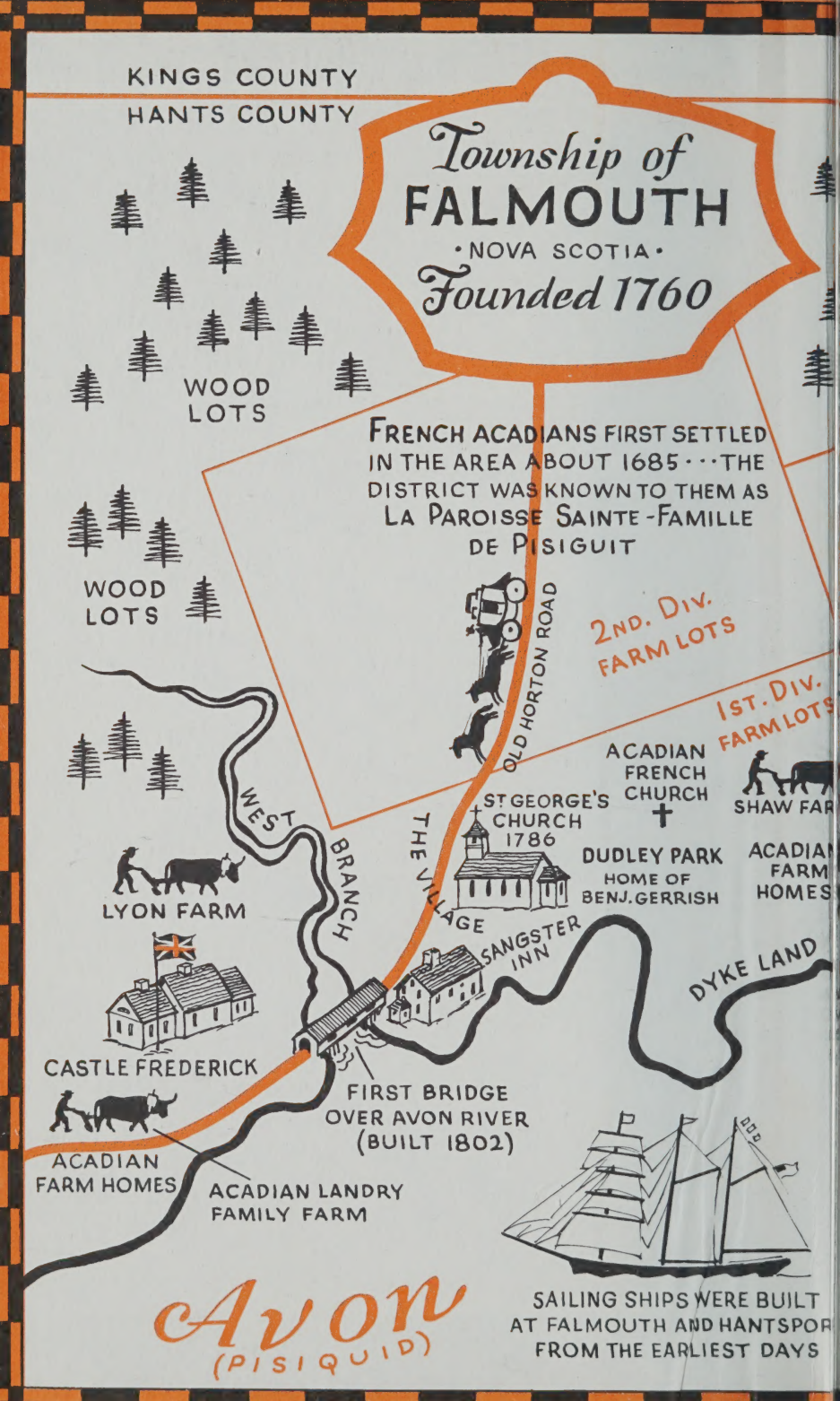
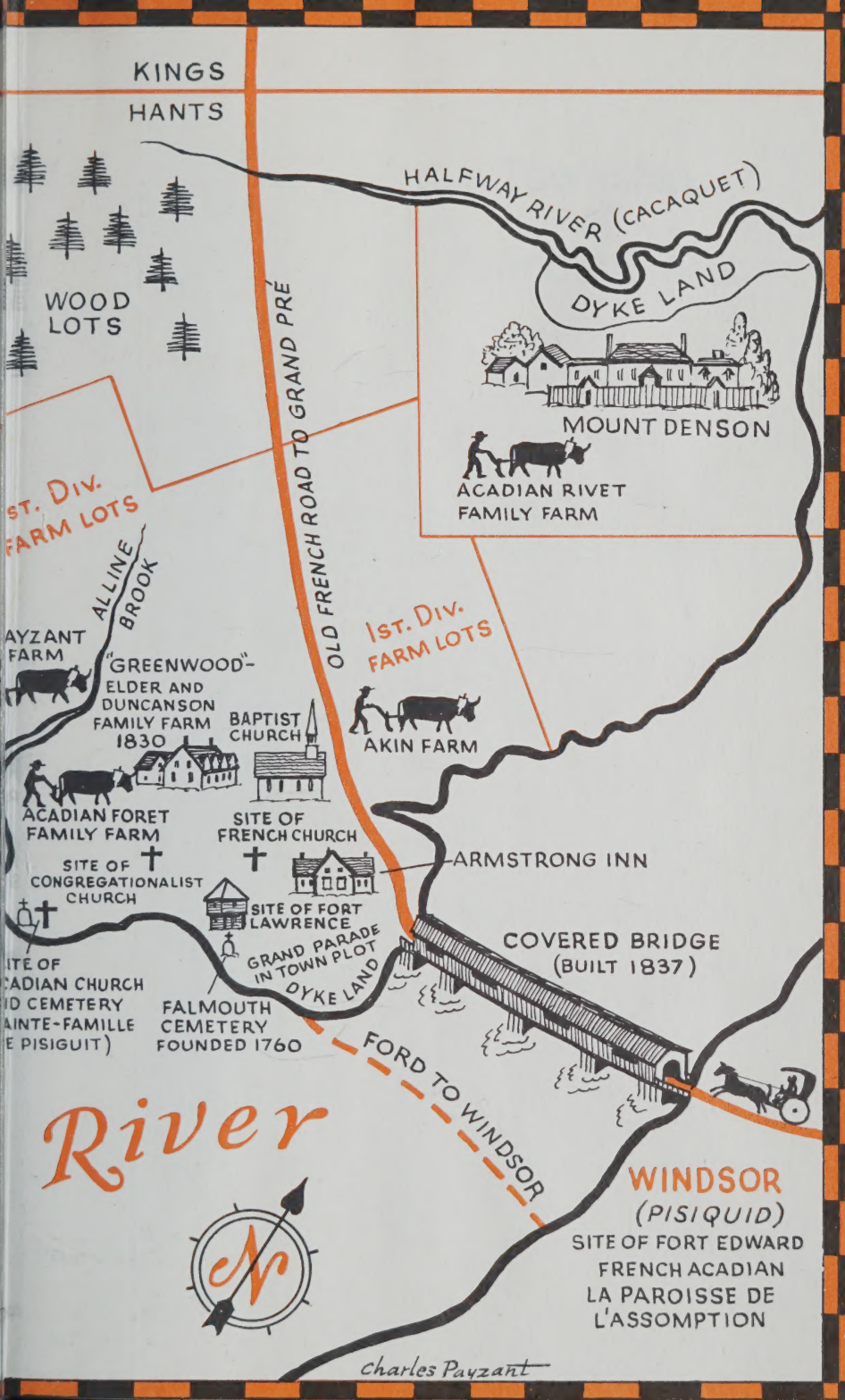
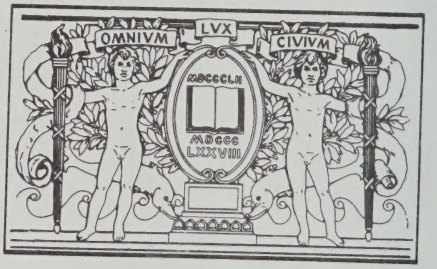
FALMOUTH – A NEW ENGLAND TOWNSHIP IN NOVA SCOTIA


KINGS COUNTY
HANTS COUNTY
Township of
FALMOUTH
•NOVA SCOTIA•
Founded 1760
WOOD LOTS
WOOD LOTS
FRENCH ACADIANS FIRST SETTLED IN THE AREA ABOUT 1685 · · · THE DISTRICT WAS KNOWN TO THEM AS LA PAROISSE SAINTE-FAMILLE DE PISIGUIT
2ND. DIV. FARM LOTS
1ST. DIV. FARM LOTS
OLD HORTON ROAD
ACADIAN FRENCH CHURCH
ST GEORGE'S CHURCH 1786
SHAW FAR
DUDLEY PARK HOME OF BENJ. GERRISH
ACADIAN FARM HOMES
WEST BRANCH
THE VILLAGE
LYON FARM
SANGSTER INN
DYKE LAND
CASTLE FREDERICK
FIRST BRIDGE OVER AVON RIVER (BUILT 1802)
ACADIAN FARM HOMES
ACADIAN LANDRY FAMILY FARM
Avon
(PISIQUID)
SAILING SHIPS WERE BUILT AT FALMOUTH AND HANTSPOR FROM THE EARLIEST DAYS


KINGS
HANTS
HALFWAY RIVER (CACAQUET)
DYKE LAND
WOOD LOTS
OLD FRENCH ROAD TO GRAND PRÉ
MOUNT DENSON
ACADIAN RIVET FAMILY FARM
ST. DIV. FARM LOTS
ALLINE BROOK
AYZANT FARM
"GREENWOOD"- ELDER AND DUNCANSON FAMILY FARM 1830
BAPTIST CHURCH
1ST. DIV. FARM LOTS
AKIN FARM
ACADIAN FORET FAMILY FARM
SITE OF FRENCH CHURCH
SITE OF CONGREGATIONALIST CHURCH
ARMSTRONG INN
SITE OF FORT LAWRENCE
GRAND PARADE IN TOWN PLOT
DYKE LAND
COVERED BRIDGE (BUILT 1837)
ITE OF CADIAN CHURCH ID CEMETERY AINTE-FAMILLE E PISIGUIT)
FALMOUTH CEMETERY FOUNDED 1760
FORD TO WINDSOR
River
WINDSOR
(PISIQUID)
SITE OF FORT EDWARD
FRENCH ACADIAN
LA PAROISSE DE L'ASSOMPTION
Charles Payzant



BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

Township
of
Falmouth, N.S.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2021 with funding from
Boston Public Library

https://archive.org/details/townshipoffalmou00dunc

Township of Falmouth Nova Scotia

by

John V. Duncanson

Mika Publishing Company
Belleville, Ontario
1983

F 1039
.5
.F3D83
1983

Originally published in 1965
Windsor, Ontario

Facsimile edition printed
by Mika Publishing Company
Belleville, Ontario, 1983

ISBN 0-919302-75-7
Printed and bound in Canada

Introduction

Since the publication of Falmouth - A New England Township in Nova Scotia in 1965 many requests for copies have been directed to myself as well as to the Mika Publishing Company. It was therefore decided that a reprint of the 1965 edition would be published to meet this demand.

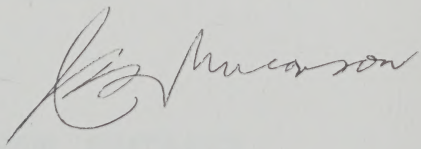
The original book included more than 150 genealogies. These families lived on the west side of the Avon River from the head of the tide at Upper Falmouth to Mount Denson and Hantsport in the lower section of Falmouth Township. There are now many hundreds of descendants of the original French Acadian families and the New England Planters who replaced them in 1760. Over the years many corrections and additions to the original book have been forwarded to me. Many of these revisions will appear in the Supplement at the end of the current reprint.

It is hoped that further research will be undertaken for the Falmouth genealogies. As more and more records become available for study the information already collected can be verified and expanded.

My forthcoming local history Newport, Nova Scotia - A Rhode Island Township will include further information on a number of the Falmouth families which received grants or moved to the eastern side of the Avon River.

I would like to thank the many persons who have forwarded information for this revision. Special thanks are due my friend L. S. Loomer, of Windsor, N. S., who has made available corrections and additions from his copy of the original book in which he has made voluminous annotations.

Duncanson and Dyke Roads,
Falmouth, Nova Scotia
Sept., 1983



FALMOUTH – A NEW ENGLAND TOWNSHIP IN NOVA SCOTIA

1760 - 1965

BY

JOHN V. DUNCANSON

ILLUSTRATED BY CHARLES PAYZANT

WINDSOR, ONTARIO

AUGUST 1965

PLATE 1. VIEW OF FALMOUTH. WASH DRAWING BY J.E. WOOLFORD, 1817 (COURTESY OF THE NOVA SCOTIA MUSEUM, HALIFAX, NOVA SCOTIA) THE CHURCH BUILDING IN THIS DRAWING IS ST. GEORGE'S ANGLICAN CHURCH. IT WAS ERECTED IN 1786 AND STOOD UNTIL IT WAS DEMOLISHED IN 1904 TO MAKE WAY FOR THE PRESENT CHURCH BUILDING. ALSO SHOWN IS SANGSTER INN WHICH WAS A STOPPING PLACE FOR STAGE COACHES ON THE ROAD BETWEEN HALIFAX AND ANNAPOLIS.

TO

THE MEMORY OF MY

PARENTS AND GRANDPARENTS

JOHN M. DUNCANSON

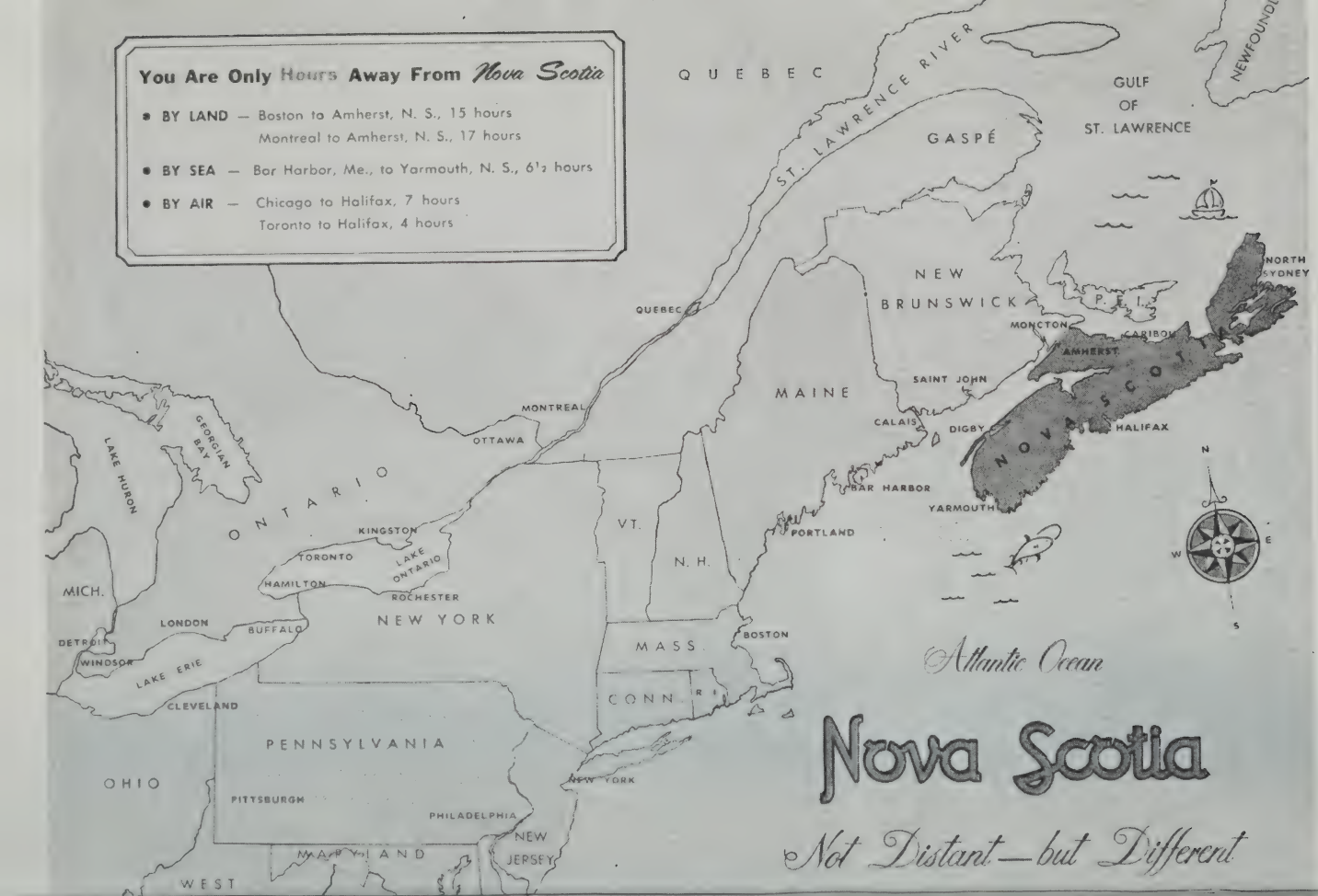
HERBERT O. DUNCANSON

WALTER J. AYLWARD

ADELAIDE W. AYLWARD

MARY E. MAXNER

MARY L. AKIN


You Are Only Hours Away From Nova Scotia
• BY LAND — Boston to Amherst, N. S., 15 hours
Montreal to Amherst, N. S., 17 hours
• BY SEA — Bar Harbor, Me., to Yarmouth, N. S., 6½ hours
• BY AIR — Chicago to Halifax, 7 hours
Toronto to Halifax, 4 hours
QUEBEC
ST. LAWRENCE RIVER
GULF OF ST. LAWRENCE
NEWFOUNDLAND
GASPÉ
NEW BRUNSWICK
P. E. I.
NORTH SYDNEY
MONCTON
CARIBOU
AMHERST
SAINT JOHN
MAINE
CALAIS
DIGBY
HALIFAX
NOVA SCOTIA
BAR HARBOR
YARMOUTH
PORTLAND
QUEBEC
MONTREAL
OTTAWA
ONTARIO
LAKE HURON
GEORGIAN BAY
KINGSTON
TORONTO
LAKE ONTARIO
HAMILTON
ROCHESTER
VT.
N. H.
MICH.
LONDON
BUFFALO
NEW YORK
DETROIT
WINDSOR
LAKE ERIE
CLEVELAND
MASS.
BOSTON
CONN.
R. I.
PENNSYLVANIA
OHIO
PITTSBURGH
NEW YORK
PHILADELPHIA
NEW JERSEY
MARYLAND
WEST
N
W
E
S
Atlantic Ocean
Nova Scotia
Not Distant—but Different

CONTENTS

	PAGE
PREFACE	iv
LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS	v
LIST OF TABLES	v
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	v - vi
APPENDIX	vii

PART I. HISTORICAL SECTION

CHAPTER		
I.	GENERAL DESCRIPTION OF FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA	1 - 2
II.	THE ACADIAN SETTLEMENT OF PISIQUID	4 - 9
III.	FOUNDING OF THE TOWNSHIP OF FALMOUTH	10 - 22
IV.	CASTLE FREDERICK	23 - 29
V.	MOUNT DENSON	30 - 34
VI.	REV. HENRY ALLINE (1748-1784)	35 - 44
VII.	JOE COPEE'S DOG NAMED DUC	45
VIII.	SCHOOLS	46 - 65
IX.	CHRONOLOGY - PISIQUID AND FALMOUTH DISTRICT	66 - 81
X.	THE PARISH CHURCH OF ST. GEORGE	82 - 87
XI.	FALMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH	88 - 90
XII.	FALMOUTH BAPTIST CHURCH	91 - 105
XIII.	FALMOUTH UNITED CHURCH	106 - 108
XIV.	COMMUNITY HALLS	109 - 110
XV.	THE DAKEYNE FARM AT MOUNT DENSON	111
XVI.	SHIPS AT FALMOUTH	112 - 127

PART II. GENEALOGICAL SECTION

FAMILY
AALDERS
AKER
AKIN
ALLINE
ANGEVINE
ARMSTRONG
AYLWARD
BACON
BAILEY
BAKER (1)
BAKER (2)
BARKER
BARKHOUSE
BARNABY
BAUCHMAN
BENEDICT
BORDEN
BOUDROT
BOYCE
BOYD
BREMNER
BROWN
BURNHAM
BURGESS
CHANDLER
CHURCH
CHURCHILL
COCHRANE
COLE
COOMBES
COX
CROSSMAN
CURRY (1)
CURRY (2)
DAVIS
DAVISON
DEAL
DOIRON
DILL
DIMOCK
DOANE
DUNCANSON
ELDER
ELDERKIN
ETTER
FRASER
FOREST
GALESPIE
GABRIEL
GAUTEROT
GERRISH
GOLAR

FAMILY
GORMLEY
GRAY
GREENO
HALL
HANSON
HARRINGTON
HARVEY
HICKS
HILL
HOLMES
HORE
HORSWELL
HOVEY
HUMPHREY
HUTCHINSON
IBEL
ILLSLEY
INGLIS
IRISH
JARRETT
JESS
KELLY
KENNEDY
KILCUP
LANDRY
LAURILLARD
LAWRENCE
LEARY
LEMIRE
LOCKHART
LOOMER (1)
LOOMER (2)
LOVELESS
LUNN
LYON
MACUMBER
MANCHESTER
MANNING
MARSTERS
MARTIN
MEACHUM
MESSINGER
MICHENER
MINER
MOURIS
MULLER
MACCULLOCH
MACDONALD
MCKENZIE
MACKINLAY
MCNITT
NEWLAND

FAMILY

NORTHUP
OWEN
PALMETER
PARKER
PARRY
PATTERSON
PAYZANT
PEACH
PIKE
PINEO
PORTER
POTTER
PULLEN
RANDALL
REYNOLDS
RIVET
ROURKE
SALTER
SANFORD
SANGSTER
SCHURMAN
SCOTT
SEXTON
SHAW
SHEY (1)
SHEY (2)
SMITH (1)

FAMILY

SMITH (2)
SMITH (3)
SPENCER
STARRATT
STEELE
STODDARD
SWEET
TAYLOR
TRENHOLM
THOMAS
THURBER
VICKERY
VINCENT
WALKER
WATMOUGH
WATTS
WESTCOTT
WILE
WILSON (1)
WILSON (2)
WOLSELEY
WOOD
WOODMAN
WOODWORTH
YORKE
YOUNG

PREFACE

The local history of the Windsor-Falmouth district (Pisiquid) has long been one of my keen interests. As a youth at Falmouth I became interested in the legends of the Acadian people who had lived in the Pisiquid district prior to the arrival of the New England settlers. Longfellow's poem, Evangeline had a special meaning for me since my father's home and apple orchards were located within a short distance of the Acadian marshes and near the site of an Acadian church and cemetery.

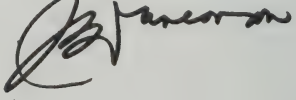
Preparations for this historical sketch were made with the hope that the material could be released in 1960 in time for the 200th anniversary of the founding of Falmouth. The delay in publication has been largely due to the difficulty in collecting facts of local history and data concerning the descendants of the many families who have lived at Falmouth.

The current volume is divided into two sections. Part I attempts to outline the history of the Falmouth area and special emphasis has been given to the early period of the settlement. Part II, the genealogical section, consists of lists and brief accounts of many residents of Falmouth, Mount Denson and Hantsport. It will be noted that some families are covered in greater detail than others. This is mainly due to traditions in particular families to preserve the early history of the family.

It is a pleasure to express a great indebtness to the staff of the following institutions: Public Archives of Canada, Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Legislative Library, Halifax, N.S., Acadia University Library, Wolfville, N.S., New Brunswick Museum, Saint John, N.B. and the Toronto Public Library. Their guidance and interest in my research project has proven invaluable. I am also indebted to a great many others who forwarded material and offered suggestions. To David Allbon of Windsor, N.S., Prof. M. Armstrong of Collegeville, Penn., Hon. Bona Arsenault of Quebec, Doris Bateman of Windsor, Ont., Florence (Martin) Bauchman of Falmouth, N.S., Dr. Winthrop Bell of Chester, N.S., Dr. W.R. Bird of Halifax, N.S., Grant Chisholm of Windsor, N.S., Lewis H. Coldwell of Hantsport, N.S., E.A. Crawley of East Chester, N.S., Mayor R. Dimock of Windsor, N.S., Micheline Dumont of Montreal, Mrs. A.E. Etter of Edmonton, Alta., Mrs. Fred Ebersole of Short Hills, N.J., Dr. G. Evans of Montreal, Rev. D. Godley of Wilmot, N.S., W.R. Graham of Windsor, N.S., Ross Graves of West Gore, N.S., C.C. Holmes of Hantsport, N.S., Prof. W.H. Irving of Durham, N.C., Ruth Lockhart of Windsor, N.S., Chas. R. Manning of Falmouth, Maude (Armstrong) Palmeter of Falmouth, Marion M. Payzant of Boston, Rev. J.L. Quinan of Halifax, N.S., Jack M. Sanford of East Aurora, N.Y., Guy P. Sangster of Falmouth, Gwendolyn V. Shand of Windsor, N.S., Judge Ralph H. Shaw of Kentville, N.S., Shirley Spencer of Falmouth, Margaret B. Wade of Pascoag, R.I. and Dr. Thos. A. Wilson of Charlottetown, P.E.I. grateful acknowledgement is especially due for their ready and cheerful help.

It is unfortunate that a complete interpretative history of Hants County, Nova Scotia is not available. The early development of Windsor and other sections of Hants County are closely linked with the settlement of Falmouth and Newport and it is hoped that some future writer will produce a history which will include the entire area of the County.

30th July, 1965
Windsor, Ontario.



ABBREVIATIONS

b	born
c	about
d	died
bp	baptized
Chr. Mess	Christian Messenger
D.R.	Death Records
G.R.	Gravestone Record
PANS	Public Archives of Nova Scotia
WWI	World War I

LIST OF TABLES

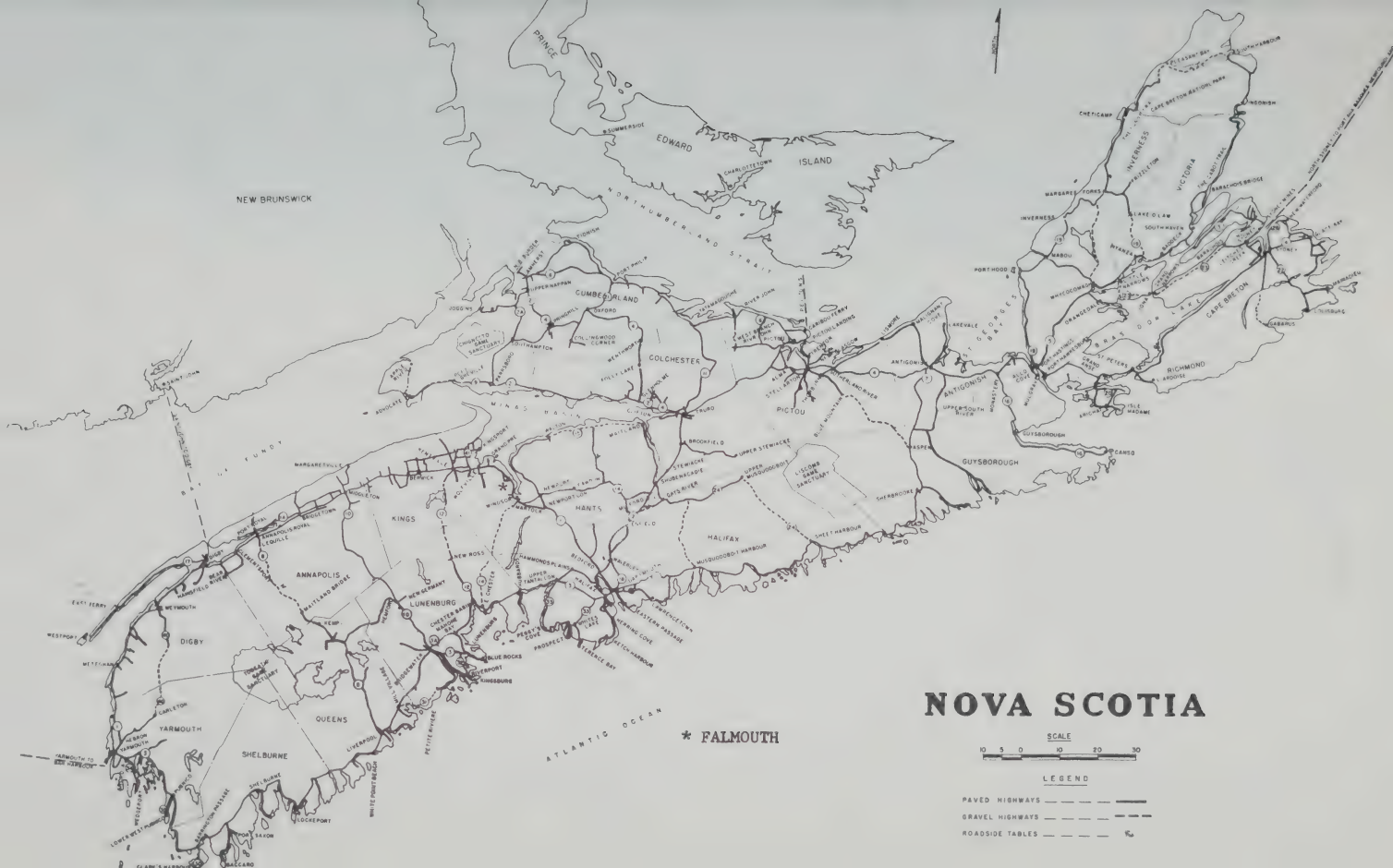
TABLE 1.	RETURN OF STATE OF FALMOUTH 1770.

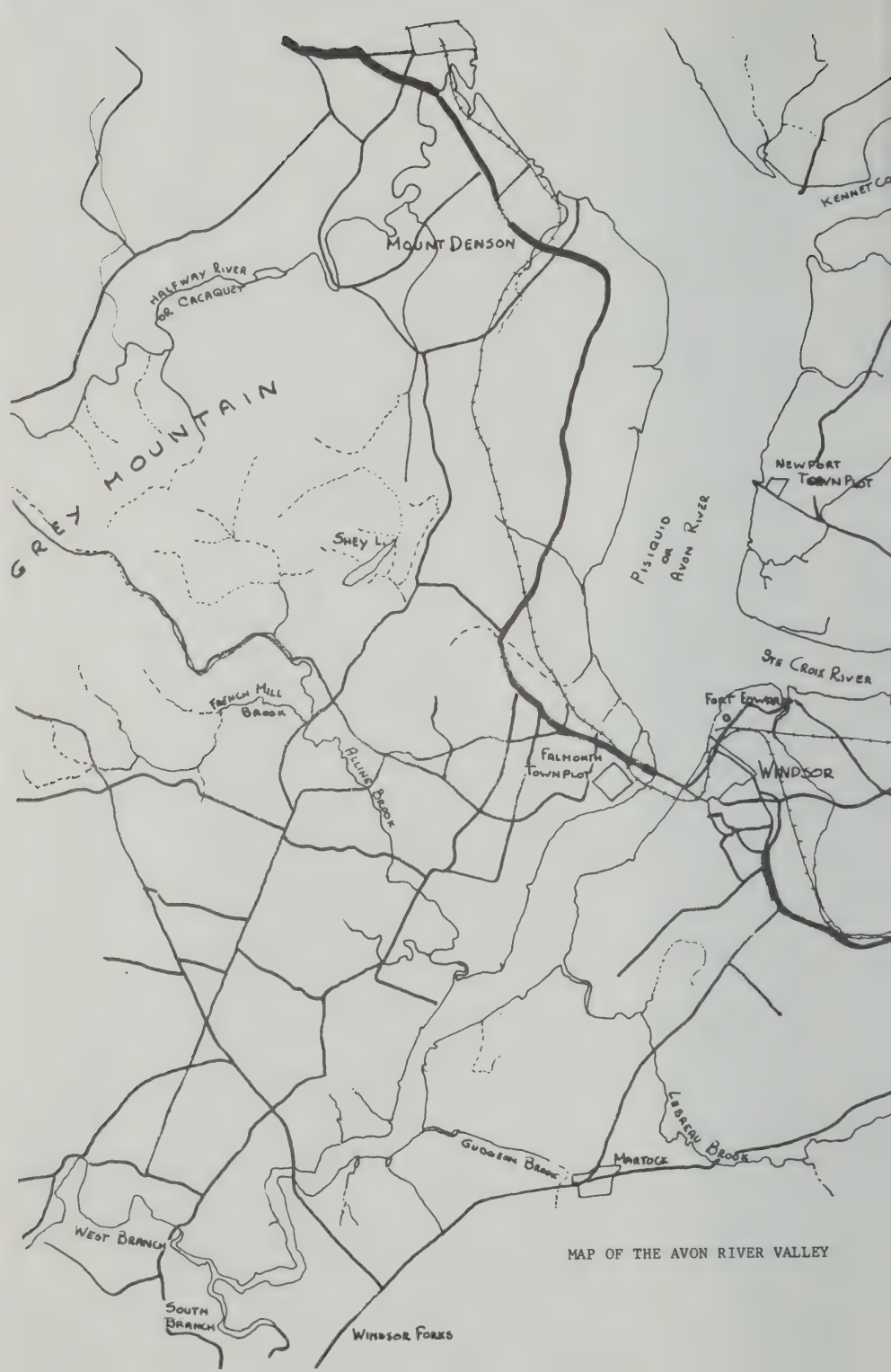
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

PLATE 1.	MRS. ELIZABETH AKIN, MRS. MARY AYLWARD, MRS. MARY DUNCANSON, MRS. JESSIE MAXNER, HERBERT OWEN DUNCANSON, WALTER JAMES AYLWARD.
PLATE 2.	PART OF A MAP OF NOVA SCOTIA SHOWING THE MINAS BASIN AND THE ACADIAN VILLAGES ALONG THE SHORES OF THE PISIQUID RIVER.
PLATE 3.	PART OF A PLAN OF NOVA SCOTIA SHOWING THE AREAS OF THE NEW ENGLAND MINAS TOWNSHIPS.
PLATE 4.	THE HONORABLE EDWARD BOSCAWEN.
PLATE 5.	GOVERNOR J.F.W. DESBARRES (1721-1824).
PLATE 6.	CASTLE FREDERICK.
PLATE 7.	SECTION OF "A CHART OF NOVA SCOTIA" SHOWING THE LOCATION OF CASTLE FREDERICK AT FALMOUTH.
PLATE 8.	REV. HENRY ALLINE'S GRAVESTONE AT CENTER CEMETERY, NORTH HAMPTON, N.H.
PLATE 9.	THE DAVISON HOME - MIDDLE DISTRICT SCHOOL, 1814.
PLATE 10.	PRIMARY DEPARTMENT FALMOUTH CENTRE SCHOOL 1930-1931.
PLATE 11.	WINDSOR - FALMOUTH FRUIT.
PLATE 12.	DUNCANSON'S ORCHARD.
PLATE 13.	ST. GEORGE'S CHURCH (ANGLICAN).
PLATE 14.	WILLIAM ILLSLEY HOME - NEW LIGHT CHURCH, 1815.
PLATE 15.	FALMOUTH BAPTIST CHURCH.
PLATE 16.	FALMOUTH UNITED CHURCH.
PLATE 17.	ST. PAUL, BUILT AT NEWPORT, N.S. IN 1890.
PLATE 18.	SHIPPING REGISTER SHOWING THE REGISTRY OF THE SAILING SHIP "ST. PAUL".
PLATE 19.	SHIPPING REGISTRY SHOWING THE REGISTRY OF THE SCHOONER "ANN". BUILT AT FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA IN 1812.
PLATE 20.	SHIP REPAIR.

PLATE 21.	YOKE OF OXEN OWNED BY BRET MINER.
PLATE 22.	AVON RIVER BRIDGE BETWEEN WINDSOR AND FALMOUTH.
PLATE 23.	AVON RIVER BRIDGES BETWEEN WINDSOR AND FALMOUTH.
PLATE 24.	MATTHEW SEXTON HOME.
PLATE 25.	CONSTANT CHURCH HOME.
PLATE 26.	SANGSTER INN.
PLATE 27.	THE WHITE HOUSE BUILT BY DR. THOMAS B. AKINS (1809-1891).
PLATE 28.	MANNING - MACDONALD - BOYCE HOME.
PLATE 29.	ARTHUR C. CURRY HOME.
PLATE 30.	SHAW - SCHURMAN HOME.
PLATE 31.	THE LUNN HOME.
PLATE 32.	TAYLOR - BURGESS HOME.
PLATE 33.	WILSON - SPENCER HOME.
PLATE 34.	WILSON - BROWN HOME.
PLATE 35.	"GREENWOOD" ELDER - BROWN - DUNCANSON HOME.
PLATE 36.	JOHN M. DUNCANSON HOME.

APPENDIX		PAGE
A	PLAN OF THE TOWNSHIP OF FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA.	
B	LIST OF NAMES INCLUDED IN THE INEFFECTIVE FALMOUTH GRANT (21 JULY 1759).	142
C	LIST OF GRANTEES - TOWNSHIP OF FALMOUTH.	143-144
D	LIST OF PERSONS WHO DREW LOTS AT NEWPORT.	145
E	FALMOUTH TOWN CLERKS.	146-147
F	FALMOUTH REPRESENTATIVES ON JURIES OF THE COURT OF SESSIONS OF THE PEACE.	148-150
G	FALMOUTH COUNCILLORS - MUNICIPALITY OF WEST HANTS.	151-152
H	LIST OF FALMOUTH RESIDENTS WHO SERVED IN THE ARMED FORCES OF BRITAIN, CANADA OR THE UNITED STATES.	154-156
I	LIST OF FALMOUTH RESIDENTS WHO HAVE REPRESENTED FALMOUTH IN THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY OF NOVA SCOTIA.	157-158


NOVA SCOTIA
NEW BRUNSWICK
PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND
NORTHUMBERLAND STRAIT
ATLANTIC OCEAN
BAY OF FUNDY
* FALMOUTH
CUMBERLAND
COLCHESTER
PICTOU
ANTIGONISH
GUYSBOROUGH
RICHMOND
CAPE BRETON
VICTORIA
INVERNESS
KINGS
ANNAPOLIS
DIGBY
QUEENS
YARMOUTH
SHELBURNE
LUNENBURG
HANTS
HALIFAX
SCALE
10 5 0 10 20 30
LEGEND
PAVED HIGHWAYS
GRAVEL HIGHWAYS
ROADSIDE TABLES



MAP OF THE AVON RIVER VALLEY

CHAPTER I

GENERAL DESCRIPTION OF FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA

The Township of Falmouth is located on the western side of the Avon River (Pisiquid) directly across from the Town of Windsor, Nova Scotia. It consists of 50,000 acres. The boundaries of the original Falmouth township were:

> Starting at a point on the Avon River at Hantsport and continuing south along the Hants-Kings County line to a point in the Chester Road area. The line then extends south westerly to the Windsor Forks district and rejoins the Avon River.

Falmouth was founded in 1760 at the same time as the other Minas townships of Horton and Cornwallis. The new settlements were laid out along the tidal rivers of the Minas Basin on lands which had recently been vacated by the Acadian French. The original settlers came mainly from the New England colonies to receive free land grants from the British Crown.

The principal occupation in the Falmouth area today is farming. Falmouth has been associated with the fruit growing industry since Acadian times and apples and pears have been exported from the district for many years. There is also an important local greenhouse industry which produces vegetables and flowers for the Maritime and Montreal markets.

The physical structure of the Minas area is closely associated with the action of the Bay of Fundy tides which rise to a height of approximately twenty eight feet at the Windsor-Falmouth section of the Avon River. The Minas district lies within the Atlantic Coastal Plain which was covered by a continental ice sheet during the Pleistocene age (one million years ago). The last ice sheet over Eastern Canada is believed to have receded about 18,000 years ago. The entire land mass underwent periods of submergence and emergence. During the submergence period, the land sank below the sea and was subjected to tidal action which caused a reworking of all materials both bedrock and glacial drift. The resulting type sands and gravels which today form the basis of the soil in this section of Nova Scotia are considered ideal for the growing of fruit trees.

The marsh lands along the banks of the Avon River were mainly formed by red sandstone deposits carried in fine sedimentary form and deposited along the banks of the river by the Bay of Fundy tides. The alluvial soil extends into the Falmouth uplands indicating the varying sea levels during the formation of the area's land structure. The rock formation in the Falmouth area consists of grey limestone, red shales, gypsum and anhydrite. In the upper sections of the district, near the Kings County line, the carboniferous rock formation consists of sandstone, shale, arkose and conglomerate.

Before the founding of the township by the New England settlers in 1760, Falmouth was part of the Acadian district of Pisiquid. This district included the whole valley of the Pisiquid River (Avon). It is believed that French explorers visited the Pisiquid area as early as the late 1500's but the first recorded visit was made in 1604 by the Father of New France, Sameul de Champlain when he visited the waters of the Bay of Fundy and the Minas Basin.

References: The Works of Samuel de Champlain, Vol. I (1599-1607), The Champlain Society, Toronto, 1922.

PLATE 3. PART OF A PLAN OF NOVA SCOTIA SHOWING THE AREAS OF THE NEW ENGLAND MINAS TOWNSHIPS, COL. MCNUTT'S MEMORIAL OF APRIL 25, 1766. (MAP DIVISION, PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA).

N.B. The Township of Windsor was created in 1764 and was located across the river from the Township of Falmouth.

PLATE 2. PART OF A MAP OF NOVA SCOTIA SHOWING THE MINAS BASIN AND THE CADIAN VILLAGES ALONG THE SHORES OF THE PISIQUID RIVER (AVON), 1756. PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA).

.B. The Falmouth area is that section along the western bank of the Pisiquid River beginning at the River Cacagoit to the Pierre Landry farm at the head of the tide. The district named MINES is the village of Grand-Pre. Pisiguit Fort is the location of Fort Edward (Windsor, N.S.)

CHAPTER II.

THE ACADIAN SETTLEMENT OF PISIQUID

La paroisse de l'Assomption (Windsor, Nova Scotia)

La paroisse de la Sainte-Famille (Falmouth, Nova Scotia)

The French Acadian settlement of Pisiquid is believed to have been founded in 1685. It included the areas known today as Windsor, St. Croix, Newport, Martock, Windsor Forks, Upper Falmouth, Falmouth, Mount Denson and Hantsport.[1]

The Acadians of Pisiquid were descendants of French settlers who in 1632 were encouraged by De Razilly to leave their homes in La Rochelle, Saintonge and Poitou on the West Coast of France to establish the settlement of Port-Royal (Nova Scotia). It was customary for the younger members of the Port-Royal families to move from their homes located on the Bay of Fundy to villages along the tidal rivers of the Minas Basin. When they had built dykes and had sufficient marsh land under cultivation to support a permanent settlement, groups of these families would establish a new village. In this manner the settlements at Grand-Pre La Riviere aux Canards and Pisiquid are believed to have been founded.

The area known today as Falmouth was one of the main Acadian settlements of the Pisiquid district. There were at least five distinct villages or family groupings on the Falmouth side of the river. The Acadian farms were located along the tidal marshes stretching from Hantsport to the head of the tide at Upper Falmouth. The original Acadian cellars may still be located today at a number of sites along the edges of these marshlands. The Acadian apple orchards are no longer in existence but older residents of Falmouth can recall that there were apple trees located at Castle Frederick, on the Lawrence Farm and in the area of Alline Bridge which were probably planted by the Acadian residents of Falmouth. There was an Acadian road leading from Grand-Pre which ran through the lower section of Falmouth to a ford which crossed the Pisiquid River at the present location of the Wilson-Spencer home.

It is believed that the Acadian priest at St. Charles-aux-Mines (Grand-Pre) held religious services in the Pisiquid district prior to 1698 when a Jesuit missionary Louis de Thury founded the parish of L'Assomption. The parish church of L'Assomption was built on or near the present site of Fort Edward (Windsor, N.S.).

There is evidence of a controversy between the Acadians who lived on the western or Windsor side of the river and their neighbours who lived on the Falmouth side. The problem was over the location of the parish church. Those on the Falmouth side wanted the church located in their area. The matter was finally settled in 1722 when the Bishop of Quebec, Monseigneur

---

1 It is unfortunate that the Acadian church records for the Pisiquid district have not yet been recovered and this has made the task of collecting authentic information concerning the area a most difficult one. It is earnestly hoped that further research will be undertaken to establish a detailed history for the area and of the Acadian people who lived along the shores of the Pisiquid River (Avon) between the years 1685 and 1755.

Jean Saint-Vallier issued a pastoral letter in which he instructed that the parish at Pisiquid would be divided into two parishes.[2] This resulted in the eastern side of the river retaining the original name - la paroisse de 1'Assomption (Windsor) and the formation of a new parish on the western side of the river - la paroisse de Sainte-Famille (Falmouth). Bishop Vallier gave specific instructions that mass would be said on alternate Sundays in the two parishes. It is of particular interest that the Bishop gave instructions that separate parish registers would be kept.[3]

There were at least three Acadian churches located in the parish of the Sainte-Famille (Falmouth). The most ancient is believed to have been located on the Young-Church property and there is a local tradition that an Acadian cemetery was located at this site.[4] There is also a tradition that an Acadian church was located on the property line (near the top of the hill) between the Lawrence and the Hanson properties at Upper Falmouth. It is believed that the Church of the Sainte-Famille which served the Acadians at Falmouth immediately prior to the Expulsion in 1755 was located near the Parade, i.e., on the J.H. Pullen property. This location would place it at the top of the hill which slopes up from the river opposite the present site of Fort Edward (Windsor).

List of missionaries and priests who served in the Pisiquid parishes

M. Louis de Thury	Jesuit missionary who founded the parish of 1'Assomption in 1698
L'abbe Noel Alexandre de Noinville	At Pisiquid between 1728 and 1730. He was a Bach. of Theology, Sorbonne, Paris.
M. Claude Jean Baptiste Chauvreux	Sulpician
L'abbe Maufils	At Pisiquid from 1732 to 1737
L'abbe Henri Daudin	At Pisiquid from 1752 to 1754
L'abbe Lemaire	At Pisiquid from 1754 to 1755

2 Mandement aux Habitants de Pisiquid, 28 June 1722, Archives de l'Archeveche de Quebec, (A.A.Q.) Registre C.

3 Considerable effort has been made over the years to recover the Pisiquid registers but without success. The registers of Saint-Charles-aux-Mines were located at Saint-Gabriel D'Iberville, a village in Louisiana.

4 The cemetery is believed to have been located to the north west of the Elisha Church homestead. This property is now owned by the Illsley family and in recent years a gravel pit has been in operation along the river bank section of the farm.

Between the years 1689 and 1710 the early Acadian settlements suffered from armed reprisals resulting from the wars between England and France but with the signing of the Treaty of Utrecht in 1713, Acadie (Nova Scotia) became British territory and relative calm settled over the area. The inhabitants of French origin were given the right to remain in Nova Scotia. The British set up a government which included a Governor and Council with Port-Royal (Annapolis) as the headquarters.

The Pisiquid district was not listed separately in early French census returns but the records for 1714 show that there were 53 Acadian families at Pisiquid with a total population of 344. By 1727 there were 160 Acadian families living along the shores of the Pisiquid River. The official records of the Province contain many references to property and inheritance disputes involving the residents of Pisiquid during the years between 1713 and 1755.[5] There apparently was great difficulty in settling disputes of this type partly due to the records kept under the old French land titles system, i.e., Seigneurial Tenure. After the British conquest of 1713, Governors tried to get the Acadians to establish their property rights mainly for the purpose of making proper assessments of seigneurial dues but no success was made in this matter. The Falmouth side of the Pisiquid River was included in the LaTour seigneurie but it has not been possible to recover the records which would identify the owners of the Acadian farms in the Falmouth area.

It was customary for Acadian deputies to be elected each year to act as representatives for the inhabitants. For the year 1754 the following were deputies in the various Pisiquid villages:

Acadian village	Present location	Name of Deputy
Village Breaux	Martock	not listed
Village Trahan	St. Croix	Jean Herbert
Village St. Croix	St. Croix	Brunneau Trahan
Village Landry	St. Croix	Jean Landry
Village Forrest	Falmouth	Jacques LeBlanc
Village Rivet	Falmouth	Jacques LeBlanc

During the 1740's and the early 1750's open hostility broke out between the English and the French and Indians. Evidence of discontent at Pisiquid can be seen from records for the period. The sloop, "Friend's Adventure" was captured by Indians in a creek in the Pisiquid River. In 1750 Capt. Gorham had a skirmish with Indians near the old Acadian Bridge at the St. Croix River. In 1752 special orders were issued to the troops stationed at Fort Edward (Windsor) concerning the Acadians or Neutral French, as they were then called. The French inhabitants were to be treated as, "His Majesty's Subjects". "No officer, or soldier shall presume to insult or otherwise abuse any of the inhabitants". On 3 Oct. 1754 the case of M. Daudin, the French priest at Pisiquid was heard before the Council at Halifax. Father Daudin was accused of acting in a "most insolent and treasonable manner". He was later permitted to return to his Pisiquid parishes on "promise of good behaviour".

---

5 1713 Etienne Rivet; 1737 Chas. Doron & Rene Guillot; 1737 Claude Brossard vs. Stephen Rivet; 1740 Benoit & Forret dispute re Mill; Breaux and LeBlanc dispute re E. Herbert's division of lands; 1741 Pierre Landry & Jean LeBlanc re claim on Landry's property.

During this period a number of Acadian families left their homes and moved to Ile Royale (Cape Breton) or to Ile St. Jean (Prince Edward Island). In 1753 it was estimated that over one hundred families had left their homes at Pisiquid. In 1754 however there is a record of 6 Acadians who petitioned the Council at Halifax for permission to return to their former homes. They were granted this right on condition of taking the required oath of allegiance.

The Acadians carried on an active trade with the French military base located on Ile Royale. A petition to the French Commandant in 1744 shows that it was customary for the Acadians to supply meat and grain to the French troops. The petition urged that the Commandant not withdraw his "savages and troops from their districts". Some indication of the relationship between the French at Quebec and the Acadian people may be learned from the following communication of 1748 between Messrs. DeBeauhornais and Hocquart of Quebec and Count DeMaurepas. This document described the Acadians as "extremely covetous of specie". The report continued that since the settlement of Ile Royale, the Acadians had drawn from Louisbourg by means of their trade in cattle, and all the other provisions, almost all the money which the King sent out.

The tragic story of the Expulsion of the Acadians in 1755 from their ancestral homes in Acadie to other English colonies along the Atlantic seaboard will be well known to most readers. No attempt will be made to retell this story but since many published accounts of the Expulsion have given emphasis to the events which took place at Grande-Pre, it will be of interest to note how the Expulsion order was carried out in the Pisiquid district.

As in other Acadian settlements, an official notice was addressed to all male Acadians 10 years of age and over at Pisiquid. The notice specified that the Acadians were to report at Fort Edward (Windsor) at 3 o'clock in the afternoon of 5 Sept. 1755 to hear a special proclamation. Some 183 French inhabitants appeared before the Fort and heard that their land and cattle had been forfeited to the Crown and that they themselves would be removed from the Province. The actual deportation appears to have been delayed in so far as the Pisiquid area was concerned due to a shortage of transport vessels and this probably accounted for the fact that the Acadian buildings on both sides of the Pisiquid River were not burned as was the case at Grand-Pre. It is believed that the Acadians were permitted to live in their homes at Pisiquid until such time as transports arrived.

It has not been possible to establish an accurate list of the persons who were evacuated from Pisiquid. Some information in this regard has been included in the genealogical section which includes information on the Acadian families which are known to have lived on the Falmouth side of the river: Babin, Boudreau, Brossard, Doiron, Forest, Gautreau, Landry, Rivet and Vincent. It is hoped that more information on this phase of Acadian history will become available as further research continues and original documents are recovered.

The case of some 1500 Acadians quartered or stationed at Fort Edward between 1760 and 1768 is a matter which has yet to be explained. It has been generally accepted that the Acadians at Fort Edward worked throughout the Minas townships in repairing the dykes which had been broken by the great storm of 1759. Some of these people are believed to have escaped deportation and others had probably made their way back from exile. The early Falmouth records refer to the hiring of labourers for work on the dykes. There is also a petition signed by the leading citizens of Falmouth, Horton and Cornwallis

which requested that the Acadians at Fort Edward be permitted to remain there and continue to draw military rations in order to retain their assistance in repairing the dykes. In addition to the above, there is a statement made by Governor Desbarres:[6]

> "Ever since the era of 1763 at the close of the war which accomplished the conquest of the French territories in North America, a considerable number of Acadians had been employed in the Public Service under my direction and approving their alertness, diligence and attentive conduct and as their families, parents and friends generally destitute of means of existence were anxious to remove to the Country in search of employment, several among them domicilated (sic) themselves on Farms which I was in the course of establishing in the vicinity of Windsor where they for years exerted themselves with remarkable industry and evinced a peculiar intelligence in the management, improvement and cultivation of Marsh lands. Being intimately acquainted with the relative circumstances of the Menaudie Lands and viewing its extensive marshes in the light of an opportune and suitable filed of employment, they expressed an earnest desire of being allowed to form a settlement there on conditions similar to those enjoyed by the occupants of my said Farms, which were to be supplied with all requisite implements, stock of Cattle etc. etc. to yield one half of the produce by way of rent.
>
> To secure the valuable marshes from inundations of tides and freshets by erecting substantial dykes and aboiteaux and opening adequate canals and drains for rendering them productive in tillage or otherwise was a primary object to be attended to, which they pledged themselves to accomplish at the usual price. Amply provided with necessary provisions, tools, and implements of all s s, cattle etc. parties of them were sent off in 1766 and 1767 to commence the proposed undertaking. After preparing accommodations for their families and sowing and planting such patches of the upland as suited their purpose they proceeded with..... to the labours of the dykes. Resolved to allow them every encouragement, I sent them from time to time fresh supplies and wrote to Mercantile persons in Cumberland to furnish them on my account with all such articles as might occasionally appear expedient to forward my intentions when on 8 May 1769 I demised a lease under hand and seal unto the following Acadians namely unto: John Bourg, Joseph Leger, Joseph Como, Charles Foret, Peter Brun[7], Peter Babin, Paul Foret, Charles Melanson, Francis Bourg, John Bourg Junr. 600 acres of my Menaudie upland and 100 acres of marsh dyked and drained at my cost to be held in perpituity and jointly by them, their lawful issue, heirs and assigns, on the hereafter mentioned conditions: That said J. Bourg etc. shall sow every year on the demised premises a quantity of good seed wheat not less than 12 bus. per tenement and of all other sorts of grain

---

6 Desbarres Papers, Vol. 17, Public Archives of Canada. Col. Desbarres' Falmouth estate, Castle Frederick, will be treated in some deatil in another section. His properties in Cumberland County were located on the Isthmus of Chignecto at Minudie near the present town of Amherst, Nova Scotia.

7 The death of Peter Brian which occurred at Minudie, Cumberland County, N.S. on 3 Feb. 1832, was reported in the Nova Scotian of 1 Mar. 1832. Peter Brian was referred to as a French inhabitant, aged 101, who had escaped to the woods at the time of the Acadian Expulsion in 1755. He later became a tenant of Col. Desbarres.

in proportion and shall regularly deliver one/third of the crop thereof unto my granary or store on or before the first of April following each crop in a clean and fit state for market".

This evidence seems to confirm that the Acadians were indeed employed at Falmouth, Horton and Cornwallis during the first five years of the founding of the New England Townships. Desbarres' statement that Acadians lived on his Windsor farms no doubt refers to his Castle Frederick estates at Falmouth since his properties were located on that side of the river. It is also reasonable to assume that other leading citizens in the Minas Townships made similar arrangements with the Acadians and this will probably account for the extensive dyking projects undertaken on the Falmouth Great Dyke by Benj. Gerrish and at Mount Denson by Henry Denny Denson.

Desbarres' list of Acadians who settled at Menudie in Cumberland County (Nova Scotia) is of particular interest here since some of these men were employed by him during his surveys of the coast of North America between the years 1763 and 1765. In one of the Desbarres reports he mentioned that these Acadian men were above the average fellow to be hired at Halifax and wrote that they were apt in comprehending the work, excellent boatmen and never complained of long hours.[8] The surnames of the Acadians who became Desbarres tenants at Minudie suggest that they were residents of Pisiquid.

---

8 Dr. W.R. Bird's letter of 9 Jan. 1964.

CHAPTER III

FOUNDING OF THE TOWNSHIP OF FALMOUTH

On Oct. 12, 1758 an offer of free land in Nova Scotia was published in the Boston Gazette. The proclamation was issued by the Governor of Nova Scotia, and announced to New Englanders that the lands along the shores of the Bay of Fundy, recently vacated by the Acadian French were open for settlement. The proclamation described the lands in glowing terms: "upwards of one hundred thousand acres of intervale and plow lands, producing wheat, rye, barley, oats, hemp, flax.....these have been cultivated for more than a hundred years past and never fail of crops, nor need manuring. Also, more than one hundred thousand acres of upland, cleared and stocked with English grass, planted with orchards, gardens.....These lands, with good husbandry produce often two loads of hay per acre."[9]

Before considering the actual settlement of Falmouth a review will be made of the events leading up to the publication of Governor Lawrence's proclamation. As early as 1759 Governor Shirley of Massachusetts was urging the authorities in London to settle Nova Scotia with New Englanders. He wanted protection from the French who still were in possession of the fortress at Louisbourg. A stable British settlement had not developed in Nova Scotia in spite of the fact that in 1713 the Treaty of Utrecht had conveyed the Nova Scotia mainland to Britain. The presence of a French fortress at Louisbourg, the weakness of the British forces in Nova Scotia, the hostility of the Indians and the loyalty of the Acadian French to the French Crown were sufficient reasons to discourage British or New England families from settling in Nova Scotia.

But the tide was soon to turn. In June 1749, Halifax was founded by the arrival of 3,000 English settlers under Colonel Edward Cornwallis and civil government was at last firmly established in the Province. A number of German settlers landed at Halifax in 1750 and their arrival marked the beginning of the extensive "Foreign Protestant" migration into Nova Scotia.[10] The government later settled these people in the area known today as Lunenburg County.

In 1755 as we have seen in the section devoted to the Acadian period, the government confiscated the lands of the Acadian farmers and transported them to Massachusetts, Louisiana and other places along the Atlantic coast. The Seven Year's War between England and France was declared in 1756 and the French fortress at Louisbourg (Cape Breton) fell in 1758 to British Forces under Admiral Boscawen and Major General Amherst.[11] In the following year, on Sept. 18th, M. de Ramezay surrendered Quebec City to Admiral Sanders and General Townshend. If the progress of the war favoured Britain at this time, the same could not be said for the situation in Nova Scotia. Groups of Acadians accompanied by Indians constantly raided the scattered English

---

9 This proclamation referred to lands which later comprised the Townships of Cornwallis, Falmouth, Horton and Newport.

10 For a full treatment of this subject see, W.P. Bell, The "Foreign Protestants" and the Settlement of Nova Scotia, University of Toronto Press, Toronto, 1961.

11 The Township of Falmouth was named in honour of Admiral Boscawen who was the brother of Hugh, 2nd Viscount of Falmouth.

x Shirley was Mayor. 1741-49 & 1753-56

settlements and attacked military couriers. In July of 1759, a large party of Indians and Acadians appeared before Fort Edward (Windsor) and remained there for some days. Near Cape Sable a group of about one hundred Acadians and Indians fired on a party who were inspecting the area.

An event familiar to all Falmouth residents occurred in 1756 and is included here as an example of the bloodshed and terror which existed in the Nova Scotian settlements immediately prior to the arrival of the New England Planters. Louis Payzant and his family had arrived in Nova Scotia from the Island of Jersey and were settled on an island in Mahone Bay (Lunenburg County). On the night of May 8th, 1756 a party of Indians attacked the Payzant home and massacred Mr. Payzant. His widow, Marie and his children were carried off and held captive at Quebec. At the fall of that city Marie Payzant returned to Nova Scotia with her family where she received a grant of land at Falmouth at the founding of the township in 1760.[12]

In the midst of the war time activity at Halifax and the violence and terror throughout the province, negotiations continued in connection with the proposed Bay of Fundy townships. Following the announcement in the Boston Gazette, Thomas Hancock, the government's agent at Boston had been swamped with enquiries concerning the Acadian lands. Hundreds of families in Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut had formed associations to take advantage of the offer of free land. In order to answer the many questions which the canny New Englanders had posed, Governor Lawrence issued a Second Proclamation. This document is sometimes called "The Charter of Nova Scotia". It promised 100 acres of land to each family head plus 50 additional acres for each member of the family. It described the form of government and the courts of justice and stated that both were similar to those in New England. Each township of fifty families was to be allowed two representatives in the Legislative Assembly. As to religion, "full liberty of conscience both by His Majesty's Royal Instructions and the late Act of the General Assembly of this Province is secured to persons of all persuasions, Papists excepted." Forts garrisoned by His Majesty's troops would provide protection for the new townships.

Agents from New England arrived at Halifax in April in 1759 and Governor Lawrence met with them and discussed the many problems associated with the proposed settlements.[13] The agents were then taken to the proposed township sites at Cornwallis, Falmouth and Horton in an armed vessel with an officer of artillery and eight soldiers of the Royal Americans. On their return to Halifax, plans were immediately drawn up for the Horton and Cornwallis townships. Apparently John Hicks and Amos Fuller representing groups in Rhode Island and Connecticut did not have authority to make a final arrangement with respect to the Falmouth township. However, on 21 May 1759 they asked that the area north of the Pisiquid (Avon) River (site of Falmouth) be reserved and if sufficient numbers could be interested in the plan of settlement, fifty families

---

12 The widow Mary Payzant received a grant of 500 acres at Falmouth on 21 July 1761 (Farm Lot 47). See Payzant family in the genealogical section.

13 The New England agents were: Major Dennison, Jonathan Harris, Joseph Otis and James Fuller from Connecticut; John Hicks from Rhode Island

would be settled at Falmouth later in the year with an additional fifty families to arrive in the spring of 1761. Before leaving Halifax, the New England agents were successful in gaining important concessions regarding transportation and provisions for the settlers. An agreement was reached whereby the settlers' stock and furniture would be transported in vessels paid for by the Province of Nova Scotia. The poorer families amongst the settlers would be entitled to receive one bushel of corn or its equivalent in grain each month, for a period of one year. In July, John Hicks, the Rhode Island agent was back in Halifax with a list of settlers for the Falmouth township. The formal grant for Falmouth was made on July 21st, 1759 and is known as the First Falmouth grant. It did not go into effect as scheduled for reasons which we shall soon see.

The list of grantees shown in the Falmouth Grant of 1759 contains very few names of the settlers who actually took up grants when the township was founded in the spring of 1760.[14] Included in the list are the names of Jabez Chappel and Jeremiah Cook who were at Falmouth on 10 July 1760 but had left the township before the effective grant was made out.[15] Some of the names in the first grant appear in the Cornwallis and Horton grants of 1761 but it is believed that the great majority of the persons listed in the 1759 grant remained in New England. See Appendix B for a complete list of grantees whose names appear in the ineffective grant of 1759.

In the early summer of 1759 the government at Halifax became greatly alarmed over hostile acts by Acadians and Indians and plans for the settlement of the Minas Townships were delayed for a period of one year. John Hicks, the Rhode Island agent attended a Council meeting at Halifax and agreed to delay the arrival until May of 1760.

Another problem also presented itself. It was discovered that part of the proposed township sites had been granted in 1736 by Lieutenant Governor Armstrong. The matter was settled by having the 1736 grants escheated on the ground that the grantees had not complied with the conditions of their grants.[16]

---

14 The following grantees listed in the First Falmouth Grant of 21 July 1759 were included in the effective grant which was dated 21 July 1761: William Allen, Wignall Cole, Cyprian Davison, John Davison, Jonathan Davison, Shubael Dimock, Eleazer Doane, Martha Dyer, Abner Hall, Barnabus Hall, Benj. Hicks, John Hicks, Daniel Hovey Jr., David Randall, John Steel, Wm. Nevil Wolseley, Nehemiah Wood, James Wilson.

15 Jabez Chappel's name appears as a grantee at Cornwallis in 1761. Jer. Cook probably returned to New England.

16 Beamish Murdoch, A History of Nova Scotia, Vol. 2, p. 375 & Vol. 1 p. 520 - "On 31 Aug. 1736, Lt. Gov. Armstrong signed a grant of 50,000 acres of land, 'on the South side of the Bason of Minas, beginning and stretching from the mouth of the Pisiquid River along the shore North East to Cape Fendu six miles, and from thence running easterly along the shore thirteen miles, and from this extremity ranging backwards five miles, and from thence by a line running due west to the mouth of Pisiquid river sixteen miles, being in the township of Harrington, in the County of Southampton, in the Province of Nova Scotia". The grantees included Gov. Phillipps, Lt.-Gov. Armstrong, Hon. Alex'r Cosby, Lt.-Gov. of Garrison of R.A., Paul Mascarene, John Adams, Wm. Skene, Wm. Sherreff, Henry Cope & c.

PLATE 4. THE HONORABLE EDWARD BOSCAWEN, BY J. REYNOLDS. (PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA).

Admiral Boscawen was the navel commander at the seige of Louisbourg in 1758. He was the 3rd son of Hugh, 1st Viscount Falmouth.

Early in 1760 the hostility of the Indians and Acadians had ended and conditions were sufficiently under control for the arrival of the first settlers. In May the sloops "Sally" and "Lydia" arrived at Pisiquid with the first settlers for the Falmouth and Newport areas. The "Sally" with Jonathan Lovett, master brought thirty five persons from Newport, Rhode Island and the "Lydia" brought twenty three persons from the same place.[17]

List of settlers from Newport, R.I. aboard the sloop "Sally".
May 1760

Family Head	Number in Family
Bentley, Samuel	2
Chambers, John	1
Hervie, James	5
Hervie, John	1
Reynolds, Nath.	4
Sanford, Benj.	7
Sanford, Joshua	3
Smith, James	6
Weedon, James	6
	35

List of settlers from Newport, R.I. aboard the sloop "Lydia".
May 1760

Family Head	Number in Family
Borden, Benj.	3
Lake, Caleb	7
Mosher, James	8
Tucker, Henry	3
	23

Note: The total 23 does not agree with the numbers shown in the families.

Charges: @ £1/5/0 = £43/15/0

It is important that the reader have some understanding of the boundaries of the early settlements. When the initial plans were drawn up, the Pisiquid district included the present areas of Falmouth, Mount Denson, Hantsport, Windsor Forks, Windsor, Three Mile Plains, Sweet's Corners, St. Croix, Poplar Grove, Avondale, Newport Landing and probably the present site of Newport. Initially the Township of Falmouth included much of the area as outlined above but shortly after the arrival of the New Englanders the terminology of East Falmouth and West Falmouth came into use to distinguish the eastern and western sides of the Pisiquid River (Avon). From the very beginning there were two distinct town sites: one on the Falmouth side of the river located on the hillside near the present site of the Falmouth Centre Cemetery and almost directly across the river from the site of Fort Edward (Windsor) and the other on the eastern side of the river at the present site of Avondale (Newport Landing).[18] The Newport town site was located on the hillside which rises from the Avon River and was located directly across the River from the present site of Mount Denson. It is known that the authorities at Halifax were not in favour of establishing the Newport township due to the fact that there were a limited number of shares for the area.

---

17 A comparison of the names of these families with the list of grantees at Falmouth and Newport reveals that all these families with the exception of Nath. Reynolds settled at Newport, N.S. Nath. Reynolds received a grant at Falmouth.

18 Records for the Township of Newport show that a Township Meeting was held on June 9th, 1760 (one day before the first meeting on the Falmouth side).

By 1761 the matter had been settled with the provision for additional shares and on July 21st the official grant for the Township of Newport wasdrawnup.[19] In view of the close relationship of the Falmouth and Newport townships a list of the early settlers of Newport will be shown in Appendix D.

The district surrounding Fort Edward was not included in the Newport or Falmouth grants of 1761 and it was not until 1764 that this section was set apart and erected into the Township of Windsor. Part of the Windsor area was granted to members of Governor Lawrence's Council before the founding of the Falmouth township.[20]

Concerning the naming of Falmouth we have very little information. Eaton in his report on Rhode Island Settlers[21] makes the assumption that Falmouth was named in honour of Admiral Boscawen, the navel commander at the seige of Louisbourg in 1758.[22]

It is unfortunate that more information concerning the arrival of the settlers at Falmouth has not been recovered and it has therefore not been possible to establish the precise dates on which the main group of Falmouth settlers arrived. From the records of the early Township Meetings however we have some information: by June 13th, 1760 the following had established themselves in temporary homes near the Fort: Constant Church, Wignall Cole, Jonathan Davison, Shubael Dimock, Eleazer Doane, Abner Hall, Amos Owen, David Randall and John Steele. Some of those who later received grants at Falmouth are mentioned in the early records of the Newport township: Captain Edward York, Peter Shey, Abel Michener, Joseph Wilson, William Allen Jr. There is some evidence that a number of the families arrived in their own vessels and it is believed that some arrived as early as 1759.[23]

---

19 Information concerning the naming of Newport may be found in a letter written by Charles Morris, Chief Surveyor, to Isaac Deschamps dated 31 March, 1761, "I have proposed to have it named Newport, from my Lord Newport, a friend of Mr. Belcher's and which I believe will be agreeable to the people - I think the additional 20 shares will be of no disadvantage". It seems likely that the naming of Newport was also associated with Newport, R.I. since this was the point of embarkation for many of the settlers of the Newport Township.

20 Councillor grantees: Jonathan Belcher, Benjamin Green, Charles Morris, Richard Buckely, Thomas Saul, Joseph Gerrish and John Collier.

21 A.W.H. Eaton, Rhode Island Settlers in Nova Scotia, Americiana, 1915, p. 12.

22 Admiral Boscawen was the 3rd son of Hugh, 1st Viscount of Falmouth and a brother of Hugh, 2nd Viscount. The 9th Viscount Falmouth, George Hugh Boscawen lives in England, at the family seat at Tregothnan near Truro, Cornwall.

23 There is a tradition in the Dimock family that Daniel Dimock, son of Shubael Dimock (1708-1781) arrived in the Pisiquid district from Mansfield, Conn. in 1759, several months before the arrival of the principal group of settlers.

Although information concerning the vessels which brought the Falmouth settlers from New England has not been available to me, the names of the ships for the overall Bay of Fundy settlements at Horton, Cornwallis and Falmouth and Newport have been listed in the official accounts of the province.[24]

The grant of Falmouth which went into effect was registered on July 21st, 1761 and is recorded in Grant Book 3, p. 41-45. The boundaries of the effective "new grant of Falmouth on the west side of Piziquid River" were as follows:[25]

"A Tract of Land Situate lying and being within the Bason of Minas being the District commonly called Pizaquid now called and to be hereafter known by the Name of the Township of Falmouth within the said Province of Nova Scotia, in which Township is comprehended the Land hereby granted, being bounded northerly by the Township of Horton, Beginning at a Point of Land on Pizaquid River and running south 60 Degrees West, measuring Thirteen hundred chains of four Rods to a chain, Westerly on ungranted Lands running South 30 Degrees East measuring 880 chains, Southerly on ungranted Lands running 60 Degrees East to Lands granted to James Monk, Esq., and others, measuring 440 chains, and on the Said Land running North 30 Degrees West 300 chains, thence on the Same North 60 Degrees East 192 chains till it meets with Pizaquid River to the Boundaries first mentioned, containing on the whole 50,000 acres, allowance being made for Mountainous Lands, Lakes, and High Ways, according to the Plan annexed."

When the first settlers arrived at Pisiquid (Falmouth) in the spring of 1760 they found that a palisaded fort had been built on the Falmouth side of the river on the "upland between both marshes, east of Petit Cape" and in sight of Fort Edward (Windsor).[26] The Fort at Falmouth was called FortLawrence - it is believed to have been located on the top of the hill near the vicinity of Geo. H. Wilson's present home. The government's agent, Henry Denny Denson had been sent to the Falmouth area to make preparations for the arrival of the settlers and he had established himself in an Acadian home hear the site of Fort Lawrence. The Chief Surveyor, Charles Morris encouraged the settlers to build their first homes on the Town site. His letter to the Governor provides the reason for this type of settlement:

---

24 A.W.H. Eaton, Rhode Island Settlers in Nova Scotia, p. 16-17. The vessels which brought the New Englanders to Nova Scotia included: Snow, Montague, Diamond, Dispatch, Dragon, Horton Packet, Lidia, Lucy, Monkton, Norwich, Pilot, Province Brig, Rain-Bow, Sally, Speedwell, Warren, Wolfe, Yarmouth & York.

25 Crown Land Office, Halifax, N.S., Grant Book 3, p. 41-45.

26 Charles Morris' letter of 1 June 1760, Council Minutes, 5 June 1760 - PANS.

"That if they are permitted to scatter in their settlement under its present circumstances it may tempt the neutral French and the Indians to give them a fatal blow which otherwise they would not think of.....individuals may be unfortunate but a settlement so founded will hold its ground...it will be necessary to have at least one load of boards about 30" for covering for the troops and stores.....Captain Watmore (Watmough) is hereby disposed to serve the settlements and would be glad to a share in some of these lands for his children if any vacancy should remain or be forfeited. He informs me he has 110 men in both detatchments a number.....too small to defend this Fort (Edward) and protect three settlements as two of them, Minas and Canard are remote."[27]

It is not known how long the settlers lived in their temporary homes on the Falmouth town site but it seems likely that another year would pass before conditions were secure enough for them to move their buildings to their Farm lots. The reference to Captain Watmough is of interest since it throws some light on the manner in which grants were made. Captain Watmough received a grant of 500 acres at Falmouth on 21 July 1761 and his two sons James Horatio Watmough and Edward Ellis Watmough received similar grants at Falmouth on 19 February, 1768.

Although the original minutes of the first Township Meetings have not been recovered, copies of a number of the early resolutions have been preserved and from these a fairly detailed account of the plan of settlement can be established.[28] The first Township Meeting in the area was held on the Newport side of the river on 9 June 1760. On the following day, a meeting was held on the Falmouth side with Shubael Dimock, a former deacon of the separate Church of Mansfield, Connecticut as Chairman and Abner Hall also of Mansfield, Connecticut as "proprietor's Clerk". At the Falmouth Township Meeting of June 10th, Wignall Cole, Abner Hall and David Randall were chosen to manage the affairs of the Township. The old New England custom of Township Meetings was adopted in the new townships in Nova Scotia. The practice of choosing their officers and making plans for surveying and laying out lands for public use: 200 acres for a common, 60 acres for a town site and lots for the "meeting minister", school, cemetery and for the Church of England were allotted in accordance with New England practice.[29]

The Falmouth records show that the work of surveying the Township in preparation for the division of the lands was given a high priority. The lands were carefully inspected and every effort was made to see that all lots contained an equitable share of the good land. If part of the land was poor more acreage would be allowed to the lot with the land of medium worth being used as the

---

27 Ibid.

28 The official Township Records were in possession of the Township Clerk in 1860 when the Rev. Joseph C. Cox inspected them in connection with an historical essay on Falmouth (J.C. Cox's Akins Historical Prize, King's College, 1865). The records were consulted by Prof. H.Y. Hind in 1889 who included copies of some of the early resolutions in his Sketch of the Old Parish Burying Ground, Windsor, N.S.

29 R.H. Akagi, The Town Proprietors of the New England Colonies, Philadelphia, 1924, Chap. I, III & IV.

standard. The Town Plot was divided into lots of one half acres and each proprietor was given one lot regardless of the number of shares owned in the Township. In the other type of lots, i.e., the farm lots, 6-acre lots, dyke and wood lots, the acreage varied in proportion to the number of shares held to the total number of shares in the township.[30]

The distribution of the Acadian buildings and materials which had been left by the Acadian farmers took place in July 17th 1760. The Acadian homes and buildings in the Pisiquid (Falmouth) area were not burned as they were in the Grand-Pre area during the Expulsion in 1755. The allottment of the Acadian buildings on July 17th is of particular interest since it lists the names of those settlers who were at Falmouth in the early summer of 1760. The list includes: Stephen Barnaby, Samuel Brown, Constant Church, Wignall Cole, John Davison together with Elizabeth Dewey, Jonathan Davison, Henry Denny Denson, Shubael Dimock, Eleazer Doane, Martha Dyer, Abner Hall, Jabesh Harrington, John Hicks, Benj. Hicks, Enoch Hovey, Nathan Hovey, Thomas Hovey, John Meachum, Joseph Northup, Amos Owen, David Pyke, David Randall, John Shaver (Schaffner), John Steel, Edm. Watmough, James Wilson, Nehemiah Wood.

The following were allotted Acadian buildings but are not listed as original grantees at Falmouth: Elizabeth Dewey, Ebenezer Millet (received a grant at Falmouth on 19 February, 1768), Jabez Chappel (probably father of Jabesh Chappell Jr. who was a grantee at Cornwallis), Joseph Steele (his heirs received a grant at Falmouth on 19 February, 1768), David Millington, Daniel Sanford (grantee at Newport) and Jeremiah Cook.

Another urgent matter in the new settlement was the control of cattle and other stock. In order to prevent damage to the hay crop, Jonathan Davison was named herdsman to take care of the horses, sheep and swine to keep the stock confined until the hay had been mown.

Government supplies of "corn and grain" were stored in part of Henry Denny Denson"s house near Fort Lawrence. It will be recalled that these provision were promised to the settlers by Governor Lawrence. During the first winter there were 50 families at Falmouth who received "His Majesty's" provisions of "mackerel, flour and indian corn".[31]

Without some knowledge of the early township records it might be assumed that there were rich growths of timber at Falmouth in the early days of the township. There is ample evidence that such was not the case. It is known that the Acadian French at Grand-Pre were obliged to procure their wood from the east side of the Pisiquid River and this must have applied to the Acadians who lived on the Falmouth side of the river.[32] This unusual situation was the

---

30 A.W.H. Eaton, The History of Kings County, Salem Press Co., Salem, Mass., 1910, p. 80.

31 Council Minutes, 24 Oct. 1760 - PANS

32 Charles Morris to Gov. Shirley of Mass., 1747, PANS

result of the great forest fire which occurred in 1710 when the entire area between the Pisiquid and the Gaspereau Rivers was levelled. The emphasis given to the matter of woodlots is to be seen in the official resolutions enacted at Newport and Falmouth within a few months of the arrival of the New Englanders. On August 15th, 1760 the residents of Newport, N.S. voted that, "no person or persons belonging to Falmouth shall take or carry any wood or timber from within the bounds of this Township". In addition, regulations were drawn up forbidding the sale of wood or timber except for building purposes within the Newport Township. The proprietors of Newport who were also proprietors of Falmouth were permitted to cut timber on the north side of the Kennetcook River "till their land is laid out". Within six days of this meeting at Newport, the Falmouth settlers had drawn up strict regulations concerning their woodlands:[33]

"Voted that a sufficient piece of woodland be set off and bounded out by the committee for the settlers to cut firewood and fencing timber upon.

Voted that those people who shall remain in the village shall and may cut firewood and timber south of the Windmill Creek so much as shall be thought necessary for those people by the committee.

Voted that if any proprietor shall cut wood on the lands of the Northerly side of Windmill Creek except on such lands as the committee shall set apart for woodland, shall pay the sum of forty shillings and said money to be used for the benefit of the Proprietors".

It will be noted that the Falmouth resolution did not restrict residents of other areas from cutting wood in the Falmouth area and for good reason since the Falmouth woodlands were of little value. The resolution did however define the area at Falmouth where firewood and timber could be cut. The designated area was the land "south of the Windmill Creek". This area is known today as the "Beaver Pond" and is located south of Shaw's Creek.[34] The regulation was probably cancelled as soon as the division of the woodlots had taken place.

The division or allottment of the lands at Falmouth took place within the first year of the settlement. Samuel Borden, a grantee at Newport, N.S., was chosen a surveyor to lay out the various types of lots. A Town Plot of sixty acres and a Common of 200 acres were voted to be laid out on the upland which rises from the river directly across the river from the present site of Windsor, N.S. Part of the common was reserved "for a burying place".[35]

---

33 Minutes of Falmouth Township Meeting, 21 Aug. 1760.

34 The Beaver Pond area has probably never been under cultivation. The first road between the Village and Centre Falmouth is believed to have crossed along the upland of this area. The section immediately to the rear of the "Island Farm", now owned by Matthew and John Sexton, was used as picnic grounds and is still referred to as "Shaw's Picnic Grounds" although the oldest residents of Falmouth cannot recall when the area was used for this purpose.

35 Minutes of Falmouth Township Meeting, 11 Sept. 1760. The area reserved is the location of Falmouth Centre Cemetery. It continues to be the principal burial place at Falmouth.

A committee of five was chosen to assist in the surveying: Henry Denny Denson, Eleazer Doane, Abner Hall, Edward Wanton and Wignall Cole; the treasurer was Abner Hall and the constable was David Randall.

By the middle of November the Town Lots, the 6-acre lots and the Farm Lots had been drawn by lot and the proprietors were presumably free to improve their lands as required under the terms of the grant. The following apportionment shows the lands reserved for the Churches and Schools:[36]

	6-Acre Lots (drawn 18 Oct. 1760)	Farm Lots (drawn 15 Nov. 1760)	Dyke Lots
Meeting Minister	No. 12A	No. 20	No. 3C TownDyke
Church of England	No. 9C	No. 40	No. 26C Great Marsh
School	No. 15A	No. 5 at the Forks of the River	No. 7 - South Branch of the Forks

The first division farm lots in the lower section of the township were laid out with a marsh frontage. In the centre section the Town Plot, the Common and 6-acre lots occupied the front section and the farm lots were laid immediately to the rear of the last division of 6-acre lots. The second division farm lots were laid out from a base line at the rear of the first division farm lots in the upper section of the township. See the Falmouth Township Plan which is attached as Appendix A.

A comparison of the names in the Falmouth census return for 1770 with the list of grantees will indicate the number of changes which took place in the 10 year period following the founding of the township in 1760. By 1770 only nineteen of the original were listed as property owners and only 5 of the twenty seven grantees who received grants between 1762 and 1768.[37] This confirms that there were a number of grants escheated due to failure to improve the lots under the terms of the grant and also the number of cases of property transfers all of which will be noted in the section on the individual families in the genealogical section.

The first years of settlement were difficult ones. The condition of the dyke lands, the threat of hostility from the Indians and Acadians, the lack of roads and bridges and facilities to transport products to market all contributed toward the hardships of the pioneer settlements. The close of the Seven Year's War in 1763 had an important effect on the area since it reduced the war time activity in Nova Scotia and therefore reduced an important source of revenue for the new settlements. Many of the exchanges of properties and

---

36 Quoted in H.Y. Hind, Sketch of the Old Parish Burying Ground of Windsor, N.S., Jas. J. Anslow, Windsor, N.S. 1889, p. 51.

37 A few of the property owners in 1770 had probably inherited their lands from the original grantees and in some cases the property may have been listed under another surname, as in the case of the widow Payzant. After her marriage to Malachi Caigan her property is listed under his name.

cancellation of grants were largely due to the economic conditions in the country at the time.

By 1766 the situation had improved. There was a particularly good harvest for that year and this opened the way for a period of growth and development in the entire area.

PLATE 5. GOVERNOR J.F.W. DESBARRES (1721-1824), OIL PAINTING, ARTIST UNKNOWN. COPY IN THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA PROBABLY MADE BY SPIRIDIONI GAMBARDELLA IN ENGLAND IN THE 1840's FROM AN EARLIER PICTURE. (PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA).

CHAPTER IV

CASTLE FREDERICK

(Falmouth estate of J.F.W. DesBarres)

The early history of Falmouth would not be complete without some reference to Castle Frederick, which was J.F.W. DesBarres' manor house and estate located near the head of the tide at Upper Falmouth, Nova Scotia.

This section of Falmouth was a well established Acadian settlement (Pierre Landry) before the founding of Falmouth by New Englanders in 1760. The area is believed to have included a large Acadian apple orchard.

Being located at the head waters of the Avon River, at some distance from the Falmouth town site, the area was probably not favoured by the New England settlers and therefore this land was not assigned until 1763 when Joseph Frederick Wallet DesBarres, an officer of the 60th Regiment of Foot was granted 1500 acres in the upper section of the township.

J.F.W. DesBarres was born in France or Switzerland in 1721 and died at Halifax, Nova Scotia on 27th October, 1824. He was the son of Joseph Leonard and Anne Catherine (Cuvier) DesBarres. He belonged to a Huguenot family and at an early age emigrated to England. He was educated as an engineer at Basel, Switzerland and in England. Shortly after joining the British Army he was posted to the 60th Regiment of Foot (Royal Americans) and went to North America with this regiment at the opening of the Seven Years War. He served at Ticonderoga in 1757, Louisbourg in 1758 and at Quebec in 1759. For some years he was engaged in engineering studies associated with the defences of Quebec and Halifax. At the end of the war in 1763 he was granted land at Falmouth, Nova Scotia where he established a system of tenant farms surrounding his estate which he named "Castle Frederick". In subsequent years he received grants at Maccan, Nappan, Minudie, Tatamagouche and Memramcook. It has been estimated that at one point he controlled 20,000 acres in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick.

In 1763 he was commissioned by the Lords of the Admiralty to undertake a survey of the coasts and harbours of North America. He carried out these nautical surveys aboard a ship between the years 1763 and 1765. By 1773 his charts and maps were ready for publication. He went to London shortly after to oversee the work of publishing four volumns under the title, The Atlantic Neptune. This work is regarded as one of the most remarkable products of human industry through the arts of printing and engineering. It is now, of course, superseded by more accurate charts but the Neptune remains outstanding from an artistic stand point and individual charts and views from the Neptune are still listed for sale by leading antique bookshops throughout the world. There are many varieties of, The Atlantic Neptune, due to the fact

PLATE 6. CASTLE FREDERICK, WATER-COLOUR. (PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA).
.F.W. DESBARRES' STATELY MANSION AT FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA BUILT IN 1776.

that the plates for this work were issued over a number of years.[38]

The following is an extract from the dedication of The Atlantic Neptune:

"To The King's Most Excellent Majesty

Sir, The approbation of his sovereign has ever been the soldier's first and most valued reward. Happy then may the author think himself, who, after having spent the former part of his life in Your Majesty's Royal Grandfather's service, and, by his exertions on a variety of critical occasions during a war no less glorious than interesting, on the continent of America, obtained His Royal Approbation; and having, at the commencement of the peace of 1763, been called from the more immediate line of his Profession, to survey Coasts and Harbours until then unexplored, and to prepare the present work for the service of the British Navy and Commerce, has the honour to find his services graciously approved, and, favoured with Your Royal Permission, to lay his Performance at Your Majesty's feet for Protection and Patronage..."

J.F.W. DesBarres

In 1784 DesBarres was appointed Lieutenant-Governor of the newly-created government of Cape Breton. Soon after he founded the city of Sydney, Cape Breton and did much to promote coal mining in that area. In 1805 he was named Lieutenant-Governor of Prince Edward Island. Governor DesBarres retired in 1813 at the age of 92. He moved to Halifax, Nova Scotia where he lived to the great age of 103. Shortly prior to his death in 1824 and for sometime after, the matter of ownership of his properties came before the courts. His Acadian tenant farmers claimed title to the lands and refused to pay the rents required under the terms of the original contact. Another complication arose in 1784 when those responsible for the administration of the DesBarres estates failed to register land titles on the properties which were located in that section of Nova Scotia which became part of the newly-created province of New Brunswick.

In the previous chapter on the Acadian French, reference was made to the settlement by Acadian tenant farmers on DesBarres' Menudie estates and to the Acadians who had been employed at Castle Frederick from the early days of the Falmouth township. It is believed that the families of the Acadians who were employed by DesBarres on his nautical surveys lived at Castle Frederick and probably were among those who were later settled at Menudie. In an early census for Falmouth we find there were 10 Acadians still employed at Castle Frederick as late as 1770 which is somewhat surprising when one considers that the war between England and France ended in 1763.[39]

---

38 Copies of The Atlantic Neptune may be found at the following locations: National Maritime Museum, Greenwich, England, New York Public Library, Yale University, New York Historical Society and the Public Archives of Canada. The DesBarres collection of charts in the Public Archives of Canada is one of the richest DesBarres collections in existence. Complete copies of the Neptune exist in thirteen locations and there are partial copies in six others. A number of the original copper plates used in the printing of the Neptune were recently presented to the Public Archives of Canada by the British Admiralty.

39 See Table 1, Return of State of Falmouth - 1770 on page 68.

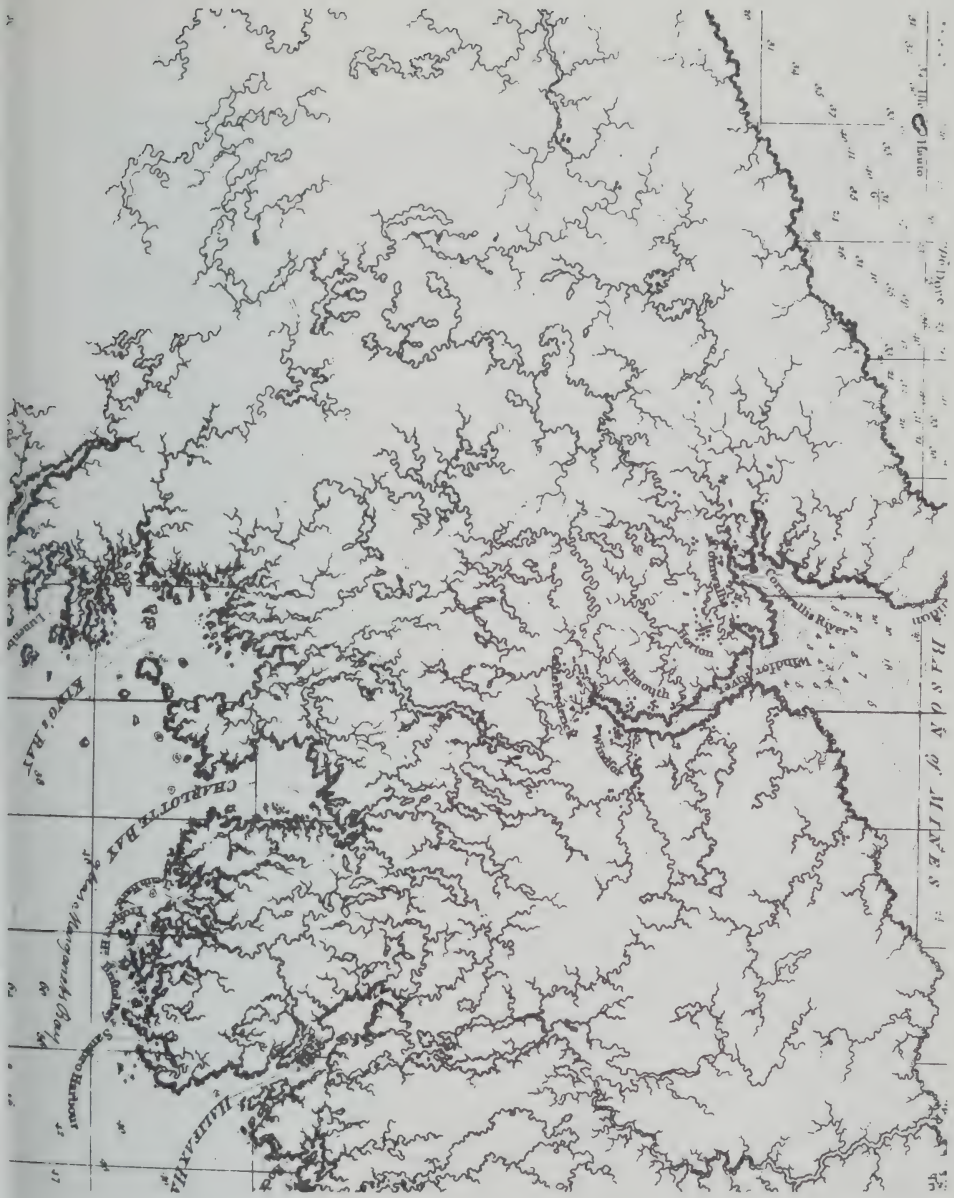


PLATE 7. SECTION OF "A CHART OF NOVA SCOTIA" SHOWING THE LOCATION OF CASTLE FREDERICK AT FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA. J.F.W. DESBARRES, THE ATLANTIC NEPTUNE, VOL. 1, PT. 2, NO. 13. (PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA).

DesBarres' Falmouth properties at Castle Frederick included some 8,000 acres. He expanded his estate by agreeing to improve lands granted to others (John McKenzie and John Rohr) and by purchasing land from grantees who left the township within the first few years of the settlement.

During the period of the nautical surveys, DesBarres was absent from Castle Frederick for long periods and in 1773 he left Nova Scotia for England where he devoted all his attention to the publication of, The Atlantic Neptune. During these absences, his extensive properties were managed by a clever woman who acted as his agent. Her name was Mary (Polly) Cannon and she made her headquarters at Castle Frederick. On 3 August, 1776 she received DesBarres' Power of Attorney:[40]

> "Know ye that I, Joseph Frederick Wallet DesBarres, Esq., Surveyor of the Coasts and Harbours of North America and Captain in His Majesty's 60th Regiment of Foot now residing in Charlotte Street in London, confiding in the prudence, fidility and good conduct of my trusty friend Mary Cannon of Castle Frederick in the County of Kings, Province of Nova Scotia have appointed and constituted and by these presents do constitute and appoint the said Mary Cannon my true and lawful attorney for me in my behalf to act, transact and perform all and every thing whatsoever relative to my concerns, properties and estates in my trust lying in the Province of Nova Scotia.....

In 1776 DesBarres authorized her to act on his behalf concerning certain properties owned by Lord William Campbell at Windsor, Nova Scotia.[41]

The DesBarres Papers, which are now deposited at the Public Archives of Canada in Ottawa, include many of Mary Cannon's letters and papers relating to the DesBarres properties. One letter written in November 1785 to DesBarres, who was then at Cape Breton, is of particular interest in connection with Falmouth since she wrote that Mr. Peter Shaw's son, "a young man of good character" had requested to serve as an apprentice surveyor at Cape Breton. She also mentioned that there were a number of, "good young people here (Falmouth) who would be glad to join the new settlement under you."[42]

Some indication of the extent of the Castle Frederick estate may be learned from the Return of the State of Falmouth for 1770. The following is the report for Castle Frederick:

	Racial origin		Stock	
Number of Men 42	English	14	Horses	16
Number of Boys 5	Scots	21	Oxen	24
Number of Women 13	Irish	24	Cows	30
Number of Girls 33	Americans	7	Young cattle	20
Total 93	German & other for.	17	Sheep	100
Grist Mill 1	Acadians	10	Swine	3
Wheat 290	Religion			
Pease 100	Protestant	54		
Oats 400	Roman Catholic	39		

40 DesBarres Papers, Vol. 18, No. 3429 (Public Archives of Canada).

41 Ibid, No. 3435.

42 Ibid, No. 3327-3334.

The Castle Frederick property was considered for many years to be one of the finest grazing and fruit growing farms in the province. There is some evidence to show that there were large apple orchards on this property, probably dating from the Acadian period. DesBarres is believed to have exported annually over 1600 kegs of cider from this property alone.

The main highway between Halifax and Annapolis crossed over the Avon river near the site of Castle Frederick and there are many legends concerning Governor DesBarres' hospitality to his naval and military guests from Halifax. H.R.H. Prince William, who was stationed with the British Navy at Halifax, is believed to have visited Governor DesBarres at Castle Frederick and Captain Cook, the famous explorer, is also believed to have been a visitor.

In 1796 Governor DesBarres made an agreement with a Windsor nurseryman named Joseph Gray to purchase 30,000 apple trees for planting on his various properties throughout Nova Scotia and New Brunswick. The nursery was situated in Windsor, Nova Scotia on the Gerrish Hall property. The present location at Windsor would be the head of Gray Street at King. The nursery is believed to have extended back as far as the present Fort Edward golf course. In the spring of 1793 the nursery contained a stock of some 200,000 apple trees but Mr. Gray later reported that this number had been reduced, "by my being plundered of a considerable part." DesBarres agreed to transplant 30,000 of the trees at a price of £4 per 1000. He made the stipulation, however, that payment would be made on the basis of, "all of said trees as may be alive the beginning of the second year after being transplanted to said DesBarres' lands." No further record has been recovered concerning this matter but when one considers the locations of DesBarres properties, it seems likely that the Castle Frederick site would be the most suited for the growing of fruit trees.

In recent years descendants of Governor DesBarres have sold part of the Castle Frederick property, however, W.F.D. Bremner, a DesBarres descendant, now occupies a fine farm property at Castle Frederick. The actual site of the Castle Frederick manor house has been disputed but a map prepared by E. Bessie Lockhart in 1911[43] shows the location of the building on the hillside facing the Avon River near the present location of the home of Herbert Coombes.

In the past few years considerable research on DesBarres has been undertaken and it is hoped that this material will soon appear in published form. Dr. Will R. Bird, the well known Nova Scotian author and Dr. G.N.D.H.LL. Evans of McGill University have both carried out research on DesBarres. Dr. Evans' doctoral dissertation on DesBarres is now on deposit at the Sterling Library, Yale University.

References: John C. Webster, The Life of Joseph Frederick Wallet DesBarres, Shediac, N.B., 1933.
Encyclopedia Canadiana, Vol. 3, 1958.
Dictionnaire General du Canada, Universite D'Ottawa, 1931.
DesBarres Papers, Public Archives of Canada.
Letters from Dr. Will R. Bird and Dr. G.N.D.H.LL. Evans.

---

43 E. Bessie Lockhart, The History of Castle Frederick, 1911 (Public Archives of Nova Scotia.) Miss Bessie Lockhart is the daughter of Charles Lockhart who owned the farm and homestead now occupied by Herbert Coombes. Miss Lockhart spent many years as a Baptist Missionary in India. She is now living in retirement at Lewisville, N.B.

CHAPTER V

MOUNT DENSON

"Mount Denson" was the name which Henry Denny Denson, one of the original Falmouth grantees, gave to his mansion house and estate located in the lower section of Falmouth. The term Mount Denson today is used to denote that section of the township of Falmouth which lies between Lower Falmouth and the town of Hantsport.

At the founding of the Falmouth settlement, Henry Denny Denson received a grant of 2000 acres in his own name and an additional 1250 acres on 25 June, 1762 on behalf of Henry Maturin Denson and Lucy Denson. He also took out grant rights (1000 acres) on behalf of Timothy Sanders and Nathaniel Wood. Denson thereby became one of Falmouth's largest land owners.

Henry Denny Denson was probably born in Ireland about 1715. He was married there about 1735 at Foxford, County Mayo, Ireland to Edith _____. One daughter, Elizabeth Denson was born to this marriage and in August 1782 she was living in Ireland and married to George Cartland, Counsellor at Law, St. Stephens Green, Dublin.[44] Henry Denny Denson joined the British Army and served as a Lieutenant in Colonel Gooch's regiment. His name appears in British Army records for 1743 and 1744 when he was shown on half pay.[45] We have no further information concerning Denson until 1760 when he appears in Nova Scotia as a government official at Pisiquid. It is believed that he supervised the building of the stockade and Fort Lawrence on the Falmouth side of the river. In one of the first Falmouth town meetings it was voted that an Acadian building located near his dwelling by the fort, "be appropriated to the use and benefit of the proprietors as long as it shall be needed for to (sic) store the provisions allowed to the proprietors by His Majesty."[46]

Many of the early township meetings were held at Denson's dwelling located in the town plot near Fort Lawrence. It is difficult to determine from the resolutions of the early meetings the part Denson played in the first days of the settlement. His name is seldom mentioned in the proceedings - one exception being his election as First Committeeman to assist in laying out the lands.[47] His position as magistrate and government official could however account for his name not appearing as an active participant at the local township meetings.

At the end of hostilities of the Seven Year's War, Denson, like all other Falmouth settlers, had drawn lots and established himself on his own lands.

---

44 Statement of Ann Anderson before the Lord Mayor of Dublin, 3 Sept. 1782. (Probate Court, Halifax, N.S.)

45 Half Pay Papers, British Army Records, WO 25/2987, p. 51.

46 Falmouth Township Meeting 17 July, 1760.

47 Falmouth Township Meeting 21 Aug. 1760.

It is believed that his mansion house, "Mount Denson" was built about 1772. It was a large stockaded building located on the hill which overlooks the present town of Hantsport.[48] The only trace of this fine dwelling today is the depression of the cellar in an apple orchard located at the top of Holmes Hill at Mount Denson on the main road between Windsor and Hantsport.

In 1775 Denson was appointed Lieutenant-Colonel in Governor Legge's Loyal Nova Scotia Volunteers, a regiment raised at the time of the American Revolution. The following extracts from Denson's correspondence to Governor Legge at Halifax will indicate his feelings towards the loyalties of the New England settlers at Falmouth and the other Minas townships:

"Your Excellency's letter of the 25th instant with the recruiting instructions I received yesterday evening with regard to the honour you propose me of Lieutenant-Colonel to your regiment, I most sincerely thank you and do not only willingly accept thereof but shall on all occasion endeavour to deserve it. The instructions shall be punctually obeyed. I am entirely of the opinion with you in regard to giving some subaltern commissions among these people but we must be pretty sure they are worthy of them.

I have sent to such as I can confide in to come from the lower towns to my house in order to find how their pulse beat. It would be unjust to the service as well as ungrateful to you to keep my opinion from you in anything necessary for you knowledge. The implacable rancour of the people of this country against His Majesty's government is prodigious, consequently there is little probability of one great success amongst them, yet what can be done shall....

The few Irish servants that was here out of place are snapped up by the recruiting parties of Colonel Gorham and Captain McDonald."[49]

"The deserters from your regiment are all at Machias (Maine) and have an armed vessel ready to carry me off when I return to the Country."[50]

"An extreme good surgeon has offered his service as surgeon to your regiment.....My chief dependence is on Dr. Head, Captain Thos. Farrell at Cornwallis and Lieutenent Geo. Hallyburton at Horton all staunch Loyalists as to any of the Dissenters of New England, not one of them in my pinion will accept of a Commission of any term whatever."[51]

---

48 There is a tradition that some of the doors and window frames of the Denson mansion house were used in the construction of the Shaw-Schurman home at Mount Denson.

49 Denson to Gov. Legge, Falmouth, 29 Dec. 1775, Dartmouth Mss, 1.2.1210 Vol. II, Pt. 1, (Public Archives of Canada).

The quotations concerning deserters at Machias is one of the many indications of Denson's unpopularity. Another document, now on file in the British Museum in London, is more detailed in this respect. The record is in the form of a Petition and Complaint addressed to the Lords of Trade and Plantations and signed by sixty three settlers of Horton, Cornwallis, Newport and Falmouth. The following are some of the complaints against Colonel H.D. Denson:[52]

> Notwithstanding Governor Lawrence's promise re protection by His Majesty's Troops, 100 Farmers were forced from the defence of their habitations and collecting their hay harvest to march a distance of 50 miles by Colonel H.D. Denson to do guard duty. Families were left exposed to the insults of the Indians and upwards of 20 more taken to do guard duty at Fort Edward for 4 or 5 weeks.
>
> Colonel H.D. Denson being vested with much power and authority by virtue of a great number of commissions conferred on him by the Lt.-Gov., he does by his most arbitrary....hurt, abuse his power among the settlers. That he has acted as Informer, Judge and Receiver in cases of excise. He has ordered thieves to be dismissed from the hands of civil justice and declared he had power so to do by virtue of martial law and never suffered them afterwards to be brought to trial. Though a principal magistrate he does by his immoral swearing, sabbath breaking and other immoralities, contrary to His Majesty's Royal Proclamation and example which is contrary to law, a reproach to authority and a great discouragement to religion and piety among us.

In the 1770 Falmouth census, Henry Denny Denson's household included a total of twenty two persons. It is of interest that sixteen of these were of American origin and were probably negro slaves since at the time of Denson's death there were at least 5 slaves living on the Mount Denson estate. Although Denson's farm operations did not compare with the Castle Frederick farm in the upper section of the township, it was well stocked: 8 horses, 18 oxen, 34 cows, 34 young cattle, 150 sheep and 12 swine. The farm produced 250 bushels of wheat, 10 bushels of flax seed and 40 bushels of oats.

Legends have been passed on to succeeding generations concerning Denson's generous hospitality. The legends tell of the merry sounds of the fiddles and the happy laughter of the guests at the dances and dinners held at "Mount Denson." One story concerning Denson has come down to us through a Falmouth family whose New England ancestor attended one of these festivities. Colonel Denson's nose is alleged to have been exceptionally long and when his guest was passing with a partner in a dance, Colonel Denson gracefully pressed his nose to one side with the remark, "Bear, away brother."

---

52 Brown Mss, 19069, f. 54. (British Museum, London). Signatures of the following Falmouth residents appear on this document: Ichabod Stoddard, Joseph Wilson, Shubael Dimock, Abraham Marsters, Henry Lyon, John Hicks, John Steele, Abner Hall, Luke Horswell, Johan Schaffner, James Willson, Nehemiah Wood, Wm. Alline, Jonathan Marsters, Andrew Marsters, John Loveless, Jesse Crossman, Cyprian Davison, David Pike, Wm. Wood, Jonathan Davison, Nathaniel Reynolds, Sam. Browne, John Meacham, David Randall.

For many years Colonel Denson suffered from the gout and early in 1780 he was forced to resign his commission as Lieutenant-Colonel in the Loyal Nova Scotia Volunteer Regiment due to his condition of health. He died at Mount Denson on 3 June 1780 and was buried in the Denson family cemetery in an oak grove near the banks of the Avon River and almost directly below the site of his mansion house, "Mount Denson".[53] It was reported that on the third day after his death, a clammy perspiration came out on his forehead and the story concluded with a statement that his coffin was covered with 10 feet of soil mixed with plenty of rocks.

After Colonel Denson's death, his Falmouth properties were managed by a foreman named John Irish (see Irish family). The administrator in the Denson estate was Peter Shey. The probate papers contain detailed accounts of the income and expenses for the period immediately following Denson's death and throw considerable light on the operations of the Denson property. The records show that two famous Nova Scotian lawyers, Haliburton and Uniacke acted for Denson. The Denson library included the following: 7 volumes The Preface of England, Collis Dictionary, Maxwel's Husbandry, Burns Laws (4 volumes), 2 volumes of Heraldy, Treatise of the Law & Customs of Parliament, A New Geographical Grammar, Provincial Laws, Jacobs Law Dictionary, The Practical Farmer, The Complete Horseman, Every Man His Own Lawyer, The Gardeners New Calendar, 20 volumes Swift Works, The Spectator - 7 volumes, The Father - 4 volumes, Select and Remarkable Epitaphs 2 volumes, Storris Works - 3 volumes, The Attorney's Pocket Book - 2 volumes, Gill Blass - 4 volumes, Gazetter, Dictionary of Heraldry, The Law of Evidence, The Law of Errors, The Life of Servitus, Works of Colly Cibber Esq. - 2 volumes, The Law concerning Estates, General Abridgement of the Common Law, Hawkins Pleas of the Crown, McCollins Peerage of England - 7 volumes, French and English Dictionary, An Account Book, Tisset on Health.

The probate records report the sale of Spruce, a Negro man for the sum of £75 and of John for £60. They were sold to a Halifax buyer and the expenses in sending a man to deliver them to Halifax amount to 2/12/6. Sometime later the estate sold a Negro boy named Jube and later a Negro man and woman, Pompey and Phebe were sold for £105. It is of interest that Dr. Head, who was Denson's physician, included in his account an item, "for attending the Negros". The account for 1781 lists an amount of 6 shillings paid to Spruce and John at Christmas, "as was customary for their Master".

The major portion of the Denson estate was claimed by Mrs. Martha Whitfield who was Colonel Denson's housekeeper for twenty years. The land transfer records show several transactions during her residence at Falmouth. On 13 January 1770 Martha Whitfield, widow was shown as a guardian to her daughter Lucy and on that date she exchanged lands in Falmouth (Farm Lot # 7) for land in Nappan, Township of Amherst which had been granted to H.D. Denson.

---

53 The gravestones in the Denson cemetery have now all been removed but older residents of the area have reported that they existed as late as 1900. The cemetery was located near the Half Way River (Cacaquet) aboiteau and it is possible that the stones were used when the aboiteau was restored in the early 1900's.

On 9 December, 1769 Mrs. Whitfield released lands in Falmouth and stock of cattle which she had leased from H.D. Denson on 2 July, 1764 (Farm Lots No. 1, 2, 6 and part of 8 and 39). On 1 July, 1783 Martha Whitfield leased Farm Lots 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6 with Mansion House, buildings and stock at Mount Denson to Joseph Curry. Mrs. Whitfield died at Windsor in 1802. Her probate papers on file in Halifax confirm that she obtained a judgement against the Estate of H.D. Denson for £2,222/4/5. It is believed that she was related to the Deschamps family of Windsor, Nova Scotia.[54]

---

54 Martha Whitfield was probably related to Elizabeth Fletcher who was the first wife of George Deschamps son of Isaac Deschamps of Windsor, N.S. A Robert Fletcher was living at Mount Denson at the time of Denson's death in 1780.

CHAPTER VI

REV. HENRY ALLINE (1748-1784)

> "Like a flame of fire he swept through the land at a period when there brooded over it a spirit of darkness, of which it is now difficult even to conceive....His work was of permanent character....Henry Alline is the Whitefield of Nova Scotia." - Prof. Benj. Rand (1893)

Henry Alline, the Newlight evangelist, has been called the Apostle of Nova Scotia. He was born at Newport, Rhode Island on 14 June, 1748 and came to Nova Scotia with his parents William and Rebecca (Clark) Alline who received a grant of land at Falmouth when the township was founded in 1760.[55]

As a youth, Alline was strongly influenced by the stern Calvanistic doctrines of the Congregational Church and as he grew to manhood he developed a keen sense of guilt for his sins and was continually haunted by what would happen if he died in his lost condition.

He took an active part in the social life of the settlement and was the leader of the Falmouth young people. In 1766 he was appointed a constable by the Court of Sessions of the Peace and at a later date he was offered a commission in the County Militia. As a leader of the youth of Falmouth he organized dances and other social gatherings but his inner doubts and fears were constantly on his mind as shown in the following quotation from his Life and Journal which was published in Boston in 1806:

> "I now began to be esteemed in young company, who knew nothing of my mind all this while, and this esteem began to be a snare to my soul, for I soon began to be fond of carnal mirth, though I still flattered myself that if I did not get drunk, nor curse, nor swear, there would be no sin in frolicking and carnal mirth, and I thought God would indulge young people with some (what I called simple or civil) recreation."[56]

When he was about twenty-four years of age Alline began to turn away from the, "pleasures of the frolicks". He relates that on one occasion he spoke to the fiddler in French asking him to "desist playing". To oblige Alline the fiddler ended the dance giving an excuse that he was tired.[57]

---

55 Henry Alline was baptised at the 1st Congregational Church, Newport, R.I. His parents were Bostonians who had removed to Newport, R.I. before taking up Gov. Lawrence's offer of free land in Nova Scotia. The Alline grant included Farm Lot 46 and the site of the Alline homestead was situated near Alline Brook in the vicinity of Aylward's gravelpit. The farm adjoining the Alline lot was owned by the widow MaryPayzant, the mother of the Rev. John Payzant (Henry Alline's brother-in-law). (See Alline family in the Genealogical section).

56 Henry Alline, Life and Journal, Gilbert & Dean, Boston, 1806, p. 12.

57 Ibid, p. 16. Alline probably learned to speak French as a child. The Payzant family lived nearby and French was their native language.

On 13 February, 1775, Henry Alline underwent a profound religious conversion which he describes in great detail in his Life and Journal. Following this experience he became convinced that his mission in life was to "preach the Gospel". He was very concerned about his lack of a formal education and made plans to go to New England to further his studies.

> "As for learning, it was true I had read and studied more than was common for one in my station, but my education was but small; what I had of human literature I had acquired of myself without schooling, excepting what I obtained before I was eleven years of age, for I never went to school after I came to Nova Scotia."[58]

Before he set out for New England in October 1775, the vessel which was to take him was seized by American Privateers and he was advised that a passage would not be available until the following spring.

With the encouragement of friends and especially his brother-in-law John Payzant, he began his preaching mission by speaking at a special service on April 18th, 1776.[59] Almost from the beginning of his ministry he was dubbed a "Newlight" and his converts were given that name. The Newlight movement in Nova Scotia traces its beginnings to New England. Professor Armstrong in, The Great Awakening in Nova Scotia states that the New England churches became divided into two factions over the religious revival which began when the English evangelist, the Reverend George Whitefield visited America in 1740. The faction which favoured the revival was named Newlight. In 1742 the General Court of Connecticut took firm measures by passing an "Act for regulating Abuses and corrécting Disorders in Ecclesiastical Affairs". This law required ministers to obtain a license to preach and prevented any minister from preaching in another parish without the consent of the minister of the church of that area. But the Newlights were not easily controlled and one of their number cried, "That law made for restraining such preaching and exhorting was made by the Devil in the lowest pit of Hell".[60] Newlight churches were organized and continued to function especially in Windham and New London counties of Connecticut.

When the New England settlers came to Nova Scotia in 1760 considerable numbers came from Connecticut. At Falmouth, the Connecticut families included: S. Barnaby, John, Jonathan and Cyprian Davison, Shubael Dimock, Abner Hall, Daniel Hovey, David Randall and John Steel. During the early period of the settlement we know that Dissenting preachers held religious services at Falmouth. Shubael Dimock of Mansfield, Connecticut was at Falmouth from the very beginning of the settlement and began preaching.[61]

---

58 Ibid

59 Rev. John Payzant (1749-1834) is said to have been one of Alline's first converts. He was ordained a minister of the Congregational Church and served as minister at the Old Zion Meeting House (New Light) at Liverpool, N.S.

60 Quoted in The Great Awakening in Nova Scotia, p. 10.

61 J.D. Marsters, A Genealogy of the Dimock Family, Windsor, N.S., 1899, p. 11.

Another early preacher was Daniel Hovey, Senior of Horton who was the father of Daniel Junior and Enoch Hovey, grantees at Falmouth, N.S. In 1761 a charge was made against Daniel Hovey Senior at the Kings County Court of Quarter Sessions for, "uttering certain scandalous words and expressions tending to stir up sedition in the minds of His Majesty's subjects". There was also a complaint that he "undertook to preach the Gospel". When questioned by the Court, Mr. Hovey replied that he saw no justice in their proceedings and that he would preach until they "cut out his tongue". Mr. Hovey was taken into custody until sureties could be found. The case was referred to the Council at Halifax which took a different view of the matter. The Council ruled that the actions of the Justices at King's County Court had been "irregular" in the Hovey case. The Council no doubt recalled Governor Lawrence's promise of "full liberty of conscience....to persons of all persuasions".[62]

In 1769 the Reverend Joseph Bennett, the Church of England missionary in the area reported that two Anabaptist ministers had visited the mission, one at Falmouth and the other at Newport.[63] When the Reverend Wm. Ellis succeeded Mr. Bennett in 1775 he found at Falmouth "a house set aside for divine service but it now is in ruins". He also reported that "Fanatical Preachers are starting up every day.....I suppose it is known at home, that the Fanatics are Rebels to a man".[64]

This then was the setting in which Henry Alline began his ministry as a travelling evangelist. A number of congregations asked him to become their pastor but he declined stating that he wished to travel throughout the various sections of the country. But he constantly had difficulty from groups who felt that a preacher should be ordained. In January 1779 discussions took place within the Congregational Church regarding Alline's ordination and there was considerable difficulty since he was unwilling to confine his preaching to one particular area as was customary in the Congregational Church. The problem was however overcome by an agreement that he be ordained "an itinerant or travelling Pastor and Teacher to Preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ and Administer the Ordinances in Christ-Churches whereever the Lord our God in his Providence shall call him there unto.....which is according to the best light and knowledge we have at present."[65] The ordination took place at Falmouth in a large barn on 6 April, 1779. Nine delegates, three from each of the Congregational (Newlight) Churches of Cornwallis, Falmouth and Newport, and the Baptist Church of Horton laid their hands upon Henry Alline's head and issued the ordination certificate. The certificate was signed by Abner Hall, Schoolmaster, Benjamin Kinsman and Isaac Biglow of Cornwallis; Nicholas Pierson, Pastor and Peter Bishop and Benjamin Kinsman, Junior deacons of

---

62 The Hovey family were from Malden, Mass. and Mansfield, Conn. Shubael Dimock married a Miss Hovey at Mansfield, Conn. before settling at Falmouth but it is not known whether she was related to the Daniel Hovey who settled at Horton, N.S.

63 Rev. Joseph Bennett to S.P.G., 29 Aug. 1769 (Public Archives of Nova Scotia).

64 Rev. Wm. Ellis to S.P.G., 14 Sept. 1776, PANS. It will be recalled that Alline began his ministry in Apr. 1776.

65 Quoted in The Great Awakening in Nova Scotia, p. 71-72.

Horton; and Daniel Dimock of Newport.[66]

Following his ordination, Alline paid his first visit to New Brunswick. Alline did not stay long in one location. His means of travel was mainly by horseback and tradition says that he always owned a fine horse. In winter he sometimes travelled on snowshoes and would use the coastal schooners to visit the tiny settlements along the South Shore of Nova Scotia. Alline was noted for his ability to move the most apathetic audience and religious authorities refer to him as a "flaming evangelist" of the order of Wesley and Whitefield. In 1781 he completed arrangements for the publication of his first theological work, Two Mites, on some of the most important and much disputed Points of Divinity, which was published at Halifax, Nova Scotia by A. Henry.

In April 1781 an incident occurred at the garrison town of Windsor which demonstrates the degree of hostility which Alline's revival meetings caused. While conducting a meeting at the home of a friend, an Army officer came to Alline and advised him to leave Windsor as his life was in danger. Later an angry group of men approached the house and threatened him but Alline refused to leave and continued the meeting.

During the year 1782 he travelled constantly and preached at Yarmouth, Annapolis, Barrington, Cumberland, Maugerville, Prince Edward Island, Pictou, Truro, Liverpool and made another tour of the Barrington and Yarmouth districts. Although copies have not been recovered, it is believed that a pamphlet containing twenty-two of his hymns were published at Halifax during 1782 and it is believed that these were used at his revival meetings throughout the country.[67]

In 1783 the illness which was to end Alline's life prevented him from travelling for most of the year. He visited the South Shore in the early part of the year and returned to Falmouth in April. His illness became very severe and he realized that he was the victim of consumption. During this period at Falmouth he wrote a number of hymns which were to appear later in his Hymns and Spiritual Songs. He had probably written his 2nd theological work, The Anti-Traditionalist sometime before, since this seventy-four page pamphlet was published in Halifax in 1783.

His condition improved slightly and he decided to fulfill a promise to preach in New England. On 27 August, 1783 he set out from Windsor by vessel on his final journey. Kneeling on the wharf at Windsor, he prayed for his native land asking among other things that Falmouth might never "want for witnesses of the truth". The voyage proved to be long and tedious and he at

---

66 Prof. Armstrong in The Great Awakening in Nova Scotia states that the information concerning Alline's certificate was included in the Rev. Jonathan Scott's "Brief View", p. 269. Unfortunately Scott was unable to recall the names of the other two delegates from the Falmouth-Newport Newlight Church.

67 Armstrong, Op. cit., p. 89.

PLATE 8. REV. HENRY ALLINE'S GRAVESTONE AT CENTER CEMETERY, NORTH HAMPTON, N.H.

length asked to be put ashore at Jones River. He visited and preached at many of the New England coastal settlements. He bought a horse and sleigh and reached Northampton, New Hampshire on 22 January 1784 in a very weakened condition. On Sunday 25 January he rode to the Meeting House at Northampton and preached his last sermon (Luke 19:5). On February 1st, 1784, at the home of the Reverend David McClure, Congregational Minister of North-Hill, Northampton, New Hampshire he passed away. His funeral was held from the Congregational Church at Northampton on 3 February. The Reverend Dr. Langdon conducted the service. Pall bearers were neighbouring ministers: Reverend Mr. Noble, St. John's River, N.B.,[68] Reverend David McClure of Northampton, N.H., Reverend Mr. McClintock, Greenland, N.H., Reverend Mr. Buckminster, Portsmouth, N.H., Reverend Mr. Thayer, Hampton, N.H. and Reverend Dr. Langdon, Hampton Falls, N.H. Burial was made near the grave of the Reverend Mr. Gooking, a former pastor of the Congregational Church, North Hampton, N.H.

The original gravestone bore the following inscription:

> "The Reverend Henry Alline
> of Falmouth, Nova Scotia in
> the midst of his zealous travels
> in the cause of Christ, languished
> on the way, and cheerfully resigned
> his life at North Hampton, 2 Feb.
> 1784 in the 35 year of his age,
> whose remains are here interred."

Some years later the following additional words were added by his nephew Joseph Alline of Boston.[69]

> He was a burning and a shining light
> and justly esteemed the Apostle of
> Nova Scotia.

Alline's ministry has been the subject of severe attacks from many quarters. His informal type of worship, his enthusiasm and his objections to the extreme forms of Calvinism all played their part in building up intense feelings toward him. An example of the antagonism against Alline may be found in, Letters of John Wesley. Wesley writes:

> "(Alline) is a wild absurd man, wiser in his own eyes than seven men that can render a reason and he has done much mischief among his breathern.... Have a care of him for he will do more harm among you than ever he can do good."[70]

---

68 Rev. Seth Noble was a leader at Maugerville, in an attempted rebellion during the American Revolutionary War. He fled to Machias, Maine but apparently returned at the end of hostilities.

69 Armstrong, Op. Cit., p. 86.

70 J. Telford, ed., Letters of John Wesley, London, 1931, 7:200.

But Alline's fervent type of preaching brought those to his meetings who never attended formal religious services. Dr. Levy in his, The Baptists of the Maritime Provinces writes: "despite the opposition that was aroused in many quarters...the net result of his labours was large and permanent" [71]

Although Alline remained a Newlight Congregationalist throughout his ministry, he made "a peculiar contribution towards Baptist beginnings in the Maritimes".[72] His theories on the new birth, regenerate church membership and autonomy for local churches all fit the Baptist order.[73] The basic difference between his Newlight teachings and that of the Baptists concerned his belief that forms of baptism were unimportant. It is therefore not surprising that after Alline's death in 1784, Baptist churches in the area where he had been most active, made important gains and eventually became the third largest religious denomination in Nova Scotia.

Alline's short ministry (1776 to 1784) involved constant travelling under conditions which to our modern age are difficult to imagine. Depite this and also the fact that he did not have any formal education after coming to Nova Scotia at the age of twelve years, he was able to produce a great number of religious writings of which the following have been published: (1) Two Mites, (2) The Anti-Traditionalist, (3) Hymns and Spiritual Songs, (4) Life and Journal and (5) Three Sermons.

In 1781, A. Henry published Two Mites at Halifax and The Anti-Traditionalist appeared in 1783. In these works Alline outlined his doctrinal position. Professor Armstrong in writing of, The Anti-Traditionalist states:

> "Every chapter ends with an outburst of passionate pleading whose rhythmic cadence helps one to understand the tremendous effect of Alline's preaching".[74]

Both of these theological works were reprinted after Alline's death. Two Mites appeared in 1804 as, Two Mites Cast into the Offering of God for the Benefit of Mankind. The Anti-Traditionalist was also reprinted at Dover, New Hampshire in 1797.[75]

Three of Alline's sermons which he delivered during his last journey to the South Shore of Nova Scotia was published by A. Henry of Halifax: They were entitled:

(1) A sermon preached to and at the request of a religious society of young men and engaged for the maintaining and enjoying of religious worship in Liverpool - 19th November, 1782.

---

71 G.E. Levy, The Baptists of the Maritime Provinces, Barnes-Hopkins Ltd., St. John, N.B., 1946, p. 31.

72 Ibid., p. 22.

73 Ibid., p. 35.

74 Armstrong, Op. cit., p. 92.

75 Armstrong, Op. cit., p. 92.

(2) A sermon on a Day of Thanksgiving - 21st November, 1782.

(3) A sermon preached on the 19th February, 1783 at Fort Medway.

The last sermon was republished in 1795 at Newburyport, Massachusetts as A Gospel Greeting and at Dover, New Hampshire in 1797 as A Gospel Call.[76]

Alline's Life and Journal was published in 1806. It is a detailed account of his inner life and a chronological summary of his missionary travels throughout the Maritimes and New England. Alline wrote his journal in shorthand and his nephew had the work deciphered and published by Gilbert and Dean at Boston.

Although Alline is believed to have been the most prolific hymn writer of his day,[77] he has received little recognition as a hymn writer. A number of his hymns are believed to have been printed at Halifax but a copy of this edition has not yet been recovered. Editions of the Hymns were printed at Boston in 1784; at Dover, New Hampshire in 1795 and again in 1797, and at Stonington-Port, Connecticut in 1802.[78] Some of Alline's hymns were included in later hymnals but they were usually included anonymously. Four verses of, "Amazing sight, the Saviour Stands" were published in Baptist Hymnal by the American Baptist Publication Society.[79] Falmouth residents will recall that this hymnal was used at the Falmouth Baptist Church until about 1940 when it was replaced by the current hymnal. The complete Alline hymn which was included in the Baptist Hymnal is as follows:

Amazing sight, the Saviour stands
And knocks at every door;
Ten thousand blessings in His hands,
For to supply the poor.

Behold, saith He, I bleed and die,
To bring poor souls to rest;
Hear, sinners, while I'm passing by,
And be forever blest.

Will you despise such bleeding love
And choose the way to hell;
Or in the glorious realms above,
With me forever dwell?

Not to condemn your sinking race
Have I in judgment come,
But to display unbounded grace
And bring lost sinners home.

May I not save your wretched soul
From sin, from death, and hell?
Wounded or sick, I'll make you whole,
And you with me shall dwell.

Say, will you hear my gracious voice,
And have your sins forgiven?
Or will you make a wretched choice,
And bar yourselves from Heaven?

---

76 Armstrong, Op. cit., p. 93.

77 Edward S. Ninde, The Story of the American Hymn, The Abingdon Press, New York, 1921, p. 58.

78 Maurice W. Armstrong, Henry Alline's "Hymns and Spiritual Songs", The Dalhousie Review, p. 419.

79 Hymn Tune 248, p. 131. The hymn tune "Romberg" by Dr. T. Hastings (1784-1872) was used but Alline was not credited as the writer of the hymn.

Will you go down to endless night,
And have eternal pain?
Or swell in everlasting light
Where I in glory reign?

Come, answer now before I go,
While I am passing by,
Say, will you marry me, or no,
Say, will you live or die?

The following appeared as Hymn LXXXVIII in the 1797 edition:

Awake, awake ten thousand tongues,
And praise yourmost exalted songs.
Around the great incarnate name!
While heav'nly love your breaths inspire,
Let worlds above in sacred lyre
Resound his everlasting fame.

Ye that have reached the immortal plains,
Rouse, rouse, your most exalted strains
And bend your sceptres round his throne;
Tell how he threw his glory by,
With pity stoop'd below the sky,
And made his love to mortals known.

Tell how he bow'd his glorious head
Down to the regions of the dead,
And felt the pangs of hell and death;
What sorrows did his soul sustain.

Hymn XCVII (Book V)

Sweet are the rays of sacred love!
They call my soul to realms above;
I drop the earth, disdain her charms,
O hand me to my Saviour's arms.

Some rays of love divine I feel,
Cheers all my soul, allures my will,
But, O, for a more speedy flight,
To bear me home to realms of light.

If Christ both made salvation mine,
Let me possess my realm divine,
Those claims transporting let me see,
And ever with my Jesus be.

O happy morn, when all my soul
Is ravish'd with my love, my all!
My heart inflam'd withsacred fire,
Shall ever join seraphic lyre.

Professor Armstrong, who is probably the best authority on Alline, points out that some of Alline's verses are not without literary merit. For example his verses inspired by the Fundy's tide and thunder storms in the Annapolis Valley:[80]

Awake thou bell'wing ocean wide
Rouse all the tenants of your deep:
And let the murmurs of your tide,
Boil up and in His praises leap.

Like angry bulls with rapid force
Spread o'er the hills with muttering voice.

---

80 Armstrong, Op. cit., p. 418

CHAPTER VII

JOE COPEE'S DOG NAMED DUC

An Acadian legend which relates the rescue of a man and wife and his three children by a dog named Duc has come down to us through the writings of the late Reverend W.B. Bezanson.[81]

The legend concerns Duc, a dog owned by Joe Copee, a Micmac Indian who lived at Indian Orchard at the head of the tide on or near the farm now owned by John Devenny of Windsor Forks. The indian had rescued the dog from the ill-fated French fleet of the Duc d'Anville which was forced into Chebucto Harbour (Halifax) in the fall of 1746. The dog was appropriately named Duc and taken back to the Indian camp at the Pisiquid River. Near Joe Copee's camp at the fording place in the river there was a family named Labrador and Duc soon became fast friends with the three children in the family.

The Labrador family lived on a point of land which was almost surrounded by the river. One winter's day the tide rose to an unusual height and the water and ice completely surrounded the Labrador farm. It was soon realized that the point of land was in danger of breaking from the shore and drifting out on the turn of the tide. The inhabitants of the area collected nearby but no one wished to risk taking a canoe into the dangerous tidal waters.

At length, Joe Copee instructed Duc to swim across the icy water to the stranded family. The dog soon returned with the youngest child tied to his back. Duc returned twice more and the two other children were carried across the channel in the same manner. Joe Copee then dispatched Duc with one end of a rope and when the dog arrived on the opposite shore, Paul Labrador tied the rope to a toboggan and his wife was pulled across to safety. In a similar manner Paul Labrador was brought ashore. The news of the rescue of the Labrador family by Joe Copee's dog, Duc, became well known throughout the Acadian country and the legend has been told and retold many times.

---

81 Rev. W.B. Bezanson, Stories of Acadia, Birch Bark Series, Part 3, Kentville Publishing Company, Kentville, N.S., 1933, pp 16-24. Mr. Bezanson was a Baptist Minister and has preached in the Falmouth Baptist Church on several occasions.

CHAPTER VIII

SCHOOLS

Although records for the Acadian period do not confirm that there were schools in the Falmouth area prior to the arrival of the New England settlers, it is very probable that the French Missionaries during the years of the Acadian settlement, i.e., 1685 to the expulsion of 1755, conducted the first classes in the area known today as Falmouth.

At the founding of the Township in 1760, the settlement was provided with a grant of 600 acres for the benefit of schools. Little is known regarding the early schools but it seems likely that one of the grantees, Abner Hall, a land surveyor from Mansfield, Connecticut and the first Township Clerk of Falmouth conducted classes for the children of the Township. Mr. Hall left the Falmouth area about 1772 and moved to Cornwallis where, as we shall see later, he took a leading part in the formation of the New Light Congregational Church of Cornwallis and in the ordination of the Reverend Henry Alline. There were schools established within family groups and it is not surprising that records for such schools have not been preserved.

We do have some information concerning the schools which were organized by the Missionaries of the Church of England. As early as 1765 the first S.P.G. Missionary[82] in the Windsor-Falmouth area reported to his London headquarters that he had not been successful in recruiting, "any person of capacity to undertake the task (of Schoolmaster)"[83] and stated that the principal reason for his difficulty was the amount of the salary. Mr. Bennett reported that a school had been opened at Windsor on 1 January 1767 by a Falmouth gentleman named Samuel Watts. Whether he conducted classes at Falmouth before opening the school at Windsor in not known. There are records of a lease of land in March 1765 from J.F.W. DesBarres and it is possible that he came to the Falmouth area as a teacher for the Castle Frederick settlement.[84] Mr. Watts served as a clerk to Mr. Bennett at Falmouth which I believe would mean that he assisted Mr. Bennett with the catechism classes and in reading certain Church of England services.

On 1 April 1767 William O'Brien was appointed as the first S.P.G. Schoolmaster at Falmouth. His report to the S.P.G. stated that fifty children had attended the school in the summer months and thirty during the winter.[85]

---

82 Rev. Joseph Bennett was the first Missionary sent to the Falmouth-Windsor-Newport area by the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel.

83 Bennett to S.P.G., 14 June 1765, SPG Microfilm Reel - PANS.

84 Rev. Joseph Bennett in his report to the S.P.G. of 18 Sept. 1767 stated that Samuel Watts had been granted a license to teach at Halifax by Gov. Lawrence. He reported that Watts was, "capable of teaching to read, write and keep accounts, is a good Latin scholar and a perfect master of the French Language". In 1769 Mr. Watts had removed to Halifax where he was offered more than the Schoolmaster's salary at Windsor.

85 Wm. O'Brien to S.P.G., 1 April 1769 - PANS. William O'Brien (1728-1789) son of Timothy O'Brien who was a grantee at Noel, N.S. Wm. O'Brien was founder of the O'Brien family of the Windsor area.

In 1769 George Hallyburton, a brother of William Hallyburton one of the grantees at Newport, N.S., replaced Samuel Watts as teacher at Windsor. In 1770 Mr. Hallyburton reported to the S.P.G. that he had large congregations at both Windsor and Falmouth indicating that he assisted the missionary Mr. Bennett at Falmouth.

Mr. Bennett made an appeal in 1773 for schoolmasters to cover the Falmouth and Newport districts. His report suggested that the residents of the area would provide funds for the support of the teacher over and above the salary paid by the S.P.G. and he also referred to the public lands which had been set aside at Falmouth and Newport for the benefit of schools.

There are two interesting references to the lack of educational facilities at Falmouth during the first years of the settlement. The references are statements of two of Falmouth's most famous preachers: Reverend Henry Alline (1748-1784) and Reverend Edward Manning (1767-1851) both of whom lived in Falmouth during the early period. Alline who arrived with his parents from Newport, R.I. in 1760 mentioned in his Life and Journal[86] that his formal education ended at the age of 11 when he left Rhode Island. The other commentary on schools at Falmouth was made by the Reverend Edward Manning:

"The common schools were generally of an inferior character, and, in many districts there were no schools at all. Teachers were commonly intemperate. The last four teachers I was under were all fond of stimulants. What a curse of youth, to be placed under the care of men who care nothing for their moral or religious interests. Thus miserable were the schools conducted. I have been a sufferer all my days for the want of instruction in my youth and the whole population in rural districts suffered in like manner."[87]

From the very beginning there was a system of trades training. The early probate records show that sons were indentured in a trade. A good example of an agreement covering an apprenticeship training was made in 1821 between Captain John Wilson[88] and a youth named Chandler Coulson:[89]

This Indenture Witnesseth that CHANDLER COULSON of the age of_____ years of the Parish of St. Andrews and James Parkinson, Samuel Watts and Ephraim Willard overseers of the Poor of the said Parish do by these presents with the approbation and consent of Robert Pagan and Donald McLachlan Esquires, Justices of the Peace for the said County of Charlotte put him the said CHANDLER COULSON by his own free will and accord an apprentice to JOHN WILSON of St. Andrews aforesaid Merchant to learn the ART TRADE OR MYSTERY OF A MARINER and after the manner of an apprentice to serve

---

86 Henry Alline, Life and Journal, Gilbert & Dean, Boston, 1806.

87 The Rev. Edw. Manning was born in Ireland about 1767. The Manning family settled at Falmouth about 1772.

88 John Wilson (1786-1855) born at Falmouth, N.S. grandson of Joseph Wilson one of the Rd. Island grantees at Falmouth in 1760. He moved to St. Andrews, N.B. where he became one of the leading merchants and shipowners.

89 Parkinson Papers, # 6, Envel. 4, N.B. Museum, Saint John, N.B.

from the day of the date hereof for during and until the said CHANDLER COULSON attains the age of twenty one years during at which time the said apprentice his said master faithfully shall serve his_____keep his lawful commands every where gladly do and readily obey. He shall do no damage to his said master nor see it to be done by others without giving notice whereof to his said master. He shall not waste the goods of his said master nor lend them unlawfully to any. Neither shall he absent himself day or night from his said masters service without leave. But in all things behave himself as a faithful apprentice ought to do during the said term. And the said master shall use his utmost endeavour to teach or cause to be taught and instructed the said apprentice in the Art Trade or Mystery of a Mariner and procure or provide for him sufficient meat and drink apparel lodging schooling and washing fitting for an apprentice during the said term and shall teach or cause to be instructed his said apprentice in the art of navigation. For the true performance of and which things commitments and agreements the said parties bind themselves each unto the other firmly by these presents. As witness our hands and seals the First day of March 1821.

Chandler his X mark Coulson

S/ James Parkinson
Samuel Watts
Ephraim Willard
John Wilson

In 1811 an act was passed by the legislature, "For Encouraging the Establishment of Schools Throughout the Province" and early in November of that year it was decided at a Falmouth Town Meeting that three schools would be built throughout the township: one in Falmouth Village (Upper Falmouth), one at the Neck or Middle District (Falmouth Centre) and another in the Lower District (Mount Denson). These schools were to be mainly supported by the residents of the various school districts and the Province agreed to offer assistance towards the teacher's salary. There was provision for students whose parents were unable to pay the subscription, a certain number in each were required to be taught free of charge. In the Falmouth area the Province's share towards the teacher's salary was £12/10/0 although this amount appears to have been related to the number of teaching days. There were fifteen Districts in Hants County in 1828. In 1830 the number of schools had increased to twenty four and there was a total of two hundred children who were taught free.

The report of the Hants County School Commissioners for 1832 contains a revealing item concerning the early teachers. The Commissioners recommended against the regulation which required teachers to live in their schoolhouses and suggested that if the teachers were permitted to board or live elsewhere it would probably result in the recruitment of young men of "respectable character and exemplary conduct". The Commissioners reported that it had become customary for itinerant strangers to be hired as Schoolmasters and, "most of them of dubious and many of them of notoriously bad character". As we have seen from the Reverend Edward Manning's statement, it was not uncommon for the teaching profession. It would appear that the teaching profession in the early 19th Century differed little from the Reverend Edward Manning's teachers and by tradition we know that the same criticism can be directed towards the teachers at Falmouth up until at least 1870.

Many of the early schoolmasters were well recommended. As an example the following certificate of character is reproduced to indicate the formality associated with an appointment as Schoolmaster at Falmouth in the year 1816:

Falmouth 9 September, 1816.

"We whose names are hereunto subscribed do certify that we are well acquainted with Mr. Peter Shey Junior of this Township and that he is well qualified by morals and learning to exercise the profession of a Schoolmaster. And we do recommend him to his Honour the Administrator of the Province to be licensed accordingly."

Recommended to His Honour the Administrator for a License.

s/ Robert, Nova Scotia
(Rt. Rev. Robert Stanser, Bishop of Nova Scotia)
Halifax, 20th September, 1816.

Sgd. James Harvie) Residents
Chas. Rathburn) of
Henry Knowles) Falmouth

Wm. Cochran D.D. Rector of St. George's Falmouth

W.H. Shey, J.P.
John Smith, J.P.

The official records include recommendations for a number of Falmouth schoolmasters but unfortunately they have not been identified with the school district. Official recommendations are on file for James Armstrong, Charles Hall, Robert Salter and Moses Stevens Jr.

FALMOUTH VILLAGE SCHOOL (UPPER FALMOUTH)

The Falmouth Village School was established in 1811. The records for that year show the appointment of John Smith, John Walker, John Sangster, Chas. Rathburn, Joseph Starratt, Geo. Lyon as School Trustees. In the beginning there appears to have been plans to establish the school on the Windsor side of the river. A petition dated 11 November, 1811 signed by "inhabitants of the Forks": Robert McHeffey, Robert King, Sarah Palmer, James Reden, John Smith, John Walker and John Sangster states that Robert King, Jr. had been hired as the teacher. The last three petitioners lived on the Falmouth side of the river and their names appear in the first list of trustees for the Village School.

The Village school was built by 4 November, 1811. On that date the teacher, Andrew Fuller began classes and the term continued until May 4th, 1812. The Government supplied £12/10/0 for the support of the school during this period.[90] The following year the trustees John Walker, John Smith and Charles Rathburn raised £75 by subscription for the use of the school.

---

90 Governor's Warrant for £12/10/0, May 1812 Hants County School Papers - PANS

List of early teachers and school terms - Falmouth Village School

Andrew Fuller	June 1812 to Dec. 1812
" "	Dec. 1812 to June 1813
" "	Jul. 1813 to Dec. 1813
" "	Dec. 1813 to June 1814
" "	Nov. 1814 to May 1815
" "	May 1815 to Nov. 1815
Peter Shey[91]	Apr. 1816 to Oct. 1816
" "	Apr. 1817 to Apr. 1818
C. Church	1819
Andrew Fuller	Nov. 1820 to May 1821
" "	May 1821 to Nov. 1821
" "	Nov. 1821 to Apr. 1822
William DeBanner	Aug. 1828 to Dec. 1828
" "	1832
Andrew Fuller	1833

Repairs to the school amounting to 4 were carried out in the year 1821 and an amount of £1/10/0 was spent in 1828.

The School report for 1828 was submitted by William DeBanner, the teacher and signed by the trustees Wm. Sangster, George Lyon and Chas. Inglis. The teacher's salary for this period was £ 40 with the Province being responsible for half this amount. The school opened on 23rd August and ran to December 1st. The term consisted of three months and seven days. The report listed 41"scholars", nine of these were taught free. The students' ages ranged from 5 to 16 years and there were eight students between the ages of 12 and 16 years. The report included a summary of the courses of study. The older students studied "Reading, Writing and Vulgar Fractions". Students between the ages of 5 and 9 years were assigned the "Spelling Book". John Patterson a lad of 10 years was included in the list of students and his course of study was shown as, "Reading the Testament".

List of students at the Falmouth Village School - 1st December, 1828

George Bacon	Wm. Elliot	Caroline Payzant
Foster Boyd	John Fraser	Lydia Payzant
Rachel Boyd	Ann Hanson	Margaret Payzant
Frances Boyd	Deborah Hanson	Mary Patterson
Daniel Boyd	Maria Hanson	Samuel Patterson
Arch Boyd	Wm. Hanson	John Patterson
John Boyd	Frances Inglis	Wm. Patterson
Harriet Bishop	Joseph Lyon	Margaret Smith
Marga Bishop	Elizabeth Lyon	Mary Ann Smith
Wm. Coulson	Harriot Lyon	Rachel Smith
Amos Davison	Richard Lyon	James Walker
Eunice Davison	Catherine Lyon	Patrick Walker
Elizabeth Davison	Sophia Lockhart	John Walker

91 Peter Shey, son of John and May (Day) Shey of Falmouth, taught school at Windsor between May and Nov. 1820. Listed as a Schoolmaster in Apr. 1835 when his children were baptized at St. George's Falmouth. He was lost at sea. (See Shey Family).

PLATE 9. DAVISON HOME. THIS BUILDING WAS BUILT AS A SCHOOL FOR THE "MIDDLE DISTRICT" OF FALMOUTH IN 1814. IT WAS FORMERLY LOCATED SOME FIFTY FEET TO THE WEST WHERE IT FACED ONE OF FALMOUTH'S EARLY ROADS. THE BUILDING IS NOW THE RESIDENCE OF MRS. FRANK H. DAVISON.

In November of 1831 there were 51 students at the Village School. The list of students included: John, Samuel, Silas and Robert Patterson, Sarah Dill, Elizabeth Trainholm and Daniel, John Patrick and Robert Walker.

William DeBanner was the teacher at the School in 1832 with a total of 54 students. Thirteen of the fifty-four students were shown as "charity scholars". Mr. DeBanner received a salary of £ 20 from the Trustees: Wm. Sangster and Jonathan M. Smith.

In 1833 the School Dyke lot was rented for £ 8/6/6 per year and £ 5 of this amount was alloted to Francis Lawrence who was appointed to superintend the repairs to the school.

Andrew Fuller, the teacher, listed on July 1st, 1833 a total of sixty-nine students as attending school that year. The list included: George and Nancy Bacon, Susan, Robert, Samuel and Mary Patterson, John and William Taylor and Mary Wolf.

Falmouth Centre Schools

Two schools were established in the central section of Falmouth. One of these was described as located in the Middle District and the other in the Neck District. The Middle School District included "all the inhabitants from the Village Dyke so called to Laban Stoddards". The trustees were named at a Township Meeting held on 4th November, 1811: Wm.Shey, Joshua Smith, Peter Shaw, David Shaw, Joseph Dorman and John Elder.

In August of 1814 a Governor's Warrant for £12/10/0 was issued to the trustees of this school: Constant Church Jr., Constant Wilson and Stephen Akin.[92] It would therefore appear that the Middle District school was opened in January of 1814. Unfortunately the names of the early Schoolmasters are not available but John B. Nixon is listed as the Master between 1817-19. It is not clear from the records but it is believed that this school was disbanded shortly after 1819 since it is not referred to in school reports after this date. It seems likely that the students in the Middle District were reallocated to schools at Mount Denson and the school in the Neck District. The location of the Middle District School was on a 6-acre lot near Christopher Armstrong's.

The first reference to the Neck District school appears in the Township Meeting of 5th April, 1813. An exchange of lands between the Township and Clarke Young was arranged and the Horse Pond lot, (6-acre lot, No. 4, Letter E, 5th Div.) became part of the Common Land of Falmouth. This lot was to be used for a "Public Benefit as a watering place for cattle" and part of the lot was reserved for a schoolhouse to accommodate the residents of the Neck District.[93]

---

92 Governor's Warrant, August 1814, Hants County School Papers - PANS.

93 The location of the Horse Pond lot is adjoining the farm of Henry Sexton. The Horse Pond is still in existence.

In 1814 the following trustees were named for this school: Christopher Armstrong, Peter Shaw, Clarke Young, John Manning, Edward Church and David Shaw. A Governor's Warrant in the amount of £ 12/10/0 was issued to the trustees of the school for the period February, August 1814 which seems to indicate that the school opened in February 1814.[94] The school building was located on or near the present site of Frank Davison's barn. In the beginning the building must have faced the cross road which divides the orchards of Frank Davison and John and Ralph Duncanson since it is believed this was one of the main highways through the 6-acre lots. About 1879 the school building and lot were sold and the building moved to its present site where it has been used since that time as the Davison homestead.

Schoolmasters and School Terms of the Neck District School

	Feb. 1814 - Aug. 1814
	Aug. 1814 - Feb. 1815
	Mar. 1815 - Sept. 1816
Dubois Smith	Oct. 1816 - Apr. 1817
John Akin	Apr. 1817 - Oct. 1817
" "	Oct. 1817 - Apr. 1818
Llewellyn J. Evans	Apr. 1818 - Oct. 1818
" "	1819
" "	May 1820 - Nov. 1820
" "	May 1821 - Nov. 1821
" "	Nov. 1821 - May 1822
James O'Rourke	1828
William Sanders	1833

The first school report available for this school is for the period November 1821 to May 1822. The teacher Llewellyn J. Evans[95] reported that a total of 40 students had attended during the period. Three of the students were listed as "charity scholars". The sum of £ 25 was subscribed by the residents of the district for the support of the school.

List of students at the Neck District School 1 May 1822

Margaret Armstrong	John Manning	David Shaw
Jacob Burnham	Sarah Manning	Peter Shaw
Sarah Burnham	Walter Manning	Edm. Taylor
William Burnham	Eliza Martin	Silas Taylor
Maria Burgher	Harris Martin	Ann Wilson
Constant Church	James Payzant	Clarissa Wilson
Edward Church	Matilda Payzant	John Wilson
William Church	Ann Payzant	Edw. Young
Allen Davison	Jane Payzant	George Young
Joseph Davison	William Porter	William Young
Rebecca Davison	Benj. Sheldon	John Young
Rebecca Elder	Naomi Stoddard	Maria Young
William Elder	Samuel Stoddard	Fones York

94 Governor's Warrant, August 1814, Hants County School Papers - PANS.

95 Llewellyn J. Evans came to N.S. from Cormaerthen, South Wales. He married 10 Feb. 1825 Matilda Payzant dau. of Elias B. Payzant (1776-1863). Matilda Payzant's name appears as a student in his school list for May 1st, 1822. He was active in the formation of the Baptist Meeting House at Falmouth in 1830. He moved to Halifax at a later date.

The official report of the school for the period ending December 1st, 1828 was submitted by the teacher James O'Rourke and signed by trustees John Elder, William Shaw and Nathan Taylor. A total of thirty-eight students attended the school. Four of these were shown as "taught gratis". The students ranged between 5 and 17 years of age and there were 11 in the 12 to 17 age group. Mr. O'Rourke's salary for the five month term between 21st June to 1st December 1828 was a cash payment of £ 50. The Province paid half of this amount.

List of students at Falmouth Centre School on 1 December, 1828

James Armstrong
John Armstrong
Hannah Burnham
Jacob Burnham
James Burnham
Peter Burnham
Constant Church
Benj. Church
Edward Church
Grace Curry
Nath. Curry
Eliphat Davison
Rebecca Elder
Margaret Elder
Nancy Elder
William Elder
James Fox
Loran Fox
David Gabriel
David Pineo
Maria Porter
John Porter
Mary Porter
Margaret Porter
Elias Payzant
Louisa Payzant
James Smith
Jacob Taylor
Silas Taylor
William Taylor
George Trenholm
John Trenholm
Ann Trainholm
John Wilson
Edw. Young
Mary Young
Susan Young
Margaret Young

On 2nd December, 1833 William Sanders was the teacher at the Red School House (the name used in the records for the school in the Neck Dist.). The trustees were John Elder and Nathan Taylor. There were 34 scholars 30 of whom paid the subscription.

List of students at the Red School House on 2nd December, 1833

James Armstrong
John Armstrong
Thomas Armstrong
Peter Burnham
Joshua Burnham
Benj. Church
Mary Church
Ann Best
Grace Curry
David Davison
Margaret Elder
Elizabeth Elder
Sarah Elder
John Faulkner
Mary Faulkner
John Gabriel
Jonathan Gabriel
William Gabriel
James Layton
Joseph Martin
Elisha Porter
Margaret Porter
Andrew Shaw
Mary Shaw
Frederick Shaw
Jacob Taylor
Thomas Taylor
William Taylor
Maria Trenholm
John Trenholm
Ann Trenholm
John Wilson
Susan Wilson
Edward Young

The school apparently had a small library since an amount of £ 2/10/0 was used in 1839 to purchase books for the "School Library". Unfortunately the titles of the books were not included in the records.

In April of 1858 Jonathan Shey purchased part of the School lot. This lot extended from the lower end of the Horse Pond to the road directly across from the present Falmouth Baptist Church.

The school on the "Horse Pond Lot" (Davidson Homestead 1964) served until 1880 or 1881 as the Falmouth Centre School. In 1879 plans were completed for the sale of the school building and the remaining portion of the Horse Pond Lot.

FALMOUTH CENTRE SCHOOL

1881-1955

The property on the North West corner of the Dyke Road and the Back Road, adjoining the Edward Porter farm, was purchased from Johnson A. Elderkin on 13th August, 1880. The school which was built on this lot served the Falmouth Centre district between the years 1881 and 1955 as a primary and secondary school up to and including Grade VIII. Falmouth students wishing to continue into High School were obliged to attend the Academy at Windsor, N.S. On 1st September, 1958 the school building and the property were deeded to the trustees of the Falmouth Community Hall. The building now serves as a community social centre.

FALMOUTH CENTRE SCHOOL

(West Hants Municipal School District No. 10)

This school was opened in September 1956. The property was purchased in 1955 from Alvah Wile (John L. Sexton property).

As early as 1952 the need for additional school facilities was discussed at the annual school meeting. A number of proposals were made before the final plan was adopted and there was considerable controversy throughout the district in connection with the expenditure of approximately $88,000 for the land and the erection of the school building.

This new school serves as a consolidated school for Falmouth Centre, Falmouth Valley and the Village School at Upper Falmouth.

The following were active on committees in connection with plans for the new consolidated school: Loren Smith, Frank Marriott, Gordon Crossley, Bruce O'Brien, Jack Aylward, Harry Eldridge and Earle Loomer.

FALMOUTH CENTRE SCHOOL, OFFICIAL OPENING

O CANADA

INVOCATION, Mr. Howard Taylor

INTRODUCTION OF SPECIAL GUESTS

INTRODUCTION OF GUEST SPEAKER, Mr. Harold Nason, Chief Inspector.

DEDICATION - (Read responsively, Audience standing.)

Chairman - "This school is built for the training of youth of this community for citizenship in a land where freedom is cherished and truth is sought."
Audience - "We dedicate this school to the cause of freedom and of truth."
Chairman - "In our schools the infants of today are trained to a society that we hope will supass our own in understanding of each other and the world about us."
Audience - "We dedicate this school to the pursuit of knowledge and fuller understanding."
Chairman - "In this building the children of today and tomorrow may acquire habits and attitudes of tolerance, goodwill and service to their fellow men that will keep the world at peace."

Audience - "We dedicate this school to the guidance of children into lives of service and goodwill toward all men."
Chairman - "Wholesome views of life are needed to establish homes where children may be secure and develop their full life potential. Our own preparation for parenthood has determined, in large measure the kind of homes our children have. School may help those who follow to do better than we have done."
Audience - "We dedicate this school to the healthy maturing of mind and body."
Chairman - "This is a day of mass production, mass movements, and compelling social theories. We live in communities as part of this society, yet every one of us is a distinct personality. We resemble each other but every human being is an unique and different individual. Education must recognize this truth."
Audience - "We dedicate this school to train our little ones to think clearly, decide wisely and develop their individual personality to the full."
Chairman - "This school is an institution that holds the future in its care. Here children gather day by day and year by year to learn the lessons that will shape the course of history."
Audience - "We dedicate this school to pass on to each succeeding generation of children the best that we know and the best that is yet to be known."

RECEIVING OF THE KEYS AND OFFICIAL OPENING, by Judson F. Shaw, Chairman of Municipal School Board.

THE QUEEN

REFRESHMENTS, Courtesy Falmouth Home and School Association.

Public Inspection of the New School Building.

FALMOUTH CENTRE SCHOOL

List of students in the Primary Dept. in 1903.

Charlie Aker
Etta May Aker
Levi John Aker
Harry Aker
Ernest Alfred Aker
James Murdoch Armstrong
Herbert Arnold Burnham
Alfred King Burnham
Dorothy Jean Black
James Burpee Black
Kathleen Lillian Black
Lily Chesire
Claude Roy Cosman
Walter John Cochrane
Jenta Reba Cochrane
Roy Walter Dill
Rex Clayton Dill
Mary Marjorie Dill
Eugene Lawrence Davison
Arthur Gordon Duncanson
John Maxner Duncanson
Clarence Elderkin
Royce Elderkin
Minnie Alice Gray
Myrtle Lizzie Houghton
Morris Wesley Houghton
Mable Ella Jarritt
Violet Amelia Jarritt
Florence May Jarritt
Maggie Pearl Kiley
Arthur Hockin Lunn
Florence Kathleen Lunn
Rosie Lunn
Nellie Blanche Lunn
Wilfred John Lunn
Walter Agustus Laurillard
Arthur Roy Laurillard
Ralph Amerton Manning
Bessie Stafford Morrison
Pauline Levena Manning
Charles Orland Martin
Maurice Earl McPhee

Russel Edw. McDonald	Harold Aubrey Porter
Dora McDonald	Albert Judson Porter
Nora Eliz. Payzant	Mary Kathleen Parker
Horace Dexter Payzant	Welsford Ralph Parker
Allen Godfrey Payzant	Ida May Stoddard
Wm. Henry Payżant	Russell Sexton
Phillip Wm. Payzant	Jean Meriam Sexton
Cora Maretta Porter	Millie Roy Taylor

LIST OF TEACHERS - FALMOUTH CENTRE SCHOOL
(School opened in January 1814)

Year		
1814		
1815		
1816	Dubois Smith	
1817	John Akin	
1818	* Llewellyn J. Evans	
1819	"	
1820	"	
1821	"	
1822	"	
1823	"	
1824		
1825		
1826		
1827		
1828	James O'Rourke	
1829		
1830		
1831		
1832		
1833	William Sanders	
	PRIMARY DEPARTMENT	ADVANCED DEPARTMENT
1900	Eva May Marsters (Mrs. H. Loomer)	
1901		
1902		
1903	Alice Tupper	
1904	Alice Tupper	Susie A. Leonard (Mrs. T.B. Akin)
1905	Ellen Bessie Hanna	
1905	Gertrude M. Gates	
1905	Clara Woodman	
1906	Estella Jones	
1907		Arthur DeWitt Foster
1908		
1909		
1910		* Fred. Layton Spencer
1911	Edna Jean Miller (Mrs. E. Church)	Bessie W. Kent (Mrs. Stafford Akin)
1912	Lena L. Lewis	"
1913		E. Bessie Lockhart
1914	Mable Marshall (Mrs. C. Lockhart)	Avery Hawbolt
1915	Gertrude E. Hawbolt	" "
1916		Elsie L. Fulton
1917		
1918	Christina Elderkin	Kathleen David

PLATE 10. PRIMARY DEPARTMENT FALMOUTH CENTRE SCHOOL 1930-1931

BACK ROW LEFT TO RIGHT - CLARENCE CHURCH, JEAN GOLAR, BETTY DILL, DOROTHY SPENCER, SHIRLEY SPENCER, EDWARD LUNN, ELIZABETH DUNCANSON CRISTINA LAWRENCE, MADELINE BOYD, FRED LUNN.
CENTRE ROW LEFT TO RIGHT - JOHN AKIN, RUTH DEAL, GLORIA DUNCANSON, MERNA LANTZ, HESTA BAKER, ADA BURGESS, BETH MOSHER, LILLIAN SEXTON, BARBARA DUNCANSON, STELLA DUNCANSON.
FRONT ROW LEFT TO RIGHT - JOHN KENNEDY, DONALD BAUCHMAN, HAROLD LAWRENCE, JOHN DAVISON, MEDFORD TAYLOR, FREDERICK DUNCANSON, KARL DUNCANSON, PERLEY GOLAR, WILLIAM MCDONALD, CLAUD LAWRENCE, THOMAS BAKER.

THE SCHOOL BUILDING SHOWN ABOVE WAS BUILT IN 1881 AND SERVED THE LOWER FALMOUTH DISTRICT UNTIL 1955.

	PRIMARY DEPARTMENT	ADVANCED DEPARTMENT
1919	Christina Elderkin	Florence E. King (Mrs. Colin Taylor)
1920		E. Kathleen McAloney
1921		Jenipher Penberthy Hood
1922	Lexie Lockhart	
1923	Bernadine Smith	
1924	Bernadine Smith	
1925	Bernadine Smith	Annie M. Millett
1926	Bernadine Smith	Annie M. Millett
1927	Betty Barrett	Isabell K. Aylward
1928	Mrs. Helen Douglas Van Camp	T.C. Gibbons, Esq.
1929	Mrs. Helen Douglas Van Camp	Florence S. Patterson
1930	Mrs. Helen Douglas Van Camp	Hilda G. Connors
1931	Mrs. Helen Douglas Van Camp	Hilda G. Connors
1932	Mrs. Helen Douglas Van Camp	Hilda G. Connors
1933	Mrs. Helen Douglas Van Camp	Hilda G. Connors
1934	Mrs. Helen Douglas Van Camp	Hilda M. Johnson
1935	Mrs. Helen Douglas Van Camp	Hilda M. Johnson
1936		
1937	Hazel Higgins	Anna Childers
1938	Hazel Higgins	Anna Childers
1939	Audrey Thomson	Beatrice Whidden
1940	Louise Woodworth	Amy Wilmshurst
1941	Louise Woodworth	Shirley A. Wilson (Mrs. J. Payzant)
1942	Emilie M. Church	" "
1943	Elsie M. Clarke	Katherine E. Pratt

	PRIMARY DEPT.	INTERMED. DEPT.	ADVANCED DEPT.
1944	Muriel Marshall	Vivian E. Hayes	Jennie M. Robinson (Mrs Ralph Deal)
1945	Mabel I. Fraser	Inez M. Hood	Margaret Emma Hirtle
1946	Mabel I. Fraser	Inez M. Hood	Gordon H. Mercereau
1947	Marjorie Langille	Madge Hunter	Dorothy Thorne
1948	Marjorie Langille	Madge Hunter	Dorothy Thorne
1949	Marion Miller	Marjorie Miller	Adria L. Brown (Mrs. Earle Woodman)
1950	Winnifred I. Harvey Annie C. Harvey	Harriett R. Patterson	Shirley A. Payzant
1951	(Annie C. Harvey	Harriett R. Patterson	Shirley A. Payzant
1952	(Annie C. Harvey	Emily V. MacPhee	Shirley A. Payzant
1953	Annie C. Harvey	Anne Allbon	Shirley A. Payzant
1954	Mrs. Annie L. Gertridge & Irma Roper	Mrs. Evelyn Armstrong	Mrs. M.W. Slocum
1955	Mrs. Helen M. Young & Doris Ann Hiltz	Mrs. Evelyn Armstrong	Bernard Bruce, Esq.
1956	(Mrs. Helen M. Young (Ethel Croft (June Newton (Mrs. Kay Kinnie taught Gr. VI in the basement of the United Church.		Mrs. Cora (Gorman) Jones

* Llewllyn J. Evans married 1825 Matilda Payzant dau. of Elias B. Payzant.
* Fred L. Spencer married Willena L. Wilson (1886-1962) dau. of Wm. Wilson.

New School on present site opened September 1956.

1957	Joseph Boyd, Principal	Grade VII & VIII
	Dorothy Tomlinson	V & VI
	Audrey Faulkner	III & IV
	Helen M. Young	I, II & III
	Joan Stephens	Primary & I
1958	Joseph Boyd Principal	VII & VIII
	Dorothy Tomlinson	V & VI
	Audrey Faulkner	III & IV
	Helen M. Young	I, II & III
	Joan Stephens	Primary & I
1959	Giles V. Jacques	VII & VIII
	Betty Lou Schurman (Mrs. Paul Loomer)	V & VI
	Irene Young	III & IV
	Mrs. Edith Illsley	II & III
	Joan Foley	Primary & I
1960	Giles V. Jacques	VII & VIII
	Bertha Wilson	V & VI
	Betty Lou Loomer succeeded by	
	Mrs. Bertha O'Brien	VI
	Mrs. Edith Illsley	II & III
	Mrs. Shirley Bowness	Primary & I
	Mrs. John Dimock	Music
1961	Mrs. Jeanette Auld	VI
	Mrs. Pearl Starratt	V
	Mrs. Edith Illsley	III & IV
	Jane McCurdy (Mrs. Bud Kimball)	II
	Helen M. Young	I
	Mrs. Shirley Bowness	Primary
	John Palmer	Music

Grade VII & VIII students attended the West Hants Regional School at Windsor, N.S. Grade V & VI students at the Upper Falmouth School attended Falmouth Centre School. Bus transportation made available to these students.

1962	Cecil T. Wood	VI
	Gerald Cochrane	V
	Lenore Gollan (Mrs. Keith Woodman)	III & IV
	Mrs. Jane Kimball	II
	Helen M. Young	I
	Mrs. Margaret Fisher	Primary
	John Palmer	Music

1963	Cecil T. Wood	Grade VI
	Gerald Cochrane	IV & V
	Lenore Woodman	III
	Mrs. Jane Kimball	II
	Helen Young	I
	Mrs. Margaret Fisher	Primary
	Jane Cheng	Music
1964	Cecil T. Wood	VI
	Mrs. Marjorie (Duncanson) Dimock	III & V
	Mrs. Lenore Woodman	IV
	Mrs. Jane Kimball succeeded by Kay Kinnie	II
	Helen Young	I
	Mrs. Margaret Fisher	Primary
	John Hanna	Music

MOUNT DENSON SCHOOL

The first reference to this school in Public Records is found in the minutes of the Falmouth Township Meeting of November 4th, 1811 when it was decided to build a school in the lower section of Falmouth. At that time Mount Denson was known as the Lower District and the school in this district was built to accommodate the "inhabitants from Francis Johnston's to the Horton Line". It is not known when the school was built or where it was located but on April 2nd, 1821 an expenditure of £4 was approved for repairs to the school at the Lower District. William Shey was named a trustee in place of John Dickie who had retired and George Lyon was named to replace Charles Rathburn deceased. An additional amount of £3/10/0 was approved in 1825 and paid to John Dickie and Joseph Johnston for benefit of the school.

List of Schoolmasters and School Terms - Mount Denson

Hiram Smith	Jan. 1812 - Jul. 1812
"	Jul. 1812 - Jan. 1813
"	Jan. 1813 - Jul. 1813
"	Jul. 1813 - Jan. 1814
	Feb. 1814 - Aug. 1814
	Aug. 1814 - Feb. 1815
	Sept. 1816 - Mar. 1817
John Johnston	Sept. 1817 - Mar. 1818
" "	Mar. 1818 - Sept. 1818
	1819
Thos. M. Manning	Nov. 1820 - May 1821
" "	May 1821 - Nov. 1821
" "	Nov. 1821 - Apr. 1822
Joseph Johnston	1829
Mr. DeBanner	1830
David Shaw	1831
" "	1832

There were thirty students at the school on 1st December, 1829 and twenty-nine of these were able to pay their subscriptions. The teacher was John Cassin and the trustees were David Shaw and Joseph Johnston.

List of Students at the Mount Denson School - 1 Dec. 1829

William Akin	Lydia Randall
William Brothers	James Shaw
James Dormond	John Shaw
George Holmes	Joseph Shaw
Ann James	Theodore Shaw
George Johnson	Allison Smith
William Johnson	Alfred Smith
Andrew Leton	Betty Smith
Margaret Leech	David Smith
Edw. Loomer	Harriet Smith
John Loomer	Eleanor Smith
Sofia Martin	Daniel Smith
Chas. Martin	Mariam Mitchener
Benj. Randall	Michael Mitchener
Wm. Randall	Susanna Mitchener

The Mount Denson school was moved sometime in 1830. An amount of £5 was allocated from the School land rents to enable the residents to "remove and repair their School House" to a site near "Watmough Brook". The history, Hantsport on Avon,[96] refers to the early schools in the Hantsport area and states that the first school was located at the home of Robert Davison on Holmes' Hill near the Bishopville Road. The school was apparently taught by a Mrs. Randall. The second school where Mr. DeBanner taught was burned and another building was used as a combination church, school and hall. This building was later made into a dwelling house and moved near the Railway Station in the Town of Hantsport. An early school is said to have been located on the Bishopville Road near the present residence of Lewis H. Coldwell.

David Shaw the teacher at the School in 1831 listed the names of twenty-five scholars. The list included: Charles, William, James and Simeon Curry, Thos. Fitch, Edgar Davison, Churchill Davison, Sarah Fox, Eliza Graham, Lucy Fox, Eliza Ann and Caroline Loomer, Sarah Smith and Patience and Mary Earl.

On June 4th, 1832 David Shaw was the teacher and in December 1832 Mark Rathburn had taken over the position. The school report for June 1833 shows Mark Rathburn as teacher with a total of twenty-six students. Only two were unable to pay the subscription. The ages of the students ranged between five and thirteen years.

List of Students at the Mount Denson School June 1833

James Curry	Lucinda Loomer
William Curry	Mary Lunn
Levi Curry	William Lunn
Edgar Davison	Allison Smith
Church Davison	Alfred Smith
Eliz. Fitch	Daniel Smith
Ann Loomer	Elizabeth Smith
Edw. S. Loomer	Maria Smith
Elizabeth Loomer	Sarah Smith
	William Smith

In 1843 a school was located between the Half Way River and the Horton Line.

FALMOUTH VALLEY SCHOOL (Back Road)

The Falmouth Valley School was built by the residents of the Back Road about 1825. The rents from the school lands for the years 1823 and 1824 had been reserved for that purpose and the school was to accommodate a School District extending from Nathaniel Curry's to James Fox's. In 1838 £3 were allocated for repairs to the school. At this time the school was referred to as the Lime Rocks School which apparently was the name for the area.[97]

---

96 Hattie Chittick, Hantsport on Avon, Allbon Print, Windsor, N.S., p. 8.

97 The name "Lime Rocks" is used today to refer to the wooded area between the H.O. Duncanson and W.J. Aylward farms. Considerable out cropping of plaster rock occurs throughout this area.

In 1833 the teacher of this school was Mark Rathburn and he listed a total of thirty-four students. Only three were unable to pay the subscription.

List of Students at the Falmouth Valley School - 1833

John Boyd
Joseph Boyd
Mary Clare
Grace Curry
Joseph Curry
Sophia Curry
Amos Davison
Elizabeth Davison
Sarah Davison
Anthony Elliott
Lois Elliot
Chas. Harvie
Elizabeth Harvie
Edw. Harvie
Mary Harvie
Wm. Harvie
Margaret Irish
Wm. Irish
Elizabeth McCabe
Caroline Payzant
Grace Payzant
Elias Payzant
Sarah Payzant
Rachel Payzant
Lydia Payzant
William Payzant
Joseph Potter
Geo. Stoddard
Edw. Stoddard
John Taylor
William Taylor

FALMOUTH VALLEY SCHOOL

	Parent or Guardian
Ida May Stoddard	Willard Stoddard
Alonzo Clare Curry	Archie Curry
Flora May Lockhart	Henry Lockhart
Cora May Rourke	Wm. Rourke
Kathleen Vivian Sanford	Lykle Sanford
Ora Myrtle Sanford	" "
Edna Etter Wile	Mr. Geo. Etter
Margarette Lillian Aylward	Walter Aylward
Victor Walter Aylward	" "
Percy McDonald Lockhart	Leslie Lockhart
Marion Alice Lockhart	Henry Lockhart
Russell David Stoddard	Willard Stoddard
Ethel Maude Rourke	Wm. Rourke
Stanley Wm. Lockhart	Leslie Lockhart
Kate Elizabeth Aylward	Walter Aylward
Ethel May McDonald	Hibbert McDonald
Maude Muriel Lockhart	Leslie Lockhart
Irvin LeRoy Sanford	Lykel Sanford
Arthur Churchill Curry	Archie Curry
Lexie Kirk Lockhart	Henry Lockhart
Charles Herbert McDonald	Hibbert McDonald
Milton Arnold Lockhart	Leslie Lockhart
Leverette Albert McDonald	Edw. McDonald
Clair James McDonald	Edw. McDonald
Jennie Kathleen Matheson	Geo. Matheson
Lena Mable Matheson	Geo. Matheson

Falmouth Valley School - Cont.

	Parent or Guardian
Annie Laura Aylward	Walter Aylward
Isabell Kathleen Aylward	" "
Aubrey James Rourke	Wm. Rourke
Ruth Evelyn Lockhart	Lesley Lockhart
Wm. Henry Payzant	Wm. Payzant
James Henry Lantz	Mrs. Henry Lantz
Lillie Lucinda Payzant	Wm. Payzant
Allen Godfrey Payzant	" "
Dora Martha McDonald	Hibbert McDonald
Freeman Earnest Rourke	Wm. Rourke
Nora Elizabeth Payzant	Wm. Payzant
Joel Francis Payzant	" "
Viola Grace Boyd	Anderson Boyd
Mary Druccillia Matheson	Geo. Matheson

CHAPTER IX

CHRONOLOGY - PISIQUID AND FALMOUTH DISTRICT

1604	Minas Basin and the Pisiquid River visited by the Father of New France, Samuel de Champlain.
1632	Three-hundred settlers from France establish a colony at Port-Royal on the Bay of Fundy.
1685	Acadian French settlers establish homes along the shores of the Pisiquid River and at Mines (Grand-Pre).
1698	Acadian parish of L'Assomption founded at Pisiquid by a Jesuit missionary named Louis de Thury.
1710	A great fire destroyed the entire forest between the Gaspereau and the Pisiquid Rivers.
1713	Acadie (Nova Scotia) became British territory under the terms of the Treaty of Utrecht.
1714	The French census returns for 1714 identified the Pisiquid district for the first time and reported a total of 337 persons in that district.
1722	The Bishop of Quebec divided the Pisiquid district into two parishes - one on the east side of the river - L'Assomption and the other on the west side (Saint-Famille) (Falmouth side).
1749	Founding of Halifax, Nova Scotia by English colonists.
1750	Captain Gorham's skirmish with Indians at Dugat's (Old Acadian) Bridge at Saint Croix. Gorham's Rangers were volunteer troops from Massachusetts and New Hampshire. They were stationed at Fort Edward at different times between 1750 and 1761. Governor Cornwallis at Halifax sent Swiss visitors to Pisiquid to view the country in order to encourage the Swiss to settle in Nova Scotia.
6 Sept. 1755	Proclamation of the Expulsion of the Acadians from their ancestral lands announced to Acadians of the Pisiquid district at a special gathering held at Fort Edward (Windsor, N.S.).
6 May 1756	Louis Payzant, Huguenot settler at Mahone Bay, Lunenburg County, N.S. was massacred by Indians. His wife and family were carried off to Quebec and held until the fall of that city.
10 Aug. 1756	Beginning of the Seven Years War between England and France.
16 Aug. 1756	War declared at Pisiquid.
23 Sept. 1756	Open hostility of French and Indians towards British forces and settlements. Acadian Church and the priest's dwelling burned at Foret village on the Falmouth side of the river.
12 Oct. 1758	Governor Lawrence's proclamation of free lands in Nova Scotia published in the Boston Gazette.
21 Jul. 1759	First Falmouth grant became ineffective due to delay in the arrival of settlers for the Minas Townships.
1759	Fall of the City of Quebec.
Nov. 1759	A violent hurricane caused the Fundy tides to rise 6 to 10 feet higher than usual. Many of the Acadian dykes were washed away and great damage was done to the marsh lands.
May 1760	The first New England settlers arrive in the Pisiquid district.
9 June 1760	First Township meeting held at Newport, Nova Scotia.
10 June 1760	First Township meeting held at Falmouth, Nova Scotia.
June 1761	10 acres laid out for a Grist Mill and Dam.
21 Jul. 1761	The official date of the Falmouth Township Grant.
28 Jul. 1761	Wignal Cole commissioned a Captain-Lieutenant in the King's County Militia.

9 Jan. 1762	Chief Surveyor's report on Falmouth: 80 families settled with a total of 350 persons. The inhabitants have imported large numbers of cattle and have cut hay sufficient for supporting them but a great drought during the past summer has "blasted most of their corn."
18 May 1762	Sessions of the Peace issued regulations concerning "bake burning" of fallow land. This rule was necessary to protect the woodlands from fires. At the same time a regulation was issued against "stone horses" going at large.
31 May 1762	Henry D. Denson commissioned a Lieutenant-Colonel in the King's County Militia.
17 Aug. 1762	A resident of the county was convicted of petty larceny and given "39 stripes" by the County Constables.
1763	End of the Seven Years War.
May 1763	Malachy Caigan of Cornwallis opened a tavern at Falmouth.
Feb. 1764	Two Pounds for livestock were built near the Town Plot and one at the Village on Farm Lot 65 near the County Road. The brand for the Falmouth Township was "F".
1764	Windsor set off as a separate township. Influential politicians and military personnel of Halifax were granted lands in the Fort Edward district but their lands were mainly operated by tenant farmers who had come to Nova Scotia with the Ulster-Irish migration.
23 Mar. 1765	Falmouth residents signed a petition addressed to Governor Montague Wilmot requesting that the Acadians at Fort Edward be permitted to "remain with us the ensuing summer and to continue to receive the allowance of provisions". The request was granted and the Acadians remained in the county until 1768.
6 June 1765	Jacob Brown of Falmouth granted a license to operate a ferry across the Avon River. The ferry had previously been granted to the late James Wilson. Samuel Woodworth granted a tavern license for his House of Public Entertainment at Half Way River (Mount Denson-Hantsport).
1766	Good harvests in all the Minas Townships.
Oct. 1766	George Faesch appointed Justice of the Peace.
Oct. 1767	John Jasper Driliot charged with "feloniously stealing a ewe lamb from the common flock at Falmouth valued at 10 shillings - against the peace of our Lord the King, his Crown and Dignity". The lamb was owned by the Reverend Joseph Bennett. William Sental was operating the tavern at Falmouth.
1768	A bridge was proposed for the eastern most fork of the Avon River.
About 1770	Captain James Cook, the navigator, visited Governor DesBarres at Castle Frederick (Upper Falmouth).
1772	The official partition of the Township of Falmouth was made by the Supreme Court. The Township plan is believed to have been drawn up in accordance with this partition.
26 May 1772	Falmouth residents assessed for £ 7/10 shillings for the services of Edward Yorke as representative for Falmouth at the Legislative Assembly at Halifax.
1775	A Light Infantry Company was formed at Falmouth, Newport and Windsor.

TABLE 1 RETURN OF STATE OF FALMOUTH 1770

Name	M	B	W	G	English	Scots	Irish	Amer.	German	Acad.	Grist Mills	Wheat
Wm. Alline	3	-	2	2				7			1	-
Stephen Akin	2	2	1	2				7				25
Malachy Caigan	1	2	1	1			1	4				-
Tamerlain Campbell	1	-	1	2				4				-
Constant Church	1	1	1	4				7				50
Wm. Church	1	3	1	1				6				17
Wignal Cole	1	-	-	-				1				-
John Davison	1	4	2	1				8			1	20
Timothy Davison	1	1	1	1				4				13
Henry Denny Denson	8	6	5	3	2		4	16				250
J.F.D. DesBarres	42	5	13	33	14	21	24	7	17	10	1	290
George Faesch	3	2	2	2	1		2	2	1	3		70
Terence Fitzpatrick	2	2	1	2				7				-
Benj. Gerrish	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-		-
Levi Irish	1	4	1	4				10				12
Joseph Jess	2	1	1	1			1	4				15
Chr'r Knight	1	1						2				12
John Loveless	1	2	1	2				6				-
Henry Lyon	1	2	1					4				10
Edw. Manchester	2	1	1					4				-
Peter Manning	1	5	3				9					12
Jonathan Marsters	5	2	1	5				13				35
Abel Michener	1	2	3		1			5				60
Jacob Muller	3		2		1	1	1	1	1			20
Jeremiah Northup	3	2	2	2				9				100
John Potter	1	1	1	3			5	1				17
David Shaw	1		1	1				3				20
Wm. Shey	2	4	2	4				12			1	80
John Simpson	1	1		1			1	2				-
Ichabod Stoddard	1	3	1	3				8				-
George Stuart	1	1	1	1		1		3				10
Jonathan Vickery	1	3	1					5				12
James Wilson	1	1	1	1				4				6
Joseph Wilson	1	3	2	1				7				50
Thos. Woodworth	2	1	3	2				8				100
Edward Yorke	2	4	2	1				9				60

Legend: M - Men, W - Women, B - Boys, G - Girls

Nov. 1775	All grown men in the Minas townships were required to take the oath of allegiance to the British Crown.
1776	There was great anxiety throughout the Minas Townships caused by raids by American privateers and the threat of invasions by the American forces. The Castle Frederick mansion house built in 1776.
4 June 1776	At the Sessions of the Peace a regulation was made prohibiting boars, three years old and upward, from running at large between June and December.
6 June 1776	Jacob Brown operated the ferry between Windsor and Falmouth.
4 July 1776	Signing of the American Declaration of Independence.
16 July 1776	Jeremiah Northup appointed Justice of the Peace.
17 Mar 1777	Abel Mitchener appointed Justice of the Peace.
June 1777	Falmouth residents: Jonathan Marsters, William Simpson and Edward Yorke appointed to inspect all droves or flocks of sheep before crossing the Avon River. The rate of 1 penny per head was to be paid to the Falmouth inspector. Drovers were required to carry certificates with details of ear marks and numbers of the sheep sold to the drover. Milner in "The Basin of Minas" states that drovers travelled across the country from Amherst to Parrsboro where they boarded their cattle or sheep on "The Packet" which crossed the Bay to Windsor. From Windsor the herds were driven to the Halifax market.
24 Aug. 1779	Captain Joseph Northup sold a negro slave named Mintur to John Palmer for the sum of £ 100.
6 Apr. 1779	Henry Alline (1747-1784), son of William Alline one of the Falmouth grantees, was ordained by the New Light Congregational Church of Falmouth as an "Itinerant or Travelling Pastor and Teacher to Preach the Gospel of Jesus Christ".
1780	A Falmouth legend says that Captain Thomas Young built a vessel in the vicinity of Alline Bridge. Falmouth residents called the vessel the "Ark". It was hauled to the salt water by approximately forty oxen.
1780	Five negro slaves sold by the estate of Henry Denny Denson.
2 Jul. 1781	Falmouth, Newport and Windsor split off from Kings County to form the County of Hants.
6 Mar. 1783	The 84th Regiment of Highlanders stationed at Fort Edward.
1783	John Simpson of Falmouth advertised in the Halifax paper that he had garden seeds for sale at Mr. Hall's store located near the Market House at Halifax. Mr. Simpson claimed that the seeds were grown in the Province and he listed the following seeds for sale: carrot, cucumber, cress, onion, beans, sweet fennel, radish, lettuce, leek, sweet william, mustard, catnup, turnip, cabbage and parsley.
1784	Reverend Henry Alline died at North Hampton, N.H. while on a speaking tour.
1785	The first four wheeled wagon was brought to Falmouth by a Mr. Benedict of Annapolis. The event caused great excitement at Falmouth.
1786	In the summer of 1786, a whale appeared in the Avon River. When the tides receded the whale was found on mud flats in the area of the Falmouth Great Dyke. The whale measured thirty feet in length and yielded a great quantity of oil.
30 Nov. 1787	Peter Shey was appointed High Sheriff of Hants County.

17 July 1788	Bishop Charles Inglis, the first Bishop of Nova Scotia, visited the Minas Townships. He left Halifax at 3 p.m. on 16 July and arrived at Windsor at 3 p.m. on the 17th. His diary for 17 July has the following entry: "Crossed over to Falmouth. Dined at Mr. John Walker's where I saw my aunt Morrison aged 82. Falmouth is prodigious fine country."
1 Nov. 1788	The Church of England Academy was opened at Windsor, Nova Scotia. A nephew of Bishop Inglis was the Academy's first principal.
Dec. 1788	A resident of Windsor was charged with fraudulent possession of goods valued at forty shillings. He was sentenced to stand in the pillory.
Apr. 1789	Two Windsor gentlemen were presented at the Sessions of the Peace for non-attendance at divine worship for the space of three months, "to the evil example of society."
Oct. 1790	John Manning of Falmouth, aged 27, was presented at the court for assault and battery of Lieutenant Charles Munden of the 4th or King's Own Regiment at Fort Edward.
27 June 1790	Bishop Charles Inglis preached at Christ Church, Windsor, the new church named by His Grace of Canterbury.
Apr. 1791	Ferrymen Charles Stewart, John Johnstone and Jonathan Wilson were presented at court for not paying proper attention to their duties in operating the ferry across the Avon River. Their boats were not kept in proper order.
Sept. 1792	County constables were reprimanded for not visiting Public Houses on the Sabbath Day as required by the law. Lawrence Hutchinson, Innkeeper at Falmouth, was presented at court for keeping a disorderly house.
Apr. 1795	There were complaints made at the Sessions of the Peace that stones were laid below the usual fording place across the eastern channel of the Avon River.
Apr. 1796	There were complaints about the ferry service between Windsor and Falmouth. More boats were required to handle the traffic.
26 May 1798	Bishop Charles Inglis' diary reports: "Set out for Windsor. The Horton Mountain excessively bad. Was four hours in reaching Falmouth. Crossed at low water after wasting 2 and 1/2 hours. Dined and lodged at Mr. Benjamin DeWolf's.
20 Sept. 1798	Christopher Armstrong of Falmouth was the adjutant of the Hants County Militia.
Oct. 1800	John Sangster granted a license to keep a House of Entertainment for the accommodation of travellers near the Sangster Bridge at Upper Falmouth.
Sept. 1801	Marbel Wood applied for a tavern license at Falmouth near the bridge but his request was refused.
Oct. 1802	The Sessions of the Peace declared a bounty of 10 shillings on bears.
Apr. 1804	Stephen Yorke was ordered to open up one of the back streets of Falmouth which had been illegally closed. John Sangster's tavern license was renewed.
Apr. 1804	Jonathan Wilson granted a free tavern license for services rendered the public in ferrying magistrates, jurors and constables over the river.

Apr. 1807	An allowance of £5 was passed for the causeway from the low to high water mark at the landing place at Falmouth. Notices were posted in various taverns concerning, "due observation of the Lord's day...that the parties may not plead ignorance upon conviction." A petition was made at the Sessions of the Peace by Robert Ferguson and James Robertson for permission for a group to meet during the summer months as a congregation was NOT granted by the Court.
Dec. 1807	Lieutenants Christopher Armstrong and John Manning escorted fifty men of the Hants County Militia to Halifax.
Jan. 1808	Lieutenant John Manning and Sergeant John Elder escorted detatchments of the 1st Battalion Hants County Militia for service at Halifax.
1809	Reverend Theodore Harding conducted religious services at Falmouth Baptist Church. So great were the crowds attending "Father Harding's" services, people were obliged to enter the Church by the windows.
7 Apr. 1810	Joshua Smith appointed caretaker of the Church at forty shillings per year. His duties: to keep the house locked, window shutters shut, house swept and to insure that the benches are not carried away. An allowance of £2 was made towards repairs to the river bank at the ford, near Burnham's.
1 Apr. 1811	Francis Johnston agreed to care for John McCormich, "a poor man now upon the town" at fifteen shillings per week.
4 Nov. 1811	Three schools were established at Falmouth under the School Act of 1811.
Apr. 1812	James Bacon was granted a Tavern License. John Sangster's Tavern License was renewed.
9 Nov. 1812	Cattle pounds were built at the following locations: The Village, Peter Shaw's, John Akin's and at Joseph Johnston's (Mount Denson).
1815	The Congregational Meeting House was built near the present site of the Baptist parsonage.
18 June 1815	Battle of Waterloo.
1815	Many shipments of plaster rock made from the Falmouth Landing point (Landing Hill and Young's Wharf). Schooners carried the plaster to ports in New England.
1 Nov. 1815	The purchase of a Pall for the use of the township was authorized at a Falmouth Town Meeting. Christopher Armstrong was appointed to take charge of the pall.
5 Apr. 1819	Gould Northup completed a plan of the township. He was paid £3/10 shillings for his work. He later received £1/10 shillings for exploring and establishing a road between the 1st and 2nd Division Farm lots commonly called the Back Road.
1820	The following Falmouth residents contributed to the Hants County Bible Society: Jacob Burnham, Benjamin Davison, John Elder, James Harvey, John Irish and Joseph Irish.
1 Nov. 1820	An Island of Upland on the southern side of Windmill Creek was put up for sale at a public auction at Constant Wilson's tavern. Later records show this land being sold to William Shaw for the sum of £50 (1827).
1 Apr. 1822	Constant Church agreed to maintain John Sheppard, "a pauper" for 3 shillings and 2 pence per week.

1823 Constant Wilson was authorized to build a large boat or scow for conveying horses over the Avon River between Falmouth and Windsor. An allowance of £6 was approved.
The Mill Dam on the south branch of the Avon River was ordered to be moved since it caused injury to the "fishery".

Apr. 1823 Falmouth residents petitioned the legislature against the removal of the Court House from Windsor.

3 Apr. 1826 Constant Wilson's free license was discontinued.
High tides in the preceeding year damaged the School dyke. Nathaniel Davison was allowed £4 out of the School lot rent to compensate for the damage.

1827 John Smith, Edward Church and Stephen Akin were appointed trustees for the Glebe lands until the appointment of a Church of England clergyman at Falmouth.

12 May 1827 Richard Cunningham of Saulsbrook Farm, Windsor, Nova Scotia shipped 72 barrels of apples to Saint John, N.B. via the "Three Sisters" - 20 barrels were sold at 10 shillings and 44 barrels at 9 shillings.

1828 A Falmouth resident was presented at court for disposing of his land by lottery.

1830 Jonathan Smith and Patrick Nowland were presented at court for disorderly behaviour on 24 May 1829, "at the house of Mr. Harvie, it being the Lord's Day".
The jury at the Sessions of the Peace recommended that the number of taverns in the county be limited to:

4 at Falmouth
3 in the Town of Windsor
7 on the Windsor Road to the County line.

The recommendation was NOT confirmed by the court.
At a Town meeting it was voted that "the keeping of paupers be let at Public auction to the lowest bidder".

1831 John Armstrong was named collector of poor rates and he was authorized to receive 7-1/2% for collecting these rates.
During the year a Baptist "Meeting House" was built on the site of the present Falmouth Baptist Church. This building was later replaced by the present structure. The original church was moved to the adjoining property and is now used by Ralph Duncanson as an apple service building.

1832 A charge of 10 shillings was made against the estate of John Fraser for the pasture of one yoke of oxen for a period of nine weeks.

1833 Jacob Burnham was paid fifteen shillings for the use of a room, fire and candles for holding the Town Meetings.
At the Sessions of the Peace a discussion took place on the subject of tavern licenses. It was recommended that Tavern licenses be granted only "when necessary" and that shop licenses be discontinued. It was felt that the great number of taverns were harmful to the public.
"That degraded portion of our population are very frequently so far under the influence of liquor as to be disgusting and an intolerable nuisance of so notorious a nature that during the warm weather these poor creatures are exposed in the public streets in situations and postures that are shocking to humanity and decency....."

1834 The owners of the Stage Coach service between Windsor and Halifax announced that four horses would be used in the future on the Windsor-Halifax route. The Stage left Windsor on Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays at 9 o'clock and left Halifax on Mondays, Wednesdays and Fridays. Fare: 15 shillings. If two fares were paid in advance a rebate of 1 shilling was made on each fare. Agents: Benjamin L. DeWolf, Windsor and Benjamin Wier, Halifax.

Mondays and Tuesdays in every week during the run of fish in rivers were declared days for fishing with square or scoop nets. On these days seins were prohibited in the rivers. Gaspereau or Alewife fishery areas on the south and west branches of the Avon River: (1) Near the falls of the river, (2) Creek at Redden's to the Falls, (3) Fording place to the Upper end of the Big Island in the West Branch of the River.

1835 Shop license granted to Lewis Payzant. John Sangter's shop license was renewed.

1836 "Clifton", the home of Thomas Chandler Haliburton, was built on a hill commanding a fine view of the Avon River and the Falmouth landscape on the opposite side of the river.

19 Sept. 1836 A representative of Horton Institution (Acadia College) preached at Falmouth and spoke on the urgent need for funds by the new institution. The meeting was very poorly attended and the agent published the following letter in the Christian Messenger of 17 February 1837:

"The people of Falmouth are my neighbours, and I love them - having constituted many of them into a Christian Church and having long watched over their spiritual interests with deep anxiety, I cannot, I never shall, fail to feel a deep interest in their welfare, still I am sorry that, on this occasion, they betrayed such cowardice as is altogether unworthy of their general character. Although they had public notice of my intentions, with every facility for a numerous attendance, but a mere handful made their appearance and I suspect the reason was they were afraid I might make too successful an appeal to their purses if they were present, and that their safety consisted in remaining at home. I can, however assure them, that if they refuse to meet me on common ground, I shall pay them the compliment of calling at their respective houses. Some of those who were present subscribed liberally and cheerfully and at the head of the list is Deacon C. Young who always stands at his post. The inhabitants of Falmouth are in many respects equal to the best of my neighbours, but it is not uncharitable to say that on the subject of Christian benevolence they are not sufficiently enlightened. Men, who have large farms, with abundance of dyked marsh stocked with scores of cattle - men who live in fine houses, with rich furniture and who load their tables with dishes, appropriate almost nothing to religious purposes. I am persuaded that if the dear people had a faithful pastor who would teach them useful lessons on the science of benevolence and call for assistance every month in the year to aid in some benevolent enterprise, they would soon be an excellent church, and a prosperous community. 'The earth would yield her increase and God would bless them'...."

1837 The new bridge over the Avon River connecting Windsor and Falmouth was completed.
Bounties: Bears - 10 shillings
Wildcats - 5 shillings
Loup-cerviers - 5 shillings

1838 Tavern licenses were granted to James Sangster, John T. Armstrong and Thomas Manning.

1849 The port area separated from the Township of Falmouth and adopted the name Hantsport.

4 Nov. 1850 The proprietors road running from Joseph Curry's farm to the west branch of the Avon River was opened at Falmouth. This road is now known as the Base Line Road.

1 Nov. 1852 At a Town meeting it was resolved that a vote of thanks be extended to John Manning for his long service as chairman. Mr. Manning's name appears regularly between the years 1810 and 1852 as the moderator or chairman of the Township Meetings.

1854 The trustees of the Hantsport Baptist Meeting House were incorporated by Cap. 76 of the Statutes of Nova Scotia.

22 Nov. 1854 Petit Jury list for Falmouth shows the following occupations:

Blacksmith	1	Millwright	2
Boat builders	1	Mill owners	2
Carpenters	2	Seamen	7
Farmers	15	Shoemaker	1
Innkeeper	1	Shipwright	1

16 Nov. 1857 William Hall of Avonport, N.S. became the First Nova Scotian and the first man of colour to win the "Victoria Cross." (See Genealogical Section).

1 Nov. 1858 Stephen Davison retained the school land during the life time of his mother-in-law, Mrs. Wolf.

7 Jul. 1859 The frame of the Falmouth Methodist Church was raised.

5 Nov. 1860 The Town Clerk was authorized to "cut down" the gate on the road leading to the "Grave Yard in the Town Plot."
Sir Charles G.D. Roberts, Professor of English at King's College, Windsor, N.S. was a frequent visitor at Falmouth.
Windsor and district were honoured by the visit of H.R.H. the Prince of Wales. The royal party made a stop at Mount Denson in order to view "Blomidon" from the top of Holmes' Hill.

4 Nov. 1861 A new Township plan was prepared by Mr. Moss of Halifax. George Burnham, Wm. Harvey and Elkanah Young were appointed to examine the plan.
William Shaw and Lewis W. Hill reported to the Town Meeting concerning the township's claims on "Goodness Point" near Mr. Young's and the "Town Landing" (Landing Hill) in possession of Jonathan M. Smith. It was considered that since these were not laid out on the Town Plan the public could not claim them.

17 Aug. 1862 Juniper Grove Methodist Church was dedicated at Falmouth by the Reverend Andrew Gray. (Falmouth United Church).

3 Nov. 1862 10 shillings paid to Michael Gray for digging the grave for "Burbage".

2 Nov. 1863 John W. Young purchased the Parade Ground in the Town Plot for the sum of £ 50.

1867 Strong anti-confederation feeling in Hants County. The election was won by the anti-confederation candidate.

2 Nov. 1868 Thomas Akin was authorized to send Thomas Wise to the City Hospital in Halifax for medical treatment.

1 Nov. 1869 Elisha Michener was paid £ 12 out of the Parade Ground rents for repair to the cemetery fence at the Westlyn Chapel at Mount Denson.

1869 The Saxby Gale caused great damage at Falmouth due to the level of the tides.

25 Dec. 1869 Mr. and Mrs. S.P. Schurman of Mount Denson proceeded on their honeymoon on the first train to pass over the new railway line.

4 Apr. 1870 A petition for the sale of the School lands was sent to the legislature. School lands were sold at public auction on 19 April to Nathaniel E. Davison for £ 455.

1870 The old Baptist Meeting House was moved to the property now owned by Ralph Duncanson.

6 Nov. 1871 An amount was paid to Dr. Fraser for medical treatments to Thomas Wise and an Indian woman named Mrs. Jedore.

10 Dec. 1871 The official opening of the new Falmouth Baptist Church.

1872 Dr. Margeson paid an amount for attending "The Indians".

30 June 1873 The annual report of the Department of Marine and Fisheries for 1873 shows the following statistics for the Port of Windsor, Nova Scotia:

24 ships	measuring	25,475 tons
48 barks	"	27,877 tons
2 barkantines	"	770 tons
2 brigs	"	552 tons
41 brigantines	"	9,317 tons
81 schooners	"	7,213 tons
1 steamer	"	28 tons
	Total	71,232 tons

24 Apr. 1875 Daniel and Amy Harvey left Falmouth for Iowa.

1876 It was agreed at a Town Meeting that the original Grant Plans of the Township remain in the care of the Town Clerk. The Old Congregational Meeting House was appropriated by the Township for a Town Hall.

27 Apr. 1879 Reverend C.J. Brenton was admitted to Priest's orders at the Bishop's Chapel, Halifax, N.S. Mr. Brenton was at St. George's, Falmouth in 1879.

1880 The Municipality of West Hants was established. George Akins and James Hanson were elected as Councillors for Falmouth.

1 May 1880 Coal was discovered on Elias Payzant's Falmouth property.

Aug. 1892 The covered toll bridge between Windsor and Falmouth was destroyed by fire, The Bridge Company was incorporated in 1834. The fire started on the Falmouth side and the bridge toppled and fell into the river. It floated down river with the tide, "a spectacular sight of floating fire."

1895 The Town of Hantsport was formally incorporated.

19 Oct. 1896 The date of the Great Windsor Fire. This fire broke out in a "rum den" on Water Street. It almost completely wiped out the town of Windsor. Many of the homeless were taken to nearby towns and villages. About three hundred of Windsor's homeless were carried to Falmouth in horse wagons which Falmouth farmers brought to the Avon Bridge to assist the victims.

PLATE 11. WINDSOR-FALMOUTH FRUIT. OIL PAINTING BY W.G.R. HIND (1833-1889), BROTHER OF PROFESSOR HENRY Y. HIND OF WINDSOR, NOVA SCOTIA. THE PAINTIN IS NOW OWNED BY J.L. FORSTER OF WINDSOR, ONTARIO.

PLATE 12. DUNCANSON'S ORCHARD. THE HILL ORCHARD OF JOHN M. & RALPH I. DUNCANSON. THE FALMOUTH BAPTIST CHURCH IS SHOWN AT THE RIGHT AND IN THE RIGHT BACKGROUND THE WOODMAN HOMESTEAD. THE FRANK DAVISON HOM IS SHOWN AT THE LEFT. THE DAVISON PROPERTY IS KNOWN AS THE HORSE POND LOT AND WAS THE SITE OF THE SCHOOL FOR THE "MIDDLE OR NECK DISTRICT" OF FALMOUTH.

21 Oct. 1896 During the year 1895, 204 vessels arrived at the Port of Windsor with a total tonnage of 83,507 tons. .Ships registered at Windsor comprised 184 vessels whose aggregate tonnage was 130,798. This figure did not include several vessels owned by Windsor residents and registered at other ports. Exports from Windsor to the United States in 1895 amounted to $148,024 of which $127,841 consisted of gypsum; $1,295 of calcined plaster; $15,083 lumber; $2,200 of emigrants goods and $1,295 of other articles.

1902 Matthew Sexton paid $65 for rent of the School Dyke.

1904 The S.P. Benjamin Lumber Company represented by S.P. Benjamin appeared before the Municipal Council concerning lighting on the Avon Bridge. He claimed that he had supplied lighting for his boats and requested that the Municipality share the costs. The electric light installed at F.H. Manning's store at Falmouth was mentioned and it was recommended that another light was required near the crossing at Shand's Mill.

1906 There was a discussion at Council regarding the sale of Pilcher's beer at Aberdeen Beach (Mount Denson). An analysis of the beer confirmed that it had an alcohol content of 2%. There were complaints made against the inspector under the Canadian Temperance Act since it was claimed that hard cider was being sold openly at Hantsport with a much higher alcohol percentage.

19 Sept. 1906 Several cases of diphtheria were reported at Upper Falmouth.

1907 The Municipal Council discussed the dispute over ownership of the Falmouth Town Pond. The persons who claimed ownership had refused access to the Pond area. It was reported that, "hard hearts yielded to permit the young people to use the pond for skating."

David Umlah was paid a bounty for killing a bear.

1907 The Hants, Kings and Annapolis Counties Exhibition was held at Windsor, N.S. on October 9, 10 and 11th. Prizes were offered in a wide variety of farm products. William O'Brien of Windsor Forks was the Exhibition President and the following Falmouth residents were active in the various Exhibition departments: Fruit Growing Class: W.J. Aylward, Wm. Sangster, Chas. A. Dill, W.E. Brown; Roots and Vegetable Class: Chas. A. Dill; Poultry: Robert Dill and S.P. Schurman; Domestic Dept.: Mrs. Wm. Sangster. Prizes were offered for the following varieties of fruit:

Apples

Aesopus Spitzenburg	Gloria Mundi
Alexander	Grimes' Golden
Baldwin	Hubbardston
Banks	Hurlburt
Belle de Boskoop	King
Ben Davis	McIntosh
Blenheim	Nonpareil
Cox's Orange	Ontario
Cornish Aromatic	Peck's Pleasant
Cooper's Market	Pommegrise
English Russet	Red Russet
Fallawater	Rd. Isl. Greening
Golden Russet	Ripson
Gravenstein	Seek
Gano	Spy

Apples cont...
Stark
Talmon Sweet
Vandevere
Wealthy
Wolf River
Wagener
Wellington
Yellow Bellefleur
Crab Apple
Hyslop
Montreal Beauty
Transcendent
Whitney
Pears
Bartlett
Boussock
Bosc
Clapp's Favorite
Clairgeau
Commice
D'Anjou
Flemish Beauty
Great Britain
Hardy
Howell
Louise Bonne de Jersey
Maria
Onondaga

Pears cont...
Sheldon
Vermont Beauty
Winter Nellis
Plums
Abundance
Bavay's Gage
Bradshaw
Burbank
Coe's Golden Drop
Damson
Grand Duke
German Prune
Golden Prolific
Green Gage
Italian Prune or
Fellemburg
Monarch
McLaughlin
Lombard
Prince's Yellow Gage
Prince of Wales
Reine Claud or
Bavay's Gage
Shipper's Pride
Victoria
Washington
Peaches
Alexander

Peaches cont...
Bernard
Champion
Conklin
Crosby
Early Crawford
Early Canada
Elberta
Fitzgerald
Hill's Chilli
Hines Surprise
Mountain Rose
River's Early
Waterloo
Grapes
Brighton
Campbell's Early
Champion
Delaware
Lady
Moore's Early
Niagara
Winchel or
Green Mountain
Quinces
Champion
Meech's Pro-
lific
Orange
Rea's Mammoth

1909 Dr. C.H. Morris spoke at the Municipal Council and urged that restrictions on automobiles be removed. Under the regulations of 10 July 1908, it was prohibited to use and operate any motor vehicle upon any of the public highways of West Hants on Tuesdays, Saturdays and Sundays after 7 a.m. and before 11 p.m. Dr. Morris asked for permission to use his auto in cases of emergency in order to render aid with the least possible delay.

1910 The Town Pond dispute was again raised at Council. Henry Cochran had erected a fence on the Town Pond Road thereby preventing ice from being taken away from the Pond. Mr. Cochran claimed that his wife had a deed to the Town lands. The road was later opened on the advise of the Council's solicitor.

10 Jan. 1910 There was a Small Pox scare at Falmouth and the Lower Falmouth school was closed for a period of one week.

1911 There were complaints over the plank walk between the Avon Bridge and the Falmouth Railway crossing. It was claimed that the road was too narrow since there was barely enough space for two teams to pass.

1911 A new road between Upper Falmouth and New Ross was proposed by twenty-two residents of Falmouth. The new road would shorten the distance between Windsor and New Ross by 10 miles. The principal reason for the new road was to provide a shorter route for the shipment of ores from mines in the area and in particular, the N.S. Manganese Company and a proposed tin mine. Councillors Aylward and Davison proposed that the Council expropriate the necessary lands for building the road.

1912 The proposed New Ross road was located with Government assistance. The following took part in the survey: Engineer - Wm. Salt, Axeman - Fred Boyd Jr., Commissioner - S.P. Schurman. The proposed road was to run from the junction of W.R. Patterson's Mill road with the main road leading from George Peach's along W.R. Patterson's log road to lands of the S.P. Benjamin Company to the County line - a distance of at least 5-1/4 miles.

4 June 1913 The Boston Opera Company presented "Faust" at the Windsor Opera House. Tickets were $1.50 to 50¢. The Prima Donna Contralto was Mlle. Ernestine Gauthier, Baritone - M. Frederick Huddy, Tenore - M. Marlo Casselli and the Primo Tenore was M. Giovanni Gatti.

1914 The Windsor Electric Light Company was granted permission to erect electric power poles along the road from the Avon Bridge to Manning's Corner. Two lights were installed on this road and the Municipality agreed to assume the costs.

1915 The Hants County Temperance Alliance complained that liquor for persons in Windsor was being delivered at Falmouth "from whence it was then delivered."

George Peach was allowed a bounty for a bear caught by trap.

1916 Irving Lyon killed in Action in France.

Stanley Lockhart of the Canadian Army reported wounded for the fourth time.

William Akin commissioned a Lieutenant in the Canadian Army at Courcelette, France.

Major E.J. Brooks (Baptist Clergyman) killed in action in France.

July 1916 Walter J. Aylward was placed in charge of the men employed in restoring the Half Way River aboiteau at Hantsport.

26 Sept. 1916 Thomas Avery, husband of Annie Lyon of Upper Falmouth, died in action during the Battle of the Somme, France.

13 Jan. 1917 A quantity of liquor belonging to a Falmouth resident was seized at the Falmouth Railway Station. The case was heard before Magistrate Curry who refused to carry on with the case. The N.S. Temperance Act inspector then asked James Farquhar to hear the case but he declined due to, "not feeling well." The inspector was obliged to return the liquor to Falmouth.

1917 Walter J. Aylward of Falmouth was named Warden of the Municipality of West Hants.

E.H. Sangster of Falmouth won prizes for apples at the New York Horticultural Exhibition. The winning varieties were: Spy, Yellow Bellflower and Ben Davis.

May 1917 Falmouth Shipping and Transportation Company formed. The officers: E.E. Armstrong, A.P. Clark, T.A. Mosher, John Sexton, F.W. Dimock and T.B. Akin.

Paul Lawrence and Herb Deal purchased Fort cars.

6 Dec. 1917 Halifax Explosion - the explosion of a French munitions ship in Halifax Harbour resulted in the death of 2000 residents. Of these, twenty-eight were from Hants County.

7 July 1918 Stanley Wm. Lockhart, son of Clifford H. Lockhart of Upper Falmouth died on Active Service with the 112th Battalion of the Canadian Army in England.

Feb. 1919 Electric lights were installed in the Falmouth Methodist Church.

Jan. 1919 A case of Small Pox was reported at Falmouth.

5 June 1922 A fire on the Manganese Road at Upper Falmouth burned over 2 acres of standing timber.

18 Sept. 1922 A fire on the property of the Parrsboro Lumber Company burned over 300 acres of "old choppings." There was no damage to wood lots.

1922 Mr. J.R. Mosher, the inspector under the N.S. Temperance Act, reported to the Municipal Council that strenuous efforts had been made during the year in "rounding up moonshiners." He reported that in former years he had dealt with cases of the sale of "genuine whisky and the like", but at the present he reported the problem was with, "home brew, moonshine whisky and all sorts of brews."

1924 Sixteen of the leading apple shippers of Falmouth petitioned the Municipal Council for a larger loading space at the Falmouth Railway Station. It was reported the the frontage occupied by the Fruit Warehouses owned by private parties was not sufficient to permit the loading of more than one car at a time. It was reported that John Sexton, one of the leading shippers of farm produce, had a four car shipment which would have been preferable if it could have been done at the same time. The petitioners requested space for at least six freight cars and the proposed area was between the Railway Station at the railroad crossing. The following Falmouth residents signed the petition: John Sexton, Brenton Sexton, Inglis C. Smith, Walter J. Aylward, Thomas B. Akin, B.S. Davison, E.B. Church, Burpee Shaw, P.W. Shaw, Ralph Duncanson, Church & Illsley, E.C. Church, Fred Smith, Wm. Patterson, John I. Wilson, James Baker.

1929 Alline Hall built by the Falmouth Baptist Church as a Church Vestry.

1930 There were complaints at the Council concerning bears. Farmers were obliged to sell their sheep due to this menace. In 1928, ten bears had been killed in West Hants and in 1929 another seven were killed.

1931 Apple Spray Circles were fromed at Falmouth and Mount Denson and a system of orchard inspection was adopted.

1933 A large school of Black Fish became stranded on the mud flats in the upper section of the Avon River. The authorities took immediate action to have the fish buried. There is a local legend concerning the occurance of Black Fish in the Avon River. The legend says that these whale like fish come into the river at intervals of fifty years and that the last such occurance was in the 1880's when the fish were hauled ashore and buried in a field at Mount Denson. Older residents of Falmouth have told of the appearance of the Black Fish and of a serious epidemic which followed the appearance of the fish and caused the death of several Falmouth residents. Black Fish are mammals and belong to the Whale family. For some unknown reason they appear to commit mass suicide by entering the tidal rivers and being left ashore when the tides recede.

1941	John I. Wilson of Falmouth named Warden for the Municipality of West Hants.
27 March 1941	Miss E. Bessie Lockhart, Baptist Missionary to India, arrived home at Falmouth. She travelled from Calcutta to Portland, Oregon on board a Dutch cargo ship.
28 Oct. 1841	Leon Curry, Royal Candian Engineers took part in the expedition to Spitzbergen.
18 Feb. 1942	Thomas Edward Church son of Edward B. Church, formerly of Falmouth, died in Action while serving with the U.S. Marines at Guadacanal, Solomon Islands, South Pacific.
18 Apr. 1942	Orrin Justin Rourke, son of Mr. & Mrs. Harry Anderson Rourke, formerly of Falmouth, died on Active Service with the Princess Louise Fusiliers, Canadian Army England. Burial Brookwood Military Cemetery, Brookwood, England.
1943	Flying Officer Francis Lawrence son of Mr. & Mrs. Paul Lawrence of Upper Falmouth, N.S. died on Active Service with the Royal Canadian Air Force.
23 Apr. 1943	Captain Blaine Garnet Sexton, son of N. Blaine Sexton, formerly of Falmouth, died on Active Service during the Tunisian Campaign. Served in the British Army.
1950	W. Victor Aylward of Curry's Corner, formerly of Falmouth was named Warden of the Municipality of West Hants.

CHAPTER X

THE PARISH CHURCH OF ST. GEORGE

The early Anglican records of Nova Scotia show that the Reverend Dr. John Breynton, Rector of St. Paul's Halifax visited the Falmouth area in the early summer of 1760. The service which he held during this visit marked the first recorded celebration of the Anglican liturgy in the district known today as Falmouth. Although the majority of the settlers in the new township were "Dissenters" from the Church of England, Dr. Breynton reported that many attended the service.

After his visit to the new townships Dr. Breynton made an urgent appeal for missionaries.[98] The following year Dr. Breynton made another visit to Falmouth and in 1762, his assistant, the Reverend Thomas Wood, paid two visits to the new township.

For a clear understanding of the early history of the Anglican Church at Falmouth it is important to recall that the Falmouth area was included in a Church of England mission which comprised the Townships of Cornwallis, Falmouth, Horton, Newport and Windsor, and for the first five years the missionary sent out by the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts covered the entire area. Some appreciation of the hardships which the first missionary, the Reverend Joseph Bennett endured can be pictured when one considers the conditions of the roads which were little more than trails through the woods. His method of travel was on horse back and it is recorded that his monthly schedule required him to cover over 200 miles. In addition to the roads or trails there were several tidal rivers[99] which were particularly hazardous during the winter months.

The Reverend Joseph Bennett arrived in the area late in 1762. He made his headquarters at Fort Edward (Windsor) and shortly after reported to the Society in London that there were 278 persons living in the area around Fort Edward. He reported that there were 146 children. There is some difficulty in connection with his statistics but it seems likely that the total of 278 included the families living in the area known today as Falmouth, Mount Denson, Hantsport and Windsor. Mr. Bennett continued to serve the entire mission until 1766 when he was appointed to officiate at Windsor and Falmouth. A report of his efforts to establish schools will be included in a later section - see Schools.

Mr. Bennett's reports to his London headquarters have been preserved and they provide many interesting details of his ministry. His efforts to establish schools can be seen from the records of the appointments of S. P. G. Schoolmasters at Falmouth and the surrounding area. William O'Brien was appointed as the first Schoolmaster at Falmouth on April 1st, 1767. Samuel Watts and George Hallyburton both were schoolmasters at Windsor between 1767 and 1769.

---

98 Dr. Breynton to the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts (S.P.G.), 26 July, 1760, Microfilm Reel 73, - PANS.

99 Some of the larger rivers in the mission were: the Avon, Gaspereau, Kennetcook and St. Croix.

As the only resident clergyman during the early part of the settlement, he must have performed the early baptisms, marriages and burial services. It is regretted that these records have not been recovered. His report to the S.P.G. in June of 1770 is of particular interest since it classifies the residents of Falmouth as to religious denominations. The list included: Church of England - 11, Congregationalists - 8, Presbyterians - 9, Baptists - 3, Quaker (Baptist) - 1, and Quakers - 4. Although Mr. Bennett does not show in his report, we know from the official census records for 1770 that there were forty-three Roman Catholics at Falmouth at that time. Thirty-nine of these were listed in the household of J.F.W. DesBarres and four were shown in George Faesch's household. In 1775 Mr. Bennett's Notitia Parochialis showed that there were 11 communicants, 6 christenings, 4 marriages and 1 burial at Falmouth. He also reported that "three quarters of the inhabitants of Falmouth come constantly to Church."

It is not clear from the records where Mr. Bennett resided during the early period of his ministry. His first reports are dated at Fort Edward (Windsor) but there is some evidence to show that he lived on the Falmouth side of the river. He owned stock in the common flock at Falmouth[100] and it seems likely that he settled on the 400 acre glebe which was reserved for the Church of England at Falmouth at the founding of the township in 1760. In 1765 his signature appears on the petition of the inhabitants of Kings County in connection with the Acadian labourers. By 1766 he reported to the S.P.G. that his glebes were of "no service to me as I have no money to buy stock or hire labourers. No one wants to rent as they have lots of land." Up until 1766 Mr. Bennett officiated throughout the entire mission but in that year he was appointed for Windsor and Falmouth. While he served the Cornwallis and Horton district it seems likely that he lived at Falmouth. By doing so he could cover the major sections of his mission without the necessity of fording the Avon River.

During his ministry Mr. Bennett frequently met ministers of other denominations who visited or established temporary residence within the mission. In 1766 he referred to the Congregationalist minister at Cornwallis, Mr. Phelps as, "a very worthy good man divested of the prejudices often harboured by men bred in New England."[101] In 1767 he reported, "There is a Dissenting Minister who officiates alternately at Windsor and Falmouth but how long he may remain I cannot say. I cultivate a good understanding with him. I do not find that he is a bigott, he is an Irishman educated in Glasgow."[102]

The Reverend William Ellis was named to replace Mr. Bennett in 1775. Mr. Ellis' initial report showed that religion was at a very low ebb in the Windsor-

---

100 In Oct. 1767 one of the cases before the Court of Quarter Sessions of the Peace involved one John Jasper Driliot who was accused of "feloniously stealing, take and carry away from the common flock in the Town of Falmouth one Ewe lamb, the property of the Rev. Joseph Bennett of the value of 10 shillings against the peace of the said Lord the King his Crown and Dignity."

101 Rev. J. Bennett to S.P.G., 29 Jan. 1766, Microfilm Reel 73 - PANS. The Rev. Beniah Phelps' congregational Minister at Cornwallis was a graduate of Yale. See chapter on The New Light Congregationalist Church.

102 Rev. H. Bennett to S.P.G., 21 Feb. 1767, Microfilm Reel 73 - PANS.

Falmouth district. Previous to his arrival services were only held at irregular intervals. He soon established regular services throughout his mission. At Falmouth he was obliged to hold services in the tavern kitchen since the church building had become unserviceable. Efforts to have it repaired had failed due to the workmen all being employed in the "melancholy work of fortifying the country."[103] Mr. Ellis' services were well attended and in addition to attending Divine Service, he reported that the "dissenters" sent their children to Sunday evening classes in the catechism. By 1779 he was still reporting, "they attend Divine Service very regularly and behave well even in these times when no pains are spared to reduce them both from their religion and allegiance."[104]

The first reference to a new Church at Falmouth is found in Mr. Ellis' report to the S.P.G. on 30 August, 1777. He reported that since the outbreak of the American Revolutionary War the people had become very reluctant to subscribe to the church building fund. On 10 November 1783 on a motion in the legislature by R.J. Uniacke, £ 100 was voted to erect a place of religious worship at Falmouth.[105] By 1786 the new church had been completed and Mr. Ellis described it in his report to London as "a handsome structure." This building was located on a site near the present Church of St. George at Upper Falmouth and stood until 1904 when it was demolished to make way for the present church building.

The Reverend Mr. Ellis continued his ministry at Windsor, Falmouth and Newport until 1792 when the Reverend Wm. Cochran, President of King's College was appointed to the churches at Falmouth and Newport. Mr. Ellis continued at Windsor.

Mr. Ellis was a man of considerable wealth. He owned a home at Windsor and purchased one of the best farms in the Windsor area in May of 1788.[106] He received half pay as Chaplain of a regiment raised at the time of the rebellion and was deputy chaplain for troops in the Windsor Garrison. In addition, as missionary he received a yearly salary of £ 110 from the government and the S.P.G.

From the very beginning of his ministry in the Windsor-Falmouth area he had problems with his congregations. He was unable to adjust to a situation where the majority of his congregation consisted of New England dissenters. In September 1776 he reported to the S.P.G. that "the people laugh at baptism, the sign of the cross especially.....it has been the custom to omit the sign to the Dissenters, but I have not been so complacent." It must be admitted that

---

103 C.W. Vernon, "Bicentenary Sketches", p. 189.

104 Rev. W. Ellis to S.P.G., 9 Aug. 1779, Microfilm Reel 73 - PANS.

105 B. Murdoch, "History of Nova Scotia", p. 21.

106 Rev. Wm. Ellis was deeded 5 lots of upland, 124 acres by John Burnet, late Capt. in the 8th Regt. of Foot "now of Chester, England" on 15 May 1788.

his ministry coincided with the period of the American Revolutionary War, when the loyalties of the New England settlers were seriously questioned by the government authorities at Halifax. For Mr. Ellis however there appears to have been doubt as to the allegiance of the settlers from New England for he describes them as "Furious Fanatics" and rebels to a man.[107] A reading of the many reports and documents associated with Mr. Ellis' ministry raises the question as to whether a more understanding clergyman could have won the support of the New England dissenters. A serious breach existed between Mr. Ellis and his parishioners during the formative years of the townships and it is interesting to speculate that had he been more compromising the Anglican Church might have become the leading religious body in Hants County.

The Reverend William Cochran, President of King's College was appointed in 1792 to officiate at Falmouth. He continued until 1795 when he was succeeded by the Reverend Edward Chapman Willoughby. Before coming to the Falmouth area Mr. Willoughby was the S.P.G. missionary in Cumberland and Westmorland counties. Little is known of his ministry at Falmouth in spite of the fact that he received a grant of 600 acres at Falmouth on July 22nd, 1803 as the first established minister of the Church of England settled in Falmouth. It is not known whether he lived at Falmouth but the records show that he sold his Falmouth lands between 1803 and 1811.[108] After 1808 Mr. Willoughby confined his ministry to the Windsor area and the Reverend Dr. Wm. Cochran was reappointed to the Falmouth Church for the period 1809 to 1811.

During this period a dispute arose over the Glebe land at Falmouth. When Mr. Willoughby had resigned at Falmouth, he retained the Falmouth Glebe while he continued to officiate at Windsor. This unusual practice is explained as due to his "infirmities and pecuniary distress." The whole subject of the Falmouth Glebe was referred to the S.P.G. in London and it was decided that £ 20 per year would be allowed Dr. Cochran as compensation for not having the benefit of the Falmouth Glebe. But the matter was not settled so easily. When Mr. Willoughby left the Diocese in 1811, his successor, the Reverend W.C. King, Rector of Windsor, N.S. made a formal claim to the Falmouth Glebe on the ground that Mr. Willoughby had retained the Glebe while he served as the S.P.G. missionary at Windsor and while Dr. Cochran had officiated at Falmouth. The matter was referred to the governor, Sir John C. Sherbrooke who rejected Mr. King's claim to the Falmouth Glebe.

Falmouth had been erected a Parish as early as 1811 but the legality of the formal procedures were questioned and the Governor in Council in January 1814 created the Parish of St. George at Falmouth.[109] On 13 January 1814 Bishop Charles Inglis in a letter to His Excellency Sir John C. Sherbrooke asked for the Governor's mandate for the induction of the Reverend Dr. Cochran into the Parishand Church of St. George.

---

107 Rev. Wm. Ellis to S.P.G., 9 Aug. 1779, S.P.G. Microfilm Reel 73 - PANS.

108 As early as 1803 Mr. Willoughby sold a town lot to John Moore and Farm lot 22 to Peter Shey. In 1810 he sold his dyke marsh to Robert Martin and in 1811 he sold 400 acres to Joseph Sentil.

109 Inglis Papers, Vol. 4, p. 126, Public Archives of Canada.

LIST OF SOME OF THE ANGLICAN CLERGYMEN WHO HAVE SERVED AT FALMOUTH

Rev. Dr. John Breynton	First Church of England clergyman to hold services at Falmouth in 1760. He was Chaplain at the Seige of Louisburg in 1745; Assistant to Rev. Wm. Tutty 1752-1754; Rector, St. Paul's Halifax 1854-1788; D.D. 1771.
Rev. Joseph Bennett 1762 to 1765 1766 to 1776	S.P.G. missionary sent to Nova Scotia in 1761 and was appointed missionary to the Minas Townships: continued this ministry until his appointment as an itinerant missionary on the Atlantic Coast. He returned to Windsor about 1780 where he lived on a pension granted by the S.P.G.
Rev. William Ellis 1782 to 1790	S.P.G. missionary at Windsor, Falmouth and Newport; missionary at Windsor 1792-1795; died 5 June 1795 at age 65 after serving for 21 years as a missionary in the Windsor area; was ordained by the Bishop of London and came to Nova Scotia in 1764.
Rev. Dr. William Cochran 1792 to 1794 1809 to 1811	Born at Omagh, County Tyrone, Ireland 1757; graduated from Trinity College, Dublin 1780; professor of classics, Kings College, New York; principal, Grammar School, Halifax, N.S. 1788; ordained 1790; President, King's College, Windsor, N.S. 1790-1802; D.D. Trinity 1802; Vice-Pres. King's and missionary at Newport, Falmouth & Rawdon 1802-1831; died in 1833 having been a missionary and a professor for more than forty years.
Rev. Edw. C. Willoughby 1795 to 1808	
Rev. John Stevenson 1834 to 1845	Professor of Mathematics, King's College, Windsor, N.S.; Vice-Pres. King's College 1832.
Rev. Dr. George McCawley 1847 to 1871	President of King's College 1836-1875.
Rev. Stanley Boyd	1872
Rev. Augustus F. Hiltz	1873 to 1876
Rev. Charles John Brenton	1877 to 1880
Rev. W.E. Wilson	1881 to 1883
Rev. J. Harrison	1885 to 1888
Rev. C.H. Fullerton	1888 to 1892
Rev. George Howcroft	1893 to 1897
Rev. John Recks	1898 to 1904
Rev. J.A. Weagle	1905 to 1907
Rev. H.A. Harley	1909
Rev. J.C. Cox	1909 to 1911
Rev. R.E. Dixon	1911
Rev. W.T. Suckling	1911 to 1914
Rev. C.H. Garland	1915 to 1916
Rev. Edwin Jukes	1916 to 1917
Rev. Charles Farrar	1917 to 1919
Rev. A.G. Cribb	1920 to 1925
Rev. Frank W. Fry	1925 to 1930

Rev. J. Templeton	1930 to 1932
Rev. W. Armitage	1932 to 1934
Rev. J.S. Sherren	1934 to 1940
Rev. A.G. Atherton	1940 to 1941
Rev. W.H. Hunt	1941 to 1942
Rev. Canon A.E. Andrews	1942 to 1943
Rev. H.R. Anthony	1943 to 1949
Rev. H.C. Quartermain	1949 to 1953
Rev. A.B. Pitcairn	1953 to 1957
Rev. J.A. Willett	1957 to 1958
Rev. J.A. MacKenzie	1958 to 1960
Rev. D.J. Godley	1961 to 1963

PLATE 13. ST. GEORGE'S CHURCH (ANGLICAN) BUILT NEAR THE SITE OF THE FIRST CHURCH OF ENGLAND.

PLATE 14. WILLIAM ILLSLEY HOME. BUILT IN 1815 AS THE FALMOUTH NEW LIGHT CHURCH (CONGREGATIONAL). IT WAS MOVED ABOUT TWENTY FIVE YARDS TO THE WEST TO A SITE NOW OCCUPIED BY THE BAPTIST PARSONAGE. IN THE EARLY 1900's IT WAS MOVED TO ITS PRESENT SITE ADJOINING THE FALMOUTH BAPTIST CHURCH AND IS NOW OWNED BY WILLIAM ILLSLEY.

CHAPTER XI

FALMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH

(New Light Meeting House)

Many of the New England settlers who founded the Township of Falmouth in 1760 were Congregationalists. Little is known concerning their religious services but it seems likely that ministers from New England visited the area and held services. It is known that there was a Congregational minister at Cornwallis Township. The Reverend Beniah Phelps, a graduate of Yale, was ordained in 1765 by the South Hartford Association in Connecticut for the Congregational Church at Cornwallis. During the American Revolution he was accused of being "an uncompromising Whig" and he returned to New England together with other Congregational ministers in Nova Scotia. The Church of England missionary, Reverend J. Bennett, in 1766 referred to Mr. Phelps as follows: he is "a very worthy good man divested of the prejudices often harboured by men bred in New England."

The first reference to a Congregational Church at Falmouth was in 1779 when nine delegates from the New Light Congregationalist Churches of Cornwallis, Falmouth and Newport met at Falmouth to conduct the ordination of Henry Alline, the New Light evangelist. It is not known whether an actual church building existed at this time since the records state that Alline's ordination took place at Falmouth in a large barn. In 1815, however, the New Light Meeting House which is now the residence of William Illsley was built near the site of the present Falmouth Baptist parsonage. Unfortunately the records for this church have not been recovered and therefore little is known concerning the history of this church.

In 1876 the church building was appropriated by the township as a Town Hall. The next record shows that in 1888 the building was owned by a Congregational minister by the name of the Reverend Jacob W. Cox of Kingsport, Nova Scotia. He and his wife Esther deeded the property to James Woodrow of St. John, New Brunswick, who was shown in the deed as the Treasurer of the Congregational Union of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick. The deed includes a statement that, "the trustees of the Congregationalists of Falmouth are all long since dead and a large portion of said congregation dispersed."

About 1890 the old Meeting House was moved from its original location on the lot to the present site of the Baptist parsonage and after remodelling became the residence of the Reverend Joseph Cox, a retired Anglican clergyman at Falmouth. On 15 November, 1810 the property was sold to the trustees of the Falmouth Baptist Church by Alice M. Temple, widow of Senator Temple and daughter of the Reverend Joseph Cox. The deed shows the following description of the lot:

> "S by the Old Horton Road, N by land of the Old New Light Meeting House, E by a road or way leading N from said Old Horton Road to said Meeting House and W by a road known as the Gabriel Road or Green Road and being the same lands deeded by Alice Akins and Maria Akins to Emma Florence Hallett of Truro on 23 January 1894."

The building then became the Baptist parsonage and was used in this capacity until it was moved in 1922 to make room for the present Baptist parsonage which was built on this site. The old building and former New Light Meeting

House was moved from the Ben Curry Hill location to its present site near the Falmouth Baptist Church where it now serves as the residence of William Illsley.

PLATE 15. FALMOUTH BAPTIST CHURCH. BUILT IN 1871 ON THE SITE OF THE BAPTIST MEETING HOUSE WHICH WAS BUILT IN 1831. ALLINE HALL APPEARS AT THE RIGHT.

CHAPTER XII

FALMOUTH BAPTIST CHURCH

There have been Baptists at Falmouth from the first days of the settlement. In 1770, of the thirty-six families at Falmouth, three were Baptists and one family was listed as Quaker-Baptist. One of the Falmouth grantees, Shubael Dimock (1708-1781) was a Baptist lay preacher and he held services at Falmouth and Newport from the earliest period.[110]

In 1769 the Reverend Joseph Bennett, the first Church of England missionary to the area, reported to the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in London that two "Anabaptist ministers" had visited the district - one at Falmouth and the other at Newport.[111] These ministers were the Reverend James and John Sutton from New England and they have been credited with the conversion of the evangelist Henry Alline who was ordained to the ministry by the New Light Congregationalist Church of Falmouth.

Little is known concerning the Baptists of Falmouth during the period 1770 to 1830. We know that a Baptist Church was founded in Windsor in 1819 and the following residents are listed as founding members of that church: Grace Davison, Samuel Elder, John and Jane Fox, Alline and Ann Young.[112] Ten years later on 19 December 1829, twenty-one members of the Windsor Baptist Church organized a church at Falmouth. A council of ministers convened for the purpose and on 13 January 1830, the Falmouth Baptist Church was formally constituted. "Brother Robert Dickie" was ordained as the first minister. In addition to the customary articles of faith and practice, the Falmouth Church added the following:[113]

> "abstinence from spirituous liquors as well as from selling, giving or disposing of the same in any way, except as a medicine when necessary."

In the spring of 1830 the following statement regarding the new Church at Falmouth was made at the Nova Scotia Baptist Association:[114]

> "As many errors have prevailed in this district, it is earnestly to be desired that the new formed church may prove a rich blessing both as the pillar and ground of the truth, and as holding forth a bright example of unfeigned humility, prudence and love."

---

110 Shubael Dimock's son Daniel Dimock (1736-1804) was a grantee at Newport Township and was baptized during the visit of the Sutton brothers. He was later ordained a Baptist minister. The Rev. Daniel Dimock's son, Rev. Joseph Dimock (1768-1846) was the first native Nova Scotian from a Baptist home to become a Baptist minister in Nova Scotia.

111 Bennett to the S.P.G., 2 Aug. 1769, S.P.G. Microfilm Reel 73, Public Archives of Nova Scotia.

112 H.Y. Hind, Old Parish Burying Ground, J.J. Anslow, Windsor, N.S. 1889, p. 58.

113 Minutes of the Nova Scotia Baptist Association, June 1830.

114 Ibid.

A remarkable record concerning the building of the "Baptist Meeting House" at Falmouth has been preserved and is now part of the Shaw Papers at the Public Archives in Halifax.[115] The document gives a detailed account of the arrangements in connection with the building of the first Falmouth Baptist Church. Of particular interest is the fact that subscriptions were solicited from the public at large. The text of the unpublished subscription paper is as follows:

> "We the inhabitants of the Middle District of the Township of Falmouth, County of Hants at present destitute of a convenient place for the worship of Almighty God do propose to the public at large, the friends of religion and every individual feeling himself interested in the promotion of the Gospel of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, the erection of a Meeting House for the use and benefit of the Baptists of the particular order and to be under their direction and control, the above proposed Meeting House to be built between John Elder Esq. and Elisha Porter's in the said Middle District.
>
> 1st We therefore call on the friends and public our humble request for their assistance by way of a subscription each subscriber paying only the sum assessed to his respective name.
>
> 2nd Each person subscribing forty shillings and upward will have the privilege of paying one half in produce (vizt.) merchantable wheat at 7/0, corn 6/0, oats 2/0 per bushel and stock at cash price.
>
> 3rd It will be necessary to collect the one half the amount of the subscription on or before the 25th day of March 1831 for the benefit of the contractor or contractors who may be employed by Trustees hereafter nominated.
>
> 4th The remainder of the sum subscribed to be paid on or before the 12th day of November 1831 when it is expected the building will be completed.
>
> 5th Be it further understood that three judicious persons will be chosen from amongst the subscribers, (the majority to be of the order for whose benefit the house is to be built) to receive title of land, to superintend, to conduct with propriety the expenditure and carry into effect with every advantage the erecting of the above proposed Meeting House to appoint a collector for the purpose of collecting all the respective sums subscribed and to continue in office as Trustees."

At a Meeting held at Mr. Wm. Shaw's on Thursday the 6th day of January 1831 by the subscribers of the New Baptist Meeting House, it was resolved that the dimensions of the House would be as follows: 34 ft. long, 28 ft. wide, 12 ft. post, 6 ft. gallery at one end, oval ceiling and at the same time and place the following persons were unanimously chosen trustees: Alline Young, Elias Payzant and William Shaw.

---

115 Subscription paper for the New Baptist Meeting House built at Falmouth in 1831. This document was presented to the Public Archives of Nova Scotia by Mrs. Pierson W. Shaw.

List of Subscribers for the Falmouth Baptist Church - 12 November, 1830.

Armstrong, Edw. E.
Armstrong, John T.
Andrews, W.
Bacon, Frederick
Burnham, George
Church, Elisha
Church, Thomas
Curry, Timothy
Davison, Benjamin
Davison, Joseph
DeWolf, Benjamin
Dorman, Duncan
Dorman, Isabella
Dorman, James
Denison, Stephen
Elder, John
Evans, Llewellyn
Faulkner, James
Fitch, Aaron
Fox, James
Gabriel, William
Kollecut, Peter
Layton, Richard
Lavers, Philomon D.
Marsters, Nathaniel
Martin, Joseph
Maoly, William
Moore, Eleazer
McClarn, John
Palmer, Benjamin
Payzant, Elias
Payzant, Lewis
Payzant, Lewis
Payzant, Peter
Payzant, John
Payzant, John, Jr.
Pendergath, John
Porter, Elisha
Randall, Thomas
Reed, Elizabeth
Reid, David
Sangster, Benjamin
Sangster, James
Shaw, David
Shaw, Nancy
Shaw, William
Shey, Jonathan
Shey, Samuel
Shey, W.H.
Smith, Jonathan
Shey, John
Smith, Margery
Stoddard, Leban
Taylor, Nathan
Trenholm, Matthew
Walker, Robert
Wilson, Constant

The trustees had intended to build the new church on the land now occupied by Ralph Duncanson's residence but were unable to purchase the property. The new building was built sometime in 1831 on the present site of the Baptist Church. On 2nd April 1831 the land was purchased from Jonathan Shey for the sum of £4. The property consisted of 1/2 acre and is described in the deed as follows:

> "part of a 6-acre lot, No. 1, Letter E, 5th Div. beginning on the South East angle of that part of the lot situated on the western side of the main road and extending North East along the road."

This building served the Baptist community of Lower Falmouth for a period of forty years. In 1871 plans were made to build a larger church and on December 9th of that year a final conference meeting was held in the old building which was now located directly across the road from it's original site.[116] On Sunday 10 December 1871 the new church building, which is still in use, was officially opened.

---

116 The frame of this building is still in existence as an apple service building on the farm of Ralph Duncanson. It is now located some 400 feet from it's original location.

There is considerable confusion over the early Baptist churches at Falmouth. This has mainly been due to the fact that the original Falmouth Baptist Church consisted of two separate units: one in the lower section of the township in the area known today as Mount Denson and Hantsport and the other in the section known as Lower Falmouth. It will be recalled that the entire area west of the Avon River was known by the name Falmouth (the name Hantsport did not come into use until 1849) and both units of the Baptist church were organized under the name of the Falmouth Baptist Church. This form of organization continued until 23 October 1843 when twenty members of the 1st Falmouth Baptist Church (Hantsport) formed the Calvinistic Baptist Church of Falmouth which was to become known as the 2nd Falmouth Baptist Church.[117] The Calvinistic Baptist Church took over the church built in 1831. The terminology of the 1st and 2nd Falmouth Baptist Churches continued until 1856 when the name of the 1st Falmouth Baptist Church was changed to the Hantsport Baptist[118] Church and the 2nd Falmouth Baptist Church became known as the Falmouth Baptist Church. Throughout the early period there appears to have been a close relationship between the two Falmouth churches and the Baptist church at Windsor.

Missionary Aid Society

Some reference must be made to the Falmouth Baptist Woman's Missionary Aid Society which was organized on 12 July 1870 as the Falmouth Mission Circle by Miss Hanna Maria Norris (1842-1919), a Baptist Missionary to Burma. The founding members were: Mrs. Wm. Church, Miss L. Harding, Mrs. Harding, Mrs. Kennedy, Mrs. Messenger, Mrs. Henry Pineo and Mrs. Andrew Shaw. The names of the Presidents during the first twenty-five years of the society: Mrs. Andrew Shaw, Mrs. Harding, Mrs. W. Church and Mrs. Joseph Murray.

A list of members of the Falmouth Mission Circle during the early part of the 1900's includes the following names:

Armstrong, Mrs. L.A.
Baker, Mrs.
Church, Mrs. E.E.
Cox, Mrs. J.C.
Duncanson, Mrs. H.O.
Elderkin, Mrs. Arthur
Hanson, Mrs. Wm.
Hume, Miss Ella
Illsley, Mrs. Earle
Illsley, Mrs. Otis
Jarrett, Miss Nellie
Kennedy, Miss Phoebe
Lawrence, Miss Ethel
Lockhart, Mrs. Charles
Lockhart, Miss Bessie
Lyon, Mrs. John
Lyon, Miss Annie
Lyon, Mrs. Leonard

---

117 The founding members of the Calvinistic Baptist Church of Falmouth on 25 October 1843 were: Margaret Burnham (Miss Irish), Wm. Church, Mary T. Church, Matilda Evans, L.J. Evans, Mary M. Gabriel, Sarah Gabriel, Eliza Irish, Elizabeth Layton, Maria Martin, Catherine J. Payzant, Peter Payzant, Rachel M. Payzant, David G. Shaw, Mary J. Shaw, Irene Shaw, Clarissa Wilson, Sarah Wilson, Huddah Crowell and Catherine Gould.

118 Trustees of the Hantsport Baptist Meeting House were incorporated by Cap. 76 of the Statutes of Nova Scotia of 1856.

List of members of the Falmouth Mission Circle cont.....

Loomer, Mrs. David
Lunn, Mrs. E.R.
Martin, Miss Florence
Payzant, Mrs. Geo. D.
Pullen, Mrs. J.H.
Pullen, Miss Clara
Pineo, Mrs. Henry
Shaw, Mrs. Burpee
Scott, Mrs. James
Sexton, Mrs. Henry
Sexton, Mrs. John
Tingley, Mrs. L.J.
Thompson, Mrs. Emma
Taylor, Mrs. Belle
Taylor, Miss Myrtle
Woodman, Mrs. Isaac
Young, Mrs. C.E.

Life Membership Roll - Falmouth Mission Circle

Brooks, Mrs. E.J.
Church, Mrs. Elisha
Church, Mrs. Wm.
Duncanson, Mrs. H.O.
Elderkin, Mrs. A.
Fullerton, Mrs. J.L.
Hardy, Mrs. J.C.
Hume, Miss Ella
Hanson, Mrs. Wm.
Illsley, Mrs. Otis
Illsley, Mrs. Earle
Kennedy, Miss P.
Jeffries, Mrs. Arthur
Lyon, Mrs. J.B.
Lawrence, Miss Ethel
Lockhart, Miss E. Bessie
Lockhart, Mrs. Charles
Manning, Mrs. F.H.
Murray, Mrs. Joseph
Payzant, Mrs. George D.
Sexton, Mrs. Henry
Sexton, Mrs. John
Shaw, Mrs. Burpee
Stevens, Mrs. Dennis
Taylor, Miss Myrtle
Woodman, Mrs. Isaac

Baptist Parsonage

The first reference to a parsonage at Falmouth is found in 1886 when the trustees of the Baptist Church (Joel Payzant, Andrew Shaw and Charles E. Young) purchased a property and homestead at Falmouth from Maria Taylor, widow of John E. Taylor. This property was sold on 24 June 1911 to James Baker. The present parsonage lot is of historic interest since a New Light Congregationalist Church was built on this location in 1815. The property was sold by the Congregationalist Union of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick to Alice and Maria Akin on 26 July 1892 and the trustees of the Falmouth Baptist Church purchased the property on 15 November 1910 from Alice M. Temple, widow of Senator Thomas Temple.

In 1943 a history of the Falmouth Baptist Church was prepared by Mr. Ralph Loomer in connection with a special anniversary service and with Mr. Loomer's permission his history will be included in this chapter.

Summary of some important events in the History of the Falmouth Baptist Church

19 Dec. 1829	Twenty-one members of the Windsor Baptist Church formed a Baptist Church at Falmouth.
13 Jan. 1830	Founding of the Falmouth Baptist Church.
2 Apr. 1831	Purchase of land for the new church.
1831	Two Baptist churches erected at Falmouth - one at Mount Denson or Hantsport and the other at the site of the present Falmouth Baptist Church.
23 Oct. 1843	Formation of the Calvinistic Baptist Church.
9 Dec. 1871	Last service held in the old Baptist Meeting House.
10 Dec. 1871	Official opening of the present Falmouth Baptist Church.
21 Apr. 1885	Falmouth Baptist Church was deeded a triangular lot lying beside a pond near the Henry Sexton homestead. This lot was formerly the property of School Section No. 10.
15 Nov. 1910	Purchase of the Parsonage lot from Alice M. Temple.
1929	Alline Hall, the Church Vestry was built near the Falmouth Baptist Church.

Falmouth

United Baptist Church

1843--1943

CHURCH OFFICERS. 1943

Pastor

Rev. Rupert S. Meadows

Deacons

George D. Payzant

Judson F. Shaw

H. O. Duncanson

George Lawrence

Silas H. Taylor

Trustees

Ralph Burgess

Mrs. Marion Church

Austin Lyon

Robert Illsley

Harris Shaw

Everett Woodman

Clerk

Mrs. Charles Woodman

Treasurer

Lila M. Baker

Finance Committee

Ralph Loomer

Ralph Burgess

Everett Woodman

Harris Shaw

George Lawrence

Sunday School Superintendent

Everett Woodman

FOREWORD

In the preparation of this historical sketch, I am indebted to our Senior Deacon, George Payzant, who from his abundance of reminiscences stored up in his unusually keen memory for historical detail, has given some of the material that is here presented. I am also indebted to my sister Alice Loomer, for a thorough-going review of the first records, and also to Mrs. Frances Harvey who co-operated in typing the finished product, and to others who have from time to time contributed events and happenings in our church, which because of my youth, and for other reasons, I was not aware.

One hundred and thirteen years ago, number of members were dismissed from the Windsor Baptist Church to form the first Baptist Church of Falmouth. For thirteen years, this work was carried on and prospered, spreading over a field extending from the eastern end of Kings County to Castle Frederick. As part of the work of the first church, a house of worship had been erected in Falmouth Centre. The fine building is still in existence and is Ralph Duncanson's service building. The story of this building is that one Christmas day, Elias Payzant said to his boys, "We cannot celebrate the birth of our Lord in a better way today than to go to the woods to get some timber to build a meeting house," and with this initiative, the first house of worship used by our church was built.

On the 25th day of October in the year 1843, The Calvinistic Baptist Church of Falmouth was organized with twenty original members dismissed from this first church. Amongst the charter members of our church, three names are still well-known in the community. The first on the list is the name of Peter Payzant and his wife, Catherine; William Church and his wife, Mary D.; David G. Shaw, who later became Rev. David G. Shaw, and his wife, Mary. These three names have persisted on the church roll ever since. Amongst others who have descendants now living in Falmouth are Elizabeth Leighton, whose descendants now bear the name of Lyon; Mrs. Sara Gabriel and her daughter, Mary, who are amongst the writer,s ancestry. Organization was started with the advice and assistance of Rev. Benjamin Vaughan, Pastor of the First Baptist Church, Falmouth; Rev. Silas T. Rand, of Windsor, and Rev. Geo. Dimock, of Newport. Rev. Geo. Dimock presided at the organization meeting and the preacher of the day was Elder Silas T. Rand (who is noted as being the Baptist Missionary to the MicMac Indians). On this day, his sermon was preached from the text found in 1st Peter 2:4-5: "To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious. Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

The first years of the Falmouth Church were not encouraging. Members were lost by death and dismissal, with no additions from any source until by 1854, on the death of Peter Payzant, but seven members remained on the Church roll. This last loss was a severe blow because the faithful Deacon Peter Payzant had kept the spark of life from being entirely extinguished. In spite of all these discouragements, in 1854 the church had the courage and foresight to engage as Pastor, Rev. William Burton. He entered immediately upon his pastoral duties. The following year, a number of new members were received by letter, and the names of Young, Hanson, and Bacon, appear in the records. In the year 1856, the name of Messenger is found, and also in this year the candidate for baptism was Lucy P., wife of Andrew Shaw, who himself was received by letter from a Baptist Church in New York. David G. Shaw was licensed to go forth and proclaim the truth as it is in Jesus. The year 1857 saw the first stirring revival of faith in the Falmouth Church, when in December of that year, the growing membership received further inspiration under the preaching of Rev. Adam D. Thompson. He visited the com-

munity on an agency for Acadia College and remained to assist Pastor Burton in a campaign which resulted in the addition by baptism of twenty-one members. This brought the total membership by the fifteenth year of our church history to forty-three, more than double that which it had started with fifteen years before, and six times what it had been two years previously. Amongst the first converts of the revival under Adam Thompson were three men of mature middle age: William Shaw, father of our late beloved Deacon Burpee Shaw; Joel Payzant, whose son George, is our Senior Deacon, and Lewis S. Payzant. All became faithful servants of Christ in this church. Lewis Payzant indeed became a new man in Christ and his later life of devotion and true Christian experience, was a living witness of the power of the gospel to reclaim fallen men. He later moved to Halifax and was the founder of the firm, Payzant and King. At this same time, the names of Etter and Lawrence appear, and Andrew Shaw and Charles Bacon were set apart to the office of Deacons. The church of forty-three members in this year sent for Home Missions seven pounds and eleven shillings.

Rev. William Burton concluded his first pastorate in Falmouth in the year 1860, having seen the church make a five-fold increase from a membership of less than ten to a total of fifty-two. There was a Sabbath School in these early days of seventy regular attendants. A further note regarding the School is found in the records giving the closing service of the Sunday School which is of sufficient interest to quote in full: "Commenced May 13th continued twenty-six Sundays in succession. Officers and Superintendent, 5 males and 6 female teachers. Number of Boys attending, thirty-four, learning 8,101 verses; number of girls attending, fifty-one, learning 5 735 verses, total attendance of eighty-five, and total number of verses learned 13,836. The whole number connected with the school, ninety-seven." It is interesting to note that in these early days, Sunday School was carried on from Spring until late Fall and was closed for the Winter months. A regular monthly feature of the church in these days, was the conference which met on Saturday afternoon and was attended regularly by at least half of the membership. It is noted during these years that there were indications that members sometimes found it easier to obey the other commandments than the one that says: "Love thy Neighbor." and now and again the Saturday afternoon conference would be taken up with the problem of how to promote Christian harmony amongst members who had had misunderstanding.

The year 1862 found our church agitated with plans for building a new house of worship. Evidence of this agitation is recorded in the resignation of at least four of the trustees and appointment of four others in their place. However, during the following nine years, with a deed for a site safely in their hands, the idea persisted. At the close of 1863, William Burton again became pastor, which position he filled until his death in 1867. His ministry ended with a revival in Falmouth Village when at least fifteen more were added by baptism.

Conference meeting Saturday, December 9, 1871, was the last meeting in the old meeting house. A feeling of solemnity and earnestness was experienced throughout the meeting brethren and sisters referring to it and the following day, December 10, 1871, marked the opening service in the new and beautiful house of worship, when Rev. Dr. Clay preached the dedication sermon from the text, "Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it."

Another new meeting house had been opened in Falmouth Village on Christmas Day, 1870, one year previous to the opening of the enw church. Four years later, the first attempt was made for these churches, and Waterville to engage a minister of their own. Previous to this time, the minister had served the Falmouth church in addition to Hantsport and Mount Denson churches. However, it was two years before Rev. J. A. McLean became the pastor with a salary of $500.00 and a house. An interesting item of conferences during this period was a heated discussion as to whether women should be permitted to attend during business meetings. The

brethren quoted considerable Scripture against their speaking. Sister M. Young asserting her right to speak, was put down promptly by the chairman. However, without commenting on the wisdom or lack of wisdom of such conclusion the women were finally allowed to attend and to speak on matters of a spiritual nature.

The course of our history has not always run smoothly and shortly after this time, a storm of dissension and illwill broke over the Falmouth Village section of the church, evidently through some unkind words or possibly unwise attitude, of the pastor. However, through discussion and because of the christian spirit of the Deacons, notably Deacon Bacon, a split was prevented. The minutes say: "One brother saw that he was laboring under a false impression, and like a man and a Christian, he acknowledged all and that the best of feeling prevailed as far as he was concerned. A beautiful spirit began to prevail and kind entreaties made and the spirit of Christ entered in many hearts." The document calling for a division of the church was taken away and as it was getting into the evening, a hymn was sung "What a Friend We Have in Jesus" and prayer offered by two brethren, the most kindly feeling we think was in our hearts." Arrangements were made to visit the erstwhile dissenting brother and the Pastor McLean remained for several months thereafter, during which time two or three new members were added to the church.

In 1881 Rev. Jos. Murray accepted a call to become Pastor of the church and during the next seventeen years he served three separate terms as Pastor. Mr. Murray's pastorate was a season of advance for the church, during which time he baptised over forty new members. Mr. Murray, although not a brilliant preacher, was nevertheless a most faithful and competent pastor. During his pastorate, a lot of land was secured in Mortonville and a house of worship erected there to serve this lumbering community.

The following are minutes of a typical conference meeting of the year 1897: "Friday evening. Our regular conference of the church. Goodly number present. Our pastor in the chair. Those present, Bro. B. Shaw, W. O. Taylor, Chas. Thomas, Jr., Leslie Loomer, Handly Loomer, Charlie Payzant, Chas. Taylor, Harry Payzant, Will Lawrence, Sr., Eugene Lawrence, Sisters Phoebe Kennedy, Minnie Kennedy, Mrs. Murray, Mrs. Thomas, Mrs. Joe Davison, Mrs. Annie Church from Boston, Flossie Payzant, Ida Taylor, Mrs. Ezra Gilroy, Leamington, Cumb. Co.. Aggie McLaughlin, Lolie Taylor, Francis Church, Edith Pineo, Jennie Lawrence, Bertha Lawrence, Julia Loomer. Very fine meeting indeed, not any business transacted."

The following year, 1898, Jos. Murray concluded his ministry with the Falmouth church to accept a call to Shelburne. The next pastor was Rev. H. S. Baker, who, in spite of having been smitten with blindness while travelling in one of his father's ships in Indian waters, persisted in preaching the gospel. The year of his pastorate is especially memorable because the first annual roll call was held on December 29th. At this service Pastor Baker presided. Scripture was read by Deacon Burpee Shaw; Deacon George Payzant read Church Articles of Faith and Practice; Deacon W. O. Taylor read the Church Covenant. Forty-four responded to their names, some being by letter.

That the Church was not lacking in missionary zeal is evidenced by the continuing mention of mission contributions. That the Home Mission work was a matter of real concern is evidenced by a motion passed by the church in the year of the century to subscribe mony to Mr. Crandall who was laboring in the eastern end of the County near Walton. This same year, the final payment on debt incurred in the building of the Mortonville meeting house was paid. Harry Payzant was licensed to preach. All this was an indication of the contribution this church was making.

In the year 1900, Simeon Spidle was pastor for one year. He was followed by Rev. S. H. Cornwall, under whose leadership improvements were made to the church by the installation of a furnace and the present organ which is used was purchased. The next pastor was Rev. J. C. Spurr, who came to us in June 1904, and his pastorate continued for four years.

In 1904 the church accepted the

basis of union between regular Baptists and Free Baptists and the following year we became known as the Falmouth United Baptist Church.

Mr. Cornwall and Mr. Spurr in their pastorates each received seventeen into church membership by baptism and others by letter. In the closing days of the latter's ministry, a process of growth of the church had begun which was continued and hastened under the leadership of Rev. L. J. Tingley who baptised twenty-eight in one year and during the following summer, Rev. Frank Rideout baptised eight.

Rev. Ernest J. Brooks became pastor of the church in September of 1910 and continued this office with the increasing esteem of the church and community until he resigned in 1914 to enter the Canadian Army. In the closing paragaph of his resignation, the original of which is preserved in the church records, he leaves a message of blessing to all his people as he wrote, "May God guide you and lead you out into greater activities and greater consecration, and may you all realize that as we tread the stern road of duty, our master, Jesus Christ, is indeed with us—all the days." Many of us remember Mr. Brooks for his friendly good humor, his outstanding preaching and Christ an personality of rare charm. During the period of Mr. Brooks' ministry, the present parsonage property was bought. This property has a notable history in the religious life of Falmouth for on it was built the New-light meeting house. Henry Alline's followers were named Newlights, a name given them in derision by the churches of his time. This house of worship was originally located on the eastern corner of the property. After it was no longer used as a house of worship between fifty and sixty years ago, it was moved to the position of the present parsonage and made over into a dwelling. Previously the parsonage had been the house now occupied by the Baker family, which was sold to James Baker when the church offered it at public auction. After making some needed repairs to the rebuilt meeting house, Mr. and Mrs. Brooks made their home there until they left for England in 1915. Another item of interest is that during this period, as a result of agitation that began in the year 1899, a fund was started towards building a vestry for Sunday School work and some money was raised towards it.

A Young People's Union had been organized during the last decade of the 19th century but had been discontinued and now the Christian Endeavour, an inter-denominational Young People's movement was active. Also a Teachers' training course added strength to the Sunday School work. For a number of Sundays in the spring of 1915, our church was closed and no public worship services were held, according to the records, because it was found to be difficult to raise money to pay supplies. At the end of this period, a call was extended to Rev. J. C. Hardy, a returned missionary, to be pastor of the church. It was during Mr. Hardy's pastorate that a B. Y. P. U. was again organized with Mrs. Hardy as the first President, and Leslie Loomer as its first vice-president. The Roll call this year held on March 22nd made a record for responses, when one hundred and twelve members responded out of a total membership resident and non-resident, of one hundred and seventy.

On September 22nd, 1916, we were shocked and saddened by the news of Major Brooks' death, killed on Sept. 15th, in Action, during the advance on Courcellette. Although he joined the Army as a Lieutenant, his advance was rapid and at the time of his death he held the rank of Major.

During the next few years there was a period of gradual growth and development under the ministry of J. B. Hogan, Arthur Jefferies. During this period, too, Judson Shaw and Jas. Baker were appointed deacons so that the Board of Deacons in 1916 was Burpee Shaw, Geo. Payzant, John Lyon, Judson Shaw and Jas. Baker. John Mott was pastor of the church for a year, 1921-1922. It was during this pastorate that the church finally came to the decision to build a new parsonage and the old parsonage (the rebuilt newlight meeting house) was moved down the hill and over the flat and now serves as the house of William Illsley. In its place in the year 1922, the fine modern parsonage which our present minister now

occupies, was built. This building proved to be an undertaking of no small size for the church because the cost was higher than originally estimated, but the debt was steadily reduced through the untiring efforts of the members, especially the Sewing Circle. The debt was steadily reduced during the pastorates of John Meisner and L. B. Wright. The mortgage was finally burned on March 15, 1928, less than seven years after the building was erected.

The year 1927 was one in which our church suffered the loss of four very prominent members: Deacon Burpee Shaw, who had been Deacon for thirty-seven years and Sunday School Superintendent for over twenty years, died in February; and in the same year, Sister Mrs. E. C. Church and the Clerk, J. D. Stevens; Sister Phoebe Kennedy, were all removed from the membership roll by the Grim Reaper.

On January 1st, 1928, Rev. J. H. Copeland became pastor of our church. Mr. Copeland's pastorate is memorable amongst other things, for the building of the vestry known as Alline Hall. During this year, we saw the outcome of the vision of 1899 when it was moved that we agitate towards building a vestry. Although for a few years some of our membership were far from enthusiastic about this building, yet during the years since, it has proved a most useful building for Sunday School, Young People's meetings and social gatherings of our church. The debt was finally paid against this building in 1936 and the building was finished in stucco the following year. Since that time, any friction or misunderstanding over its having been built, has been overcome and it is proving its worth to the work of our church and is a fitting memorial to the life and labour of Henry Alline. Mr. Copeland concluded his pastorate with us in February of 1930. During Mr. Copeland's pastorate, H. O. Duncanson became Deacon of the church. Silas Taylor, Geo. Lawrence and Handley Loomer were made Deacons a few years later.

Licentiate Heston Flanagan next became our pastor and after being with us for a year was ordained to the Christian ministry in September, 1931. During the fall of this year, eleven were admitted to the church. by Baptism and a few others by letter, making a worthy increase in our membership. Mr. Flanagan concluded his ministry in the fall of 1932 and Licentiate G. O. Wright became the pastor in June, 1933, and he too, was ordained to the Christian ministry while here. Under his leadership much progress was made both in membership and financially. The pastorates of Mr. McClare and our present pastor, Rev. R. S. Meadows, are almost too recent and too well-known to all to require treatment, not that they have been uneventful but we are too close to them in point of time to treat them with any degree of historical judgment.

In this rather inadequate and perhaps inaccurate sketch of the history of the Falmouth Baptist Church, we have attempted to trace the development through times of light and shadow of the church whose hundredth anniversary we celebrate this year. Each generation of members, like ourselve, had their failings and shortcomings, but through its history has run the theme of the saving grace of Jesus Christ. Many lives have been richer and better because of the message and influence of this church. Many have been kept from lives of folly and many others who have fallen, have been saved from a life of sin to lives of useful service, through the power of God, and the work of the Holy Spirit. The whole community has benefited through the efforts of succeeding generations of Christians that have lived and worshipped as the Falmouth Baptist Church. May we as the heirs to much that is rich in the past, carry the torch into our second century as an organized church with even greater advances, in sacrifice and personal consecration to the Master whom we serve. "Knowing that we also as lively stones are built up a spiritual house an holy priesthood to offer up spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God by Jesus Christ."

RALPH LOOMER.

CHARTER MEMBERS. 1843

Peter Payzant
L. J. Evans
Catherine J. Payzant
Mary T. Church
Margaret Burnham
Mary J. Shaw
Matilda Evans
David G. Shaw
Eliza Irish
Sarah Wilson
Elizabeth Layton
Maria Martin
Catherine Gaul
Huldah Crowell
William Church
Irene Shaw
Clarissa Wilson
Mary M. Gabriel
Rachel M. Payzant
Sarah Gabriel

CHAPTER XIII

FALMOUTH UNITED CHURCH

(Juniper Grove United Church of Canada)

The first Methodists came to Hants County with the Yorkshire migration of 1773. The leader of the Methodists in the Windsor area was John Smith. When the well known Methodist preacher, William Black visited Windsor in 1782, he found well organized meetings for prayer and Christian fellowship.[119] During the late 1830's there were extensive Methodist revivals in Hants and Kings Countries which resulted in the formation of a new circuit at Falmouth and Hantsport. There was a Weslyn Methodist Chapel at Mount Denson as early as 1835 and it is believed that prayer meetings were held in private homes at Lower Falmouth.

In January 1859 the Weslyn Methodist Society of Falmouth appointed a committee to "erect a suitable building in which to celebrate Divine Worship." The following were named to the committee: Reverend Charles Stewart, Pastor of the Windsor Circuit, Benjamin Curry, Constant Church, Thomas Church, George Burnham and William Burnham.

The corner stone of the new Church was laid with an appropriate ceremony on 16 June 1859 and on the 7 July the frame of the building was raised. The cost of the building including both materials and labour was £ 247/15/2. The rate of pay for labour was 5 shillings per day. The land on which the church was built was donated by Benjamin Curry[120] and his wife Phoebe Young. The deed included the following provision:

> "That no Doctrines shall be taught in the said building.....contrary to the Doctrine contained in four volumes of sermons and certain notes on the New Testament published by the Reverend John Wesley, formerly of Lincoln College, Oxford, England."

The building was dedicated to the Service of God on 17 August 1862 by the Reverend Andrew Gray and named the Juniper Grove Methodist Church. The Church came under the jurisdiction of the Conference of Eastern British America and the Falmouth-Hantsport circuit.

From the very beginning there were regulations concerning the sale and rent of the pews. The wall pews were sold at £ 5 and the centre pews at £ 4. There was an annual rental charge of 5 shillings which was used to cover the costs of light and heat.

A bazaar was held in September 1859 which raised an amount of £ 114/12/2. In September 1875 a Tea Meeting was held to raise funds for the painting of the Church and the records show that an amount of $148.12 was realized. A Mr. Taylor was later paid the sum of $75 for painting the Church. On 15 September

---

119 D.W. Johnson, History of Methodism in Eastern British America, Tribune Printing Company, Sackville, N.B.

120 Benjamin Curry (1802-1873) lived on the Ben Curry Hill property opposite the present Baptist parsonage in the house now occupied by Everett Porter.

PLATE 16. FALMOUTH UNITED CHURCH. THIS CHURCH WAS BUILT IN 1859 AND WAS KNOWN AS THE JUNIPER GROVE METHODIST CHURCH UNTIL CHURCH UNION IN 1925.

1877 the trustees decided to purchase an organ for use in the Church. In 1912 the interior walls of the Church were beautifully decorated by stencil work, including the Lord's Prayer on the front wall. Electric lights were first installed in the Church in February 1919. The 75th anniversary of the Church was observed in 1934 and the interior was again completely re-decorated and a vestibule or porch was added to the front entrance. These improvements were financed from a legacy of $1000 left to the trustees under the terms of the will of the late C.E. Young. In 1949 a new furnace and oil burner were installed. In 1951 and 1952 other renovations were undertaken and a new and modern lighting system was installed and financed by the Ladies' Aid. In 1954 a major addition, 25 ft. x 31 ft. was constructed at the rear of the Church building to provide a basement auditorium, kitchen facilities, choir-loft and choir room. In the same year, new modern pews, a gift of the late F.H. Manning were installed. On May 8, 1955 during the pastorate of Reverend Neil A. MacLeod the Church was re-dedicated to, "The Glory of God."

The centennial anniversary of the Falmouth United Church was celebrated on October 11th and 14th, 1962. The guest speaker for the occasion was the Very Reverend C.M. Nicholson, B.A., D.D., LL.D., Principal of Pine Hill Divinity Hall, Halifax, Past Moderator of The General Council of the United Church of Canada.

MINISTERS WHO HAVE SERVED THIS CHURCH

1862	Rev. Henry Pope, Jr.	1899	Rev. E.E. England
1863	Rev. Richard Johnson	1900	Rev. John W. Aikins
1864	Rev. Andrew Gray	1902	Rev. E.B. Moore
1866	Rev. Chas. B. Pitblado	1905	Rev. John M. Fisher
1869	Rev. George M. Barratt	1906	Rev. F.E. Barrett
1872	Rev. James G. Hennigar	1910	Rev. E.W. Forbes
1874	Rev. John McMurray	1911	Rev. J.W. O'Brien
1875	Rev. Caleb Parker	1914	Rev. Alban Daniel
1877	Rev. Arthur D. Morton	1917	Rev. Thomas W. Hodgson
1880	Rev. William Ryan	1921	Rev. Adam B. Higgins
1882	Rev. G.O. Huestis	1925	Rev. H.T.S. Gornall
1884	Rev. William Ainley	1930	Rev. Ernest E. Styles
1887	Rev. William G. Lane	1941	Rev. John W. Barbour
1880	Rev. P.H. Robinson	1947	Rev. Walter G. Davis
1880	Rev. Arthur Hockin	1951	Rev. John Jarvie
1893	Rev. William Phillips	1954	Rev. Neil A. MacLeod
1896	Rev. John M. Fisher	1958	Rev. Fred H. Guy

CHAPTER XIV

COMMUNITY HALLS

About 1908 the Falmouth Village Hall was built at Upper Falmouth. Mr. Inglis C. Smith and his wife Maude Sangster donated the land to the trustees of the Community Hall on 13 January 1908 with the understanding that the hall was to be used for, "social, religious, moral and political purposes by the inhabitants of Falmouth Village and its vicinity." The trustees were Robert Benedict, Frank Eldridge and Aubrey J. Smith. The deed made provision for vacancies in the office of trustee and the Church wardens and vestry of St. George's Church were appointed to fill such vacancies. An extract from the deed reads:

> "This conveyance is given upon the condition that whereas the said lands hereinafter described have been given by the said Inglis C. Smith to the said trustees free of charge for the purposes aforesaid, therefore the deed is given subject to the condition that should the said building now standing on the said land be destroyed, removed or otherwise become unfit or cease to be used as a hall for the purposes aforesaid, and the said lands are no longer required for the purpose of a public hall as aforesaid then the said land shall revert to and become the property of the said Inglis C. Smith his heirs and assigns."

Shortly after the hall was opened a song was written by one of Upper Falmouth's young swains:

Upper Falmouth
by Alan P. Bremner

There's a place called Upper Falmouth
  You can find it on the map
Stretching out from Mr. Thomas' to Charlie Lockhart's gap;
  And the pious neighbours say
That the folks are rather gay
  And there won't be many saved in Upper Falmouth.

Chorus:

Callou! Callou! We don't care what we do
  Our actions and our elements are charming
We don't care what we eat
  As long as we get our whisky neat
We're a saving sort of folk in Upper Falmouth.

At Windsor's famous fire it is said they filled a churn
  With Mr. Keith's good whiskey ere they'd see the liquor burn
And who ever got a taste said t'was far too good to waste
  They're a saving sort of folk in Upper Falmouth.

Our good and pious neighbours talk about the "village roughs"
  In a most uncalled for manner
Which to me seems rather tough
  They've no need abroad to roam,
They've got some "Roughs at home,"
  So, at least, it seems to us in Upper Falmouth.

These good and pious gossips, they are troubled oftentimes
About the doings of the villagers,
And their outlandish shines
About their sewing circle ructions
And their dances with subscriptions
Faith, they say, the Devil's home in Upper Falmouth.

Now for all these pious gossips,
There'll be news and talk galore,
For we're going to have a bigger shine, then 'ere we had before,
We're going to build a "Hall"
Big enough to hold us all,
Where we'll "whoop her up" till morn in Upper Falmouth.

Young's Community Hall - Lower Falmouth

A community hall was established at Lower Falmouth on 4 August 1920 when Colin R. Taylor, Albert Armstrong and William E. Brown were deeded land and a hall at Falmouth. The hall had been built about 1900 by William P. Lawrence who had rented the building to various groups for community functions. The location of the hall was at the north side of the Green Lane Road and on the western corner of lands owned by Charles E. Young directly across the Green Lane from the Taylor-Burgess homestead. The building became known as Young's Hall and it was used continuously by the Falmouth community until the purchase of the Old Falmouth Centre School on September 1, 1958. Young's Hall was dismantled in 1960 marking the end to a structure which had witnessed many of Falmouth's memorable social events.

Falmouth Community Hall

When the new school building was built on Gabriel Road, the old school building was sold to the trustees of the Falmouth Community Hall. The deed given by the Municipality of the District of West Hants was dated 1 September 1958. The building was then remodelled for use as a community centre and is now used by a number of organizations.

CHAPTER XV

THE DAKEYNE FARM AT MOUNT DENSON

The Dakeyne Farm at Mount Denson was organized in 1913 by the Dakeyne Street Lads Club, 2nd Nottingham Company of the Boys Brigade of Nottingham, England. It was a plan to train English boys as farmers.

The guiding spirit in the project was Captain Oliver Watts Hind, an English solicitor of Nottingham who was able to obtain the sponsorship of Mr. John L. Player of the Player Cigarette Company of London, England.

On 18 September 1912 Captain Hind visited the area and made an agreement with Hugh Hannah of Falmouth for the purchase of a Mount Denson property for the sum of $11,800. The following year on 16 January 1913, Hugh and Ellen Hannah deeded the Dakeyne property to John L. Player who later deeded the farm to The Boys Brigade Incorporated of 34 Paternoster Row, London, England.

A considerable number of young men came to the Mount Denson farm under the plan and many of them settled in Nova Scotia. Some are living in the Windsor-Mount Denson area and have become leading citizens.

The Dakeyne Farm project operated for approximately fifteen years. Some of the farm managers were local men: Charles Lockhart, Arthur Smith, John I. Smith, Roy Grant, Gunner Neilson and a Mr. Skem.

The Dakeyne farm was purchased by the late John I. Wilson and it is now owned and operated by one of his sons.

CHAPTER XVI

SHIPS AT FALMOUTH

Many of the New England settlers at Falmouth arrived in the new township in their own sailing ships. We know that the following early settlers were captains and owned small schooners in the first days of the settlement: Joseph Northup, Abel Michener, Henry Lyon, Thomas Young, Edward Yorke, Jonathan Marsters and Ichabod Stoddard.

During the early period the lack of roads meant that most of the contracts with other settlements would be by ship and these conditions continued for a considerable time. The early township records do not show the registrations of new vessels and we therefore do not know whether ships were built in the area. There is, however, a legend that Captain Thomas Young (1735-1833) built a vessel at Falmouth in 1780. The building site is believed to be about two miles from the Avon River on land then owned by Lewis Payzant (the Alline Bridge area). The event was an occasion for considerable discussion in Falmouth and the inhabitants referred to the vessel as the "Ark." When the time for launching came, Captain Young was able to have the ship hauled to the salt water with the help of forty oxen. The Young family continued to be active in the shipping industry for many years. There is a record of the launching of another Young ship at Falmouth in 1812. The "Ann" was registered at the Port of Halifax as a schooner of forty-seven tons. This ship was probably used in the plaster trade which was a fairly well developed industry at this period. Plaster was quarried in the Windsor-Falmouth area and shipped to New England ports. The principal loading wharves were located at Falmouth at the foot of Landing Hill (the river extended almost to this point at that period) and at the Young property (this property is now known as the Elisha Church farm and there now is a large gravel pit on the site of the original wharf).[121]

The extent of the shipping industry in the Windsor-Falmouth area in 1830 may be shown by the fact that there were forty-one vessels owned in the region at that time. The genealogical listings of Falmouth, Mount Denson and Hantsport families will also demonstrate the importance of the shipping industry since "sea-going" was one of the most popular professions in many of the early families.

No attempt will be made here to report on the extensive shipping industry which developed at Hantsport and throughout Hants County but it is hoped that further research will be undertaken in the near future so that the story of the "Ships of the Avon" may be told.

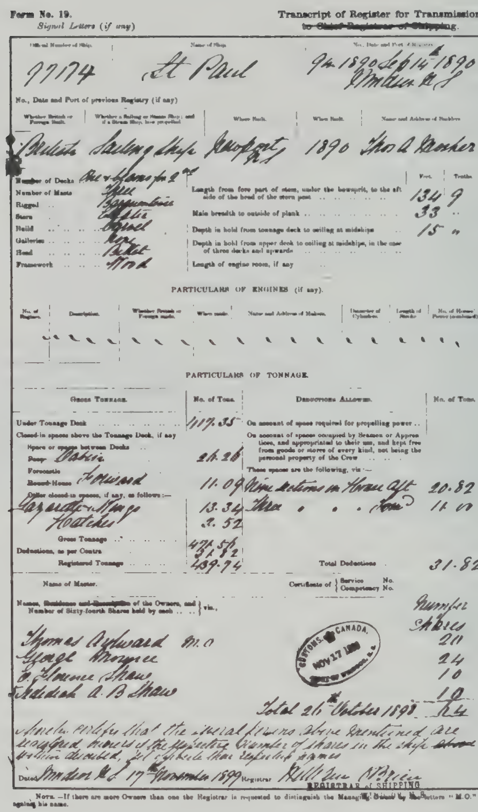
A list of some of the sailing ships owned by residents of Falmouth, Mount Denson and Hantsport has been compiled from various sources and it is hoped that this listing will stimulate others to collect information concerning the Hants County[122] ships.

---

121 There is evidence of old plaster quarries at Falmouth on the Hanson, Shaw and Duncanson farms and on the Dakeyne Farm at Mount Denson.

122 Sources: Shipping Register, Public Archives of Canada, John P. Parker, Sales of the Maritimes, Hazell Watson & Viney Ltd., Aylesbury and Slough, U.K., 1960, Thomas R. DeWolf, Nova Scotia Registry of Shipping, Halifax, N.S., 1866, Frederick W. Wallace, Record of Canadian Shipping, Musson Book Company, Toronto, 1929.

PLATE 17. ST. PAUL. OIL PAINTING BY J. JACOBSEN OF NEW YORK. BUILT AT NEWPORT, N.S. IN 1890 BY THOMAS A. MOSHER. OWNED BY THOMAS AYLWARD, GEORGE MOUNCE, E. FLORENCE SHAW AND JEDEDIAH A.B. SHAW. (COURTESY OF MARGUERITE L. AYLWARD, FALMOUTH, N.S.).



Form No. 19. Transcript of Register for Transmission to ~~Chief Registrar of Shipping~~.

Signal Letters (if any)

Official Number of Ship	Name of Ship	No., Date and Port of Registry
97174	St Paul	9 in 1890 Feb 14th 1890 [illegible] N.S.

No., Date and Port of previous Registry (if any)

Whether British or Foreign Built	Whether a Sailing or Steam Ship; and if a Steam Ship, how propelled	Where Built	When Built	Name and Address of Builders
British	Sailing ship	[illegible]	1890	Thos A [illegible]

			Feet	Tenths
Number of Decks	One & [illegible]	Length from fore part of stem, under the bowsprit, to the aft side of the head of the stern post	134	9
Number of Masts	Three	Main breadth to outside of plank	33	..
Rigged	Barquentine	Depth in hold from tonnage deck to ceiling at midships	15	"
Stern	[illegible]	Depth in hold from upper deck to ceiling at midships, in the case of three decks and upwards		
Build	[illegible]	Length of engine room, if any		
Galleries	None			
Head	[illegible]			
Framework	Wood			

PARTICULARS OF ENGINES (if any).

No. of Engines	Description	Whether British or Foreign made	When made	Name and Address of Makers	Diameter of Cylinders	Length of Stroke	No. of Horse-Power (combined)
"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"

PARTICULARS OF TONNAGE.

Gross Tonnage	No. of Tons	Deductions Allowed	No. of Tons
Under Tonnage Deck	417.35	On account of space required for propelling power	
Closed-in spaces above the Tonnage Deck, if any		On account of spaces occupied by Seamen or Apprentices, and appropriated to their use, and kept free from goods or stores of every kind, not being the personal property of the Crew	
Space or spaces between Decks		These spaces are the following, viz:—	
Poop Cabin	26.26		
Forecastle			
Round-House Forward	11.09	Nine sections in House aft	20.82
Other closed-in spaces, if any, as follows:— [illegible]	13.34	Three " " " [illegible]	11.00
Hatches	3.52		
Gross Tonnage	471.56		
Deductions, as per Contra	31.82		
Registered Tonnage	439.74	Total Deductions	31.82

Name of Master. Certificate of { Service No. / Competency No.

Names, Residence and Description of the Owners, and Number of Sixty-fourth Shares held by each viz., Number of Shares

Thomas Aylward M.O.	20
George [illegible]	24
A. Florence Shaw	10
Jedidiah A. B. Shaw	10
Total 26th October 1898	64

CUSTOMS CANADA NOV 17 1899

I hereby certify that the several persons above mentioned are registered owners of the respective number of shares in the ship within described, [illegible]

Dated [illegible] N.S. 17th November 1899 Registrar [illegible] REGISTRAR of SHIPPING

NOTE.—If there are more Owners than one the Registrar is requested to distinguish the Managing Owner by the letters "M.O." against his name.

PLATE 18. SHIPPING REGISTER SHOWING THE REGISTRY OF THE SAILING SHIP "ST. PAUL". (COURTESY OF THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA).

No. [illegible] Port of Halifax Nova Scotia dated the fifth day of July 1825

Name Ann Burthen Forty Seven 4/5 Tons Ethanah Young Master.

When and where built or condemned as Prize referring to Builder's Certificate, Judge's Certificate or last Registry ..... Built at Falmouth in this Province in the Year 1812 as appears by her former Certificate of Registry No 15 granted at this Port the 28 March 1820 — now delivered up & cancelled in virtue of the Act 4 Geo 4 Ch 41

Name and Employment of Surveying Officer ..... Edward Buckett Surveying Officer

One Decks, Two Masts, length Forty Nine feet Seven Ins Breadth, taken above the main Wales, Fifteen feet four Inches ~~Height between Decks~~, ~~or~~, Depth in the Hold, Seven feet Seven and one half Inches

Schooner Rigged with a Standing Bowsprit, Square sterned, Carvel built, No Galleries, No Figure Head.

Admeasured

Subscribing Owners.	Shares.
Ethanah Young of Falmouth in this Province of Nova Scotia Mariner	Sixteen - - - 16
Other Owners.	
William Young of Falmouth aforesaid Mariner	Forty eight - - 48/64

Cost

Balance with Cancelled this

Lost or supposed to be lost

C. Simon

[illegible]

PLATE 19. SHIPPING REGISTRY SHOWING THE REGISTRY OF THE SCHOONER "ANN". BUILT AT FALMOUTH NOVA SCOTIA IN 1812. (COURTESY OF THE PUBLIC ARCHIVES OF CANADA).

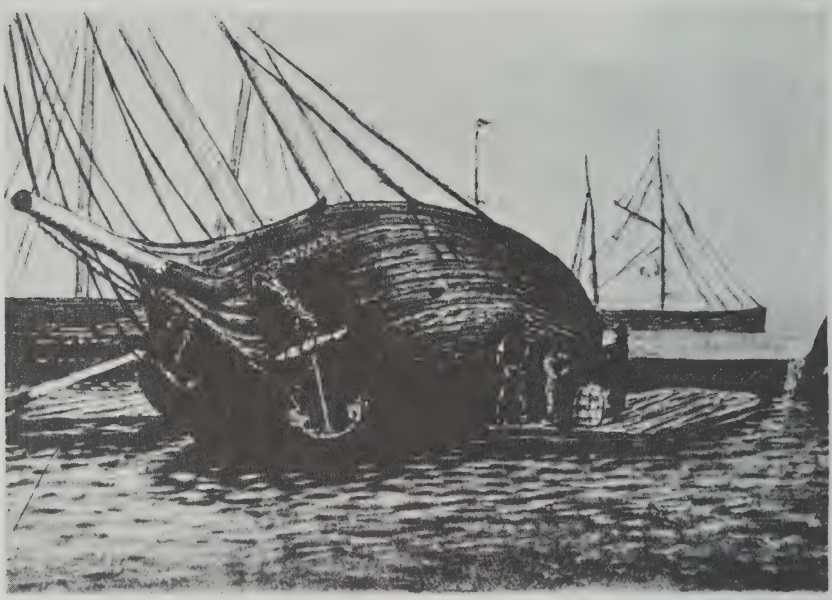


PLATE 20. SHIP REPAIR. DRAWING BY W.R.G. HIND (1833-1889), BROTHER OF PROFESSOR HENRY Y. HIND OF WINDSOR, N.S. (COURTESY OF THE WILLISTEAD ART GALLERY, WINDSOR, ONTARIO).

SAILING SHIPS OWNED BY RESIDENTS OF FALMOUTH, MOUNT DENSON AND HANTSPORT

Name	Reg.	BUILT	OWNERS			REMARKS
ARMSTRONG	8 Dec. 1863	Cornwallis	Albert Armstrong	Master Mariner	Falmouth	816 tons
Sailing		by Bigelow	Ebenezer Bigelow	Shipwright	Cornwallis	163 length
Ship		27 Oct. 1863	J. H. Clarke	Merchant	"	34 b
						21.9 H

Owners in 1873: A. Armstrong, Eben. Bigelow, John H. Clarke
I. W. Irish, D. McLauchlin, R. J. Buckley Walker
Thos. Church

The "Armstrong" was wrecked at Silecraft, Cumberland, England 23 Nov. 1877. Vessel driven on shore. Crew of 16. Had sailed out of Fleetwood at 9 A.M. on 17th Nov.

Al. Amrstrong's address given as of Oct. 1873 as Liverpool, County Lancaster - Shipowner.

E.E. ARMSTRONG		Hantsport, N.S.				139.5 1
		1917				33.6 b
						12.1 h
						371 tons
AVON	1 Oct. 1887	Newport, N.S.	Andrew Gibson	Liverpool	Shipowner	1601 tons
		(Avondale) by	Thos. Aylward	Falmouth	Master Mariner	222 1
Sailing Ship		Thos. Mosher	Chas. D. Willets	Windsor	Prin. College School	41 b
		19 Sept. 1887	Thos. A. Mosher	Newport	Ship Builder	24 h
			Jedediah Shaw	Windsor	Druggist	

Sold to an Italian subject at Liverpool, N.S. 23 Feb. 1899

ATHENA	24 Sept. 1888	Newport, N.S.	Mark Curry	Windsor, N.S.	Bank Agent	603 tons
		by Thos. Mosher	Jedediah A. Shaw	"	Druggist	164.4 1
Sailing Ship		20 Sept. 1888	Edgar D. Shand	"	Merchant	36.5 b
			Thos. Aylward	"	Master Mariner	16.1 h
			Samuel G. Black		Gentleman	
			J. T. Tufts	Wolfville	Prof. Acadia College	
			H. H. Read		Physician	
Abandoned at sea May 1915			Chas. E. Willets	Windsor	Pres. Kings College	
			John Douglas		Inspector of Shipping	

	Reg.	Built	Owners		Description
ANN	Halifax, N.S.	Falmouth, N.S.	William Young	47 tons	Ref. PAC index
Schooner		1812			
AURORA	"	Falmouth, N.S.	Constant Wilson	56 tons	" "
		1826			
ANTIGUA	3 June 1889	Newport, N.S.	Mark Curry	Shipowner	735 tons
		25 May 1889	J. F. Tufts	Prof. Acadia Univ.	165.5 1
	734 tons	Avondale	Henry H. Greeno	Master Mariner Kempt	36.7 b
(borque or borquentine)		by Thos. Mosher	Thos. Aylward	" " Falmouth	16.0 h
			Edgar Shand	Merchant	
			John Douglas	Insp. of Shipping	#94728
Ship Condemned and sold at Bahia Blanco			Chas. E. Willets	Pres. Kings	
near Buenos Aires.			Jedediah A. Shaw	Druggist	
ARABIAN	30 Dec.	Cornwallis, N.S.	Ezra Churchill	Trader Falmouth, N.S.	3 masts
	1852	1852 by Jacob	Jacob Lockhart	Ship Builder Cornwallis, N.S.	110 1
Barque	Windsor, N.S.	Lockhart	Freeman McKenzie	Mariner Falmouth, N.S.	22 b
	Sold Liverpool, Eng. about 1860		Gordon Davison	Mariner Falmouth, N.S.	13 h
AVOCA	12 Oct. 1885	Newport, N.S.	Thomas Aylward	M. Mariner Windsor, N.S.	
	Windsor, N.S.	10 Oct. 1885	Jedediah Shaw	Druggist "	
(Barque)		by Thos. Mosher	Mark Curry	Manufacturer "	1334 tons
			Samuel G. Black	Farmer "	209 1
			Chas. G. Willets	Clergyman "	41 b
Owned in 1905 by A. Gibson Liverpool, Eng.			Alonzo Mitchner	Master Mariner Falmouth, N.S.	24 h
Later sold to Swedes					
Ref. Book G p. 37					
					3 masts
ALICE		St. Andrews N.B.	John Wilson	Merchant St. Andrews, N. B.	2 decks
Barque		2 Feb. 1826		Sole owner	103810" 1
		Edw. Tilley			27.2 h
		Master Mariner			
Wrecked at Campobello - Indian Island					

	Reg.				
ACTIVE	18 Feb. 1826	St. Andrews, N.B. by John Townsend	John Wilson Merchant St. Andrews, N. B. Robert Mackie Master Mariner "		3 masts 103 ft 1 28 b

Transferred to Port of Grennoch as per letter of 15 June 1827 St. Andrews N.B. Shipping Registry - PAC

BILLOW Brig	21 Jul. 1851 Windsor, N.S.	Newport, N.S. 1831	Wm. Stephens Master Mariner Ezra Churchill Ex	2 masts 77 1 19 b 10 h	Vessel lost at sea about Feb. 1866 # 26 in 1851
BLACK WATCH Sailing Ship	31 May 1877 1318 tons	Windsor, N.S. Launched 28 May 1877 Builder Bennet Smith	Bennett Smith Ship Builder Windsor Charles DeW. Smith Merchant Wm. Smith Ship owners Levi Smith " Thoas. Aylward Master Mariner Matthew Allison Farmer		1318.44 tons 198.4 1 39.2 b 23.9 h

Ship totally wrecked at Fair Isle, Shetland Islands 19 Sept. 1877

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN Brig. 80 tons	3 Oct. 1852 Windsor, N.S.	Cornwallis, N.S. 1852	Robert Davison Master Mariner Falmouth Wm. Cochran Shiprwright Cornwallis Registered in St. John 1854	2 masts 80 1 20 b 10 h

BRITISH QUEEN 1195 tons #42834	1 Nov. 1861 Nov. 1861 Built by Bennet Smith	Windsor, N.S.	Owners in 1878 Bennett Smith Thomas Aylward & others	1274 tons 185.9 1 38.5 b. 23.4 h	Ship sold 28 Jan. 1871 Dundalk to Robert McClane Sailmaker In 1891 Swedish "Marguerite"

CALLIOPE #57204	1868	St. John, N.B. 22 Aug. 1868 by Bennett Smith	Bennett Smith Chas. D. Smith John M. Smith Jed. A. Shaw Frederick Curry Thos. Aylward and others	1202 tons 184.8 1 37.1 b 23.9 h

Altered to barque
Ship abandoned at sea in sinking condition 23 Oct. 1892 Windsor, N.S. Shipping Reg. PAC

	Reg.	Built			
CHRISTOPHER SCOTT Brig	23 Oct. 1824	St. Andrews, N.B. 1824 by A. MacIntosh		John Wilson	2 masts 2 decks 90 1 25.1 b
	Transferred to Port of Liverpool, Eng. 31 Mar. 1825				St. Andrews, N.B. Shipping Reg. P. A. C.
DUNROBIN #1375	1874	St. John, N.B. 24 Oct. 1874 Built by Bennet Smith	Owners as of Apr. 1890 Chas. Smith J. M. Smith Thos. Aylward Frank E. Smith Chas. DeW. Smith		1375 tons 198.2 1 39.2 b 24.0 h
				Stranded and wrecked off the Dutch coast. 18 Oct. 1890	
EMMA PAYZANT	17 Nov. 1873	Newport, N.S. 5 Nov. 1873 by James Mosher	Godfrey P. Payzant Merchant Chas. W. Payzant Gentleman Edw. W. Dimock Merchant John Sterling Esq. Geo. Sterling Gentleman		846.72 tons 170.9 1 35.0 b. 21.3 h
	Sold in Ireland 1893				
		G. P. Payzant shown as Pres. of Commercial Bank of Windsor 18 April 1876			
EMERALD Brig 131 tons	11 Oct. 1852 Windsor, N.S.	Newport, N.S. 1850 by Nicholas Mosher	Thomas McDonald Mariner Falmouth Wm. Dixon Crowel Mariner "		2 masts 88 1 20 h 10h
	Re-reg.				
ELIZA ANN	8 June 1826		John Wilson Merchant St. Andrews, N.B. Simeon Wilson Mariner Falmouth		
	Cancelled & registered de novo 30 Apr. 1827 (No. 16) on transfer of property				Port of St. Andrews, N.B. Registers - PAC

Name	Reg.	Built	Owners	
ELIZA ANN	23 May 1825	St. Andrews, N.B.		
	De Novo 8 June 1826	14 May 1822	John Wilson Merchant St.A	1 mast
Sloop			Simeon Wilson M. Mariner	1 deck
				55.8 l
				17.6 b
			St. Andrews, N.B.	9.3 h
			Shipping Reg. P.A.C.	

FALMOUTH	12 Sept. 1876	Hantsport, N.S.	Geo. W. Churchill Merchant	501. 3 tons
		by E. Churchill	John W. "	2 decks
		Launched 3 June 1876		3 masts
Barque	#72184		cubic contents (Churchill Fleet)	
		Mess Room	486	Framework-Wood
		Master's Room	542	138.2 l
		Master's State Rm.	306	30.8 b
		Mates Rm.	223	17.6 h
		2 " "	171	
		Stewards Room	170	
		Pantry	333	
		Bath Room	199	

FAIR & EASY	24 Dec. 1870	Cornwallis, N.S.	Wm. H. Church Shipowner & Farmer Cornwallis	
		Launched 22 Dec. 1870	Herbert Taylor Master Mariner Falmouth	
Sailing Ship	298 tons		Joseph Taylor Carpenter	
			2 masts, one deck, Rigged Brigantine, Frame	
Ship sold to F. Woods & J. Stark at London			109.0 l	
30 Oct. 1874			29.3 b	
			14.5 h	

FOREST	23 Apr. 1873	Hantsport, N.S.	Ezra Churchill Hantsport, N.S.	
		Launched 15 Apr. 1873	Geo. W. "	
Sailing Ship		Built by John Davison	John W. "	
		2 decks	Jedediah E. Newcomb Merchant	
		3 Masts	Charles Armstrong M. Mariner Falmouth	
		1422 tons	John Davison Ship Builder	
Ship lost off Portland, G.B.		202.3 l	(Churchill Fleet)	
11 Sept. 1877		40.8 b		
		24.5 h		

	Reg.					
FLORENCE	20 Nov. 1852 Windsor, N.S.	Horton, N.S. 1852	Godfrey Philip Payzant John Toye Master Mariner Wm. Toye "			3 masts 97 1 21 b 12 h
	Sold at Bremerhaven 2 May 1866					
FISH HAWK Schooner		before 1798	Henry Lyon			Schooner referred to in Henry Lyon's will dated 24 May 1798 Ref. Probate Records
GRAND TURK Brig.	16 Oct. 1851 Windsor, N.S. Alfred Johnson Master Mar. 1857	Economy, N.S. 1851	Elkanah Young John Akins Daniel Fitch Curry of Horton,N.S.	Farmer Farmer Mariner	Falmouth "	221 tons 2 masts 96 1 21 b 13 h
	3 transfers - finally to Wm. & Edw. W. Dimock of Windsor - 7 Dec. 1857 Vessel lost in Bay of Fundy 31 Dec. 1857					#26617
GEORGE WASHINGTON Brigantine	6 Nov. 1849	Cornwallis 1849 by Abraham Ells	Ezra Churchill Ship owner Gordon Davison Master Mariner Joseph Davison Mariner			2 masts 89 1 21 b
	Sold at Liverpool 3 Jan. 1857					#22771
HANTSPORT Brigantine	14 Mar. 1851 Windsor, N.S. 143 tons	Cornwallis, N.S. 1847	Gordon Davison Mariner Whitman Holmes " Ezra Churchill Trader "	Falmouth	"	2 masts 81 1 20 b 11 h
Lost off Liverpool 20 Jan. 1853						
HOPE Brig	16 Dec. 1826	Deer Island, N.B. by Coburn Cummings	John Wilson Merchant St. Andrews, N.B.			2 masts 103 1 27.3 h
	Total loss off coast of Ireland					

	Reg.	Blt.				
HARRIS	30 Oct. 1823	St. Andrews, N.B. 13 Sept. 1823	John Wilson Merchant	St. Andrews	St. Andrews, N.B. Shipping Register - PAC	
Brig						2 masts, 2 decks
						88.2 l
	Transferred to the Port of Liverpool, Eng.					8.2 h
						5 ft. between decks
				St. Andrews Shipping Reg. P.A.C.		246 tons
						Bust Figure
JOHN WILEY	28 Oct. 1850	Falmouth, N.S. by	Ezra Churchill			2 masts
	Windsor, N.S.	John Davison	Edw. Davison	Master Mariner		96 l
Brigantine	183 tons		Gordon Davison			21 b
			Whitman Holmes			11 h
Lost off North Coast of Ireland		Jan. 1854	Geo. Wollaver	Blacksmith		
JANE	(a) 10 Apr. 1851	Londonderry	Exmouth Davison	Mariner		2 masts
	(b) 23 Mar. 1853	1840	Joseph Martin	"		60 l
	Windsor, N.S.		Wm. Baxter	Farmer		17 b
Schooner	75 tons		Alex. Chisholm	Londonderry		9 h
	23 Mar. 1853		Leonard Martin	Mariner Falmouth		
	Windsor, N.S.	"	Gideon Reed	Farmer "		
Vessel lost about 1868						
JOHN MANN	June 1867	Windsor, N.S.	Thomas B. Smith	County Clerk		1043 tons
	Windsor, N.S.	1867 by	Bennett Smith	Windsor, N.S.		178.5 l
Sailing Ship		Bennett Smith	Thomas Aylward			38.0 b
			et al			24.0 h
			(Smith Fleet)			
				Abandoned at sea 1887		#57172
LEVUKA	June 30 1884	St. John, N.B.	Bennett Smith	1351 tons		
		10 June 1884	Chas. D. "	199.0 l		Wrecked
Barque		for Bennett Smith	John M. "	39.6 b		Reg. closed
			Thomas Aylward	24.0 h		2 March 1898

Reg.

LARK (a) 15 Nov. 1849 St. Martins, N.B. Enoch Masters Master Mariner Fal.
(b) 25 Jan. 1851 1832 John Forrest Blacksmith Newport, N.S.
Schooner

Vessel lost 1865

MARGARET DEWAR Jul. 1850 Cornwallis, N.S. John Toye Mariner Fal.
Windsor, N.S. 1850 Abraham Bigelow Shipwright Cornwallis, N.S.
Barque 159 tons 3 masts
95 1
23 b
12 h
Wrecked off Sable Island Sept. 1851

MOZART 10 Nov. 1863 Maitland, N.S. T. S. Harding Merchant Windsor 781 tons
15 Oct. 1863 W. S. Smith Shipwright Falmouth
Sailing Ship John Brown Esq. " #46387

Abandoned N. Atlantic March 1872

MACASSOR 31 Oct. 1857 Newport, N.S. Port Owner 106 1
Windsor, N.S. 1857 Joseph Martin Mariner Falmouth 25 b
Lost 1860 Closed Feb. 1866

MALTA 11 Sept. 1873 Windsor, N. S. Bennett Smith Ship Builder 1228 tons
9 Aug. 1873 Thos. Aylward Master Mariner 191.0 1
Sailing Ship launched Chas. DeW. Smith Merchant 38.8 b.
Thomas B. Gentleman 24.0 h
Ship missing since 23 Mar. 1878 John " Ship Owner 3 masts 2 decks
presumed lost Levi " Ship Owner
Wm. Smith Carpenter
et al

MINNIE G. WHITNEY 1884 Newport, N.S. Allen Haley Insr. Broker Windsor 1222 tons
Avondale John Doran Merchant 192 1
6 Nov. 1884 Thos. Aylward Mariner 39 b
Wrecked at Sopelo Bar by T. Mosher Chas. E. Willets Prin. Kings 23 h
near Savannah 4 Apr. 1897 Allen Forsyth M. Mariner
Isaac Foley B. Smith #88386

LIVERPOOL	(a) 25 Jul. 1849 (b) 22 Feb. 1853 (c) 14 Feb. 1854 (d) 14 Jul. 1854	Kempt or Walton, N.S.	T. S. Harding Wm. H. Shey	Merchant Esq.	Windsor Fal.	94 tons
	Sold to residents of Liverpool 26 Mar. 1857					
LARNICA	7 Sept. 1878	St. John, N.B.	Owners in 1886			
		15 Aug. 1878	Chas. D. Smith			209 1
Sailing Ship		(Gardner's Creek)	John M.			39 1
		by Wallace Bros.	Chas. D.			24 h
		built for Bennett	John			
		Smith	M. Gay Allison			1458 tons
			Capt. John Skaling			
	Ship stranded on Piling sands	Total wreck	J. Wesley Smith - Halifax, N.S.			
	Feb. 1898	Fleetwood	Edmund G. Smith			
			Capt. Robert Sinclair			
			Capt. Thos. Aylward			
NILE	23 Jul. 1864	Windsor, N.S.	Bennett Smith	Shipbuilder	Windsor	1336 tons
		23 Jul. 1864	Thomas Aylward	Mariner	Falmouth	199.0 1
Sailing Ship		by Bennett Smith	John Smith	Carpenter	Windsor	39.3 b
			Wm. Smith	"	Windsor	24.1 h
Abandoned in N. Atlantic March 1882						
NEANDER	12 Aug. 1852	Falmouth	John W. Banks	Horton, N.S.		2 masts
		1852	Daniel Huntley	Shipwright	Falmouth	90 1
Brig		by Daniel Huntley	David Rufus Huntley	Capt.	"	20 b
			Ezra Churchill	Trader	"	10 h
	Trans. to Liverpool 21 Apr. 1862		Joseph Davison	Mariner	"	149 tons
NAUTILUS	30 Mar. 1855	Charles Martin	Benjamin Martin	Mariner	Falmouth	2 masts
	Windsor, N.S.	Master Mariner	Charles "	Mariner	Falmouth	65 1
Schooner			Thomas Curry		"	17 b
						9 h
	Chas. Martin dies 1 Sept. '55 intestate ownership trans.				Built at	75 tons
	to his widow Louisa Martin and Lewis J. Payzant				Five Islands	
	Ship broken up at Apple River, Cum. Co., N.S. 1866				in 1847 & 1848	
	Transferred to Liverpool, N.S. 1855					

	Reg.	Blt.				
ORIENT	31 May 1850 Windsor, N.S.	St. Martins, N.B. 1828	Ed Barker Master Mariner		Peter Barker Mariner Fal.	2 masts 60 1 17 b 9 h
Schooner						78 tons
	Vessel broken up 21 Feb. 1866					
PAOLI	4 June 1851 Windsor, N.S.	Parrsboro, N.S. 1843	Elkanah Young Esq. Falmouth			2 masts 52 1
Schooner			Frederick McDonald Mariner Fal.			16 b 8 h 51 tons
	Title transferred 28 Mar. 1853 to Frederick McDonald Mariner Fal.		Vessel lost off Portland, Maine 28 Apr. 1862			
PARALLEL	(a) 21 Mar. 1851 Windsor, N.S.	Newport, N.S. 1836	Capt. Francis Lynch James Lynch	Mariner "	Fal. "	2 masts 60 1
Schooner	(b) 20 Jan. 1853	Benaiah Stoddard Master Mariner	James Lynch Jr. Barzillai Mosher James Harvie Benaiah Stoddard Edward " Geo. Lewis "	" Shipwright Carpenter M. Mariner Farmer Carpenter	" Newport "	16 b 8 h
			Lost - Reg. closed 25 June 1861			#37809
ROSALIE	15 June 1850 Re Reg. 24 Feb. 1851	Blt. 1848 Cornwallis	Robert Davison Edw. Manning Cox	M. Mariner	Fal. Cornwallis, N.S.	2 masts 83 1
Brigantine	Windsor, N.S. 18 June 1851 28 Sept. 1857	Chas.W. Connors	Kendal Holmes	Mariner	Fal.	20 b 11 h 122 tons
	Title trans. to R. Davison & K. Holmes on re registration 1851				Lost 1859	
ST. CROIX	10 June 1890	Newport, N.S. 31 May 1890	Thos. Aylward Jedediah A. Shaw	Master Mariner Druggist		653 tons 157.9 1
Barquentine		by T. A. Mosher	Andrew Gibson Thos. A. Mosher	Ship Owner Ship Builder		36.5 b 16.0 h
	Sold to foreigners 1896 Sold to Danes 1912		Thos. Ayl. sold to Walter J. Aylward Farmer Fal. 4 shares on 14 Jan. 1893			3 masts

	Reg.	Blt.				
ST. PETER	27 May 1891	Newport, N.S. 1891	Thos. Aylward M. Mariner Jedediah A. Shaw Druggist			551 tons 148.6 l
Sailing Ship		Avonport by Thos. A. Mosher	Andrew Gibson Liverpool, Eng. Ship Owner			35.0 b 16.0 h 3 masts one deck
Owned by Hutchings Bros. N.Y. 1902 Wrecked near Hopewell Cape Albert Co., N.B. 26 Apr. 1906						
SPARROW HAWK		before 1763	John Steele		14 tons	
Schooner			Transferred to Moses Delesdernier for £ 60 on Nov. 1763 Ref. Deed Records, Windsor			
TYRO	(a) 10 Aug. 1860 (b) 5 Aug. 1870	Cornwallis Aug. 1860	Johnson A. Elderkin Master Mariner Falmouth			86 1 24.3 b 10.4
Sailing Ship			Sold in Scotland 1870 or 1871			#36322
VENUS	24 Oct. 1854 Windsor, Ont.	Parrsboro, N.S. 1851	James Elderkin Allison Smith David Smith	Farmer Mariner Farmer	Fal "	114 tons 2 masts 69 1
Sailing Vessel Edward Smith Master Mariner			Geo. Smith	"		20 b 6 h
Sold 20 Oct. 1858 - Port of Cork						#37837
WANDERER	29 Mar. 1851 Windsor, N.S.	Cornwallis 1844	Ezra Churchill Gordon Davison	Esq. Mariner	Fal.	128 tons 2 masts 74 1
Brig Joseph Davison Master Mariner			Joseph Davison	Mariner	Falmouth	19 b 11 h
Vessel sold at Ballina 7 Aug. 1857						
WILLING MAID Schooner	Owned 1760-1761 at Falmouth, N.S.		Abel Michener			

PLATE 21. YOKE OF OXEN OWNED BY BRET MINER OF BISHOPVILLE, NOVA SCOTI MR. MINER WHO IS SHOWN ABOVE IS THE SON OF GEORGE AND ADELIA (CURRY) MINER. (COURTESY OF GEORGE HUNTER OF TORONTO).

LATE 22. AVON RIVER BRIDGE BETWEEN WINDSOR AND FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA.
RTIST UNKNOWN. BUILT IN 1837 FALMOUTH SHOWN IN THE BACKGROUND.
COURTESY OF THE J. ROSS ROBERTSON COLLECTION, TORONTO PUBLIC LIBRARIES)

PLATE 23. AVON RIVER BRIDGES BETWEEN WINDSOR AND FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA THE TOLL BRIDGE, BUILT IN 1837, WAS DESTROYED BY FIRE 1892. THE RAILWAY BRIDGE WAS BUILT IN 1867. ARTIST UNKNOWN. (COURTESY OF THE J. ROSS ROBERTSON COLLECTION, TORONTO PUBLIC LIBRARIES).

PLATE 24. MATTHEW SEXTON HOME. WATER COLOUR BY DR. E. GARTH VAUGHAN OF WINDSOR, NOVA SCOTIA. THIS HOME WAS BUILT BY MATTHEW SEXTON (1857-191 ABOUT 1875. IT IS NOW OWNED BY BIRT AND DORIS (SEXTON) PALMETER. (COURTESY OF DR. E. GARTH VAUGHAN OF WINDSOR, N.S.).

PLATE 25. CONSTANT CHURCH HOME. BUILT BY CONSTANT CHURCH (1845-1909) ABOUT 1875. NOW OWNED BY FRANK MARRIOTT.

'LATE 26. SANGSTER INN. BUILT ABOUT 1800 BY JOHN SANGSTER (1765-1833). THIS 3UILDING WAS A WELL KNOWN STOPPING PLACE FOR THE STAGE COACHES ON THE IALIFAX-ANNAPOLIS ROUTE.

PLATE 27. THE WHITE HOUSE. BUILT BY DR. THOMAS B. AKINS (1809-1891) OF HALIFAX, N.S. DR. AKINS WAS COMMISSIONER OF PUBLIC RECORDS OF NOVA SCOTIA. THIS BUILDING WAS BUILT ON THE LANDS WHICH HAD BEEN GRANTED TO HIS ANCESTOR STEPHEN AKIN IN 1760.

PLATE 28. MANNING-MACDONALD-BOYCE HOME. PROBABLY BUILT BY JOHN MANNING (1763-1858) ABOUT 1800.

PLATE 29. ARTHUR C. CURRY HOME. THIS BUILDING WAS PROBABLY BUILT IN THE LATE 1700's BY LEWIS PAYZANT. IT HAS BEEN OCCUPIED BY THE CURRY FAMILY SINCE THE EARLY 1800's. THE CURRY FAMILY CEMETERY IS LOCATED NEAR THIS BUILDING.

PLATE 30. SHAW-SCHURMAN HOME. THIS BUILDING WAS BUILT AT MOUNT DENSON ABOUT 1800 BY DAVID SHAW (1776-1867). IT IS NOW OWNED BY THE SCHURMAN FAMILY.

PLATE 31. THE LUNN HOME. THE SECTION OF THIS BUILDING SHOWN AT THE RIGHT IS BELIEVED TO BE ONE OF THE OLDEST BUILDINGS AT FALMOUTH. IT WAS PROBABLY BUILT BY JAMES LUNN, THE FOUNDER OF THE LUNN FAMILY OF FALMOUTH.

PLATE 32. TAYLOR-BURGESS HOME. BUILT BY NATHAN TAYLOR (1785-1872) IN 1817. THE ORIGINAL CHIMNEY PLATE IS STILL INTACT AND BEARS THE DATE ON WHICH IT WAS BUILT. IT IS NOW OWNED BY RALPH BURGESS.

PLATE 33. WILSON-SPENCER HOME. BUILT ABOUT 1875 BY WILLIAM WILSON (1834-1920). MR. WILSON VISITED THE JOHN WILSON RESIDENCE AT CHAMCOOK, N.B. AND ADOPTED SEVERAL OF ITS FEATURES IN HIS NEW HOME AT FALMOUTH. THIS BUILDING IS LOCATED NEAR THE SITE OF THE JONATHAN WILSON HOMESTEAD. THE ANCIENT FORDING PLACE OVER THE AVON (PISIQUID) RIVER WAS LOCATED NEAR THIS BUILDING.

PLATE 34. WILSON-BROWN HOME. PROBABLY BUILT IN THE EARLY 1800's BY CONSTANT WILSON (1782-1840). PART OF THE BUILDING IS BELIEVED TO DATE FROM THE 1700's. THE BUILDING WAS PROBABLY THE SCENE OF THE EARLY FALMOUTH TOWNSHIP MEETINGS. IT IS NOW OWNED BY MRS. W.E. BROWN.

PLATE 35. "GREENWOOD" ELDER-BROWN-DUNCANSON HOME. BUILT ABOUT 1830 BY JOHN ELDER (1780-1844) ON THE SITE OF THE ORIGINAL ELDER HOMESTEAD. DURING THE RESIDENCE OF JOHN BROWN, INFLUENTIAL HALIFAX FAMILIES VISITED THE PROPERTY AND ENJOYED THE HOSPITALITY OF THIS HOME. A FINE CARRIAGE BARN DATES FROM THE BROWN PERIOD. THE BUILDING HAS BEEN OWNED BY THE DUNCANSON FAMILY SINCE 1880.

PLATE 36. JOHN M. DUNCANSON HOME. BUILT IN 1923 AT THE INTERSECTION OF THE DYKE ROAD AND A 6-ACRE LOT ROAD, WHICH WAS ONE OF FALMOUTH'S EARLIEST ROADS.

LIST OF NAMES INCLUDED IN THE INEFFECTIVE FALMOUTH GRANT (21 Jul 1759)

Abby, Gideon
Abby, Gideon Jr.
Agard, Judith
Agward, Benj.
* Allen, Wm.
Angle, Jeremiah
Angle, Nehemiah
Avery, Robert Jr.
Barker, David
* Barnabus (Barnaby), Stephen
Beal, Richard
Bill, Elisha
Bruster, Ichabod
Buell, Timothy
Burg, Daniel
Carver, David
Calkins, James
Chamberlain, Joseph
Chappel, Jabez
Cleveland, Lemuel
Cleary, Moses
Cogshill, Hezekiah
Cogswell, David
Cogswell, Lebel
Cole, Edw.
* Cole, Wignall
Çone, Ruben
Cook, Jeremiah
Corey, Benj.
Crane, Silas
Crosby, Jonathan
Cushman, Consider
Cushman, Nathaniel
Dursey, John
* Davison, Cyprian
* Davison, John
* Davison, Jonathan
Decoster, Mordecai
* Dimock, Shubael
* Doane, Eleazer
Dunk, Elisha
* Dyer, Martha
Ely, Simon
Freeman, John
Fuller, Amos
Fuller, Chloe
Fuller, Wm.
Gardner, Silas
Gilbert, Samuel
Gillet, John
Gourd, Jessey
Greenhill, Eunice
Grimes, Benj.
Hanks, John
Hakes, Richard
* Hall, Abner
* Hall, Barnabus
Hall, Ephraim
Hall, Gersham
Hall, Joshua
Hall, Thomas
* Hicks, Benj.
Hicks, Hannah
* Hicks, John
Hosfurd, Obediah
Hovey, Daniel
* Hovey, Daniel Jr.
Hovey, Edmund
Hovey, Edm. Jr.
Hovey, John
Hovey, Nathaniel
Huntington, Elisha
Lawson, Rober
Little, Gamaliel Jr.
Mane, Joseph
Marsh, Peletiah
Morrey, Israel
Northrop, George
Owen, Isaac
Parry, David
Parker, Elisha
Parker, Zachariah
Peirs, Ezriah
Phelps, Abiah
Phelps, Alex
Phelps, Joseph III
Phelps, Moses
Phelps, Silvanus
Philer, Capt. Samuel
Piggott, Wm.
Poss, Job
Porter, Nathaniel
* Randall, David
Root, Jonathan
Sample, Samuel
* Steel, John
Steward, Joseph
Stiles, Nathaniel
Stores, Cornelius
Stores, Cornelius Jr.
Sweetland, David
Sweetland, Wm.
Taylor, Ephraim
Trescutt, Jeremiah
Waters, David
Webber, Richard
Wescoat, Samuel
White, John
Williams, Jedediah Jr.
* Willson, James
* Wolseley, Wm. Nevil
Woodworth, Lebues
* Wood, Nehemiah

* Also listed in the effective grant of Falmouth (21 July 1761)

APPENDIX C

LIST OF GRANTEES - TOWNSHIP OF FALMOUTH
(GRANTEES LISTED IN THE EFFECTIVE GRANT OF 21 JULY 1761)

Name	Place of origin	Acres
Akin, Stephen	Portsmouth, R. I. & Perth Ambry, N.J.	250
Akin, Thomas	" "	500
Allen, Wm.	Boston, Mass. & Newport, R.I.	500
Barnaby, Stephen	Provincetown, Mass.	500
Baley, Joseph	Newport, R.I.	250
Baley, Samuel	Newport, R.I.	500
Borden, Perry	Tiverton, R.I.	250
Brown, Samuel	Dover, Dutchess County, N.Y.	500
Chase, Zacheus	Swansea & Freetown, Mass.	500
Church, Constant	Little Compton, R.I.	500
Church, Edward	Little Compton, R.I.	500
Cole, Wignall	North Kingstown, R.I.	750
Crossman, Jesse	unknown	500
Davison, Cyprian	Preston, Conn.	250
Davison, John	"	500
Davison, Jonathan	"	500
Denson, Henry Denny	Ireland	1000
Denson, Lucy	"	500
Dewey, Christopher	unknown	250
Dimock, Shubael	Mansfield, Conn.	500
Doane, Eleazer	Eastham, Mass. & Mansfield, Conn.	500
Dyer, Martha	unknown	250
First Minister		500
Glebe		600
Greeno, Daniel	probably Rhode Island	500
Hall, Abner	Mansfield, Conn.	750
Hall, Barnabus	"	250
Harrington, Jabesh	Gloschester, R.I.	500
Hicks, Benjamin	Portsmouth, R.I.	500
Hicks, John	Portsmouth, R.I.	500
Horswell, Luke	probably Rhode Island	500
Hovey, Daniel Jr.	Malden, Mass. & Mansfield, Conn.	250
Hovey, Enoch	" "	250
Hovey, Nathan	" "	250
Hovey, Thomas	" "	250
Jess, Joseph	unknown	500
Loveless, John	Lebanon, Conn.	250
Lyon, Henry	Newport, R.I.	500
Manchester, Edward	Little Compton, R.I.	250
Marsters, Abraham	Manchester, Mass.	500
Marsters, Jonathan	"	500
Marsters, Moses	"	250
MacCulloch, Alex	probably Scotland	500
MacCulloch, Adam	probably Scotland	500
Meachum, John	unknown	500
Northup, Jeremiah	North Kingstown, R.I.	500
Northup, Joseph	" "	500
Owen, Amos	unknown	500
Parker, Thomas	unknown	500
Payzant, Marie	France	500
Pyke, David	unknown	500
Randall, David	Preston, Conn.	750

Reynolds, Nathaniel	Newport, R.I.	500
Roode, Jabesh	Preston, Conn.	250
Sanders, Timothy	unknown	500
School		400
Shaver, John	Palatinate (Germany)	500
Shaw, Peter	Little Compton, R.I.	500
Shey, Wm.	Ireland	500
Steel, John	Hebron, Conn.	500
Stoddard, Ichabod	Little Compton, R.I. & Dartmouth, Mass.	750
Sweet, Benoni	North Kingstown, R.I.	250
Thurber, Benjamin	Warren, R.I.	500
Watmough, Edm. Capt.	Newport, R.I.	500
Wilson, James	South Kingstown, R.I.	500
Wilson, Joseph	Newport, R.I.	500
Wolsley, Wm. Nevil	Newport, R.I.	750
Wood, Nehemiah	Sloughton, Mass	500
Wood, Wm.	"	250
Woodworth, Thomas	Little Compton, R.I.	500
Yorke, Edw. Capt.	Westerly, R.I.	750
Yorke, Wm.	Westerly, R.I.	500

LIST OF OTHER GRANTEES AT FALMOUTH

Name	Place of origin	Date of Grant	Acres
Atwell, John	unknown	19 Feb. 1768	
Borden, Perry	Tiverton, R.I.	"	250
Church, Wm.	Little Compton, R.I.	"	500
Davison, Sauel	Preston, Conn.	"	250
Desbarres, J.F.W.	60th Regt. of Foot	8 June 1763	500
Faesch, Geo. Ltd.	"		
Gray, John	Halifax, N.S.	8 June 1763	500
Gooding, Joseph	unknown	22 Feb. 1764	500
Gerrish, Benj.	Boston & Halifax	"	168
Hicks, John	Portsmouth, R. I.	19 Feb. 1768	250
Hore, F.D. Major	40th Regt. of Foot	14 Feb. 1762	1000
Hicks, John Jr.	Portsmouth, R.I.	19 Feb. 1768	250
Hore, Wm.	Rippon, Yorkshire	25 June 1762	500
Lyde, Geo.	unknown	19 Feb. 1768	500
Manning, Walter	Ireland & Halifax	8 June 1763	500
McKenzie, John, Surgeon	60th Regt. of Foot	8 June 1763	500
Muller, Jacob J. Lt.	60th Regt. of Foot	19 Feb. 1768	1000
Millet, Ebenezer	unknown	19 Feb. 1768	500
Parry, Simon	unknown	8 June 1763	500
Potter, Henry	Halifax	19 Feb. 1768	322
Rohr, Geo.	Isenburg, Germany	8 June 1763	500
Salter, Malachy	Boston & Halifax	19 Veb. 1768	500
Simpson, John	unknown	19 Feb. 1768	500
Shaw, Peter	Little Compton, R.I.	19 Feb. 1768	250
Steele, Heirs of Joseph	unknown	19 Feb. 1768	500
Watmough, James Horatio	Newport, R.I.	19 Feb. 1768	500
Watmough, Edw. E.	"	19 Feb. 1768	500
Willoughby, Rev. Edw. C.	England	22 July 1803	

APPENDIX D

List of person who drew lots at Newport Township 20 June 1761

Adams, Abraham
Allen, Christopher
Albro, Samuel
Albro, Wm.
Allen, Wm. (Jnr.)
Baker, Jeremiah
Babcock, Jonathan
Bailey, J.
Bentley, Samuel
Borden, Benj.
Borden, Samuel
Bourgeois, Peter
Brenton, Samuel
Brightman, Geo.
Butts, Aaron
Carder, John
Card, James
Card, Jonathan
Card, Richard
Chambers, John
Chapman, Stephen
* Church, Edw.
Clark, Elisha
Delesdernier, Gideon
Delesdernier, Moses
Deschamps, Isaac
Dimock, Daniel
Ellis, Edw.
First Minister
Fish, Michael
Glebe
Gosbee, John
Harvie, Archibald
Harvie, James
Harvie, James Junr.
Harvie, John
Hallyburton, Wm.
Irish, Levi
Jeffers, John
Juhan, James
Knowles, Hanry
Lake, Caleb
Macumber, Ichabod
Macumber, Stephen
Michener, Abel
Mosher, James
Mumford, Geo.
Potter, Cornelius
Reynolds, Benj.
Rogers, Jonathan
School
Sanford, Benj.
Sanford, Daniel
Sanford, Encom
Sanford, Joseph
Sanford, Joshua
Shaw, Arnold
Shaw, John
Shey, Peter
Simpson, James
Slocum, John
Smith, James
Straight, Joseph
Stuart, Gilbert
Tucker, Henry
Walley, Amos
Walley, Benj.
Wastcoat, Qorobabel
Wastcoat, Robert Jnr.
Wastcoat, Robert
Wastcoat, Stukely
Weaver, Silas
Weeden, James
Wilcocks, Benj.
* Wilson, Joseph
Wier, Daniel
Wood, John
Woodman, John
Wollhaber, John
York, James

* grantees at Falmouth, N.S. as well as Newport, N.S.

moved to Falmouth, N.S.

APPENDIX E

FALMOUTH TOWN CLERKS

Abner Hall	1760	Jonathan Marsters	1813
		Constant Church Jr.	1814
		" "	1815
		" "	1816
		" "	1817
Joseph Wilson	1764	" "	1818
Constant Church	1765	John Elder	1819
		" "	1820
		" "	1821
		" "	1822
		" "	1823
		" "	1824
		" "	1825
Constant Church	1776		
" "	1777		
" "	1778	John Elder	1833
" "	1779		
" "	1780		
Constant Church Snr.)	1789	George Burnham	1844
Constant Church Jnr.)		" "	1845
" "	1790	" "	1846
Constant Church Esq.		" "	1847
&		" "	1848
Stephen Akin	1791	" "	1849
"	1792	" "	1850
Constant Church	1793	" "	1851
		" "	1852
Constant Church	1795	" "	1853
" "	1796	" "	1854
" "	1797	" "	1855
" "	1798	" "	1856
" "	1799	" "	1857
" "	1800	" "	1858
" "	1801	" "	1859
" "	1802	" "	1860
" "	1803	" "	1861
" "	1804	" "	1862
" "	1805	" "	1863
" "	1806	" "	1864
" "	1807	" "	1865
" "	1808	" "	1866
John Elder	1809	" "	1867
" "	1810	" "	1868
" "	1811	" "	1869
" "	1812	" "	1870

Appendix E - continued

George Burnham	1871
" "	1872
George Akins	1877
" "	1878
" "	1879
" "	1880
Thos. Akins	1881
" "	1882
" "	1883
George Akins	1884
" "	1885
" "	1886
" "	1887
" "	1888
E. C. Church	1891
" "	1892
" "	1893
" "	1894
" "	1895
" "	1896
" "	1897
" "	1898
George Akins	1899
" "	1900
Thos. M. Martin	1903
Walter J. Aylward	1904
" "	1905
" "	1906
" "	1907
" "	1908
" "	1909
" "	1910
Geo. D. Payzant	1911
" "	1912
" "	1913
" "	1914
" "	1915
" "	1916
" "	1917
" "	1918
" "	1919
" "	1920
" "	1921
" "	1922
" "	1923
" "	1924
" "	1925
" "	1926
" "	1927
" "	1928
Geo. D. Payzant	1929
" "	1930
" "	1931
" "	1932
" "	1933
" "	1934
" "	1935
" "	1936
" "	1937
John Duncanson	1938
" "	1939
" "	1940
" "	1941
John M. Duncanson	1942
" "	1943
" "	1944
" "	1945
" "	1946
" "	1947
" "	1948
" "	1949
" "	1950
" "	1951
" "	1952
" "	1953
" "	1954
" "	1955
" "	1956
" "	1957
" "	1958
" "	1959
" "	1960
" "	1961
Howard Macumber	1962
" "	1963
" "	1964

APPENDIX F

FALMOUTH REPRESENTATIVES ON JURIES OF THE COURT OF SESSIONS OF THE PEACE

H. D. Denson, Edw. Yorke, John Hicks	1760
John Hicks, Wignal Cole, Joseph Wilson, Abel Michener, Peter Shaw, Joseph Jess and Jacob Bacon	1761
Constant Church, Wignal Cole, Jonathan Davison, Jesse Crosman, Joseph Jess, Wm. Shey, Jer. Northup, James Juhan, Jacob Bacon, Abel Mitchener-Foreman	1762
Moses DelesDernier, Wm. Shey, Peter Shaw Abel Mitchener, Jeremiah Northup, Joseph Wilson-foreman Jesse Crossman-foreman	1763
Jacob Bacon, Ichabod Stoddard, Ebenezer Millet, Constant Church, Jonathan Davison, Wignal Cole-foreman	1764
Ebenezer Millet, Jonathan Marsters, Joseph Jess, Peter Shey	1765
Wm. Shey, Constant	1766
Joseph Jess, Jeremiah Northup, Ichabod Stoddard	1767
Edw. Yorke, Ebenezer Millet, Wm. Shey	1768
Peter Shey, Wm. Alline	1772
Joseph Jess, Constant Church, Wignal Cole	1773
Joseph Northup, Jonathan Marsters	1774
Jonathan Marsters, Joseph Northup, Joseph Jess, Peter Shey	1775
Joseph Jess, Peter Shey, Wm. Alline	1776
Jonathan Marsters, Jacob Bacon, Edw. Yorke, Robert Walker	1777
Wignal Cole, Constant Church, Robert Walker	1778
Wignal Cole, Constant Church, Jacob Brown, Jonathan Marsters	1779
" " "	1780
Joseph Jess, Joseph Northup, Wignal Cole	1781
Matthew Elder, Edw. Church, Israel Andrews, Henry Lyon	1787

Appendix F'- continued

Matthew Elder, Constant Church - Foreman, Israel Andrews, John Chambers, Henry Lyon, Joseph Jess, Edw. Yorke, Francis Smith	1788
Joseph Jess, John Irish, Jonathan Wilson, Jonathan Marsters	1789
Jonathan Marsters, John Irish, Jonathan Wilson Joshua Smith, Stephen Akin, Constant Church Junr. Wm. Humphrey	1790
Stephen Akin, Constant Church Junr., Wm. Humphrey Joshua Smith	1791
Wm. Church, John Manning, Gould Northup, Nathaniel Davison, John Walker	1792
William Salter, Matthew Elder, Jonathan Marsters, Constant Church, Junr., Joshua Smith	1793
Nathaniel Davison, John Irish, John Walker	1794
Gould Northup, John Manning, Joseph Curry	1795
Nathaniel Davison, John Walker, John Irish, Joshua Smith, Constant Church Junr., Stephen Akin	1796
Jonathan Marsters, Constant Church, Junr.	1797
Matthew Elder, Wm. Shey, John Manning, Henry Lyon John Irish	1798
John Shey, Peter Shaw, John Irish	1799
Jacob Bacon, John Manning, Gould Northup, John Shey Matthew Elder, Jonathan Marsters Junr., Constant Church Jr.	1800
Jonathan Marsters Junr., Constant Church, Junr., Matthew Elder, John Manning, Nath. Davison, Gould Northup, Peter Shey	1801
John Manning, John Walker, Nath. Davison, Gould Northup, John and Stephen Akin	1802
Jeremiah Northup, John & Stephen Akin, Wm. Shey Constant Church Junr., Jonathan Marsters	1803
Wm. Shey, Constant Church Junr., Jonathan Marsters	1804
Thos. Young, Christopher Armstrong, Gould Northup, John Akin	1805
Gould Northup, John Akin, John Manning	1806
John Manning, Matthew Elder, Jeremiah Northup	1807

Appendix F - continued

James Hervie, Stephen Akin, Joshua Smith, John Walker, Jacob Bacon, John Sangster, Peter Shaw, Christopher Armstrong	1808
John Elder, Constant Church, Constant Wilson	1809
Constant Church, Constant Wilson, John Elder, Alline Young	1810
John Manning, John Irish, Christopher Armstrong	1811

Jurors not named but the following justices attended: W. H. Shey, Custos Rotulorum E. Young, C. Church, J. Manning Jr.	1850
Justices: W. H. Shey, Custos Rotulorum J. M. Smith, Constant	1851
Justices: W. H. Shey, Custos Rotulorum J. Manning, C. Church	1852
Justices: W. H. Shey, Custos Rotulorum C. Church, J. Manning Lewis J. Payzant - foreman of Grand Jury	1853
Justices: John Manning, John Armstrong, Elkanah Young Constant Church	1854
Justices: John Manning, Constant Church, Elkanah Young John Armstrong	1855
Jurors: Thos. Church, John Akin,	1856
" Joseph Curry, Benj. Sangster, John Pentz	1857
" Wm. Burnham	1858
Justices: Elkanah Young, Benj. Curry, L. Payzant	1859

APPENDIX G

FALMOUTH COUNCILLORS - MUNICIPALITY OF WEST HANTS

George Akins, James Hanson	1880
" "	1881
" "	1882
Chas. E. Young, William Sangster	1883
" "	1884
Geo. Akins, Geo. Vaughan	1885
" "	1886
" "	1887
" "	1888
" "	1889
" "	1890
John S. Smith, Walter J. Aylward	1891
" "	1892
" "	1893
" "	1894
" "	1895
Geo. Akins, Walter J. Aylward	1896
" "	1897
" "	1898
Nathaniel Davison, Wm. T. Wilson	1899
" "	1900
" "	1901
S. P. Schurman, Jas. R. Hanson	1902

Appendix G

FALMOUTH COUNCILLORS - MUNICIPALITY OF WEST HANTS

S. P. Schurman,	James R. Hanson	1903
"	"	1904
"	"	1905
"	"	1906
"	"	1907
Capt. Jos. Hunter,	B. S. Davison	1908
"	"	1909
"	"	1910
Walter J. Aylward,	B. S. Davison	1911
"	"	1912
"	"	1913
"	"	1914
"	"	1915
"	"	1916
" (Warden)	"	1917
" "	"	1918
" "	"	1919
" "	"	1920
" "	"	1921
" "	"	1922
Chas. R. Manning,	John I. Wilson	1923
"	"	1924
"	"	1925
Walter J. Aylward,	John I. Wilson	1926
"	"	1927
"	"	1928
"	"	1929
"	"	1930
"	"	1931
"	"	1932
"	"	1933
"	"	1934
"	"	1935
"	"	1936
"	"	1937
"	"	1938
"	"	1939
"	"	1940
Benj. J. Payzant,	J. I. Wilson (Warden)	1941
"	" "	1942
"	" "	1943
"	" "	1944
"	" "	1945
"	" "	1946
"	" "	1947
"	" "	1948
"	" "	1949
Ralph I. Duncanson,	Frank Marriott	1950
"	" "	1951

Ralph I. Duncanson,	Frank Marriott	1952
"	"	1953
"	"	1954
"	"	1955
"	"	1956
"	"	1957
"	"	1958
Harold Angevine,	Frank Marriott	1959
Harold Angevine,	Wm. B. Wilson	1960

W. Victor Aylward, formerly of Falmouth was Warden for 1951, 1952 and 1953.

APPENDIX H

LIST OF FALMOUTH RESIDENTS WHO SERVED IN THE ARMED FORCES OF BRITAIN, CANADA OR THE UNITED STATES

(* indicates loss of life on active service)

	1914-1918 War	1939-1946 War	Korean War
Aker, Albert	X		
Aker, Ernest	X		
Aker, Harry	X		
Aker, Levi	X		
Aker, Wesley	X		
Akin, C. Robert		X	
Akin, Goffrey		X	
Akin, William	X		
* Avery, Thomas	X		
Aylward, Walter		X (Merchant Marine)	
Armstrong, Murdock	X		
Bailey, Jack	X		
Bailey, Percy	X		
Baker, Avon		X	
Barnum, Harold		X	
Bauchman, Perry		X	
Bremner, Major W.F.D.	X		
Bradbury, Clarence	X		
Beaumont, Eric	X		
* Brooks, Rev. E.L.	X		
Brydle, Fred	X		
Cameron, Laurie E.		X	
* Church, Thomas		X U.S. Marines Solomon Islands	
Cochrane, Walter	X		
Cosgrave, Joseph	X		
Churchill, Cecil	X		
Churchill, Randolph	X		
Coldwell, G.M.		X	
* Cook, Wm.	X		
Curry, Alonzo C.	X		
Curry, Leon		X	
Colman, George	X		
Davison, Frank H.	X		
Davison, Frank Jr.		X	
Deal, Gordon		X	
Dill, Rexford C.	X		
Duncanson, Arthur	X		
Duncanson, Gloria A.		X	
Duncanson, John V.		X	
Duncanson, Shirley M.		X	
Dunlop, William P.	X		
Dunlop, John	X		

Eldridge, Stephen		X	
Eldridge, John		X	
Eldridge, George		X	
Golar, Frank R. Jr.		X	
Golar, Perley		X	
Golar, William		X	
Gray, Clarence D.		X	
Gray, George		X	
Henson, Ernest	X		
Hicks, Bert	X		
Houghton, Maurice	X		
Hutchinson, Fred	X		
Howard, Harry	X		
Hoffen, Alfred	X		
Keddy, John A.		X	
Lawrence, Eric D.		X	
Lawrence, Gordon		X	
Lawrence, Harry	X		
Lawrence, Harold		X	
* Lawrence, Francis		X	RCAF North Atlantic
Lawrence, Percy	X		
Lawrence, William P.	X		
Lawrence, Marie		X	
Lantz, Raymond		X	
Lantz, Edward	X		
Lantz, Fred	X		
Lantz, James	X		
Lantz, Rodney	X		
Laurillard, Arthur	X		
Leary, Walter	X		
Lockhart, Stanley	X		
* Lockhart, Percy	X		
Loomer, Nelson	X		
Litchfield, Ernest	X		
* Lyon, Irving H.	X		
Lyon, Claire E.	X		
Manning, Arthur		X	
Manning, Ralph H.	X		
Matheson, Perley	X		
Martin, Percy D.	X		
Martin, James T.	X		
Martin, Colin	X		
Moore, Thomas	X		
Mundell, George	X		
MacDonald, James	X		
McKay, Jack		X	
Macumber, Arthur		X	
Macumber, Howard		X	
Macumber, Maurice		X	

Appendix H - continued

* Miller, Ronald C.		X	
Nelson Harold		X	
Newboldt, Thomas	X		
Payzant, Allen G.	X		
Payzant, Samuel	X		
Payzant, Wm. H.	X		
Payzant, Godfrey P.		X	
Patterson, Gordon		X	
Patterson, Lloyd		X	
Patterson, Wilie	X		
Porter, Albert	X		
Porter, Harold E.	X		
Porter, Dickson		X	
Porter, Leslie		X	
Rourke, Aubrey	X		
* Rourke, Orrin		X	
Robarts, Alfred	X		
Taylor, Charles	X		
Taylor, Howard	X		
Taylor, Clyde	X		
Taylor, Medford D.		X	
Sanderson, Joseph		X	
Sanford, Alfred		X	
Sanford, Frank		X	
Sanford, Lee		X	
Sexton, Blaine N.	X		
Sexton, Embert	X		
* Sexton, B. Garnet		X	British Army Tunisian Front
Stevens, Roy O.		X	
Walker, Arthur	X		
Walker, Lawrence	X		
Warr, Arthur	X		
Weatherbed, James	X		
Wheat, John	X		
Wilson, Wm.	X		

APPENDIX I

LIST OF FALMOUTH RESIDENTS WHO HAVE REPRESENTED FALMOUTH IN THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY OF NOVA SCOTIA

Source: A Directory of the Members of the Legislative Assembly of Nova Scotia (1758-1958)

	3rd Assembly	
	Henry Denny Denson	1 Jul. 1761 to
	Isaac Deschamps	30 Jan. 1765
	4th Assembly	
	Isaac Deschamps	28 May 1765 to 2 Apr. 1770
	5th Assembly	
	Isaac Deschamps	6 June 1770
	Edward Yorke	17 June 1771
*	Jeremiah Northup (see below)	24 Oct. 1775 to 20 Oct. 1785
	6th Assembly	
	Jeremiah Northup	5 Dec. 1785 to 22 Jan. 1793
	7th Assembly	
	Jeremiah Northup	20 Mar. 1793 to 11 Oct. 1799
	8th Assembly	
	Jeremiah Northup	20 Feb. 1800 to 28 May 1806
	9th Assembly	
	Jeremiah Northup	18 Nov. 1806 to 31 May 1809
	Wm. Henry Shey	8 June 1809 to 14 Aug. 1811
	10th Assembly	
	John Manning	6 Feb. 1812 to 11 May 1818
	11th Assembly	
	William Young	11 Feb. 1819 to 20 Apr. 1820
	12th Assembly	
	William Young	12 Dec. 1820 to 17 Dec. 1825
	William Henry Shey	1 Feb. 1826 to 11 Apr. 1826
	13th Assembly	
	William Henry Shey	1 Feb. 1827 to 18 Aug. 1830 (upon death of Geo. IV)
	14th Assembly	
	William Henry Shey	8 Nov. 1830 to 2 Nov. 1836
	15th Assembly	
	John Elder	31 Jan. 1837 to 21 Oct. 1840
	16th Assembly	
	Lewis J. Payzant	3 Feb. 1841 to 26 Oct. 1843

* Legend concerning Jeremiah Northup

A legend has been passed down concerning Jeremiah Northup who represented Falmouth in the Legislative Assembly at Halifax. Mr. Northup is said to have been extremely proud of the fact that his farm at Falmouth produced sufficient wool and flax to provide homespun clothing for his family and farm staff. It was customary for Mr. Northup to wear his homespun when he attended the Legislative Assembly and on one occasion he wore his Falmouth suit to a social function at Government House. The Governor of the Province is said to have been offended by Mr. Northup's failure to dress in the proper evening fashion and in conversation with him is said, "Mr. Northup, I presume you are one of the smartest men from your district." Mr. Northup's reply to the Governor was, "No Your Excellency, I am only the best dressed one."

17th Assembly

Elkanah Young — 8 Feb. 1844 to 23 June 1844

18th Assembly

James Sangster — 22 Jan. 1848 to 26 Jul. 1851

19th Assembly

Elkanah Young — 4 Nov. 1851 to 25 Apr. 1855

20th Assembly

Ezra Churchill — 31 Jan. 1856 to 15 Apr. 1859

21st Assembly (Falmouth Township represented by Hants County member)

Ezra Churchill — 26 Jan. 1860 to 1 May 1863

22nd Assembly

Ezra Churchill — 4 Feb. 1864 to 10 June 1867

23rd Assembly

Elkanah Young (anti-confederation) — 30 June 1868 to 17 Apr. 1871

43rd Assembly

George Henry Wilson — 21 Mar. 1950 to 14 Apr. 1953

44th Assembly

George Henry Wilson — 24 Feb. 1954 to 10 Sept. 1956

45th Assembly

George Henry Wilson — 30 Oct. 1956 to 1957

Mr. Wilson was chosen Deputy Speaker 5 March 1957.

PART 2

GENEALOGICAL SECTION

THE GENERAL INDEX DOES NOT INCLUDE ALL NAMES LISTED IN THE FOLLOWING GENEALOGICAL RECORDS. ONLY THE NAMES OF THE PRINCIPAL HEADS OF FAMILIES HAVE BEEN INDEXED.

THE AALDERS FAMILY

EDWARD[2] WALLACE AALDERS (Richmond[1])

b. 7 Feb. 1876 Aldersville, N.S. son of Richmond Henry and Theresa (Russell) Aalders of Aldersville, Kings Co., N.S. Theresa Russell was dau. of Robert Russell; m. 30 Dec. 1902 Leah Grace Eldridge b. 1882 d. 1950 Wolfville, N.S. dau. of Wm. Henry and Mary Sophia (Davison) Eldridge of Falmouth, N.S.; Mary Sophia Davison was dau. of James and Hannah Davison. Edward W. Aalders Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Brenton[3] Aalders b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 23 June 1956 at Windsor, N.S.; Greta Viola Barkhouse dau. of Lawrence Wade and Annie Marie (McLellan) Barkhouse.

Children:

1. Leroy[4] Edmond Aalders b. Windsor, N.S. 2. Donna Darlene b. Windsor, N.S.

THE AKER FAMILY

HENRY[1] AKER

b. 1798; d. m. 26 Jan. 1837 Elizabeth Houlton (Houghton) Chr. Mess 3 Feb. 1837; b. 1816; d. 10 Feb. 1869; 1871 Census for Falmouth shows Henry Aker as a Methodist of German descent; although it has not been possible to confirm the line of descent it seems likely that Henry Aker would trace his ancestry from John Adam Acker who settled in Lunenburg County as part of the Foreign Protestant migration of 1752.

Children:

i Levi[2] Aker b. 1837; d. 23 Jan. 1898 GR Fal. Cen. Cem. m. Rebecca b. 1838 Irish Descent listed in 1871 Census for Falmouth, N.S. as a mariner of German descent; religion shown as Universalist.

Children:

1. Harry[3] Aker b. 1857 Nova Scotia 2. Sarah Jane b. 1862 Nova Scotia; m. James Houghton 3. Elizabeth b. 1866 Nova Scotia 4. John N. b. 1864 Nova Scotia 5. Hedley b. 1868 Nova Scotia 6. Mary b. 1870; d. 1941 m. Geo. Matheson; 7.+Wilbur L. b. 1872; d. 11 Dec. 1942 m. Laura I. Blinkhorn.

ii John b. 1847; d. m. 19 Feb. 1868 Alice Goudy b. 1847 of Yarmouth, N.S. - Chr. Mess 22 Apr. 1868; 1871 Census Falmouth shows John Aker as a Farmer, Baptist, German descent.

Children:

1. Robert H. b. 1870 2. Martha E. b. Nov. 1871

iii Samuel b. 1842; d. m. Jul. 1871 Emma b. 1850; 1871 Census Falmouth, N.S. shows Samuel as Farmer, Baptist, German descent.

WILBUR[3] L. AKER (Levi[2], Henry[1])

b. 1872; d. 11 Dec. 1942 Falmouth, N.S. m. Laura I Blinkhorn b. 5 Sept. 1871; d. 10 Jan. 1957 Falmouth, N.S. both buried at Falm. Cen. Cem.; Laura Blinkhorn was the dau. of John A. and Mary A. (Rafuse) Blinkhorn of Canning, N.S.: Wilbur Aker was a Farmer at Falmouth.

Children:

i Etta[4] May Aker b. 6 May 1894 Waltham, Mass; d. 1963 Windsor, N.S.; m. Wallace Lantz.
Children: (Surname Lantz)
1. Wilbur Lantz 2. Phyllis 3. Evangeline 4. Bernie 5. Wallace

ii Levi John b. 28 May 1897 Falmouth, N.S.; r. Truro, N.S. m. Lillian Nowlan.
Children:
1. Thelma

iii Edward b. 18 Sept. 1898 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Hazel MacKinnon of Trenton, N.S.
Children:
1. Stanley 2. Earl

iv Albert b. Falmouth, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S. (1964)

v Wilbur Roy b. Falmouth, N.S. 24 Mar. 1902; d. 11 April 1932 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Lettie Lantz.
Children:
1. Rita Lantz m. Herbert Peach (see Peach family)

vi Frances Mary b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Arthur Vaughan 2nd Joseph Marien, r. Brimfield, Mass.
Children:
1. Leona Vaughan 2. Barbara 3. Dorothy 4. Gloria Jean.

vii Stanley b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Annie MacKenzie of Maitland, N.S.
Children:
1. Austin Aker 2. Evelyn 3. Eric 4. Clayton 5. Sydney 6. Henry

viii Hilda Evelyn b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Geo. Merrett.
Children: (Surname Merrett)
1. Vernice Merrett 2. Gerald 3. Barbara 4. Richard 5. Garth

ix Helen Madeline b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Lindsey Hiltz of Oxford, Mass.
Children: (surname Hiltz)
1. Irene Hiltz 2. Murray

x Minnie M. b. 11 Oct. 1914; d. 18 Oct. 1914.

xi Phyllis b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Jack McKay 2nd Burton McClennan.
Children: (surname McKay)
1. Irwin Theodore McKay, m. Eileen Elliot of Rawdon, N.S. 2. Lola Leona m. John Blacklock of Port Elgin, N.B. 3. Donald Laurie m. Kathryn Marjorie of Cambridge, N.S.

THE AKIN FAMILY

The founder of the Akin family at Falmouth, N.S. was Thomas Akin (1702-1775) son of Capt. John Akin (1663-1746) & Mary Briggs of Portsmouth, R.I. and Dartmouth, Mass. Thomas Akin (1702-1775) and one of his sons, Stephen Akin 1739-1827) were grantees at Falmouth at the founding of the township in 1760.

Capt. John Akin (1663-1746) of Portsmouth, R.I. and Dartmouth, Mass., was the first Town Clerk of Dartmouth, Mass. He was a Captain in Col. Benjamin Church's Company of Militia and served in King Philip's war. Capt. John Akin is believed to have emigrated to America with his parents sometime before 1675. It is believed that he was the son of the Mary Akin who received 200 acrea in 1675 from the proprietors of Narragansett County (Rhode Island). The early members of the Akin family belonged to the Society of Friends (Quakers) and this is believed to have been the reason for their emigration from Scotland. Capt. John Akin and his sons were ardent supporters of the Revolutionary Party. Two of his sons, James and Elihu lost considerable property including a "vessel on the stocks" at the burning of Bedford, Mass.

References: Falmouth Records
Thomas Akin's Family bible (Falmouth, N.S.)
Dr. T.B. Akins' manuscript history of the Akin family (PANS)
J.V. Duncanson's genealogy of the Akin family (PANS)

THOMAS[2] AKIN (John[1])

son of Capt. John and Mary (Briggs) Akin of Portsmouth, R.I. and Dartmouth, Mass; b. 29 Mar. 1702 Portsmouth, R.I.; d. 1775 Falmouth, N.S.; burial Akin Burying Ground on the Akin farm near the Avon River; founder of the Falmouth branch of the Akin family; grantee at Falmouth together with his son Stephen at the founding of the township in 1760; grant consisted of 500 acres, Farm Lot 25; grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; Dr. T.B. Akins' manuscript history of the Akin family shows that Thomas Akin removed to Perth Ambry, New Jersey before 1739 and that he was at that location in Jan. of 1759; sold all of his Falmouth lands except his woodlots during his lifetime; m. 10 June 1727 Abigail Allen dau. of Ebenezer Allen - she was b. 14 Dec. 1705 and d. before 1767; she remained at Perth Ambry, N.J. where she kept a girls school; letters of administration in his estate issued from the Probate Court at Windsor, N.S. 7 June 1775.

Children: (all except Stephen remained in New England)

i Timothy[3] Akin b. 13 Dec. 1730 recorded at New Bedford.

ii Abail b. Mar. 1732/3; wounded while serving with the Revolutionary forces - he visited his brother Stephen at Falmouth, N.S. about 1800.

iii Thomas b. 19 Jan. 1733/4 - probably died young.

\+ iv Stephen b. 18 Jul. 1739; d. 18 Oct. 1827 Falmouth.

v Mary b. 19 Apr. 1741; m. W. Coinhoven of New York.

vi Thomas b. 3 May 1743; m. 1767 Rebecca Russell in Quaker Meeting; r. Dartmouth, Mass.

STEPHEN[3] AKIN (Thomas,[2] John[1])

b. 18 Jul. 1739 probably in New Jersey. Letter from a Mr. Leonard of New Bedford, Mass. to Dr. T.B. Akins dated 13 Feb. 1890: "I may claim you as a Dartmouth man as Stephen was born on the farm now partly covered by the summer resort "Nonquid"." d. Falmouth, N.S. 18 Oct. 1827 - burial Akin Burial Ground near the Avon River; m. Elizabeth King (1736-1826) of Shrewsbury; marriage recorded in the office of the State Sect. at Trenton Monmouth, N.J. and also recorded in the Falmouth Township Records; moved to Falmouth, N.S. with his father Thomas Akin in 1760 as a single man and was a grantee at the founding of the Township of Falmouth under Governor Lawrence's proclamation of 1758 for the settling of the French lands; grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; 250 acres (Farm Lot 32) jointly with John Lovelace; he afterwards purchased Farm Lots 33 and 34 adjoining with the Hundred Acre Lots A 45 and 39 and the Four Hundred Acre Lots Letter D No. 8 and 48; other portions of the Akin farm (occupied by the family in 1890) were purchased in the year 1771 and 1786; Lovelace sold his half of Lot No. 32 to Woodworth in 1777 who sold it to Peter Shey (this property was later owned by Wm. H. Shey and his descendants the Misses Johnson; it is now owned by Arthur Akin); Stephen returned to New England in 1761 and married Elizabeth King (1736-1826) of Shrewsbury; it is believed that she had lost her parents in early life and at the time of her marriage was residing with the family of Timothy Akin, an uncle of Stephen Akin.

Children:

\+ i Thomas[4] Akin b. 15 Feb. 1762 Falmouth, N.S. d. Feb. 1832 Halifax, N.S.

ii Lucy b. 28 Sept. 1763 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 11 Aug. 1790 Benj. Shaw son of Benj. and Rebecca (Wood) Shaw of Falmouth, N.S.

- family of 7 (See Shaw Family). St. Paul's Records Halifax - Name shown as "Lucinda".

+ iii John Stephen b. 19 May 1766 at Falmouth.; d. 24 Feb. 1859.

iv Abigail (1769-1796).

+ v Stephen b. ca 1775 d. July 1847 Falmouth, N.S.

THOMAS[4] AKIN (Stephen[3], Thomas[2], John[1])

b. 15 Feb. 1762 at Falmouth, N.S.; d. Feb. 1832 at Halifax, N.S.; son of Stephen and Elizabeth (King) Akin of Perth Ambry, N.J. & Falmouth, N.S.; m. Margaret Ott Beamish dau. of Thomas Beamish, Port Warden of Halifax, N.S. and Amelia Mason whose parents came to Halifax with the founders of Halifax in 1749; Margaret Beamish received her 2nd name and a share of property which included Frederick's or later Beamish's wharf at Halifax from her mother's step-father, Frederick Ott - Ref. Vol. 31 N.S. Hist. Society., 1957 (Dr. Fergusson's article); Thomas Akin added the letter "s" to his surname on moving to Liverpool, N.S. in Feb. 1832 where he was in business as a merchant; m. 31 Aug. 1799 by the rector of Lunenburg, Rev. Mr. Money; Margaret Ott Beamish Akins died at Liverpool, N.S. on 11 Feb. 1809.

Children:

i Dr. Thomas[5] Beamish Akins b. 1 Feb. 1809 at Liverpool, N.S.; d. 6 May 1891 - burial Section K, St. John's Fairville Cem. (Halifax, N.S.); raised in household of his grandfather Thomas Beamish of Halifax; admitted as a Barrister at Law of the Prov. of N.S. May 1831; received the Honourary Degree of Doctor of Civil Laws from the University of Kings College, Windsor, N.S. in 1865 and sometime later was elected one of the Governors of that University; Appt. Commissioner of Public Records of Nova Scotia under a resolution of the Legislature bearing date of 1857; elected a member of the Hist. Society of Quebec also a corresponding member of the Hist. Society of Maryland and of New Brunswick, a member of the Hist. Assoc. of America; member of the Historical Society of Nova Scotia; elected president of that society in 1882; Vice-president of the Hist. Soc. of N.S. 1889-1890; Extract from an article on Dr. Akins which appeared in Vol. VII, 1891 of the N.S. Hist. Society:

"He studied law with the late Beamish Murdoch, and was called to the bar in 1831. His practice, which was principally that of a solicitor, was a fairly lucrative one, and was marked by the same ability, prudence and uprightness that distinguished him in all the relations of life. At an early age, happily, he became interested in our provincial history. When only a lad he assisted Haliburton in the collection of materials for his History of Nova Scotia, and in his middle age he furnished a large portion of the materials for Murdoch's more elaborate work on the same subject. As early as 1857 he was recognized as the best authority in the province on matters pertaining to our provincial history, and was selected by the government of that date to be Commissioner of Public Records for the Province.

This appointment which Dr. Akins continued to hold until his death, was made in pursuance of the following resolution, which was moved by Hon. Joseph Howe, seconded by Hon. J.W. Johnston, and adopted by the House on the 30th day of Apr. 1857: "That His Excellency the Governor be respectfully requested to cause the ancient records and documents illustrative of the history and progress of society in this province to be examined, preserved and arranged, either for reference or publication, as the Legislature may hereafter determine, and that this House will make provision for this service". ...

"Perhaps the finest and fullest private collection extant of works relating to British North America has been bequeathed by Dr. Akins to this Society, on condition that suitable and secure accommodation be provided for it, and that it be kept apart from the other effects of the Society. All his miscellaneous books and pamphlets he has willed to the Library of King's College. These include a collection of rare and old volumes, so important that, before it was impaired by his previous donations to the last-named library, it contained more specimens of the 15th century than the entire exhibit made some years ago by the Claxton Society at Montreal.

His memory was a store-house, not only of historic and antiquarian lore, but also of charming miscellaneous anecdotes. He was a kind friend, a genial companion, a doer of unobtrusive charities, a lover of truth, and a most thorough gentleman. 'Shunning, almost abhorring, popular notice or applause,' writes an editor who knew him well, 'he did for Nova Scotia a work that well entitles him to rank with her most illustrious sons'. Thinking only of 'the lightning of the deed' and caring nothing for 'the thunders of applause that follow at its heels, that men call fame' his name will live deservedly and honorable in the annals of his country, long after many apparently greater names are wholly forgotten"

He built a summer home at Falmouth, N.S. on the original Akin grant and spent the summer months in this fine country home. This building is still in existence and has only recently been remodeled. It is owned (1963) by Arthur Akin. His Halifax home was on Brunswick St. and is located a short distance from St. George's (Round) Church. Dr. Akins died on 6th May 1891 at Halifax, N.S. He was buried on the 9th in the cemetery at St. John's Fairville his funeral being attended by many of the most distinguished citizens of the Province. On the day after his death a resolution regretting his loss and acknowledging his services was adopted unanimously by the House of Assembly.

Publications: History of the Settlement of Halifax
Selections from the Public Documents of the Province of Nova Scotia, edited by T.B. Akins, D.C.L.
Charles Annand, Halifax, N.S. 1869.
A brief Account of the origin and progress of the University of Kings College, 1865.

In 1933 the Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Halifax, N.S. issued a booklet by Miss Sheila I. Stewart entitled "A Catalogue of the Akins Collection of Books, and Pamphlets"

References: N.S. Hist. Society Vol. V11, 1891
N.S. Hist. Society Vol. 31, 1957
Dr. Akins manuscript history of the Akin family, PANS, Falmouth Records.

JOHN[4] STEPHEN AKIN (Stephen[3], Thomas[2], John[1])

b. 19 May 1766 at Falmouth, N.S.; d. 24 Feb. 1859 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 5 Aug. 1792 Rebecca Jones of Newport, N.S.; she was b. 27 Apr. 1771 and d. at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i James[5] Jones Akin b. 5 May 1793 Falmouth; d. 1877; m. 27 Feb. 1824 Ann Wilson dau. of Jonathan and Lucy (DeWolf) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.; Lucy DeWolf was the dau. of Simeon DeWolf (1713-1780) and Parnell Kirtland of Horton and Windsor, N.S.; she was a sister of Hon. Benj. DeWolf of Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. William[6] Akin b. 1825 Falmouth; d. 28 Jan. 1866; m. Margaret Johnson dau. of Wm. Johnson of Wolfville, N.S.

Children:

1. Wm. Akin - removed to California.

2. Alice b. 1826; d. unm.
3. Maria b. 1828; d. unm.
4. Eliza m. Rev. Joseph Churchill Cox, Anglican Priest son of Rev. Samuel Cox - family of 3 (See Cox family).
5. Ada m. Thos. Timlin.

\+ ii John Stephen b. 14 Jan. 1795/6 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 15 Nov. 1867.

iii Mary or Mercy m. 8 Aug. 1798 Elisher Porter (1788-1865) she was b. 1799; d. Apr. 1875 DR PANS - (See Porter Family).

iv Abigail Elizabeth b. 28 Mar. 1800; m. 16 May 1822 Elijah Loomer (1795-1873) son of Simeon Loomer of Bozrah, Conn. and Cornwallis, N.S. and Mary Babcock (1758-1838) - family of 7 (See Loomer Family).

JOHN[5] STEPHEN AKIN (John[4], Stephen[3], Thomas[2], John[1])

b. 14 Jan. 1796 at Falmouth, N.S.; d. ca. 1876 Falmouth; m. 21 Feb. 1832 Margaret Wilson dau. of Jonathan and Lucy (DeWolf) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S. and sister of Ann Wilson who married James Jones Wilson (1793-1877) of Falmouth, N.S. - Christ Church Parish, Windsor Records; Margaret b. 1798 and d. 26 Aug. 1876 Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

\+ i Charles[6] Edward Akin b. 27 Mar. 1833 Falmouth; d. 28 Sept. 1914.

ii Mary Elizabeth b. 21 Sept. 1834 Falmouth; m. 21 June 1860 Wm. Armstrong son of John and Elizabeth (Sangster) Armstrong of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 2 sons (See Armstrong Family).

iii Joseph Wilson b. 13 Sept. 1838; d. 1 Mar. 1842.

CHARLES[6] EDWARD AKIN (John[5], John[4], Stephen[3], Thomas[2], John[1])

b. 27 Mar. 1833 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 28 Sept. 1914 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 12 Jul. 1860 St. George's Church Falmouth, N.S. Elizabeth Armstrong dau. of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Sangster) Armstrong of Falmouth, N.S.; Elizabeth Armstrong Akin died 26 Jan. 1928 AE 92 both buried Falmouth Cen. Cem.; Farmer and orchardist Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Mary[7] Louise Akin b. 8 Oct. 1861 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 9 Mar. 1957; m. 15 Oct. 1883 Walter James Aylward (1859-1940) son of Capt. Thomas and Adelaide (Winn) Aylward of Falmouth and Liverpool, U.K. (See Aylward Family).

ii Isabell Maria b.25 Mar. 1863 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 7 Mar. 1948 Chehalis, Wash.; m. Harry Hector Payzant (1854-1942) son of Joel Martin Payzant (1811-1905/9) and Caroline Payzant (1827-1890) of Falmouth, N.S.; settled at Chehalis, State of Wash.; both buried at Claquato Cem., Chehalis family of 5 (See Payzant Family).

iii Margaret Helena b. 30 Dec. 1864; d. 1 May 1942 Halifax, N.S.; m. Chas. A. Dill son of James and Susan (DeWolf) Dill of Windsor, N.S. - burial at Maplewood Cem. Windsor, N.S. - family of 3 (See Dill Family).

iv Susannah b. 3 Aug. 1865 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 26 June 1951 Falmouth; m. Archie Curry son of Nath. and Catherine (Harvey) Curry of Falmouth - family of 3 (See Curry Family)

+ v John Thomas b. 29 Sept. 1867 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 13 Aug. 1950 Falmouth, N.S.

+ vi Thomas Bernard b. 3 Dec. 1871 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 27 Apr. 1959 Windsor, N.S.

vii Catherine M. b. Mar. 1876; d. 1 Jul. 1876 Falmouth DR PANS.

viii Sarah Beamish b. 27 Nov. 1877 Falmouth; d. 22 Jan. 1943 Halifax, N.S.; m. Dr. Godfrey Philip Payzant son of John Marshall and Emma J. (Scott) Payzant of Falmouth; r. Calgary, Alta; family of 1 - Godfrey P. Payzant, r. Boston, Mass. 1965.

JOHN[7] THOMAS AKIN (Charles[6], John[5], John[4], Stephen[3], Thomas[2], John[1])

b. 29 Sept. 1867 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 13 Aug. 1950 Falmouth, N.S.; son of Charles E. and Elizabeth (Armstrong) Akin of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Maude Boyd dau. of Scott and Ann (Benedict) Boyd of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Albert[8] Edward Akin m. Nellie Oickle dau. of Samuel and Anne (Crouse) Oickle of West Clifford, Queen's Co., N.S.

Children:

1. Albert[9] William Akin 2. Wayne Thomas 3. David John

ii Kathleen Leonora b. 1903; d. 1940 Falmouth, N.S.

iii Mary Elizabeth b. 1904; d. 1923 Falmouth, N.S.

iv Charles Esmond m. Alice Wile dau. of Austin & Alice Wile of Mount Denson, N.S. Carpenter r. Falmouth, N.S.

v Sarah Beamish m. Gerald McDonald son of Ensley & Susan (Barkhouse) McDonald of Mount Denson, N.S. r. Mount Denson, N.S.

vi Godfrey Philip m. Vera Hennessey dau. of Frank and Isabel (McAskill) Hennessey of Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Richard Akin 2. Marlene

vii Elizabeth Armstrong m. Wm. Rafuse son of Kenneth and Ada Rafuse of Windsor, N.S.

viii William Wilson m. Isabel Peach dau. of Archibald & Nellie (Caldwell) Peach of Windsor Forks, N.S. m. 2nd Helen Rafuse of Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Kathryn Akin 2. Cheryl 3. Robert

ix Margaret Helena m. Thomas Browne son of Wm. & Sarah Brown of Ireland.

Children: (surname Brown)

1. Maureen Brown 2. Wayne

x John Avery m. Bessie Adams dau. of Harry & Margaret (Ferdinand) Adams of Londonderry, Col. Co. N.S.

THOMAS[7] BERNARD AKIN (Charles[6], John[5], John[4], Stephen[3], Thomas[2], John[1])

b. 3 Dec. 1871 Falmouth, N.S.; bp. St. Geo's; d. 27 Apr. 1959 Windsor, N.S.; m. 1907 Susan A. Leonard. Participated in organization of the Avon River Power Co. Ltd. in 1923 together with Messrs. Jodrey, Chase and Wright; held various executive positions with that Company and when it became amalgamated with the Nova Scotia Light and Power Co. Ltd. he was named Supt. of the Valley Div.; continued in this position until his retirement in 1956; both buried at Falmouth Cen. Cem.

Children:

i Flt/Lt. Thomas[8] Bernard Akin d. 16 May 1945 while serving in the RCAF during WWII; unm.

ii Edwin Knowlton m. Minnie Lois Palmeter dau. of Emerson Palmeter and Maude C. Armstrong of Falmouth; official of the N.S. Light & Power Co. Ltd., Halifax, N.S. r. Halifax, N.S.

Children:

1. Judith[9] Bell Akin 2. Robert Edwin.

iii Arthur m. Jessie Armstrong of Kempt, N.S. Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; owner of part of the original Akin grant.

Children:

1. Susanna Akin R.N. Victoria Gen. Hosp., Halifax, N.S.

iv Dr. Frederick m. Mary Gallant,physician and surgeon, Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Sharon Akin 2. Barbara 3. Thomas Bernard 4. Jeanie.

STEPHEN[4] AKIN (Stephen[3], Thomas[2], John[1])

b. 1775 at Falmouth, N.S.; burial at the Akin Fam. Burial Ground located near the Avon River; m. Rebecca Curry sister of Rev. Wm. Curry, Congregationalist Minister at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Margaret[5] Akin died young.

ii Eliza b. Jan. 1809; m. 21 Jan. 1847 as 2nd wife of James DeWolf Strong who was b. 30 Nov. 1807 - one son.

iii Rebecca b. Oct. 1812; m. Ebenezer Smith of Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Smith)

1. Louise Smith m. Capt. Churchill of Yarmouth, N.S.

iv Thomas Akins b. 9 Apr. 1811; d. 25 Nov. 1890; m. Jan. 184_ Ann Salter of Newport, N.S.; she d. 18 Feb. 1889 - both buried at Fal. Cen. Cem.; magistrate for Hants County; Township Clerk 1881-1883.

Children:

1. Jessie[6] L. Akins b. 9 Nov. 1847 Falmouth; d. 26 Feb. 1939 Falmouth, N.S. unm. 2. Julia b. Jul. 1853; d. unm. 3. George S. b. 1850; d. 1914 m. Aug. 1884 Annie F. Burnham (1863-1945) dau. of Wm. and Hannah (Lawrence) Burnham of Falmouth, N.S.; represented Falmouth on the West Hants Munic. Council 1880-1882, 1885-1890, 1896-1898; Township Clerk 1877-1880, 1884-1890, 1899-1902.

Children:

1. Stafford[7] Thomas Akins (1885-1929) m. Bessie Weatherspoon Kent dau. of Isaac Watson Kent and Ella Blanche Troop of Tupperville, N.S.

Children:

1. George[8] Herbert Akins m. Marjorie Jean Lycett dau.

of Arthur Marble and Bessie (Troop) Lycell of Bridgetown, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. - dau. Barbara Jean Akins.

2. Winnifred Akin r. Falmouth, N.S.
3. Florence m. Guy. P. Sangster.
4. William m. May Seaton of Halifax, N.S.
5. C. Robert (1899-1943)

THE ALLINE FAMILY
(Allin, Allen)

WILLIAM[3] ALLINE (Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. Boston, Mass. 10 Dec. 1714; d. after 1784 at Falmouth, N.S.; son of Henry Alline (1680-) and Elizabeth Hughes (1685-); she was a desc. of Isaac Allerton, a passenger on the "Mayflower"; Henry Alline (1680-) was the son of Deacon Henry Alline and Mrs. Ann Taft of Boston; Wm. Alline settled in Nova Scotia with his family in 1760 and was granted 500 acres at Falmouth at the founding of that township under Gov. Lawrence's offer of free lands; grant dated 21 Jul. 1761 (Farm Lot 46); William's son William Alline (1748-) received a grant at Newport, N.S. at the same time but he sold his lands and moved to Horton, N.S.; William Alline, the Falmouth grantee m. 1st 2 Dec. 1735 Dina Flood dau. of Richard; m. 2nd at Boston 3 Mar. 1738 Rebecca Clark dau. of Josiah; m. 3rd Elizabeth ; census for Falmouth 1770 shows Wm. Alline as head of a family of 3 men, 2 women, 2 girls - Protestants and Americans; 28 Dec. 1780 sells 8 acres of dyke to Wm. Humphrey; 4 Aug. 1785 sells 2 dyke lots to Matthew Elder; 28 Mar. 1796 sells Farm Lot 46 to Thos. Young.

References: Falmouth Records, F.E. Crowell's Scrapbook of New England Families in Nova Scotia, Bishop's Mss. History of the Davison Family - Acadia University.

Children: (2nd marriage) i - iv bp. at 1st Congregational Church at Newport, R.I.

i Frances[4] Wodell Alline bp. 1st Cong. Church, Newport, R.I. 12 June 1748.

\+ ii William grantee at Newport, N.S. 1760.

iii Rev. Henry b. 14 Jan. 1748, Newport, R.I.; d. 2 Feb. 1784 at North Hampton, N.H.; Newlight Evanglist (See Historical section for further information on Rev. H. Alline)

iv Rebecca b. 27 May 1749; m. 17 Oct. 1765 Cyprian Davison (1736-1831) settled at Greenwich, N.S.

Children: (surname Davison)

1. Wm. Davison m. 12 Mar. 1799 Ann Andrew 2. Jonathan m. Apr. 1803 Sarah Martin 3. Alline 4. Josiah b. 1770 m. Fanny Vickery - Milner's "Basin of Minas" shows him as a settler at Parrsboro, N.S. 5. Elizabeth m. James Randall on 13 Aug. 1812 - a dau. Rebecca Randall m. 27 Jul. 1837 Enoch Bishop.

v Elizabeth b. 17 Feb. 1750.

vi Abigail b. 4 May 1760; d. 1820 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem. m. Jacob Porter Sr. (1759-1837) (See Porter Family).

vii Priscilla b. 1745; d. 2 Dec. 1826 - Acad. Rec. 16 Dec. 1826 m. 31 Jan. 1771 Capt. Thos. Young (1735-1833).

viii Mary m. Rev. John Payzant (1749-1834) son of Louis & Marie (Noget) Payzant of Caen, France & Lunenburg, N.S. - family of 8. (See Payzant Family).

WILLIAM[4] ALLINE (William[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

son of William and Rebecca (Clark) Alline of Boston, Newport, R.I. and Falmouth N.S.; came to Nova Scotia under Gov. Lawrence's offer of free lands and received a grant of 500 acres at Newport, N.S.; moved to Horton, N.S. about 1778; 7 Nov. 1776 sold lands at Newport, N.S. to Benjamin Sanford - deed witnessed by Lewis and Grace Payzant.

Children:

i Mary[5] Alline b. 10 Jul. 1772 Fal. Township Book.
ii Rebecca b. 29 Nov. 1773 Fal. Township Book; d. 1874 Michigan; m. Samuel Porter; r. Michigan.
iii Story b. 20 Apr. 1777 Fal. Township Book.
iv Henry b. Horton Township Book.
v Elizabeth b. Horton Township Book
vi William b. Horton Township Book
vii Joseph b. m. 9 Jul. 1812 Parnel DeWolf of Horton, N.S.
Children:
1. Jemima Ann Alline b. 8 Jan. 1813 2. Chas. - probably moved to St. John, N.B.
viii Clark b. Horton Township Book.

THE ANGEVINE FAMILY

J. HAROLD[1] ANGEVINE

b. West Indian Road, Hants Co., N.S. son of Frank Lemuel and Ethel Ford (Thompson) Angevine of West Indian Rd., Hants Co., N.S.; m. Helen Gertrude Russell b. Truro, Col. Co., N.S. dau. of Muir and Hannah (Burris) Russell of Truro, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S. (1964).

Children:

i Elsie[2] Marie Angevine b. Truro, N.S.
ii Ross Russell b. Truro, N.S.
iii Evelyn Louise b. Truro, N.S.
iv Lloyd James b. Antigonish, N.S.
v Ruth Elaine b. Windsor, N.S.

THE ARMSTRONG FAMILY

The first members of the Armstrong family appear to have settled at Falmouth, N.S. in 1790. The names of Christopher Armstrong Sr. and Christopher Armstrong Jr. appear in the Falmouth Assessment records for 1791 and 1792. Deed records show that the early members of the family operated the Grist Mill located on Farm Lot 99. There is a tradition in the Armstrong family that Christopher Armstrong Sr.'s family came to Nova Scotia from Scotland in 1777 and resided at Sheffield Mills and Annapolis Royal before moving to Falmouth, N.S. The tradition tells us that the first Christopher's wife was Christine Murphy, sister of Margaret (Murphy) Cunard, mother of Sir Samuel Cunard. The first Armstrong family is believed to have included seven sons: John, Robert, Dr. William who lived at St. Kitts, West Indies, Thomas, Charles, James and Christopher Jr., the founder of the Falmouth branch of the family.

Sources: Falmouth Township Records, Probate and Lands Records, Hants County Militia Records PANS and the Armstrong Family Records in possession of Mrs. Maude Palmeter of Falmouth, N.S.

169

CHRISTOPHER[2] ARMSTRONG (Christopher[1])

son of Christopher and Christine (Murphy) Armstrong; b. 1761 Scotland; d. 14 May 1836 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Elizabeth Yorke (1767-1838) b. 11 June 1767; d. 11 May 1838 dau. of Capt. Edw. and Hannah (Larkin) Yorke of Rhode Island and Falmouth, N.S.; 23 Nov. 1798 Christopher Armstrong Jr., Carpenter, sold Farm Lot 99 known as the Mill Farm with dwelling house and Grist Mill to Nathaniel Davison, miller for £100; this lot described as commencing at the distance of 16 rods on rt. line from the Old Grist Mill formerly erected by Grant & Munroe down the interval at breadth of said Farm Lot 99 westerly to the head of said lot laid out and containing 116 acres; 1793 appointed a constable at Falmouth; 1805 appointed juror; 4 Dec. 1806 buys lots from Stephen York for £30 6-acre lots 12 and 3 Letter G 7th Div., No. 1, F. 6th Div; Dyke lot 3 D; Christopher shown as a farmer in deed; 13 Apr. 1807 sells "dwelling house in Town Plot called Armstrong House" to Jacob Burnham for the sum of £50; Apr. 1810 Chairman of Town Meeting; Nov. 1810 Overseer of the Poor; 1812 trustee to expend public funds; 1814 trustee for school in the "Neck District"; 1817 appt. at Town Meeting to take charge of the "Pall"; 7 Dec. 1807 Capt. 1st Batt. Hants County Militia; 1814 "Neck Dist. School" located near Christopher Armstrong's 6-acre lot; 1797-1820 adjutant 1st Batt. Hants County Militia; 1802 appt. guardian of daughters of Henry Church (1767-1796) and Sarah Yorke - she is believed to have been a sister of Mrs. Armstrong (See Church Family).

Children:

+ i Edward[3] Erskin Armstrong (1798-1880)

+ ii Capt. John Thomas (1785-1865)

iii James b. 1790; d. 4 June 1860 Cornwallis, N.S. - Chr. Mess 20 June 1860; Teacher; lived for sometime in Illinois; later made his home with his brother at Cornwallis, N.S.; tradition in family that he was captured by pirates during one of his many trips abroad.

iv William ship's blacksmith; m. Miss Stenich; he is believed to have settled at Saint John, N.B.

v Harriett m. 17 Nov. 1814 Caleb Holmes - St. Geo's Rec.

vi Emily.

vii Christian

viii Barbara b. 1807; d. 8 May 1859.

ix Sarah

x Mary Jane Trednell (1808-1845)

xi Margaret Rebecca b. 1810; d. 22 Dec. 1837; m. 1834 Nathaniel Martin - St. Geo's Rec.

Children: (surname Martin)

1. Harriet Ann Martin b. 1836; d. 7 Aug. 1838;

xii Amelia b. 1795; d. 15 Sept. 1860.

CAPT. JOHN THOMAS[3] ARMSTRONG (Christopher[2], Christopher[1])

b. March 1785; d. 14 Jul. 1865 G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Eliza Sangster b. 1800, d. 17 Jul. 1852; dau. of John and Margaret (Murdoch) Sangster of Falmouth, N.S.; Margaret Murdoch was the dau. of Rev. James Murdoch, 1st Presbyterian Minister to Nova Scotia and Abigail Salter dau. of Malachi Salter, merchant of Boston and Halifax; Capt. J.T. Armstrong operated a sailing vessel between Falmouth, N.S. and New England with cargos of Plaster quarried at Upper Falmouth, N.S.; served as 2nd Lieut Hants County Militia 24 Feb. 1840; operated the Armstrong Inn at Falmouth - this building known in 1965 as the Lewis A. Armstrong homestead.

Children:

i James M. Armstrong b. 3 Jul. 1821 - St. George's Records.

\+ ii John Sangster b. 29 Mar. 1823; d. 10 Dec. 1885; m. Isabella Maxner dau. of John T. & Mary Anne Brown (1796-1872) of Windsor, N.S. - family of 4

iii Thomas b. 11 Feb. 1827 - St. George's Records

iv Susan Duffus b. 11 Apr. 1829; d. 8 Mar. 1913; m. Capt. Edw. Smith (1816-1906) - (See Smith Family)

v Margaret b. 11 May 1831 - St. George's Records; m. Capt. Alfred Smith - (See Smith Family)

vi Capt. Albert b. 14 June 1833; d. m. 1st Hannah Church (1833-1865) dau. of Thomas Church (1804-1871) and Mary E. Smith of Falmouth, N.S. - Hannah died and was buried at sea; m. 2nd Mrs. Bradshaw - dau. - Janie m. Stuart Smith.

vii Elizabeth b. 13 Aug. 1835; d. 26 Jan 1928 Falmouth; m. 12 Jul. 1860 Charles Edward Akin (1833-1914) son of Capt. John and Margaret (Wilson) Akin of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 9 (See Akin Family).

viii Capt. Charles b. 31 Sept. 1837; died at sea 26 Jan. 1885 at the hands of the crew of his barque "Wellington" burial at Plymouth Cemetery, England - Freehold Grave Sect. A No. 22, 5th Row.

ix Amelia b. 7 Sept. 1841 St. George's Records.

\+ x William b. 1825; d. 28 Jul. 1894; m. Mary E. Akin (1835-1900) dau. of Capt. John & Margaret (Wilson) Akin of Falmouth, N.S.

EDWARD[3] ERSKIN ARMSTRONG (Christopher[2], Christopher[1])

son of Christopher and Elizabeth (Yorke) Armstrong of Falmouth, N.S.; b. 1798; d. 1880; m. 11 Mar. 1840 Eliza Ann Phinney (1820-1880) dau. of Major E. Phinney of Wilmot, N.S. both buried St. John's Cem. Cornwallis, N.S. Land surveyor in Kings County; r. Cornwallis, N.S.

Children:

i Christopher[4] Armstrong (1842-1860)

ii Elijah Phinney (1844-1915)

iii Mary

iv Norval (1848-1860)

v Charles Edwin (1851-1859)

vi Edward J (1856-1940) m. Mary B. (1844-1915)

vii Amelia Mary m. Joseph Healy of Halifax, N.S.

Children: (surname Healy)

1. Lydia Healy m. Reg. North son of John - dau. Bessie North; r. North Canning, N.S.
2. Amelia (Minnie) m. Randolph Churchill.
3. Mildred m. Madderford.

4. Laurie d. young 5. Theran m. Kidston.
Children: (surname Kidston)
1. Paul Kidston m. Effie Hogan 2. Shirley m. John Archibald.

WILLIAM[4] ARMSTRONG (John[3] T., Christopher[2], Christopher[1])

b. 1825; d. 28 Jul. 1894 GR FCC; m. 20 June 1860 Mary E. Akin dau. of Capt. John and Margaret (Wilson) Akin of Falmouth, N.S.; will dated 28 Feb. 1893, prob. 10 Aug. 1894 Windsor, N.S.; Dominion Atlantic Railway Agent and Postmaster at Falmouth, N.S. for approx. 20 years.
Children:

+ i Arthur[5] Armstrong

ii Edward Erskine b. 1870; d. 22 May 1948 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Elizabeth Coffill dau. of Capt. Leonard Coffill of Hantsport, N.S. and Mary Jane Smith - Elizabeth b. 1878 and d. 29 Oct. 1946; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Doris Armstrong m. Clarence MacCarthy of Truro, N.S.
Children: (surname MacCarthy)
1. Wm. MacCarthy 2. Edward
2. Leonore m. George Burns of St. John, N.B.

iii Charles Albert m. 17 Sept. 1892 Edith Alice Dimock dau. of Harry and (Geldert) Dimock of Windsor, N.S.; agent of the Commercial Bank, Truro, N.S.
Children:
1. Charles Armstrong m. Anna Hayman.
Children:
1. Charles Armstrong 2. David.
2. Frederick m. Willimina Freeman.
Children:
1. Betty Armstrong 2. Janet
3. Kathleen m. 1st Norman MacKay of Halifax; m. 2nd Wm. Lugar of Wolfville, N.S.
Children: (surname MacKay)
1. Kay MacKay m. McDonald 2. Jean 3. Mary MacKay m. Fred Walsh son of Waldo; 4. Margaret.

iv Georgie m. James Clarence Rockwell.
Children: (surname Rockwell)
1. Marguerite Rockwell 2. Jennie r. Windsor, N.S. 3. Wm. m. Mabel Card of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Mass.
Children: (surname Rockwell)
1. Robert Armstrong Rockwell US Navy.

v Jennie b. ; d. 1963 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Chas. W. MacLellan (1874-1957)
Children: (surname MacLellan)
1. Marcus MacLellan (1905-1948)
2. Frances m. Edw. Hubener of New York
Children: (surname Hubener)
1. Georgina B. Hubener m. Ray Beveridge of New York.
Children: (surname Beveridge)
1. Heather Eliz. 2. Laura
2. Margaret Jennette m. John Eckle
Children: (surname Eckle)
1. David 2. Linsy Ann

3. Marjorie m. Foster Gill of Halifax, N.S.
   Children: (surname Gill)
   1. Foster 2. Harold 3. Arthur
4. Georgina m. Harold Chipman son of Judge John P. Chipman of Kentville, N.S.
5. Arthur r. Falmouth, N.S.
6. Charles r. Falmouth, N.S.

ARTHUR[5] ARMSTRONG (Wm[4], John[3] T., Christopher[2], Christopher[1])

son of Wm. and Mary E. (Akin) Armstrong of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Ethel Shand dau. of Andrew P. and Mary (Curry) Shand of Windsor, N.S.; Mary Curry was the dau. of Constant and Martha (Maxner) Curry of Windsor, N.S.; partner in business with Wm. Kerr Dimock, Windsor, N.S.; mayor of Windsor, N.S. for several years.
Children:

i Arthur[6] Armstrong m. 7 Oct. 1959 Meredith Stampper Hardie dau. of Thos. Meredith Stampper of Dubuque, Iowa; r. Vancouver, B.C.
ii William r. Hantsport, N.S.

JOHN[4] SANGSTER ARMSTRONG (John Thomas[3], Christopher[2], Christopher[1])

b. 29 March 1823; 10 Dec. 1885 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 24 Sept. 1857 Isabella Maxner (1837-1929) b. 4 May 1837; d. 25 Nov. 1929; burial Fal. Cen. Cem.; will dated 18 Feb. 1884 probated 10 Aug. 1894.
Children:

i John[5] Thomas Armstrong b. 1858; d. 17 Nov. 1929 unm.
ii Mary Eliza b. 13 June 1860; d. 18 June 1879; m. 26 Sept. 1878 Wm. Sangster son of James Murdoch and Maria (Wilcox) Sangster of Falmouth and Windsor, N.S.
   Children: (surname Sangster)
   1. Mary Armstrong Sangster b. d. m. Pierson Shaw son of G.E. Burpee Shaw and Lou Royce of Falmouth, N.S.
      Children: (surname Shaw)
      1. Frances Isabel Shaw b. 15 Jan. 1903; d. 27 Dec. 1903.
+ iii Lewis Albert b. 8 Nov. 1861; d. 11 Sept. 1941 at Falmouth, N.S.;
iv Annie Elizabeth b. 13 June 1866; d. 22 Jan. 1884; m. Herbert Owen Duncanson son of John Cyrus and Eliza (Bishop) Duncanson of Gaspereau, N.S.
   Children: (surname Duncanson)
   1. Annie Pearl Duncanson b. 1884; d. 14 Mar. 1922; m. Medford V. Taylor son of Joseph & Malissa (Lyon) Taylor of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 4 (See Taylor Family)

LEWIS[5] ALBERT ARMSTRONG (John[4] S., John[3] T., Christopher[2], Christopher[1])

son of John Sangster and Isabella (Maxner) Armstrong of Falmouth; b. 8 Nov. 1861 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 11 Sept. 1941 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 14 Feb. 1883 Eunice Amelia Duncanson b. 26 Oct. 1862; d. 22 Sept. 1932 dau. of John Cyrus and Eliza (Bishop) Duncanson of Gaspereau, N.S. - marriage performed by Rev. J. Williams at Gaspereau Baptist Church; m. 2nd Annie Mae (Duncanson) Smith widow of Capt. James Smith of Mount Denson, N.S. and sister of Eunice A. Duncanson; she was b. 27 Feb. 1870 and d. at Mount Denson, N.S. 16 Sept. 1957; Orchardist, farmer and apple exporter; owned warehouses at Falmouth & Windsor, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Maude[6] Cadelle Armstrong b. 2 Dec. 1883; living at Falmouth, N.S.; m. 27 June 1906 Arthur Emerson Palmeter son of Alonzo and Achsaba Strong (Foote) Palmeter of Billtown, N.S. - family of 4 (See Palmeter Family).

ii John Albert b. 26 Aug. 1885 Falmouth; d. 17 Nov. 1958 Falmouth; m. 29 Sept. 1908 Norah Lawrence dau. of Harry and Clara (Churchill) Lawrence of Hantsport, N.S.

Children:

1. Lawrence[7] Churchill Armstrong m. Evelyn Tatterie dau. of John Tatterie of Hantsport, N.S.

Children:

1. Lawrence Albert Armstrong

2. Harry m. Elsie Macumber dau. of James and Ethel (Lake) Macumber.

Children:

1. Richard 2. Lauraine Elizabeth

iii LeRoy Gardiner b. 6 Apr. 1891; d. 26 Feb. 1899.

iv James Murdock b. 5 Nov. 1896; m. Flora Madeline Rosier dau. of Lionel Rosier of Newport, N.S.

Children:

1. Marguerite Barbara Armstrong m. 1960 Andrew Cameron Burns son of Dr. Burns of London, England; r. Bermuda and Montreal.

2. Heather Rose m. 27 Aug. 1960 Chas. Winston Kempe son of C. Winston Kempe of Warwick, Bermuda.

v Charles Esmond Young b. 27 Jul. 1899 Falmouth; d. 10 June 1963 Windsor, N.S.; m. Dorothy May Newcombe dau. of Jediah and Rhoda (Churchill) Newcombe of Hantsport, N.S.

THE AYLWARD FAMILY

WALTER[1] AYLWARD

b. Ireland 1794; d. 22 Feb.1850 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1 May 1828 - St. Geo's Rec. Mary Ann Kelly (1800-1887) dau. of John and Hannah (Handley) Kelly; Hannah Kelly b. 1768 and d. 21 Jan. 1843 G.R.F.C.C.; Mary Anne Kelly and her sister Elizabeth purchased the Aylward farm at the top of Alline Hill at Falmouth, N.S. on 6 Jul. 1826 from John Walker; Elizabeth later sold her portion to Walter Aylward; Walter Aylward emigrated to Nova Scotia in the early 1800's from Ireland and worked for some time on "Greenwood Farm" Falmouth, owned by John Elder: listed in the 1838 census for Falmouth as a head of a family of: Total 7, 1 male under 6, 1 male under 14;
there is a tradition in the Aylward family that the place of origin in Ireland was the Vale of Avoca and this seems to be confirmed by the fact that Capt. Thomas Aylward (1829-1903) named one of his ships the "Avoca"; the authority on Irish surnames, Edw. MacLysaght in his "Irish Families", Dublin, Hodges Figgis & Co. Ltd., 1957, shows the Aylward family as of Norman origin and the family is shown as located at Waterford, Ireland; the surname Aylward appears in Nova Scotian records in a variety of spellings: Elwood, Aylewood, Elward; the Gravestone records however all use the "Aylward" form; a brother of Walter Aylward, James Robert Aylward settled at Onslow, N.S. and it is believed that he came to N.S. via Newfoundland; on 21 Sept. 1828 James Robert was a deacon of the Baptist Church at Five Islands, N.S.; he married Mary Polly of Onslow, N.S.; in May 1809 "James Aylewood" of Parrsborough applied for a bounty for grain under an Act to encourage the raising of Bread Corn on New Land; his will dated 4 Dec. 1829 was probated at Kentville, N.S. - he is shown as of "Five Islands in Parrsborough in Kings County, N.S." his family included: 1. John, 2. James, 3. Edward, 4. William, 5. Thomas(1822-1915), 6. Eleanor, 7. Agnes, 8. Rebecca, 9. Margaret and 10. Keziah. (Data on James Robert Aylward's family from King County Records and from Dr. B.Z. Aylward of Dawson Creek, B.C. (1962).

Children of Walter & Mary (Kelly) Aylward:

+ i Capt. Thomas[2] Aylward (1829-1903).
+ ii John (1837-1901).
iii Abbie (1838-1873) d. 15 Jan. 1873 D.R. PANS.
iv Mary Eliza d. unm. at Falmouth, N.S.
v Ann d. unm. at Falmouth, N.S.
vi Margaret (1841-1873) d. 4 Mar. 1873 at Falmouth, N.S.; m. Deacon Charles E. Bacon (1822-1897) son of James Bacon - Family of 2 - (See Bacon Family).

CAPT. THOMAS AYLWARD (Walter)

b. 1829 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 21 Mar. 1902 at Windsor, N.S.; Master Mariner's certificate dated London 1854; sailed for the firm of John S. DeWolfe & Co., Liverpool, England and was in command of passage ships to India and Australia; sailed for Bennet Smith of Windsor, N.S.; his first vessel was the ship "China"; he later commanded the ships "British Queen" and the "Nile" - the latter being his last command; for some years he was managing owner of the ship "Avoca" and the barquentines "St. Croix", "St. Paul" and the "St. Peter" (an oil painting of the "St. Paul" is in possession of Miss Marguerite Aylward, Falmouth, N.S. 1965); 1899 - a member of the Board of Stewards of the Methodist Church of Windsor, N.S. and was on the building committee of the church erected in 1899 (St. John's United): burial at Falmouth Cen. Cem. m. 1st Adelaide Winn (1838-1860) of Liverpool, U.K.; she d. 4 Oct. 1860 and was buried at Toxteth Park Cemetery, Liverpool, U.K.; her gravestone has the following inscription: In Memory of Adelaide the beloved wife of Thomas Aylward Master Mariner who departed this life Oct. 4, 1860; m. 2nd Mrs. Sarah (Smith) Vaughan (1837-1917) widow of Rev. Henry Vaughan and dau. of Bennet Smith of Windsor, N.S. - a dau. by her first marriage married Clifford Shand;her two brothers were Thomas B. Smith and Chas. DeWolf Smith, she had one sister Libby Smith of Windsor, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Walter James Aylward b. 1859 Liverpool, Eng.; d. 29 Dec. 1940 Falmouth, N.S.

WALTER[3] JAMES AYLWARD (Capt. Thomas[2], Walter[1])

son of Capt. Thomas and Adelaide (Winn) Aylward; b. 13 Sept. 1859 Liverpool, England; d. 29 Dec. 1940 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Oct. 1883 Mary Louise Akin (1860-1957) dau. of Charles and Elizabeth (Armstrong) Akin of Falmouth, N.S.; following his mother's death in 1860 he was brought by his father to Falmouth where he lived with his grandmother Mrs. Mary Aylward; educated at Falmouth and at Acaciavilla, Hortonville, N.S.; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; authority on dyke building; he directed the building of the aboiteau on the Halfway River Dyke at Hantsport, N.S. and the aboiteau on the Great Falmouth Dyke; Township Clerk for Falmouth 1904-1910; represented Falmouth on the West Hants Municipal Council 1911-1922, 1926-1940; served as Warden for West Hants between 1917-1922.

Children:

\+ i Thomas[4] Aylward b. 1884; m. Harriett Bacon of Windsor, N.S.

ii Lurana Akin m. Ralph Inglis Duncanson son of Herbert O. and Mary E. (Maxner) Duncanson of Falmouth; family of 10 (See Duncanson Family)

iii Adelaide Winn b. 18 Jan. 1888 Falmouth; d. 14 Jul. 1963 Falmouth, N.S.; m. John Maxner Duncanson son of Herbert & Mary E. (Maxner) Duncanson - family of 5 (See Duncanson Family)

iv Charles Edward b. 1889; d. 16 Feb. 1910 Falmouth, N.S.; unm.

v Annie Laurie b. 1892; d. 31 May 1919 Falmouth, N.S.; unm.

vi Marguerite Lillian Reg. Nurse Woburn Gen. Hosp., Woburn, Mass.; r. Boston and Falmouth, N.S.

vii Walter Victor m. Katherine Redden dau. of Wm. Redden of Curry's Corner, Windsor, N.S. r. Curry's Corner, Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. William Aylward died young.

viii Catherine Elizabeth m. Maxwell Murray Manning (1905-1944) son of Fred H. and Emma (Lockhart) Manning of Falmouth,

N.S. - family of 1 (See Manning Family)

ix Isabell Kathleen m. Wilfred Horsnell son of Sands and Horsnell of Aylesford, N.S. (Balsor)

Children: (surname Horsnell)

1. Laurie Horsnell 2. Mary Louise m. James Rippey of Windsor, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Rippey)

1. Marilyn Rippey 2. James 3. Kenneth 4. Helen 5. Daniel Victor 6. Gayle Eileen.

3. Eric M. Horsnell m. Dorothy Hiltz.
4. Clyde Horsnell RCMP Ottawa.

THOMAS[4] AYLWARD (Walter[3], Capt. Thomas[2], Walter[1])

son of Walter J. and Mary L. (Akin) Aylward of Falmouth, N.S.; b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Harriet Bacon dau. of Wm. Bacon (1842-1915) and Margaret Ann Sweet dau. of James and Margaret Ann (Redden) Sweet of Windsor, N.S.; Merchant; r. Windsor and Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Walter[5] Aylward m. Margaret McNeil of Halifax, N.S. Hardware Merchant Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Cheryl Aylward 2. Valerie 3. Wendy 4. Gregory Thomas.

ii Geraldine m. 1951 Windsor, N.S. Kenneth B. McDonald RCMP son of Bruce and Ann McDonald of Oakville, Ont. r. Ottawa and Athens, Greece.

Children: (surname McDonald)

1. Susan McDonald 2. David.

iii Pauline m. 1939 Falmouth, N.S. Robert A. Oulton son of Walter and Nan (O'Brien) Oulton of Windsor Forks, N.S.; r. Curry's Corner, Windsor, N.S.

Children: (surname Oulton)

1. Judith Oulton m. 1959 Windsor, N.S. Alan Parsons son of Albert Parsons.

Children: (surname Parsons)

1. Vickie Parsons 2. Bradford 3. Peter.

2. Michael Oulton m. 1963 Windsor, N.S. Dianne Pemberton.
3. David 4. Dianne 5. James 6. Bonnie 7. William 8. Laura-Li 9. Cindy.

iv Ann m. Windsor, N.S. Peter Goddard son of H.R. Goddard of Scotlant; r. Halifax, N.S.

Children: (surname Goddard)

1. Lynda Goddard 2. Jonathan.

v Joan m. 1959 Falmouth, N.S. Oswald David Mansfield Flt. Lt. RCAF son of John and Isabel Mansfield of Wainwright, Alberta.; r. Cooksville, Ont. (1965)

Children: (surname Mansfield)

1. Michael Mansfield b. Toronto, Ont.

JOHN[2] AYLWARD (Walter[1])

son of Walter and Mary (Kelly) Aylward of Falmouth, N.S.; b. 1837 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1901 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Amanda Shey (1854-1918) dau. of Jonathan and Mary (Marsters) Shey of Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i John[3] Dennison Aylward m. Bessie Mae Starratt dau. of James and Alice O. (Fullerton) Starratt of Falmouth, N.S. Farmer; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. John[4] Starratt Aylward m. Zilpha King dau. of Geo. and Clara Lillian (Blair) King of River Philip, Cum. Co., N.S.; Farmer; Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Rose[5] Aylward m. George Brownless of Victoria, B.C.

Children: (surname Brownless)

1. John Brownless.

2. Frederick[4] Leon Aylward (1912-1940) m. Leah Turbitt dau. of Wm. and (Meisner) Turbitt of Aldersville, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Donald[5] Frederick Aylward.
2. Bernice Mae m. Robert Aylward son of Wm. Aylward of Victoria, B.C. (not related to the Aylward family of Falmouth, N.S.)
3. Lionel Wm. m. Susan L. Smith dau. of Walter & Nellie Smith of Upper Falmouth, N.S.

ii Alice Aylward b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Senator John M. McDonald of Halifax, N.S.; r. Toronto, Ont.

Children: (surname McDonald)

1. Jean McDonald 2. Laird 3. John 4. Rita.

THE BACON FAMILY

JACOB BACON

m. Mary ; 8 Jan 1798 bought "Mount Denson" Mansion House and about 1500 acres for £1500; mortgage from S.S. Blowers Chief Justice of N.S.; 1803 Jacob Bacon Jr shown as an Appraiser of Damage of Trespassing Cattle at Falmouth, N.S.; 1808 Jacob Bacon Overseer of the Poor; 1812 James Bacon Overseer of the Poor at Falmouth, N.S.; probably lived at Horton, N.S. before moving to Falmouth (Mount Denson).

Family probably included:

i Charles ii Abigail b. 1774; d. 1848; m. David Shaw (1776-1867) iii James iv Jacob.

CHARLES[2] BACON (Jacob[1])

b. d. 31 Mar. 1820 - Probate Rec.; m. Mary r. Mount Denson.

Children:

i Rebekah[3] Bacon bp. 10 Feb. 1814 Parish of Horton Records.
ii Isaiah Shaw bp. 17 Dec. 1816 Parish of Horton Records.
iii Randle bp. 22 Mar. 1820 Parish of Horton Records.
iv James Probate Records.

JAMES[2] BACON (Jacob[1])

b. ; d. 12 Dec. 1822; m. Lydia ; blacksmith at Falmouth, N.S. r. Old Mansion House Property (Mount Denson) N & E of Mark Trefry's lands,. S - lands of James Bacon, N main road leading over the Half Way River Bridge; 1812 granted a "Free Tavern licence;" 1 Apr. 1815 moderator at Falmouth Town Meeting; 1820 1st Lieut. 1st Battalion Hants County Militia; Source: Falmouth and Probate Records.

Children:
i Frederick Bacon ii Rachel iii Lydia Ann iv Sarah v (a son).

ROBERT BACON

m. 1st Mary King dau. of Robert and (Cochrane) King of Windsor Forks, N.S.; Farmer 1838 Census; head of family of 10; r. Upper Falmouth, N.S. (Gormley Farm) m. 2nd Source: Ellis Redden, Windsor Forks, N.S. & Mrs. Thos. Aylward, Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
i George Bacon b. 27 Jan. 1821.
ii Mary b. 12 Oct. 1823; m. James Redden son of Thomas.
iii Nancy m. John Redden son of Thomas.
iv Elizabeth m. 29 Mar. 1864 Wm. Redden son of John "Dooley" Redden C. Mess. 6 Apr. 1864.
v Susan m. Wm. Redden son of Thomas.
vi Wm. (1842-1915) m. Margaret Ann (Redden) & James Sweet.
vii Robert (1828-1890) m. Marie Lawrence r. Daniels Place at Windsor Forks.
viii Samuel b. 17 Nov. 1833 m. Prudence Porter dau. of Mariner - dau. Maria m. Major W.F.D. Bremner (1861-1933).
ix John b. 12 Dec. 1830.
x Jane b. 5 Jan. 1832.
xi Ellen m. Robert Redden.
xii (a daughter)

WILLIAM BACON (Thomas)

b. 1842; d. 1915; m. Margaret Ann Sweet dau. of James & Margaret Ann (Redden) Sweet; r. Windsor, N.S. (Retreat Farm)
Children:
i Hallie Bacon.
ii Mary m. Geo. O'Brien of Windsor Forks, N.S.
iii Margaret m. Herbert Sterling of Brooklyn, N.S.
iv Annie Ethel d. unm.
v Nellie m. Frank Armstrong of Wentworth Rd., Windsor, N.S.
vi Harriet m. Thos. Aylward of Falmouth, N.S.
vii Walter m. Fletcher.
viii Allison m. Seary of Wentworth Rd., Windsor, N.S.

CHARLES[2] E. BACON (James[1])

b. 1822; d. 17 Jan. 1897 Falmouth, N.S. m. 1st Esabella M. Ross (1828-1863) dau. of Adam and Elizabeth (Stewart) Ross of Halifax, N.S. - she d. 19 May 1863 C. Mess 3 June 1863; Elizabeth (Stewart) Ross b. 1794, she was residing with the family of Chas. Bacon in 1871 - census records; she was b. in N.S. of Scottish descent; Chas. Bacon m. 2nd 5 Apr. 1866 Margaret Aylward (1841-1873) dau. of Walter and Mary (Kelly) Aylward of Falmouth, N.S. - C. Mess. 18 Apr. 1866; m. 3rd Abigail (Fullerton) r. Falmouth, N.S. - deacon of the Falmouth Baptist Church.
Children: (1st marriage)
i Emma[3] Bacon b. 1855; d. 1891; m. Wm. Taylor (1848-1934); family of 6; (See Taylor family)
ii Annie L. b. 1856; d. 1943; m. Lewis Messinger she d. 10 Jul. 1943 at Port Williams, N.S.; Lewis Messinger was the son of Michael & Grace E. (Payzant) Messinger - family of 5 (See Messinger family)
iii Bessie m. Chas. G. Brown of Canaan, N.S.

iv Isabella R. b. 1858; d. 1932; m. as 2nd wife Joseph H. Taylor (1839-1904) - (See Taylor family)

Children: (2nd Marriage)

v Cora Maud b. 1867; d. 20 Dec. 1960; m. Wm. O. Taylor (1848-1934) as his 2nd wife; - family of 2 (See Taylor family)

vi Lucy m. Ezra Gilroy of Springhill, N.S. - one dau. Gladys Gilroy m. Art Smith of Amherst, N.S.

Children: (surname Smith)

1. Osborne Smith 2. Donald.

THE BAILEY FAMILY

SAMUEL BAILEY

b. d. Middletown, R.I. sometime before 27 Sept. 1799; Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 Jul. 1761, 500 acres sold part of his land to F.D. Hore before 1762; on 22 Oct. 1760 he bought land at Newport, N.S. from Wm. Hallyburton & others for 83 Spanish dollars; 24 Oct. 1765 sells 6 acre lot No. 10 4th Div. to Jesse Crossman; 27 Sept. 1799 property sold by his son John of Middletown, County Newport, R.I. to Thomas Baker of Newport, N.S. in "State of the Settlement of Falmouth 4 Apr. 1764" he is shown as not having been in the Province since 1760 and a statement that his lands had not been improved; There is a record at Middletown, R.I. of a Samuel Bailey Jr. listed as a Repres. of the Gen. Assembly dated 28 Aug. 1759; replaced by Wm. Bailey in 1762; in 1764 Samuel again shown as a representative and in 1765 a John Bailey takes over as representative - Ref: Historical Sketch of Middletown, R.I. by Samuel G. Arnold, 1876; there is some possibility that the Samuel Bailey who settled at Falmouth was the same Samuel who married Sarah Church (Thos., Benj., Richard) b. 15 May 1741/2 - Ref: Descendants of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass., by John A. Church, 1917, Rutland, Vermont.

Children:

i Zebedee Bailey b. 24 July 1762 Falmouth, N.S.

ii John m. Hannah r. Middletown, R.I. in 1799 he sells 29 acres at Falmouth and 5 acres of marsh to Wm. Shey in 25 Mar. 1762 and in 24 Oct. 1765 sells Jesse Crossman 6-acre Lot No 10 in 4th Div.

JOSEPH BAILEY

b. ; d. about 27 Aug. 1798; m. 26 May 1743 Newport, R.I. Hannah Sanford dau. of Capt. Esbon Sanford (Samuel, John) she was b. 20 Sept. 1725 - Newport V.R.; Hannah was a sister to Benjamin, Encome and Joshua Sanford who went to Newport, N.S. in 1760; Joseph Bailey was a grantee at Falmouth on 21 Jul. 1761, 1/2 Farm Lot 85; sold Falmouth lands on 24 Oct. 1765 to Jesse Crossman, and on 26 Mar. 1772 to Wm. Shey; Source: Falmouth Records and Jack M. Sanford, East Aurora, N.Y.

Children:

i Deborah Bailey d. 1 Oct. 1745 AE 8 mos. Cem. Rec. Old. or Common Cem. Newport, R.I.

ii Deborah bp 24 June 1747/8 VR Newport, R.I. & 1st Congregational Church, Newport, R.I.; m. Rev. Daniel Dimock (See Dimock Family)

iii Hannah bp 29 Oct. 1748 1st Cong. Church, Newport, R.I.; Joseph Bailey's will refers to grandchildren of George and Hannah Brightman.

iv Sarah bp 19 May 1754 - Arnold's Episcopal & Cong. Church Records of Newport, R.I.; m. 25 Jul. 1776 John Brown, Newport, N.S.

v Joseph Sanford bp 4 Nov. 1759 Newport, R.I.; d. 4 Apr. 1791 Newport, N.S. Records; m. Sarah Holmes dau. of Peleg on 25 Mar. 1788 in the Yarmouth District.

Children:

1. Joseph Bailey b. 26 Dec. 1788; m. 22 Jan. 1811 Margaret Reid.
2. Abigail b. 9 Oct. 1790.

THE BAKER FAMILY

JAMES[2] WILLIAM BAKER (William[1])

b. 19 Aug. 1877 Black River, N.S.; d. 25 Jan. 1936 Falmouth, N.S.; son of William and Adella Marie (Irvine) Baker of Black River, N.S.; m. 11 Sept. 1912 Gertie Alice Long, b. 30 Aug. 1879 at Black River, N.S.; d. 16 Dec. 1962 at Charlottetown, P.E.I. dau. of Tom and Susan (Schofill) Long of Black River, N.S.; Tom Long son of Joseph Long; Mrs. Adella Irvine Baker (1853-1945) married Leonard Lyon (1848-1938) son of John and Mary Ann (Barkhouse) Lyon of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; she d. at Falmouth 14 Jul. 1945; James W. Baker's sister Regina M. Baker b. 2 Mar. 1883; d. 6 May 1914; m. Austin Lyon (1884-1952) son of John B. and Irene (Layton) Lyon of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; Mrs. James W. Baker was a school teacher and taught at a number of schools in Hants County.

Children:

i Rev. Lorne[3] Kent Baker m. Margaret Hutchins of Annapolis, N.S.; Protestant Chaplain at Dorchester Penitentary, Dorchester, N.B.;

Children:

1. Shirley[4] Baker 2. James.

ii Ross Hardy m. Elsie Marguerite Taylor dau. of Medford V. Taylor (1875-1939) and Annie Pearl Duncanson (1884-1922) of Falmouth, N.S. r. Truro, N.S.

Children:

1. Janet.

iii Lila May m. Howard L. Macumber son of Maurice S. Macumber and Imogene H. Lesuer (1874-1963) of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Macumber)

1. Howard Lloyd 2. Donna May 3. Stephen Dana.

iv Susie Adella m. Chesley Card son of Harry and Martha (Mosher) Card of Summerville, N.S.; Mrs. Martha Card m. 2nd Embert Lake of Summerville, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Card)

1. Charles Herbert 2. Sybil Melissa.

v Thomas William unm.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

vi Hesta Arletta m. Dr. Stewart MacDonald of Little Sands, P.E.I.; r. Charlottetown, P.E.I.;

Children: (surname MacDonald)

1. Rebecca May 2. Graeme 3. Kenneth Sterling 4. Alice Louise.

THE BAKER FAMILY NO. 2

GEORGE[2] BAKER (Charles[1])

b. Halifax, N.S. son of Charles Wm. and Sarah (MacMillan) Baker of Halifax, N.S.; Charles Wm. Baker was born in England; m. Clarissa E. Coombes dau. of John Newton and Leonora Mable (Boutilier) Coombes of Glen Margaret, Halifax County, N.S.; moved to Falmouth in 1939, Farmer.
Children:

i John Duncan Baker b. 21 Nov. 1934 Halifax, N.S.; d. Jan. 1944 at Windsor, N.S.

ii Keith Michael b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 12 July 1963 Port Williams, N.S. Barbara Jess dau. of Phillip and Flora (Porter) Jess of Port Williams, N.S.; Flora Porter Jess b. Anfield, Liverpool, England.

THE BARKER FAMILY

EDWARD BARKER
b. d. m. Rebecca Listed in 1791 & 1792 Poll Tax Records as a Farmer at Falmouth; will dated 22 June 1827.
Children:

i Thomas Barker bp 1783 St. Paul's Records
ii Michael probate records
iii Robert probate records

THE BARKHOUSE FAMILY

The Barkhouse family is believed to have been founded by a couple named Berghaus who arrived in Nova Scotia in 1752 with the Foreign Protestant migration which settled in Lunenburg County. Members of this family were living in Falmouth in the early 1800's and the records show the following children of this first family:
Children:

i Elizabeth Barkhouse b. 1817; d. 23 Sept. 1896; m. James Patterson (1815-1888) - family of 5.
ii Charles b. 1821; m. Mary b. 1828 - family of 8.
iii Benjamin b. 1824; d. 1907 m. Eunice (1828-1900).
iv Mary b. 1822; d. 29 Oct. 1912 m. John Lyon (see Lyon family)

CHARLES BARKHOUSE b. 1827; d. 18 Feb. 1899 Fal. Cen. Cem. m. Mary b. 1828 in N.S. Listed in 1871 Census as Farmer German descent.
Children:

i George Barkhouse b. 1855
ii Annie b. 1857
iii Robert b. 1859; d. 3 Nov. 1937; m. Elizabeth b. 1858; d. 19 Sept. 1942 - Mortonville Cem.
iv Amelia b. 1862
v Lewis b. 1864
vi Reuben b. 1868
vii Inkerman b. 1869
viii Sarah b. 1871

BENJAMIN BARKHOUSE

b. 1824 N.S.; d. 1917; m. Eunice (1828-1900) Listed in 1871 Census as Farmer German descent.
Children:

i Mary Ann Barkhouse b. 1852
ii Katherine b. 1850; d. 18 Oct. 1935 GR Mortonville.
iii Elizabeth b. 1853
iv Phebe b. 1854
v Henry r. Western Canada
vi Robert
vii Elias
viii Alice b. 1868; m. Lantz son of Ned Lantz
Children: (surname Lantz)
1. Ned 2. James 3. Fred; Alice later m. Elias Smith.
ix John b. 1867
x George b. 1870

THE BARNABY FAMILY

STEPHEN[2] BARNABY (Timothy[1])

b. 13 Oct. 1728 Provincetown, Mass. son of Timothy and Martha Barnaby of Plymouth, Mass. and brother of Timothy Barnaby, a grantee at Cornwallis, Nova Scotia; m. 5 Dec. 1754 Desiah Chappell at Lebanon, Conn.; Stephen was a grantee at Falmouth on 21 Jul. 1761, 500 acres, Farm lot 35; sold lands on 28 Oct. 1765 to Jesse Crossman and on 8 Jul. 1777 to C. Church; Shown in 1765 deed as of Cornwallis, N.S. Source: Falmouth Records & Eaton's History of Kings County, p. 553.
Children:

i Desiah[3] Barnaby b. 5 Oct.; d. 5 Dec. 1755.
ii Lydia m. Joseph Rockwell.
iii Stephen b. 28 Jul. 1759 Lebanon, Conn. (FTB)
iv Ruth b. 9 Oct. 1761 (FTB)
v James b. 8 Mar. 1764 probably at Cornwallis, N.S. m. Coventry, Conn. Sarah Chappell.
Children:
1. Diah[4] Barnaby b. 23 Nov. 1786.
2. Abigail b. 25 Mar. 1789; m. 7 Mar. 1806 Timothy Davison son of Timothy & Deborah (Young) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; Timothy d. at Windsor, N.S. on 26 Apr. 1851.
vi Abigail[3] b. 24 Apr. 1766.
vii Joseph b. 29 Jan. 1769; m. 1794 Frances Sweet dau. of John & Mary Sweet.
viii Martha[3] b. 13 June 1771.
ix Catherine b. 13 Aug. 1773.
x Benjamin b. 19 Jan. 1780.

THE BAUCHMAN FAMILY

WARDLU[2] BAUCHMAN (Amos[1])

b. 1890 Chester Basin, Lun. Co., N.S.; d. 10 July 1947 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 5 Oct. 1915 Florence M. Martin dau. of Thomas & Mary (Dill) Martin of Falmouth, N.S. (See Martin Family) r. Falmouth, N.S. son of Amos and Annie (Melvin) Bauchman of Chester Basin, Lunenburg Co., N.S.
Children:

i Robert[3] Bauchman m. 1937 at Belmont, N.S. Jean Cleveland - one son John Bauchman.

ii Mary m. 1939 Falmouth, N.S. Randolph Manning son of C.R. and Mable (Wilson) Manning of Falmouth, N.S. (See Manning Family)

iii George Perry WWII RCAF LLB Dalhousie University m. 14 Jul. 1944 Dedmarton, England Rosemary Jefferies.
Children:
1. Bronwyn[4] Bauchman 2. Paul 3. Laurel* 4. Ray* *twins

iv Donald Royce m. Falmouth, N.S. Helen Smith dau. of Fred Smith of Upper Falmouth, N.S.

v Renny James m. June 1959 Mildred Robinson of Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Charlotte[4] Bauchman adopted 2. Rennie Richard adopted.

THE BENEDICT FAMILY

ROBERT BENEDICT

b. 1849; d. m. Elizabeth Wilson dau. of Edward Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.; 1871 Census for Falmouth shows Robert as a farmer, Church of England, German descent.
Children:

i Isabella Benedict b. 1870/71 Oct.

ii Clarence Hamilton bp. 3 Dec. 1873 St. George's Falmouth.

iii Lizzie Augusta b. 3 Aug. 1872; bp. 3 Dec. 1873.

iv Burton m. 2 Feb. 1901 Mary Umlah.

v Freeman Robert b. 1878; d. 1945; m. 14 June 1899 Olive Patterson.

vi Ralph

vii Russell Henry b. 1891; m. 24 Feb. 1919 Emily Victoria Wile dau. of Austin and Alice Wile.

viii Frank

FREEMAN BENEDICT (Robert)

b. 1878; d. 1945 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 14 June 1899 Olive Patterson dau. of Wm. R. Patterson and Annie Grace Lantz of Falmouth, N.S. - she was b. 1879 and d. 1955.
Children:

i Lawson E. Benedict b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 15 Jan. 1924 Agnes Mary Doyle dau. of Michael Doyle and Annie Fuller.
Children:
1. Michael Benedict 2. Edward 3. Frederick.

ii Flora Elizabeth b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. John Peter Zinck son of John & Agnes Zink of East Chester, N.S.

WILLIAM JACOB BENEDICT

b. 1813; d. 18 Mar. 1899 Windsor, N.S.; m. Henrietta b. 1813
1871 Census Farmer at Falmouth, N.S. Church of England, German descent.
Children:

i Sarah Benedict b. 1844
ii William b. 1846
iii Jacob b. 1850
(Also a Watson Benedict b. 1879 in Wm. Benedict's household)

THE BORDEN FAMILY

SAMUEL BORDEN (Richard, John, Richard, John)

b. 25 Oct. 1705 son of Richard and Innocent Borden Tiverton, R.I. m. 1st 13 Nov. 1729 Peace Mumford of Newport, R.I. dau. of John and Peace at Quaker Meeting; Samuel was a surveyor appointed by Gov. Shirley of Mass. to survey lands in Nova Scotia which were proposed for New England settlers; son Perry accompanied him to N.S.; his will proved at Tiverton, R.I. on 7 Dec. 1778; m. 9 Nov. 1760 Mary Sanford at Tiverton, R.I. by Restcome Sanford, Justice. Source: History & Gen. Record of the Borden Family by H.B. Weld, 1899.
Children:

i Joseph Borden b. 1736 - Farmer at Fall River, Mass.
ii Perry b. 9 Nov. 1738.
iii Anne b. 18 Mar. 1743.

PERRY BORDEN (Samuel, Richard, John, Richard, John)

b. 9 Nov. 1738 Tiverton, R.I. son of Samuel and Peace (Mumford) Borden of Tiverton, R.I.; d. Cornwallis, N.S. 27 Jan. 1805; m. 1st Amy Percy in Nova Scotia, dau. of an English Officer - she d. 2 Dec. 1765; m. 2nd 2 Oct. 1767 Mary Ells dau. of Joshua and Mary Ells - she was b. 25 May 1745 and d. 1831; Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. in 1760 - 500 acres - 1/2 farm lot 18 grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; 2nd grant dated 19 Feb. 1768 consisted of another 1/2 right and included 1/2 farm lot 33; 28 Oct. 1765 sale of 6 acres #7 D 4th Div. at Falmouth deed dated at Cornwallis, N.S.; also sold lands at Falmouth to H.D. Denson before 1773; 19 Jan 1809 Joshua Borden of Horton sells 190 acre wood lot #18 C.
Children: (1st Marriage)

i Samuel Borden b. 2 July 1762 - Fal. Tsp. Bk. he returned to New England and became a successful businessman at Fall River, Mass.
ii Joseph b. 3 June 1764 - Fal. Tsp. Bk. m. 1793 Elizabeth dau. of Oliver and Abigail (Ells) Cogswell - family of 2 sons and 5 daus. (see Eaton's History of King's County, p. 579).

Children: (2nd Marriage)

iii Lemuel Borden b. 26 Sept. 1768; m. 1793 Esther Pineo family of 2 sons and 4 daus.
iv David b. 28 Jan. 1770; d. 1865; m. 1793 Eliz. Kinsman - family of 2 sons and 5 daus.
v Jonathan b. 29 July 1771; m. 17 Feb. 1814 Mary Miner.
Children:
1. Jonathan Borden b. 24 Dec. 1814.
2. Mary Elizabeth b. 6 Sept. 1816. m. Isaac Dickie.
3. James b. 24 Feb. 1820; m. 30 June 1858 Sarah Adelaide Dickie.
4. John 5. Anna A.

vi Edward b. 9 Aug. 1781; m. 3 Nov. 1814 Abigail dau. of John and Tabitha (Rand) Eaton.
vii Benjamin b. 28 Apr. 1779; m. 1st 23 Mar. 1802 m. 2nd 13 Nov. 1823 Lavinia Pineo; d. 1865.

AND PROBABLY

viii Perry b. 17 Feb. 1773.
ix Joshua b. 3 Dec. 1774; m. 1809 Charlotte Fuller.
x William b. 13 Jan. 1777; m. 2 Aug. 1804 Margaret dau. of John and Catherine Rand - family of 8.

Miscell. Data:

Abraham Borden b. 18 Jan. 1787; m. 3 Dec. 1817 Martha M. Dickie.
Mary Borden, seamstress b. 1834; d. unm. at Hantsport, N.S. on 9 Jan. 1869 dau. of John and Rachel (Dill) Borden of Falmouth, N.S. - Death Records PANS.
John W. Borden b. 1839; Photographer Windsor, N.S. 1871 m. Eunice MacDonald b. 1847 - son Lloyd Borden b. 1870 - 1871 Census Records.

THE BOUDROT FAMILY
(Boudreau, Bourdreaux)

Source: Hon. Bona Arsenault's Mss Histoire et généalogie des Acadiens.

CHARLES[2] BOUDROT (Michel[1])

b. 1649 son of Michel and Michelle (Aucoin) Boudrot of Port Royal, Annapolis Royal, N.S.; m. about 1674 Renee Bourg and 2nd about 1689 Marie Corporon, dau. of Jean & Francoise (Savoie) Corporon; moved to Pisiquid (Windsor, N.S.) in 1690 and settled in la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.)
Children: (1st marriage)
i Marie[3] Boudrot b. 1675 ii Charles b. 1676 iii Isabelle b. 1677 iv Anne b. 1678 v René b. 1679 vi Francoise b. 1682 vii Claude & viii Jean-Baptiste b. 1683 ix Jérôme b. 1687 x Jean & Denis b. 1688.
Children: (2nd marriage)
xii Antoine b. 1690 xiii Paul b. 1691 xiv Pierre b. vers 1692 xv Charles b. 1693 xvi Francois b. vers 1694 xvii Joseph b. 1700 xviii Marguerite b. 1708.

CHARLES[3] BOUDROT (Charles[2], Michel[1])
b. 1676 son of Charles & Renée (Bourg) Boudrot of la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.); m. vers 1703 Marie-Josephe Landry.
Children:
i Paul[4] Boudrot b. 1703 ii Marie-Josephe b. 1707 iii Anne b. 1709 iv Charles b. 1711 v Pierre b. 1712.

RENE[3] BOUDROT (Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. 1679 son of Charles & Renée (Bourg) Boudrot of la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit; m. about 1703 Agnès Vincent; he d. in 1748.

JEAN-BAPTISTE[3] BOUDROT (Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. 1683 son of Charles & Renée (Bourg) Boudrot of la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.) m. 1st about 1707 Cecile Corporon & 2nd c 1715 Louise Saulnier; r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille; in 1751 he fled "à la Traverse"(Port-Borden) to "l'Ile Saint-Jean" (Prince Edward Island).
Children: (1st marriage)
i Honoré Boudrot b. 1708 ii Pierre b. 1709 iii Jean b. 1710 iv Zacharie b. 1711 v Anastasie b. 1713.
Children: (2nd marriage)
vi Marie-Madeleine Boudrot b. 1716 vii Antoine b. 1717 viii Jean-Baptiste b. 1723 ix Honoré b. 1728.

PIERRE[4] BOUDROT (Jean-Baptiste[3], Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. c 1709 son of Jean-Baptiste & Cecile (Corporon) Boudrot of la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.); m. 14 Feb. 1732 at Grand-Pre Anne Hébert dau. of Michel & Elizabeth (Pellerin) Hébert; r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.)
Children:
i Marie-Josephe Boudrot b. 1733 ii Rosalie b. 1733 iii Paul b. 1735 iv Marie-Josephe b. 1741 v Amand b. 1744 vi Michel b. 1746 vii Charles-Marie b. 1748.

DENIS[3] BOUDROT (Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. 1688 son of Charles & Renée (Bourg) Boudrot of la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit; m. c 1710 Agnès Vincent; r. la paroisse Saint-Fam.; in 1750 he took refuge to the Rivière du Nord (Prince Edward Island) where he died on 14 Jan. 1754; his widow died during the crossing between Ile Saint-Jean (PEI) and France in 1758.
Children:
i Charles[4] Boudrot b. 1711 ii Olivier b. 1712 iii Jean b. 1714 iv Anaelme b. 1719 v Alexander b. c 1726 vi Félix b. c 1728 vii Marie-Josephe b. 1731.

ANTOINE[3] BOUDROT (Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. 1690 son of Charles and Marie (Corporon) Boudrot; m. c 1719 Cécile Brosseau; he took refuge to Grande-Anse (Prince Edward Island) in 1750 and lived with "Ignace Boudrot his nephew b. 1748".
Children:
i Joseph[4] Boudrot b. 1720 ii Victor b. 1728 iii Anne b. 1730 iv Prudent b. 1734 v Théodore b. 1735 vi Agnès b. 1739.

PIERRE[3] BOUDROT (Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. 1692 son of Charles & Marie (Corporon) Boudrot of la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.); m. 27 Nov. 1714 at Grand-Pre Madeleine Hébert dau. of Jean and Anne (Doucet) Hébert; r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille (Falmouth, N.S.)
Children:
i Basile[4] Boudrot b. 1718.

187
FRANCOIS[3] BOUDROT (Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. c 1694 son of Charles & Marie (Corporon) Boudrot of la paroisse Sainte-Famille (Falmouth, N.S.); r. la paroisse de l'Assomption de Pisiguit (Windsor, N.S.); m. c 1720 Angélique Doiron dau. of Alexander & Anne (Babin) Doiron.
Children:
i Geneviéve[4] Boudrot b. 1721 ii Alexandre b. 1723 iii Germain b. 1724 iv Félix b. 1728 v Armand b. 1730 vi Charles b. 1733 vii Marie b. 1737.

JOSEPH[3] BOUDROT (Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. c 1700 son of Charles and Marie (Corporon) Boudrot; m. c 1723 Anne LeBlanc dau. of Jean and Marguerite (Richard) LeBlanc.
Children:
i Joseph[4] Boudrot b. 1724 ii Anne b. 1729 iii Claire b. 1723 iv Judith b. 1733 v Pierre b. 1735 vi Jean b. 1737 vii Catherine b. 1739 viii Marguerite b. 1743 ix Paul b. 1745.

PAUL[4] BOUDROT (Charles[3], Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. 1703 son of Charles and Marie-Josephe (Landry) Boudrot; m. c 1724 Marie-Josephe Doiron, dau. of Charles & Francoise (Gaudet) Doiron; m. 2nd c 1738 Marie Fougère of Port-Toulouse; in 1750 he took refuge to la rivière du Moulin à Scie (Prince Edward Island) together with his family.
Children: (1st marriage)
i Charles[5] Boudrot b. 1725 ii Marguerite b. 1735 iii Francoise b. 1738 iv Jean-Charles b. 1740 v Anne b. 1745 vi Basile b. 1748.
Children: (2nd marriage)
vii Jean Boudrot b. 1740 viii Théotiste b. 1743 ix Marie 1747.

PIERRE[4] BOUDROT (Charles[3], Charles[2], Michel[1])

b. 1712 son of Charles & Marie-Josephe (Landry) Boudrot; m. c 1733 Marie Doiron; took refuge in 1750 together with family to la rivière du Moulin à Scie (Prince Edward Island).
Children:
i Marie-Blanche b. 1734 ii Ann b. 1736 iii Marie b. 1738 iv Madeleine b. 1740 v Marie b. 1743 vi Anastasie b. 1744 vii Firmin b. 1745 viii Euphrosine b. 1746 ix Jacques b. 1748 x Judith b. 1752.

THE BROSSARD FAMILY
(Brassard, Broussard)

Source: Hon. Bona Arsenault's Mss Histoire et Généalogie des Acadiens.

JOSEPH[2] BROSSARD (Pierre[1])

b. 1713 son of Pierre and Marie-Marguerite (Bourg) Brossard of Port-Royal (Annapolis Royal, N.S.); m. at Grand Pre 28 Feb. 1740 Ursule LeBlanc dau. of Pierre and Francoise (Landry) LeBlanc; r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.)
Children:

i Joseph Brossard b. 1741 ii Jean-Baptiste b. 1742 iii Charles b. 1743 iv Marie b. 1744 v Marie-Blanche b. 1746.

CHARLES[2] BROSSARD (Pierre[1])

b. 1720 son of Pierre & Marie-Marguerite (Bourg) Brossard of Port-Royal (Annapolis Royal, N.S.); m. 7 June 1746 at Grand-Pre Madeleine LeBlanc dau. of Rene & Marguerite (Hébert) LeBlanc; r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.)

THE BOYCE FAMILY

SAMUEL BOYCE

b. 1845; d. 29 Jan. 1931 Falmouth, N.S. m. Houghton; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Benjamin Boyce b. 1876; d. 24 May 1944 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Sadie MacIntosh dau. of Whitman and Jane (Lantz) McIntosh - no family.

ii Mary b. 1878; d. m. Charles Schnare - one son Charles Schnare Jr. d. 1963.

iii John E. b. 1881; d. 1 Mar. 1935 Falmouth, N.S. m. Emma Wilma Burgess dau. of Joseph and Ada (Elchel) Burgess of Newport Station, N.S. - she later married Alvin Woodman - she was b. 1890 and d. 6 Dec. 1958.

A brother of Samuel Boyce, John Boyce lived at Windsor, N.S. - he married Margaret dau. of John Catherine Crowell - she d. 1 June 1941; her prev. marriage was to Benj. Edwards - one adopted dau. - Mrs. Ada Burgess of Newport, N.S.

THE BOYD FAMILY

It has not been possible to establish the place of origin of the early members of the Boyd family but there is a strong tradition that the family moved to Nova Scotia from the American colonies. The following data is included in this section with the hope that others will continue research on this family.

RICHARD BOYD

b. d. 11 Nov. 1787 at Falmouth, N.S. - St. Paul's Rec. Halifax; m. Katherine ; at Falmouth, N.S. as early as 1772 as a tenant to Wm. Nevil Wolseley; 14 Feb. 1777 Richard & Daniel purchase lots the "Forks of the River Pisiquid" formerly lands of Folke Dilks Hore which he sold to John Harris and from him to Wm. Nesbitt of Halifax, N.S.; 11 June 1777 Richard & Daniel Boyd sold lots 2 & 3 D Div. 4 to Jeremiah Northup and Capt. Joseph Northup; 9 Mar. 1805 the heirs of Richard Boyd deeded Lots 77 and 78 to Daniel Boyd.
Reference: Falmouth Township Records.
Children:

+ i Daniel Boyd
ii daughter m. Chas. Ferguson (1806-1868) - she died at Hantsport, N.S. on 16 June 1868.
iii Jane m. Conrad Dale
iv John
v Susannah
vi Catherine
+ viii Richard (1786-1860)

DANIEL[2] BOYD (Richard[1])

m. 1st Susannah m. 2nd Sarah m. 3rd Olive Marsters dau. of Capt. Jonathan Marsters and May Knowlton of Manchester, Mass. and Falmouth, N.S.; 14 Feb. 1777 together with Richard Boyd bought lots at the Forks of the River Pisiquid; 1 Mar. 1800 sold 200 acres at Falmouth to Peter Shaw - bounded by lands of Jeremiah Northup, Shaw, Wilson and Swartz; 11 June 1777 together with Richard Boyd sold lots 2 & 3 D 4th Div. to Jeremiah Northup & Capt. Joseph Northup; 1 Feb. 1807 sold 6 acres to Wm. Young, mariner of Falmouth, N.S. 4 Sept. 1801 bought 4 Town Lots at Falmouth from Geo. Morrison (Olive signs as wife); 25 Dec. 1794 sold 200 acres to Peter Shaw No. 29; 9 Mar. 1805 deeded Lots 77 & 78 from the heirs of Richard Boyd.
Children:

i Sarah[3] Ann Shey Boyd b. 1805; d. 19 Sept. 1876 Falmouth, N.S. DR PANS; m. Jonathan Shey (1804-1880) of Falmouth, N.S.
+ ii Rachel Harned b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Andrew Wile of Lapland, Lun. Co., N.S. son of John Wile.

RACHEL[3] HARNED BOYD (Daniel[2], Richard[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. dau. of Daniel Boyd and Olive Marsters dau. of Capt. Jonathan Marsters and Mary Knowlton of Manchester, Mass. and Falmouth, N.S.; Capt. Jonathan Marsters was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. in 1760; Daniel Boyd inherited his father's lands in 1805; Richard Boyd owned lands at Falmouth and died on 11 Nov. 1787; Rachel H. Boyd m. Andrew Wile of Lapland, N.S. son of John Wile who was the son of John Wile and Cook of Lapland, N.S.; Andrew Wile was well read in both German and English; there is a memorial window in the Church at Lapland, N.S. dedicated to the memory of Andrew and Rachel Wile.
Children: (surname Wile)

i James Nicolson Wile m. 1st Lydia Wile of Lapland, N.S. m. 2nd Lois Cahoon of Port Medway, N.S. m. 3rd Sarah Rebecca Woodworth of Canning, N.S. m. 4th Selina Theakston, of Halifax, N.S.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Horace Greely Wile 2. Lyman Beecher.

Children: (2nd marriage)
3. Lydia Boyd Wile r. Port Medway, N.S. who supplied the date on this branch of the family. 4. Morton Ferguson Wylde.
Children: (3rd marriage)
5. Sarah Rebecca Wylde 6. Mary Adelaide m. Sadler r. Mafeking, Manitoba.

ii Robert Walker Wile m. 1st Keating; m. 2nd Ann Park; m. 3rd Elizabeth Webster.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Arthur March - took his aunt's surname.
Children: (2nd marriage)
2. Frank Wile b. Lapland, N.S.; d. Mass.

iii Anna Mary Wile b. Lapland, N.S.; d. m. Solomon Hebb.
Children: (surname Hebb)
1. Frank Hebb, McGill University, Montreal, P.Q.
2. Bertha Boyd Univ. of B.C.; Victoria, B.C.
3. Arthur Marsters.
4. Thomas Carlyle

RICHARD[2] F. BOYD (Richard[1])

b. 1786; d. 1 Nov. 1860 GR St. Geo's Falmouth, N.S.; m. 18 June 1817 Frances Anderson b. 1796, d. 10 Jan. 1885 GR St. Geo's.
Children:

i Archibald[3] Anderson Boyd b. 13 Oct. 1818; d. 25 Sept. 1884.

ii John b. 21 Oct. 1820; d. 1894; m. Jane Matilda (1844-1880) listed in 1871 Falmouth census as a member of the Church of England of English descent.
Children:
1. Joseph H. Boyd b. 1866 2. Richard D. b. 1868.

iii Eliza Ellis b. Nov. 1822 Falmouth; d. 8 Oct. 1874 Falmouth, N.S.

iv James b. Sept. 1824; d. 31 Aug. 1849.

v Frances Maria b. 13 Jul. 1829; bp. 18 Oct.

vi Margaret Jane bp. 15 Jul. 1835.

vii Susan

ARCHIBALD[3] ANDERSON BOYD (Richard[2], Richard[1])

b. 13 Oct. 1818; d. 25 Sept. 1884; known as "Bub" Boyd; m. Charlotte (1823-1903) - she was bp. at St. Geo's 7 Oct. 1866.
Children:

i Charles[4] Francis Boyd bp. 30 Sept. 1860.

ii James Frederick b. 1848.

iii Hensley (Troop) b. 1861.

iv Helen Scott b. 1853; d. 27 Mar. 1856 GR St. Geo's.

v William Palmer b. 1864; d. 1943; m. Sarah (1867-1948)
Children:
1. Willie Foster Boyd (1897-1898)
2. Lena m. R. Harry Deal (1887-1947)

JAMES[4] FREDERICK BOYD (Archibald[3], Richard[2], Richard[1])

b. 1848; bp. 14 Jan. 1855; m. 1st Emeline m. 2nd Florence Smith.
Children:

i Wilfred[5] Boyd

ii Reuben Leslie b. 3 Feb. 1875; d. 4 Nov. 1960 Falmouth, N.S.

iii Cecil Morton b. 13 Oct. 1878; d. 21 Feb. 1862 Falmouth, N.S.

iv Eliza b. 2 Feb. 1881; d. c. 1899.

OTHER MEMBERS OF THE BOYD FAMILY NOT YET IDENTIFIED WITH THE ORIGINAL FAMILY:

Richard A. Boid b. 1797; d. 13 Dec. 1853 GR Mount Denson Cem.
Elizabeth E. Boyd b. 1823 shown in John Boyd's household in 1871 census.
Mary Ann Boyd m. Richard Scott
Children: (surname Scott)
1. Charlotte Susan Scott b. 20 Dec. 1872.
2. Mary Palmer bp. 30 Jul. 1873 St. Geo's.

Willie Foster Boyd (1897-1898) son of W.P. and Sarah S. Boyd.
Alex Boyd m. Anne
Children:
1. Jane Dale Boyd bp 18 June 1809 St. George's Falmouth, N.S.
2. Catherine Isabella bp. 15 Sept. 1811 St. George's Falmouth, NS
3. John Farquhar b. Dec. 1814.
4. James Alison b. 10 Jan. 1825.
5. Elizabeth Anne b. 10 Jan. 1825.

Conrad Boyd b. 1832 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Maccan or Apple River, N.S.; m. Catherine b. 1838 - she is shown in 1871 census at Falmouth as a Baptist of German descent.
Children:
1. Frances Boyd m. Charles E. Wilson (See Wilson Family)
2. Lavinia m. Daniel Deal (See Deal Family)
3. William m. Ada Lunn of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Maccan, Cum. Co., N.S.;
   Children:
   1. Lee Boyd 2. Lula 3. Cecil 4. Thornton 5. Wiley 6. Kathleen 7. Hazel.
4. Edward m. r. Maccan, N.S.
   Children:
   1. Corbett Boyd 2. Alvin r. USA 3.

Scott Boyd b. 1830 m. Mary Anne Benedict b. 1840.
Children:
1. Anderson Boyd (1864-1934) m. Ina M. (1875-1922)
2. Geo. Wm. b. 1862.
3. Alma Laura b. 1868.
4. Sarah Henricka bp. 1860.
5. Chas. Harry.
6. Jennie Irene m. Tom Lane of Windsor Forks, N.S.; m. 2nd Monson Sanford.
7. Bertha Lavinia m. Geo. Lane son of Wilfred.
8. Eliza J. b. 1870.
9. Charlotte m. Gus Wilson.
10. Maud m. John Akin of Falmouth, N.S.
11. Laura m. Wm. Rourke of Halifax & Falmouth, N.S.

THE BREMNER FAMILY

COL JAMES[2] JOHN BREMNER (Alexander[1])

b. 23 May 1828 Keith, Scotland son of Lieut. Col. (Dr.) Alexander and Eliza (Grant) Bremner of Keith, Scotland; d. 1920 Halifax, N.S. m. 11 Aug. 1857 Caroline M. DesBarres at St. George's Falmouth, N.S. dau. of Judge DesBarres of Halifax, N.S.

Children:

i Major W. Frederick[3] DesBarres Bremner b. 1859; d. 1933; m. 1899 Marie Bacon dau. of Samuel and Prudence (Porter) Bacon of Falmouth, N.S. - she was b. 1867 and d. 1931.

Children:

1. W.F.D.[4] Bremner m. 29 June 1937 Dorothy Chandler dau. of James M. and Alice Vaughan of Windsor Forks, N.S.; farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Jean[5] Marie Bremner 2. James[5] Arthur Grant.

2. Arthur Grant b. 1906; d. 27 Apr. 1913 GR St. George's.
3. Josephine Marie m. Dr. Robert O'Brien son of Wm. and Anne (Taylor) O'Brien of Windsor Forks, N.S.

Children: (surname O'Brien)

1. Allan Robert Bremner O'Brien.
2. William Frederick (1936-1946)

ii Alan P. Bremner b. 1863; d. 1945 Halifax, N.S.

iii James b. 1861; d. 1898; m. Josephine Curry dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Sangster) Curry of Falmouth, N.S. - no family.

iv Arthur Grant b. 1867; d. March 1950 Halifax, N.S. Brigadier-General Canadian Army. (British Army - India).

v Josephine G. b. 1873; d. 1935 Halifax, N.S.

THE BROWN FAMILY

WILLIAM[1] BROWN

b. about 1750 Tipperary, Ireland; d. about 1795 came to Nova Scotia via Newfoundland and taught school at Falmouth, N.S.; there is a tradition in the family that he declined an offer to teach mathmatics at King's College, Windsor, N.S. because as a Roman Catholic he could not sign the 39 Articles of the Anglican Church, there is also a tradition that Wm. was educated in Ireland for the R.C. priesthood; married Deborah Marsters dau. of Capt. Jonathan and Mary (Knowlton) Marsters of Manchester, Mass. and Falmouth, N.S.; after Wm. Brown's death Deborah went to her father's home at Falmouth together with her five sons; she and her father both lost their lives when the home burned about 1803; the Brown boys jumped from an upper window of the burning house and escaped the fire.

Source: Ms. history of the Brown family by Wm. M. Brown.

Children:

i Thomas[2] Brown b. 1783; d. 1867; learned the shoemaking trade; married of Pictou, N.S. and removed to Lubec, State of Maine where he lived many years leaving a large family.

\+ ii William b. 1785 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1865 Halifax, N.S.

iii Michael b. 1787; d. unm. about 1836 Philadelphia; learned trade of a carpenter at Windsor, N.S. and removed to Halifax, N.S.; removed to Philadelphia about 1825.

REV. PHILIP[4] HOLLAND BROWN (Wm.[3] M., William[2], William[1])

b. 28 Jul. 1834 son of Wm. Marsters Brown and Mary Elizabeth Smith of Halifax, N.S.; m. Isabella Elizabeth Rudolf who d. 17 Nov. 1863; m. 2nd 20 Oct. 1880 Louisa Jean Brine; studied at King's College, Windsor, N.S.; ordained by Bishop of Nova Scotia; curate Mahone Bay, rector of New Ross, Dalhousie, Diocese of Fredericton; later at Falkland and Herring Cove, N.S.; in 1882 he was rector of St. Margaret's Parish.
Source: Ms. history of the Brown family.
Children: (2nd marriage)
i William[5] Michael Brown b. 9 Sept. 1881 Halifax, N.S. bp. Bishop's Chapel by Bishop Binney.

THOMAS[4] BROWN (Wm.[3] M., William[2], William[1])

b. 16 Feb. 1837; d. son of Wm. M. and Mary Elizabeth (Smith) Brown of Halifax; m. 1st Anna Wilhelmina Goudge Duckett who d. 26 Oct. 1871; m. 2nd 22 Sept. 1874 Annie Foster granddaughter of Edw. Foster of Halifax, N.S.; Annie Foster d. 24 Jan. 1888.
Children: (1st marriage)
i Walter[5] Philip Brown ii Jessie Reed iii Mary

GEORGE[4] STAIRS BROWN (Wm.[3] M., William[2], William[1])

b. 24 Jan. 1839; d. 9 Aug. 1870; m. Isabella Hamilton June 1862; farmer at Cornwallis, N.S. but later operated Iron Foundry at Halifax, N.S. formerly owned by his brother Philip; after George S. Brown's death Mrs. Brown and children removed to New York.
Source: Ms. history of the Brown family.
Children:
i Harry[5] Brown ii Florence iii Frederick William.

MICHAEL[4] BROWN (Wm.[3] M., William[2], William[1])

b. 7 Sept. 1840; d. son of Wm. Marsters and Mary Elizabeth (Smith) Brown of Halifax; m. Elizabeth Seeton on 4 Oct. 1864 - she d. 2 Oct. 1886 at Goffstorm, New Hampshire; in express business at Halifax and in general trade at Lockeport, N.S.; in 1882 he was in New York in the employ of Geo. P. Rowell Co. Newspaper Directory; in 1887 moved to Boston.
Children:
i Fanny[5] Eaton Brown

REV. ALFRED[4] BROWN (Wm.[3] M., William[2], William[1])

b. 25 May 1842; d. m. 29 Apr. 1869 Sarah Anabel at Staten Island, New York; studied at King's College, Windsor, N.S. and was ordained by the Bishop of Nova Scotia; served at Glace Bay Mission, New York, at St. Mark's, Halifax, London, Ont. - St. Paul's, Wiarton, Ont.; was at Paris, Ont. in 1886.
Children:
i Clarence[5] Brown ii Ernest William.

iv Nathaniel b. 1789; d. unm. 1810 St. John, N.B. from injuries received from a fall when leaving vessel at St. John; tailor by trade; lived at Yarmouth, N.S.

v Jonathan b. 1791; portrait painter; left Halifax in a vessel for the West Indies in 1811 or 1812 and was never heard of afterwards.

WILLIAM[2] BROWN (William[1])

b. 1785 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1865 Halifax; burial St. John's Cem., Halifax, N.S.; m. Joanna Stairs (1780-1839) widow of Daniel Bessonett and dau. of John Stairs of Halifax, and Philadelphia; Wm. Brown learned the carpenter trade under Mr. Sentell of Windsor, N.S.; removed to Halifax and for many years operated a building a lumber business together with his brother Michael.
Source: Ms history of the Brown family by Wm. M. Brown.
Children:

i William[3] Masters Brown b. 21 Jan. 1811; d.

ii Edward King b. 5 May 1813; d. 7 Nov. 1878; m. Mary Caroline McKie - no family.

iii George Stairs b. 21 May 1815; d. m. Sarah Howe Austin at Toronto; learned watchmaking with John S. Bessonett; in business at Yarmouth and North Sydney, C.B. Moved to Victoria, B.C. 2 May 1888.

iv Michael Septimus b. 22 Dec. 1818 (the seventh son of his Mother Joanna Stairs); d. 29 Nov. 1886 at Halifax, N.S. unm.; owned & operated Jewellery & Silversmith business in Halifax succeeded by his nephew Thomas son of Wm. M. Brown; left an estate of $70,000.

v Eliza King b. 24 Oct. 1823; d. unm.

vi Joanna b. 21 Apr. 1825; d. unm.

WILLIAM[3] MARSTERS BROWN (William[2], William[1])

b. 21 Jan. 1811; d. m. 20 Oct. 1833 Mary Elizabeth Smith (1813-1881) dau. of Thomas Smith and Catherine (Folmar) or German form(Vollmar) of Halifax, N.S. - she d. 15 Jan. 1881 and buried at St. John's Cem., Halifax, N.S.; Wm. M. Brown operated a hardware business together with John S. Bessonett; active in organizations which advocated "Total Abstinence from strong drinks"; author of Ms. history of the Brown family;.
Source: Ms. History of the Brown Family.
Children: (all bp. at the Parish Church of St. George, Halifax, N.S.)

\+ i Rev. Philip[4] Holland Brown b. 28 Jul. 1834.

ii Wm. Rogers b. 15 Oct. 1835; d. 28 Mar. 1843 - buried in the Old German Churchyard, Halifax, N.S.

\+ iii Thomas b. 16 Feb. 1837; d.

\+ iv George Stairs b. 24 Jan. 1839; d. 9 Aug. 1870.

\+ v Michael b. 7 Sept. 1840.

\+ vi Rev. Alfred b. 25 May 1842.

vii Sarah Ann Holland b. 10 Dec. 1843; d. 30 Mar. 1859.

viii Mary Joanna b. 2 Apr. 1846; d. 20 Sept. 1847.

\+ ix Wm. Leonard b. 13 Dec. 1853.

WILLIAM[4] LEONARD BROWN (Wm.[3] M., William[2], William[1])

b.13 Dec. 1853 son of Wm. Marsters Brown and Mary Elizabeth Smith of Halifax, N.S.; m. Sarah Elizabeth McDonald at Liverpool, N.S. on 17 June 1882; employed in the office of the city treasurer (Halifax) in 1887.
Children:

i Joanna[5] Mary Snow Brown b. 13 April. 1883, bp. St. Luke's Church.
ii Wm. Howell b. 25 Dec. 1884, bp. St. Luke's Church.
iii Helen Campbell b. 21 Nov. 1886, bp. 10 May 1887 at St. Luke's.

GEORGE[3] STAIRS BROWN (William[2], William[1])

b. 21 May 1815; d. m. Sarah Howe Austin at Toronto, Ont.; learned watchmaking and was in business at Yarmouth and North Sydney, N.S.; moved to Dartmouth in 1885 and on 2 May 1885 moved to Victoria, B.C.
Source: Ms. history of the Brown family.
Children:

i Susan[4] Austin Brown b. 1841; m. Dr. McKenzie; r. Boy of Island, Newfoundland and at Channel, Nfld. where Dr. McKenzie practiced medicine and was also spipendiary magistrate; he died in May 1886 and his widow and two children moved to Dartmouth; she was living at North Sydney, C.B. in 1888.
Children: (surname McKenzie)
1. Mary McKenzie 2. Alice.

ii Robert Austin b. 1845; m. 1st Bessie C. Elliot at Dartmouth, N.S. she died at Victoria, B.C.; m. 2nd Barbara Cameron at Victoria, B.C.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Edward[5] King Brown b. 9 Sept. 1873.
2. Percival Ridout b. 28 July 1876.
Children: (2nd marriage)
3. Jessie Cameron b. 8 Apr. 1883.
4. George Stairs b. 13 Mar. 1884.

iii Jessie b. 1848; d. Dec. 1887; m. Duncan McDonald sometime member of Dominion Government; r. St. Ann's, Cape Breton - family of sons.

iv George Henry b. 1852; d. r. Channell, Newfoundland and was at Victoria, B.C. in 1885.

v Percival Ridout b. 1855; m. Annie Mary Jenkinson on 19 Apr. 1878; r. in 1882 at Victoria, B.C.
Children:
1. Ethel Annie Brown b. 8 Feb. 1879.
2. George Seyward b. 21 Sept. 1880.
3. Percival Robert b. 3 May 1884.

JOHN[1] BROWN

b. 1769; d. 4 May 1834 Halifax, N.S.; m. 12 Dec. 1793 Ann Cassils.
Source: Brown Family Bible Record (Falmouth, N.S.)
Children:

+ i Robert[2] Morrison Brown b. 6 Jan. 1795.
ii Jane Cassils b. 13 Nov. 1799; m. 4 Nov. 1819 Thos. Williamson at Halifax, N.S.
iii Eliz. Margaret b. 22 Jan. 1802 at Halifax, N.S.; m. 11 Nov. 1820 Alex. Murison, Halifax, N.S.
iv John Wm. Cassils b. 26 Dec. 1803; d. 5 Jan. 1836.
v Ann Helen Williamson b. 25 Mar. 1808.

ROBERT[2] MORRISON BROWN (John[1])

b. 6 Jan. 1795 son of John and Ann (Cassils) Brown of Halifax, N.S.; d. 4 Apr. 1847; m. 2nd Nov. 1822 Susan Mary McNab at McNab's Island, Halifax, N.S. by Rev. Robert Knox - she d. 8 Jul. 1814 at 37.
Source: Brown Family Bible Record, Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i John[3] Brown b. 25 Aug. 1823; d. 25 Oct. 1868 New Iberia, U.S.
ii Thos. Williamson b. 5 Oct. 1824; d. 8 Dec. 1826.
iii Joanna Maria b. 27 June 1826; d. 26 Mar. 1828.
iv Robert b. 16 Aug. 1828; d. 9 Sept. 1899 at Shubenacadie, N.S.
v Eliza Mary b. 31 Mar. 1830; d. 5 Nov. 1831.
vi Wm. Hunter b. 20 Mar. 1833; drowned at Chester, N.S. on 28 June 1866.
vii James b. 8 Apr. 1836; d. 27 Nov. 1908 at Chicago, Ill.
viii John Henry b. 24 Jan. 1839; d. 11 Jan. 1872 at Arkansas.
ix Charles b. 7 Sept. 1840; d. 26 Sept. 1840.

JOHN[3] BROWN (Robert[2] M., John[1])

b. 25 Aug. 1823; d. New Iberia, U.S. 25 Oct.1868; m. 21 Apr. 1847 Margaret Elder dau. of John Elder (1780-1844) - she d. at Somerville, S.C. 7 Dec. 1855; m. 2nd Augusta A. McNab of Halifax, N.S.; 10 May 1862 placed mortgage on his Falmouth properties (Greenwood Farm formerly owned by John Elder - now the H.O. Duncanson farm, Falmouth, N.S.); 28 Oct. 1867 shown as Gentleman at Falmouth, N.S. when he deeded 6-acre lots 6,7,8,9 & 10 in the 5th Div. Letter E to Matthew Sexton.
Children: (2nd marriage)
i Ida[4] W. Brown ii John.

ROBERT[3] BROWN (Robert[2] M., John[1])

b. 16 Aug. 1828 bp. by Rev. J.S. Scott of St. Matthews Church, Halifax, N.S.; d. Shubenacadie, N.S. 9 Sept. 1899; burial Camp Hill Cem., Halifax, N.S. m. 12 Apr. 1850 at Falmouth, N.S. Margaret Wilson by Rev. John Murdock dau. of Simeon & Lucy (Young) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.; r. 135 South Park St., Halifax, N.S. and also at Windsor, N.S.
Source: Robert Brown's bible in possession of Mrs. W.E. Brown, Falmouth, N.S. (1964) - "The Universal Holy Bible" Vol. 1, Alnwick, Printed by and for W. Davison, no date or place shown.
Children:

i John[4] Brown b. 7 May 1852.
ii Susan Mary b. 21 Nov.1853; d. 3 Aug. 1924 Kentville, N.S.; m. John P. Chipman of Kentville, N.S.
iii Mary Ann McNab b. 21 Aug. 1855; d. 6 Feb. 1884 Waverly, N.S.
+ iv Wm. Edward b. 5 May 1857; d. 10 Mar. 1931 Falmouth, N.S.
v James Henry b. 25 Oct. 1859; d. 18 Mar. 1906 Halifax, N.S.
vi Frederick Henry b. 31 Jan. 1862; d. 4 Apr. 1919 Halifax, N.S.
vii Alice Wilson b. 18 Dec. 1864; d. 25 Apr. 1873.
viii Arthur Reginald b. 19 Apr. 1867.

WILLIAM[4] EDWARD BROWN (Robert[3], Robert[2] M., John[1])

b. 5 May 1857; son of Robert and Margaret (Wilson) Brown of Windsor and Halifax, N.S.; d. 10 Mar. 1931 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 3 Jul. 1910 Lilian St. Aubyn Daniel eldest dau. of Rev. R.A. Daniel at the Methodist Church, Pugwash, N.S.; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Gordon[5] Wilson Brown b. 15 Nov. 1905; d. 28 Feb. 1928.

ii Honora Margaret m. Theodore Calder Densmore son of Samuel Densmore of Natick, Mass. - one son Gordon Miles Densmore; r. Natick, Mass.

iii Robert Henry Daniel m. 3 June 1941 Bernice Carmen Dunn dau. of Joseph & Amelia Dunn of Creighton, Ont.

Children:

1. Judith Carmen Brown b. Sudbury, Ont.
2. Mary Melinda b. Sudbury, Ont.

THE BURNHAM FAMILY

JACOB[1] BURNHAM

d. about May 1784 - Probate Record; m. Mrs. Sarah (Davison) Shaw - her 1st husband David Shaw. Children, 1st marriage: Elizabeth, Peter, Grace and David Shaw; after Jacob Burnham's death she married as 3rd husband Joshua Smith; a Jacob Burnham was a grantee at Horton, N.S. 26 May 1761; Allison in History of Nova Scotia, p. 137 states that Jacob Burnham was from Yarmouth, England.

Children:

i Jacob[2] Burnham b. 1779; d. 4 Apr. 1841 - Probate Rec.

ii William

JACOB[2] BURNHAM (Jacob[1])

b. Newport, N.S. 1 Sept. 1779; d. 4 Apr. 1841 G.R. Falm. Cen. Cem.; m. 13 Oct. 1805 - Frances Smith who was b. 29 Mar. 1780 Newport, N.S. dau. of John Smith - Newport Rec. she d. 28 Feb. 1854 AE 71 - Chr. Mess 8 June 1854 reported at her death, "an old and respected inhabitant of that place". Listed as a constable at Falmouth in 1801; lived in the house beside the Avon Ford, now known as the Parker place; 13 Apr. 1807 shown as a blacksmith when he bought "Armstrong House" from Christopher Armstrong; 1811 and 1813 rented 2 lots of Public Ground near the New Light Meeting House; 1814 trustee of School Dist. #2; Township Meetings held in his house between 1827 and 1833; rented part of the parade in 1837; 1838 shown in the census as a farmer with a family of 5.

Children:

i John[3] William Burnham b. 27 Sept. 1806 - Newport N.S. Records.

Children:

1. Frances L. Burnham m. 5 June 1854 at Brooklyn, N.Y. Rev. Dr. Aaron Ketchum Sanford (Hawley, Aaron, Hezekiah, Lemuel, Ezekiel, Ezekiel, Thomas), Sanford lineage supplied by Jack M. Sanford of East Aurora, N.Y.

ii George b. 1809; d. 6 May 1877 - G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.; Township Clerk at Falmouth between 1844-77.

iii Peter Shaw b. 1820; d. m. 26 Nov. 1846 Catherine Lawrence dau. of Francis & Catherine Lawrence - Chr. Mess 1846; she d. 9 Apr. 1884; postmaster at Windsor; r. Falmouth, New York and Windsor, N.S. Burnham Hill in Windsor, N.S. takes its name from the site of his residence (near the DAR Railway station).

Children:

1. John Burnham b. 1850 shown as Clerk in 1871 Census for Windsor, N.S.
2. Eliza Harriett (1853-1867) d. 11 Dec. 1867 - Chr. Mess 16 Jan. 1867.
3. Ella b. 1863 m. Capt. Lockhart Porter.

JACOB[2] BURNHAM (1779-1841) m. Francis Smith.

iii Peter Shaw Burnham b. 1820.

1. Ella Burnham m. Capt. Lockhart Porter.
2. John m.

Children:

1. Clarence Burnham.
2. Georgia b. Annapolis Royal, N.S. 2 Dec. 1878; d. Melrose, Mass. 31 Oct. 1959; m. 1902 Everett, Mass. Harry Irons Smith who was b. at Windsor, N.S. 25 July 1870; he d. at Malden, Mass. 21 Oct. 1912; both bur. at Malden, Mass.; m. 2nd Sidney H. Smith.

Children: (1st marriage - surname Smith)

1. Harry Freeman Smith b. Malden, Mass.; m. 4 June 1927 Grace E. Stewart; r. Melrose, Mass. (1963).
2. Robert Burnham m. 29 June 1935 Barbara Aitken.

3. Eliza Harriett (1853-1867) d. 11 Dec. 1867 Chr. Mess. 16 Jan. 1867.

\+ iv William Burnham (1815-1890).

v Jacob b. 1812; d. removed to USA 17 Apr. 1847; visited brother Peter at Windsor on 6 June 1885; employed with R.I. Godwin & Sons, Custom House Brokers, New York City - Windsor Courier 6 June, 1885.

vi Sarah Jane b. 1815; d. 30 May 1865 - G.R. FCC; m. 29 Feb. 1832 Wm. Henry Miner - St. Geo. Rec. (See Miner family).

WILLIAM BURNHAM (Jacob, Jacob)

b. 1815; d. 5 Jan. 1890 - G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.; m 1st Hannah Lawrence (1819-1863) dau. of Francis and Catherine Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S. and sister of Catherine Lawrence who married Peter S. Burnham; she d. 15 Nov. 1863 - G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 2nd Eliza A. Winters (1834-1906) she d. 30 Sept. 1906 - G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.

Children: (1st marriage)

i William Francis Burnham b. 1842; d. 24 July 1843.

ii Mary Frances b. 1845; d. 4 Jan. 1850.

iii Jacob b. 1847; d. 14 Sept. 1866.

iv Geo. F. b. 1850; d. 21 Jan. 1860.

v Wm. Clifford b. 1859; d. 19 July 1865.

vi Annie F. b. 1863; d. 1945; m. Aug. 1884 George S. Akin (1850-1914) son of Thos. Akin (1810-1890) and Anne Salter (1811-1889) Children: (surname Akin); 1. Stafford Akin (1885-1929), 2. Winnifred, 3. Florence, 4. William, 5. C. Robert (1899-1943).

Children: (2nd marriage)

vii John Winters Burnham b. 1867; d. 7 Jul. 1942; m. Ida King of Halifax, N.S.; carpenter at Halifax where he moved in 1907; served in the band of the 66th Princess Louise Fusiliers.

Children:

1. Alfred King Burnham d. unm. May 1942; b. 1891.
2. Kate m. Arch W. Forsythe of Halifax, N.S. Children (surname Forsythe); 1. Molly, 2. Richard, 3. Hazel, 4. Ruth, 5. Archie, 6. Joan.
3. Richard K. m. at Moncton, N.B.
4. Herbert A. r. Halifax, N.S.

Miscell. Data:
John Burnham m. 7 Aug. 1813 Rebecca Elder - St. Geo. Records.
Louis Woodill Burnham infant son of James Burnham, merchant, & Margaret, died at Falmouth, 30 Dec. 1866.

THE BURGESS FAMILY

RALPH ROSS BURGESS (Joseph)

son of Joseph Burgess and Ada Etchel of Newport Station, N.S. He m. Geraldine Walker of Chester Grant, N.S. dau. of John Walker of Chester Basin, N.S. and Eva Lantz dau. of Whitman Lantz of Chester Grant, N.S. R.R. Burgess moved to Falmouth about 1923. Grocer, Town Road, Falmouth, N.S. Lives in the Nathan Taylor homestead built in 1817.
Children:

i Ada Lenora m. Clifford Robinson of Kentville, N.S. r. New Minas, N.S.
Children: (surname Robinson)
1. Norman 2. Bradley 3. Craig.

ii Eva May R.N. Air Canada Stewardess; m. Donald Levy son of W.E. & Margaret (McKay) Levy of Windsor, N.S.; r. Fredericton, N.B.
Children: (surname Levy)
1. David 2. Dianne.

iii Lola Geraldine m. Lawrence Wile of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Comox, B.C.
Children: (surname Wile)
1. Alexander 2. Richard.

iv Ralph Ross m. Sheila Faulkner, Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Christopher.

v James Roy m. Janet Beckwith of Lockartville, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

THE CHANDLER FAMILY

JOHN[2] CHANDLER (Thomas[1])

lived at Upper Falmouth in the home recently occupied by the late Laura Smith.
Children:

i Hanson[3] Chandler teamster at Tonge Hill, Windsor, N.S.
ii William iii Orland iv James v Lillian m. Harvey Burgess
iv Gertrude.

THOMAS CHANDLER
Children:

i Ruby Chandler m. George Vaughan - dau. Alice Chandler m. James Vaughan.
ii Fannie M. m. Wm. T. Wilson.
iii Annie m. Card of Burlington, N.S.
iv John, v. Stanton.

THE CHASE FAMILY

ZACCHEUS[6] CHASE (James[5], Isaac[4], William[3], William[2], William[1])

b. 4 Nov. 1737 son of James and Alice (Anthony) Chase; Alice Anthony was the dau. of Wm. and Mary (Coggeshall) Anthony; James Chase lived at Swansea and Freetown, Mass.; m. 3 Mar. 1759 Elizabeth dau. of John Gould; Zaccheus was a grantee at Falmouth 1761; sold his Town Lot on 26 Aug. 1763 to John Steele; 9 Nov. 1763 John Steele sold house and lot to Moses Delesdernier - this property had formerly belonged to Zaccheus Chase & Constant Church; m. 2nd Hannah _____.

References: Falmouth Township Records; F.E. Crowell, New Englanders of Nova Scotia, PANS.

Children:

i Valentine[8] b. 9 Dec. 1761 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.
ii David b. 12 Sept. 1763 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

THE CHURCH FAMILY

The founder of the Falmouth branch of the Church Family was Edward[4] Church (John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1]) who was born at Little Compton, R.I. on 22 Feb. 1706. He died at Falmouth, N.S. on 1 Jan. 1761. Edward was a grantee at Falmouth and at Newport, N.S. at the founding of these Pre-Loyalist townships in 1760. He was the son of John Church (1666-1756) and the great grandson of Richard Church (1608-1668) who came to Boston from England in 1630 and later settled at Plymouth, Mass. where he married Elizabeth Warren (1616-1670). Elizabeth Warren was the dau. of Richard Warren (1580-1628), one of the "Mayflower" passengers.

Two of Edward Church's sons Constant Church (1730-1820) and William Church (1740-) were also grantees at Falmouth, N.S. Constant's grant is dated 21 Jul. 1761 and William's grant is dated 19 Feb. 1768. Another son Edward Church (1745-1801) appears to have settled at Newport or in the Windsor district, this son probably took over his father's Newport grant.

The Church family of Annapolis, N.S. was founded by Jonathan[4] Church (Isaac[3], Caleb[2], Richard[1]). He was baptized at Watertown, Mass. on 11 May 1721. He and his wife Thankful Bullard sailed from Boston on board the Sloop "Charming Molly" on 17 May 1760 for Annapolis, N.S. to take up his Crown grant in the new township of Annapolis, N.S. His name appears in the Annapolis Grant of 30 Oct. 1765. Jonathan's family included: 1. May (1735-1736), 2. Anna (1737-1811), 3. Lydia, 4. Abigail and 5. Rebecca.

The Lunenburg County, Nova Scotia branch of the Church family was founded by the Loyalist Charles Church (1740-). He was the son of Charles[4] Church (Charles[3], Nathaniel[2], Richard[1]) of Fall River, Mass. Unlike other Church families of New England, Charles aligned himself with the Tories during the

Revolution and this resulted in his properties being confiscated. He is reputed to have appealed to General Washington claiming unjust treatment "to a man who had not fired a shot against the Americans". "On which side would you have fought if you had been there?" Washington is supposed to have asked. "I am British to the backbone and would have fought for my King," was Church's answer. In 1783 Charles Church set out from New York with his family of 11 and 3 servants for Shelburne, N.S. where he received a grant from the Crown. Sometime later he moved to Dover, N.S. and carried on a fishing business. He died there and was buried on an Island which is known to this day as Church's Island.

His family include:

i John b. 1764 m. Sarah Church dau. of Seth (cousin): he lived for sometime at Newport, N.S. and then returned to live at Fall River, Mass.

ii Patience b. 1769 returned to U.S. and m. Wm. Kelly.

iii Charles Lot Church b. 13 Mar. 1777; d. 1864; m. 1810 Hannah Millett dau. of Timothy & Eunice (Whitcomb) Millett of Chester, N.S.; Lot was a Baptist Schoolmaster at Chester, N.S. and a leader in public life; his family included:

Children:

1. Nancy Eliz. (1802-1869) m. Geo. Wm. Richardson of Chester, N.S.
2. Charles Lot Anthony (1805-1890) m. Sarah Hiltz.
3. John (1807-1869) m. Eliz. Bachman.
4. Frances Matilda (1809-1810).
5. Geo. Millett (1810-1888) m. Rachel Hatt at Boston.
6. Juliet Letitia (1813-1883) m. Joseph Vaughan of Waterville, N.S.
7. Jane Matilda (1813-1879) m. 1836 Jeremiah Graham of Horton, N.S.
8. Joseph Edward (1816-1866) m. Julia Allen of Lockport, N.S.
9. Lillian Hannah (1818-1886) m. 1839 Wm. Northup.
10. Wm. Richard (1820-1862) m. Bath, Me. served in Civil War.
11. Helen Pamela (1823-1906) m. Hibbert Coldwell of Gaspereau, N.S.
12. Eunice May b. 1825 d. young.
13. Florence Caroline Marr (1827-1861) m. Cap. David Corkum of Chester, N.S.

iv Elizabeth b. 1789 m. Ambrose Allen.

v Fanny m. Joseph Hardy of Chester, N.S.

vi Susan returned to U.S. m. 1801 Pratt and 2nd Starkey.

vii Richard returned to U.S.

viii Joseph m. Bulman - settled at Tancook Island, N.S.

ix Nancy m. John Reilly.

Reference: John A. Church, Descendants of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass. Rutland, Vermont, 1917; Falmouth Township Records.

EDWARD[4] CHURCH (John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 22 Feb. 1706 Little Compton, R.I.; d. Falmouth N.S. 1 Jan. 1761; son of John Church (1666-1756) and Rebecca of Hingham, Mass. & Little Compton, R.I.; grandson of Joseph Church (1638-1710/1) & Mary Tucker of Plymouth and Hingham, Mass. & Little Compton, R.I.; great grandson of Richard Church (1608-1668) & Elizabeth Warren dau. of Richard Warren who came to America in 1620 as one of the passengers of the "Mayflower"; m. 1st 2 Oct. 1729 Grace Shaw dau. of Israel and (Tallman) Shaw of Little Compton, R.I. Grace Shaw was a sister to Peter Shaw who was also a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. (See Shaw Family); m. 2nd 3 May 1755 Mary Southworth (1713-) dau. of Benj. & Elizabeth (Woodworth) Southworth - after Edward Church's death she married Governor Will Bradford of Plymouth Colony; Edward's will d/15 Aug. 1757 recorded at Little Compton, R.I. and probated at Windsor, N.S.; Edward was a grantee at Falmouth and Newport, N.S. in 1760 receiving 1 right or 500 acres in each of the new townships formed by New England settlers under the Crown's plan to settle the lands left vacant following the Acadian Expulsion of 1755; Edward's Falmouth grant was dated 21 July 1761, Farm Lot 37 appears to have been drawn on 15 Nov. 1760; his name appears in the early Town Meetings for Falmouth; on 15 Sept. 1760 chosen as one of a committee to oversee "the business of mending and repairing the dykes" and on 27 Oct. 1760 he was named Surveyor of Highways.

Children: (1st marriage)

+ i Constant[5] Church b. 17 Apr. 1730; m. 18 Nov. 1751.
ii John b. 31 Jan. 1732.
iii Hannah b. 28 Jan. 1734; d. 2 Nov. 1782; m. Levi Irish (See Irish Family)
iv Margaret b. 25 Jan. 1735.
v Israel b. 11 Mar. 1736; m. Sarah Smith of Middleton, R.I.
vi Phebe b. 8 June 1748; m. Jonathan Luther.
vii Wm. b. 2 June 1740.
+ viii Ruth b. 31 Oct. 1742; d. 24 Apr. 1778.
+ ix Edward b. 18 Apr. 1745; d. Sept. 1801.
x Mary b. 26 Oct. 1746; m. 25 Nov. 1779 Seth Pope of Dartmouth, Mass.
xi Grace m. 1771 John Howland son of Thomas Howland of Tiverton, R.I.

Children: (2nd marriage)

vii Esther b. 1758; m. 1782 Edward Manchester (See Manchester Family).

EDWARD[5] CHURCH (Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 18 Apr. 1745 Little Compton, R.I.; d. Sept. 1801; m. 1st 16 Oct. 1766 Elizabeth Rigby b. New York 5 Feb. 1751; m. 2nd 1780 Mary Shaw b. 1763; d. about Nov. 1805 dau. of Arnold Shaw grantee at Newport, N.S. r. Windsor, N.S.; will probated at Windsor Oct. 1801. Mary(Shaw) Church's will dated 14 Sept. 1805; probated 29 Nov. 1805.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Henry[6] b. 20 Sept. 1767; d. 25 Jan. 1796.
ii Elizabeth b. 4 Oct. 1769.
iii Israel b. 10 June 1771; d. 3 Dec. 1858 Windsor, N.S. he m. Ruby Jane .
iv Edward b. 3 June 1774; d. 11 Apr. 1845.
v Wm. Sutherland b. 13 Aug. 1776.

Children: (2nd marriage) A daughter of Edward[5] married Robert McHaffey of Windsor, N.S.

vi Arnold b. 27 Dec. 1781.
vii Sarah b. 18 Oct. 1783.
viii Grace b. 20 Nov. 1785.
ix Rebekah b. 2 Apr. 1788.

x	Alexander	b.	1790.
xi	Constant	b.	1793.
xii	John	b.	1795.
xiii	Phebe	b.	1798.
xiv	Ephraim	b.	1800.

HENRY[6] CHURCH (Edward[5], Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 20 Sept. 1767; d. 25 Jan. 1796 - accident on Halifax Road; m. 18 Jan 1793 Sarah Yorke (see Yorke Family); after his death she m. Archibald Hamilton - her children were assigned to guardian Christopher Armstrong and his wife Elizabeth Yorke.
Children:

i Mary Isabella Church b. about 1794; m. 19 Apr. 1815 Benjamin Moir (1792-1845) of Halifax, N.S. - family of 10.
ii Elizabeth m. 19 Sept. 1817 John Chambers of Windsor, N.S.

EDWARD[6] CHURCH (Edward[5], Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 3 June 1774; d. 11 Apr. 1845; m. Elizabeth (1785-1870).

WILLIAM[6] SUTHERLAND CHURCH (Edward[5], Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 13 Aug. 1776; bp. 16 Dec. 1778 St. Paul's Records, Halifax, N.S.; d. 12 Mar. 1857 - C. Mess. 25 March; m. Ann b. 1782; d. 4 Dec. 1868 of Windsor, N.S.

RUTH[5] CHURCH (Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 31 Oct. 1742 Little Compton, R.I.; d. 24 Apr. 1778; dau. of Edward and Grace (Shaw) Church of Little Compton, R.I. & Falmouth, N.S.; m. William Sentell of Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Sentell)

i Phebe[6] Sentell b. 6 Mar. 1764 Falmouth, N.S.
ii Ann b. 23 Aug. 1766 Windsor, N.S.
iii Wm. b. 2 Sept. 1768 Windsor, N.S.
iv Edward b. 18 Mar. 1771 Windsor, N.S.
v Ruth b. 14 June 1773 Windsor, N.S.
vi Joseph b. 1 Sept. 1775 Windsor, N.S.; d. 2 Dec. 1844 Windsor, N.S. "oldest Magistrate of Hants County"; m. Hannah (1776-1852) she d. 26 Jul. 1852 - C. Mess. 11 Aug. 1852.
Children: (surname Sentell)
1. Jehiel O. Sentell m. Harriet Johnson 1844.
2. Ruth b. 1802; d. 15 Jul. 1827 - A. Rec. 21 Jul. 1827.
vii Ephraim b. 4 Apr. 1778 Windsor, N.S.

WILLIAM[5] CHURCH (Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 2 June 1740 Little Compton, R.I. son of Edward and Grace (Shaw) Church of Little Compton, R.I. & Falmouth, N.S.; d. m. 1762 Susanna Tucker - Newport, N.S. Records probably dau. of Henry Tucker grantee at Newport, N.S. 1760. Listed in census for Falmouth 1770 - head of family of 5; 1 man, 3 boys, 1 woman, 1 girl Protestants and Americans; William Church was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. - 500 acres, Farm Lot 100 - grant dated 19 Feb. 1768.
Children: (Christ Church Records, Windsor, N.S.)

i John[6] Church b. 15 Sept. 1762 Newport, N.S.; d. m. Lucinda

Children:

1. Lucinda Ann Church b. 27 Dec. 1825 - Methodist Rec. Cornwallis, N.S.

ii Henry b. 20 June 1764 Newport, N.S.

iii Capt. Benjamin b. 22 May 1766 Newport, N.S. d. m. 3 Nov. 1791 Sarah Wilson (1774-1867) dau. of Jonathan and Lucy (DeWolfe) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S. r. New York and Bloomfield, N.J.

Children:

1. Benjamin r. New York - dau. Louise m. Mr. Grico of Newark, N.J.
2. Maria b. 9 Apr. 1792; d. 19 Jan. 1881; m. 1st Mr. Eldridge of New York; m. 2nd Mr. Swift.
3. Amelia m. Mr. Jacobsen.
4. Edward r. Newark, N.J.

iv William b. 30 Aug. 1768; d. 25 Dec. 1768.

v Phebe b. 30 Oct. 1769.

vi Elizabeth b. 28 Jul. 1772.

vii Susanna b. 28 Sept. 1774; d. m. Walter Carroll Manning (1771-1852) son of Peter and Nancy (Carroll) Manning of Ireland & Falmouth, N.S. - Susanna was Walter C. Manning's 1st wife.

Children: (surname Manning) 3 daus. (See Manning Family)

viii Eliphal b. 16 Sept. 1776.

ix Mary b. 9 Feb. 1779.

x Tersay b. 21 Feb. 1781.

CONSTANT[5] CHURCH (Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 17 Apr. 1730 Little Compton, R.I.; d. 1820 Falmouth, N.S. will probated at Windsor, N.S. 1821; m. 18 Oct. 1765 Hannah Woodworth who d. 14 May 1811; granted 500 acres at Falmouth, N.S. in 1760 under the terms of Gov. Lawrence's offer of free land in N.S.; grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; 8 Jul. 1777 buys 108 acres (Farm Lot 35) from Stephen & Desiah Barnaby; 13 June 1760 appointed Sergeant at Falmouth Town Meeting; 10 Jul. 1760 assigned part of Acadian Barn #25 at Falmouth; he probably was the first member of the Church family to arrive at Falmouth as others are not shown as receiving the vacated buildings at Falmouth; 21 Aug. 1760 appointed chain bearer to assist land surveyor; 1770 census shows following for Constant's household: 1 man, 1 boy, 1 woman, 4 girls - total of 7, Americans, 2 horses, 4 oxen, 4 cows, 6 young cattle, 10 sheep, 4 swine; Oct. 1778 - Justice of the Peace. 19 Jan. 1784 Const. Church was shown as Deputy Crown Survey for a grant made on the upper Kennetcook River; 9 Nov. 1763 John Steel sold a house & 20 acres at Falmouth to Moses Delesdernier formerly the property of Constant Church & Zacheus Chase; he took an active part in the affairs of the new township; 1761 Surveyor of Highways and Pound Keeper; Township Clerk for the major portion of the period between 1765 and 1808; juror at Court of Quarter Sessions of the Peace 1762, 1764, 1766; 1813 Overseer of the Poor; 1795 assessed for 6 shillings - one of the highest assessments in the Township.

Children:

i Sarah[6] Church b. 27 Jan. 1757 Middletown, R.I.; d. 9 Jan. 1819; m. 28 Oct. 1777 John Hicks (1755-1815) son of John & Elizabeth (Russell) Hicks; r. near Bridgewater, N.S. (See Hicks Family).

ii Constant Jr. b. 10 Feb. 1759 Middletown, R.I. d. unm. 4 Apr. 1820 Falmouth, N.S. Active part in the new township; Township Clerk 1789 and 1814-1818; School Trustee 1814.
iii (daughter) stillborn 10 Mar. 1762.
iv Hannah b. 4 June 1763/4; d. 17 Oct. 1842.
v Martha b. 1 Oct. 1765; d. 18 Jul. 1770.
vi Rebecca b. 11 June 1767; m. Smith.
vii Mary b. 1771; m. Aseph Wheelock; r. Annapolis, N.S.; one dau. Harriet Wheelock.
+ viii Edward b. 30 June 1773.

EDWARD[6] CHURCH (Constant[5], Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 30 June 1773 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 11 Apr. 1845 Falmouth, N.S.; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 26 Jan 1804 Elizabeth Calkin of Norton, N.S. who was b. 1785 and d. 23 Jan. 1870; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; will probated at Windsor, N.S. 1845.
Children:
i Thomas[7] Church b. 22 Nov. 1804; d. 16 Aug. 1871 Falmouth, N.S.
ii John b. 14 Sept. 1806.
iii Constant b. 7 May 1811; d. 27 Nov. 1872 - C. Mess. 11 Dec.; m. Harriet Priestly who was b. 1812 and d. 1900 - no family.
iv (daughter)
v Mary Eliza d. unm.
vi Elisha
+ vii Charles William b. 1814; d. 27 Apr. 1888 Falmouth, N.S.
viii Edward m. Blanche Miller - no family.
ix Benjamin b. 1823; d. 10 Oct. 1875 at Falmouth, N.S. unm.

CHARLES[7] WILLIAM CHURCH (Edward[6], Constant[5], Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 1814; d. 27 Apr. 1888 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 16 Sept. 1840 Mary Young (1816-1896) dau. of Clarke Young and Sarah (Wingate) Johnson of Falmouth, N.S. Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
i Eustace[8] Church b. 1843; d. 29 June 1861 Falmouth, N.S. - C. Mess. 10 July 1861.
+ ii Elisha Calkins b. 1845; d. 22 Feb. 1930; m. Emilie E. Fitch of New Minas, N.S. (1854-1927).
iii Olive b. d. m. Andrew H. Johnson who was b. 1836.
Children: (surname Johnson)
1. Edith Johnson.
iv Louise b. 1849; m. 12 Jan. 1874 James Shannon Morse of Nictaux,NS.
Children: (surname Morse)
1. Ethel Morse (1876-1947) m. Gordon MacKeen.
Children: (surname MacKeen)
1. William Lewis MacKeen m. Anna Campbell of Holliston, Mass. - family of 4 sons.
2. Jean Emilie Louise m. Dr. Karl K. Dimock of Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Dimock)
1. Jean Gwendolyn Dimock 2. John Shubael 3. Dr. Gordon Keith.
3. Evelyn Eletta MacKeen m. G.A. Sutherland of West River, Pic. Co., N.S.
2. Dr. Ralph Prescott Morse d. 1959 New York.

v Clara b. 1860; m. Arthur J. Elderkin (1859-1940) son of Johnson & Christina (Beckwith) Elderkin of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 5 (See Elderkin Family).

ELISHA[8] CALKINS CHURCH (Charles[7] W., Edward[6], Constant[5], Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 1845; d. 22 Feb. 1930 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Emilie E. Fitch (1854-1927) of New Minas, N.S.; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Karl[9] Church m. Marion Cornwall (1885-1954) dau. of Rev. Cornwall.
Children:
1. Ina[10] Church.
2. Lucille.
3. Charles CPO RCN; r. Dartmouth, N.S.
4. Emilie m. M. Raulston; r. Sackville, N.B.
5. Clarence r. Windsor, N.S.
6. Harold r. Bedford, N.S.

ii Frances m. Earl Illsley of Berwick, N.S. - family of 3.

CHARLES[10] F. CHURCH (Karl[9], Elisha[8], Chas[7], Edw.[6], Constant[5], Edw.[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. son of Karl and Marion (Cornwall) Church; Chief Petty Officer in the Royal Canadian Navy; r. Dartmouth, N.S.; well known Maritime yachtsman and former commodore of the Royal Canadian Navy Sailing Assoc. (Halifax Squadron); granted leave from the RCN to take part in the historic adventure of the "Mayflower II", the replica of the original "Mayflower"; he was one of two aboard this ship, of the direct descendants the Pilgrim Fathers who made the original passage in 1620; his "Mayflower" ancestor was Richard Warren (1580-1628) the 12th signer of the Mayflower Compact.

References: A. Villiers, Give Me a Ship to Sail, Scribner, 1958-1959;
W. Charlton, The Second Mayflower Adventure, 1957.

THOMAS[7] CHURCH (Edward[6], Constant[5], Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 22 Nov. 1804; d. 16 Aug. 1871; m. Mary E. Smith; will probated at Windsor, N.S. 1871; Farmer, Falmouth, N.S. Farm known as "Willow Park".
Children:

i Alice[8] Maud Church m. Thomas Beamish of Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname Beamish)
1. Thomas Beamish d. at Halifax, N.S. early 1900's.
2. Bun d. in California.
3. Percy.

ii Caroline d. unm. at Halifax, N.S.

iii Hannah m. Capt. Albert Armstrong son of Capt. John Thomas Armstrong (1788-1865) and Eliza Sangster (1800-1852) both of Falmouth, N.S. Hannah died and was buried at sea (See Armstrong Family).

iv Harriet M. d. unm. at Halifax, N.S.

v Mary R. m. Thomas Johnson of Wolfville, N.S. r. Massachusetts.
Children: (surname Johnson)
1. Thomas Johnson.
2. Harriet m. Thos. Crook dau. Florence Crook r. Malden, Mass.

vi Sarah m. 1st Payzant; 2nd Howe.

vii Emeline.

+ viii Constant b. 1845; m. 1874; d. 1909; m. Clara Smith of South-Brookfield, N.S.

ix James Edward b. 1853; d. 19 Aug. 1859 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

CONSTANT[8] CHURCH (Thomas[7], Edward[6], Constant[5], Edward[4], John[3], Joseph[2], Richard[1])

b. 1845; d. 1909; m. 16 Sept. 1874 Clara G. Smith youngest dau. of Steven Smith of South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.; will probated 19 Aug. 1909 at Windsor, N.S. - Chr. Mess. 23 Sept. 1874. Farmer.

Children:

i Thomas[9] S. Church b. 18 Jul. 1875 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 23 Oct. 1921 at Montreal, P.Q. m. 1902 Ada L. Seaman - no issue.

ii Mary Eliza b. 1880; d. 31 Mar. 1934; m. 1906 Harley L. Dodge (-1962) of Windsor, N.S.

Children: (surname Dodge)

1. (son) died at birth 1908.
2. John Church Dodge m. 1941 Edwina Logan of Pictou, N.S.; r. Sydney, N.S.

Children: (surname Dodge)

1. Mary Jane Dodge 2. John Logan.

iii Caroline Gertrude b. 10 Nov. 1882; d. 6 Oct. 1948; m. 1911 Benj. D.F. Payzant son of John M. and Emma J. (Scott) Payzant of Falmouth - family of 2 (See Payzant Family).

iv Edward Benjamin b. 18 Jan. 1885; d. 27 Dec. 1946 Brighton, Mass.; m. 1911 E. Jean Miller dau. of Warden H.H. Miller of Newport Station, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. & Brighton, Mass.

Children:

1. Clara[10] B. Church b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 11 Sept. 1938 John Ahearn of Brookline, Mass.

Children: (surname Ahearn)

1. Thomas Church Ahearn 2. Edward James 3. Mary Jean.

2. Thomas Edward b. 18 Feb. 1920 Windsor, N.S.; d. in Action 7 Aug. 1942 while in service with U.S. Marines at Guadacanal, Solomon Islands, South Pacific; unm.

THE CHURCHILL FAMILY

The Churchills of Hantsport, N.S. trace their descent to John Churchill, the immigrant ancestor who was at Plymouth, Mass. as early as 1643. His great grandson Lemuel Churchill b. Plymouth, Mass. 12 Jul. 1723 removed to Chebogue, Nova Scotia in 1764. Lemuel's son Ezra[5] b. Plymouth 11 Oct. 1758 by 2nd wife Abigail Rider (dau. of Joseph & Abigail (Warren) Rider) lived at Yarmouth, N.S. where he married 6 May 1779 Mary Roberts of Argyle, N.S. Ezra[5] Churchill died 24 Nov. 1843. Ezra's[5] son Ezra[6] Churchill was b. 17 May 1784 at Yarmouth, N.S. He married Elizabeth Trefry dau. of Joshua Trefry of Hantsport, N.S. in 1802. Ezra[6] Churchill was lost at sea on board the brig Hibernia which was wrecked on a voyage from New York to Yarmouth on 16 Oct. 1807.

The family of Ezra[6] Churchill (1784-1807) founded the Churchill family of Hantsport, N.S.

EZRA[6] CHURCHILL (Ezra[5], Lemuel[4], Barnabus[3], Joseph[2], John[1])

b. 17 May 1784 Yarmouth, N.S.; lost at sea aboard the brig "Hibernia" on a voyage between New York and Yarmouth, N.S. on 16 Oct. 1807; m. Elizabeth Trefry dau. of Joshua Trefry of Hantsport, N.S.; after his death she married a Mr. Faulkner of Hantsport, N.S.

Children:

+ i Ezra Churchill b. 1 Nov. 1804; d. 14 Apr. 1879 Ottawa, Ont.; m. 1st Anne Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Rachael Burgess of Billtown, N.S.

ii Elizabeth b. 2 July 1806; d. 8 June 1874 Halifax, N.S.; m. 21 Sept. 1825 Benjamin Davison who died at "West River", Pictou County, N.S. on 9 Mar. 1870; she was a school teacher at Halifax, N.S. (See Davison Family).

HON. EZRA[7] CHURCHILL (Ezra[6], Ezra[5], Lemuel[4], Barnabus[3], Joseph[2], John[1])

son of Ezra[6] and Elizabeth (Trefry) Churchill b. 1 Nov. 1804; d. 14 Apr. 1879 Ottawa, Ont.; m. 1st Anna Eliza Davison (b. 5 Mar. 1808, d. 30 Aug. 1861) at Hantsport, N.S. 10 Nov. 1824; m. 2nd Rachael Burgess of Billtown, N.S. - she was b. 1841; Ezra[7] Churchill founded the Churchill Fleet of sailing ships; some of the ships of this fleet included: Ann Eliza, Burmah, Marlborough, Africa, Bristol, Falmouth, Forest, Gloire, Hamburg (largest Canadian three mast barque), Happy Home, Havre, Montreal, Ontario, Persia, Plymouth, Scotland; Ezra[7] Churchill was called to the Senate of Canada and died at Ottawa on 14 Apr. 1879.

References: The Churchill Family in America; Davison, A.H., History & Genealogy of the Davison Family, unpublished, Des Moines, Iowa Public Library; Falmouth Records.

Children:

i Ann[8] Eliza Churchill b. 27 Apr. 1827 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1st 12 Sept. 1846 Joshua West who d. 11 Oct. 1856; m. 2nd 7 Jul. 1863 Dennis Schoff of Ont.

Children: (surname West)

1. Willis W. West b. 5 Jan. 1848 Hantsport, N.S.; d. Boston 17 Feb. 1918; m. 10 Sept. 1875 Alice Eddy of Chittenden, Vt.

Children: (surname Schoff)

2. Ella Churchill Schoff b. Ailsa Craig, Ontario 7 Apr. 1865; d. Jan. 1908; m. 1889 Wm. Haskett who d. 1901.

Children: (surname Haskett)

1. Dorothy C. Haskett m. 1919 Roscoe J. Buttes.

3 Josephine Davison b. 25 Dec. 1867.

ii Joanna b. 20 May 1830 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1850 Gideon Reid of Horton, N.S.

Children: (surname Reid)

1. Anna Reid dau. Anna m. Fraser.

iii Mary Jane b. 18 Jul. 1832 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1st Capt. E. McKinnon; m. 2nd Capt. Arthur Campbell; m. 3rd Geo. W. Woodworth.

+ iv George Washington b. 3 Mar. 1835 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1 Jul. 1856 Susannah Davison dau. of Robert Davison of Hantsport, N.S.; m. 2nd Augusta Dodge.

v Rhoda b. 1 Aug. 1837 Hantsport, N.S.; m. Jedidiah E. Newcomb of Cornwallis, N.S.

vi John Wiley Churchill b. 29 May 1840 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1st 1864 Emmeline Burgess; m. 2nd Mary Messenger - 3 sons and 2 daus. one Regina, b. 1851.

vii Elizabeth b. 22 Aug. 1842 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Hon. Douglas B. Woodworth of Canning, N.S.; r. Ottawa, Ont. - 3 sons.

viii Rebecca b. 4 Jul. 1845 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Dr. J. Burpee Black of St. Stephens, N.B.; r. Windsor, N.S.

ix Cyrus Warren b. 10 Dec. 1848; d. unm. 1853.

x Regina b. 21 Dec. 1852; m. John W. Woolaver of Hantsport, N.S. - 3 sons and 2 daus.

Children: (2nd marriage)

xi Wm. Burpee b. 17 Sept. 1863.

+ xii Joseph Reginald Earle b. 5 Oct. 1865; m. 1887 Annie Theresa Martin dau. of David H. Martin & Eliz. Rachel Davison.

xiii Ezra

xiv Thomas E. b. 1866.

GEORGE[8] WASHINGTON CHURCHILL (Hon. Ezra[7], Ezra[6], Ezra[5], Lemuel[4], Barnabus[3], Joseph[2], John[1])

b. 3 Mar. 1835 Hantsport, N.S. son of Hon. Ezra and Anna Eliza (Davison) Churchill; m. 1 Jul. 1856 Susanna Davison dau. of Robert and Mary (Holmes) Davison of Falmouth & Hantsport, N.S.; Susanna b. 1841; d. 1894; m. 2nd Augusta Dodge; George Churchill shown in 1871 Census for Hantsport, N.S. as a Ship Owner - Baptist.

Children:

i Clara[9] Churchill b. 1859; d. 1935; m. J.H. Pullen (See Pullen Family).

ii Florence m. Steven Sircom of Halifax, N.S.

iii Lena m. Rod McDonald of Halifax, N.S.

iv Nita m. F. DesBarres of Mount Allison University.

v Ezra b. 1862; d. 1922 Windsor, N.S.

vi Cecil m. Vineta Smith dau. of Capt. James and Annie May (Duncanson) Smith of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Cecile[10] Churchill m. Henson Kidd; r. Yarmouth, N.S.
   Children: (surname Kidd)
   1. William Kidd 2. Donald.
2. Anna m. Gordon Shupe; r. Bedford, N.S.
   Children: (surname Shupe)
   1. Margaret Shupe 2. Elizabeth 3. Ann.

vii Randolph r. Hantsport, N.S.

viii Laura b. 1870.

ix George

JOSEPH[8] REGINALD EARLE CHURCHILL (Hon. Ezra[7], Ezra[6], Ezra[5], Lemuel[4], Barnabus[3], Joseph[2], John[1])

b. 5 Oct. 1865 Hantsport, N.S. son of Hon. Ezra and Rachael (Burgess) Churchill; m. Annie Theresa Martin (b. 26 Jul. 1864, d. 17 Jan. 1889) dau. of David Harris Martin and Elizabeth Rachel Davison of Falmouth, N.S.

Reference: Davison, A.H., History & Genealogy of the Davison Family.

Children:
i Major Burpee[9] E. Churchill died in action in France Aug. 1918.
ii Major Clifford Earl Supt. of an Industrial School in Honolulu in 1922.

THE COCHRANE FAMILY

CAPT. JAMES COCHRANE

b. Windsor, N.S.; d. m. 1st m. 2nd Margaret Jordan of Ireland.
Children: (1st marriage)
i Caroline Cochrane m. George Feetam, r. California - family of 13.
ii George d. unm.
iii Katherine m. - family of 2. 1. David, 2. May.
iv Mary Alice m. Burrows of Colorado - no family.
Children: (2nd marriage)
v Agnes M. Cochrane b.(1860-1929) G.R. Mt. Denson Cem.; m. Richard Cochrane of Mount Denson, N.S. (1854-1932)
vi John m. Cora Clair of Colorado; r. Colorado.
Children:
1. Claire Cochrane 2. Channing died young.
vii James died young.
+ viii William Edward b.(1867-1951) G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Sarah E. Manning (1867-1929).

WILLIAM EDWARD COCHRANE (Capt. James)

b. 1867 at ; d. 7 Jan. 1951 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Sarah Elizabeth Manning b. 1867; d. 14 Apr. 1929 dau. of James Walter Manning and Rebecca Harriet Miner who was the dau. of Wm. Henry and Sarah Jane (Burnham) Miner of Gaspereau, N.S.; both buried at Falmouth Centre Cem.; Wm. Henry & Sarah Miner were m. at St. Geo's 29 Feb. 1832; Grocer at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
i Olive Mae Cochrane m. James Raymond Dill (1898-1948) son of Robert Edw. Dill (1870-1938) and Florence P. Croft (1875-1913) of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (surname Dill)
1. Elizabeth Florence Dill m. 1st Ronald C. Miller (1919-1945) RCN son of Harry & Annie (Anderson) Miller of Calgary, Alta; m. 2nd Leslie Corkum son of Edw. and Gladys Burdette (Wentzell) Corkum of Chester, N.S.
Children: (1st marriage) - (surname Miller)
1. Gaile Suzanne Miller 2. Gary Ronald James.
Children: (2nd marriage) - (surname Corkum)
1. Heather Jean Corkum.
ii Eva Madge m. Maynard Parker son of
Children: (surname Parker)
1. Richard K. Parker m. Thelma Beamish; r. Victoria, B.C. - family of 7.
2. Manard died on Active Service with RCAF WW11.
iii John Walter m. Gertrude Walker dau. of ; r. St. Croix, N.S.
Children:
1. Walker Cochrane 2. Iris 3. Lawrence 4. Wm., 5. Frederick 6. Doris.
iv Jenta Reba (1897-1917)

v Miner St. Clair Cochrane m. Blanche Evelyn Lane dau. of
Children:
1. Agnes Cochrane 2. Lois 3. Joan 4. John 5. Paul 6. Caroline.

vi Wm. Frederick m. Marjorie Steele of Halifax, N.S.; r. New Westminster, B.C.
Children:
1. Debra Ann Cochrane.

vii Channing Fay m. Zelba Brown dau. of
Children:
1. Roberta Cochrane m. Wm. Lawrence son of Kenneth and Sophia (Gibson) Lawrence of Windsor, N.S.
2. Sarah m. Ernest Riley son of Wendel Riley.
3. Byron Channing m. Shirley Etter - family of 2.
4. Reba m. Richard Cohoon - family of 2.
5. Charlene.

viii George Richard (1909-1913)

THE COLE FAMILY

WIGNALL[4] COLE (William[3], John[2], Isaac[1])

b. North Kingston, R.I.; d. Falmouth, N.S. about 19 May 1794; son of Wm. and Ann (Pinder) Cole of North Kingston, R.I.; Wm. Cole was the son of John Cole (-1707) & Susanna Hutchinson; John Cole came to America with father & mother in the ship "Hercules" and settled at Charlestown, Mass; in 1663 moved to Kingstown, R.I.; Wignall's will dated 27 Mar. 1789 - inventory taken 19 May 1794; he was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. at the founding of the township 1760; grant of 750 acres dated 21 July 1761, Farm lots 30 and 1/2 of 29; listed as a blacksmith on 15 Sept. 1773 when he sold a town lot to David Shaw; his wife's name was not referred to in the deed probably indicating that she had died or had remained in Rhode Island; overseer of the Poor Falmouth 1778, 1780, Grand Juror 1779, 1781; refers to a sister Susanna Cole of R.I. and a nephew William Cole son of his brother John of R.I. in will; 11 Nov. 1786 sold land to Lewis Payzant 6-acre lot No. 12, Letter E, 5th Div. which he had drafted together with Ichabod Stoddard; Capt. Lt. Commission in the Kings County Militia dated 28 Jul. 1761; Blacksmith at Falmouth.

Reference: Falmouth Records & J.O. Austin, Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, N.Y., 1887, p. 50.

Children:

i Jane[5] Cole m. Samuel Albro Jr. of Halifax, N.S.; will probated at Windsor, N.S. 21 Apr. 1828; 15 Jan. 1807 Jane Albro, widow of Falmouth and Mary Mumford widow of Newport, N.S. sold dyke to John Elder; Jane Albro's family as follows:
Children: (surname Albro)
1. John Albro b. 6 May 1764; r. Halifax, N.S.
2. Samuel of Dartmouth, N.S.
3. Anne m. Hurley.
4. Mary b. 6 May 1764.

ii Mary m. Geo. Mumford of Newport, N.S.; one dau. Phebe Mumford m. Shaw - sons referred to in will but not named.

THE COOMBES FAMILY

HERBERT[2] COOMBES (John[1])

b. Glen Margaret, Halifax County, N.S. son of John Newton and Lenora Mable (Boutilier) Coombes; m. 15 Feb. 1940 Gwen Rockwell, b. Halifax, N.S. dau. of Frank Earl and Orpha Levania (Johnson) Rockwell; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i David Coombes b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 31 Aug. 1963 at Brooklyn, Hants County, N.S. Frances Isabel Davis dau. of John Davis and MacLeod of Brooklyn, N.S.; David Coombes attending McDonald Agric. College, Ste. Anne de Bellevue, P.Q. (1965).

ii Chella b. Windsor, N.S.

THE COX FAMILY

REV. JOSEPH[2] CHURCHILL COX (Rev. Samuel[1])

b. 1837; d. 24 Jan. 1913 Falmouth, N.S.; Anglican Priest in the United States and in Nova Scotia; between 1909 and 1911 he was attached to the Parish of St. George's Falmouth as a retired minister; m. Eliza Akin (1829-1915) dau. of James Jones Akin (1793-1877) and Ann Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Florence[3] Cox d. Aug. 1947 at Truro, N.S.; m. Wm. Hallett; r. Truro, N.S.
Children: (surname Hallett)
1. Helen 2. Harry d. 29 Sept. 1943; 3. Alice m. Chesley Harris; r. Truro, N.S. 4. Clarence r. Brandon, Man. 5. Ruth.

ii Alice d. 1949 Victoria, B.C.; m. Senator Thos. Temple of Fredericton, N.B.; no family.

iii Joseph Beamish b. 15 Aug. 1866 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 10 Sept. 1933; m. Ada Giles dau. of Percival and Eliza (Moore) Giles of England; she d. 25 Oct. 1909 at Kingston, Jamaica; r. Kingston, Jamaica.
Children:
+ 1. Eunice Giles Cox b. Jamaica; m. Stanley Harris.
2. Ivy Eliza b. Jamaica; m. Louis V. Patterson; r. Town of Mount Royal, Montreal and Victoria, B.C.; one son Gordon Louis Patterson m. 1964 Elizabeth Lucy King dau. of Richard H. King of Millarville, Alberta; r. Edmonton, Alberta (1965).
3. Norah Beamish m. H. Julien; r. Tulsa, Oklahoma.
Children: (surname Julien)
1. James Beamish Julien 2. Joseph Hughes 3. Wm. Baum.
4. Kellogg Beamish m. Annie Hawkins; r. Clearwater, Fla.
Children:
1. Mary Elizabeth Cox 2. Maurice.
5. Ada Beamish m. Zoltan deKalmar; r. Tulsa, Okla.
6. Daisy Beamish m. Edw. Walsh; r. Milford, Conn.
Children: (surname Walsh)
1. Capt. Robt. Walsh, U.S. Army.
2. Capt. Edw. USAF.
7. Katie Beamish m. T.M. Reynolds; r. Schenectady, N.Y.
Children: (surname Reynolds)

1. Laurence Reynolds; r. Schnectady.
2. Peter r. Schnectady.
3. Jeffrey r. West Hollywood, Fla.

8. Florrie Beamish m. 1st Melville Calvert; m. 2nd Wahl; r. Conn.
Children: (surname Calvert)
i. David Calvert.

+ iv William b. 3 Mar. 1866; d. 1954 Hayward, California.

EUNICE[4] GILES COX (Joseph[3] B., Rev. Joseph[2], Rev. Samuel[1])

dau. of Joseph Beamish and Ada (Giles) Cox of Kingston, Jamaica; b. Jamaica; r. Toronto, Ont.; m. Stanley Harris of Jamaica.
Children: (surname Harris)

i Marguerite Harris m. 1st James Kennedy; m. 2nd Neil McKechnie.
Children: (surname Kennedy)
1. Burton Kennedy 2. Allison 3. Roselie 4. Grace.
Children: (surname McKechnie)
5. Jeffrey.

ii Winsome Reba m. H.L. Deacon of Toronto, Ont.; r. Toronto, Ont.
Children: (surname Deacon)
1. John Deacon 2. Thomas 3. Robert.

iii Earl Beamish m. Doris Gardnier; r. Toronto, Ont.
Children: (surname Harris)
1. Wayne b. England 2. Elaine.

iv Mary m. Ronald Dawson; r. Toronto, Ont.
Children: (surname Dawson)
1. John Dawson

v Stephen m. Betty Rowland; r. Toronto, Ont.
Children: (surname Harris)
1. David Harris 2. Ronald 3. Norma 4. Doreen.

vi Charles m. Valerie Grant; r. Kingston, Jamaica.

vii David m. Shirley ; r. Toronto, Ont.
Children: (surname Harris)
1. Robert Harris.

viii Lois m. Gled Weidner; r. Toronto, Ont. - family of 2.

ix John m. Ruth ; r. Kingston, Ont. - family of 3.

x Eunice r. Ottawa, Ont.

WILLIAM COX (Rev. Joseph, Samuel)

son of Rev. Joseph C. and Eliza (Akin) Cox; b. 3 Mar. 1866 Prince Edward Island; d. 1954 at Hayward, Calif.; m. 1st Elizabeth Gordon Caroline Black dau. of James Black of Jamaica; m. 2nd Florence Gertrude Jolly; r. Jamaica, Boston, N.Y. and Calif.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Dorothy Gordon Cox r. Victoria, B.C.

THE CROSSMAN FAMILY

JESSE CROSSMAN

parentage and place of origin unknown; Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. at founding of the township; grant of 500 acres dated 21 July 1761 (Farm lot 68); in Oct. 1765 buys or leases the following lands at Falmouth:

1/2-6-acre lot #10 4th Div. from Joseph & Hannah Baley.
Lot 8 Letter E 5th Div. from Stephen Barnebe.
6-acre lot #7 Letter D 4th Div. from Perry Borden.
Farm Lot 34 & marsh and 248 acres from John Hicks.
one 6-acre lot from David Randall.

on 15 Mar. 1768 sells his 500 acre grant at Falmouth (except 6-acre and town lots) to Jonathan Marsters; m. Sarah _____

Reference: Falmouth Township Records and Registry Office, Windsor, N.S.

Children:

i Nathan Crossman b. 27 Jan. 1762 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.
ii Hannah b. 1 Oct. 1764 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

N.B. Samuel and Alice Crossman were living at Falmouth, N.S. on 12 Jan. 1764 when their son Alex was born - Falmouth Township Book.

THE CURRY FAMILY

Additional research will be required before the various members of the Curry family can be identified with the immigrant ancestor, JOSEPH CURRY. There is a tradition in the family that Joseph Curry came to Nova Scotia with one of the Highland Regiments. A.W.H. Eaton has suggested in his article, "The Settling of Colchester County" Section II, 1912 of the Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, that the place of origin of the family was Ireland and that the family came to Nova Scotia at the same time as other well known Irish families: Cunningham, Cochran, Crowe, Elder, Jenkins, Lockhart etc. The early records for Horton, Rawdon, Windsor and Falmouth show Joseph Curry's land transfers in these areas and it is believed that further research will confirm this settler to be the ancestor of the various branches of the Curry family of Hants County.

JOSEPH[1] CURRY

b. d. c. 1801; probate records d/13 Nov. 1801 Windsor, N.S.; land transfer records show that he bought size land on 23 Apr. 1779 which had been drawn by J. Rogers - land located in Horton, N.S.; again in 1779 "Joseph Curry of Horton, Yoeman" bought 50 acres-southward half of Farm Lot 4 D 2nd Div. - this land being west and adjoining the road leading to Falmouth; 1 Jul. 1783 he made an agreement with Martha Whitfield re lease of Farm lots in Mount Denson - this land being her interest in the estate of Henry Denson; 28 Nov. 1787 Joseph and his wife Margaret sold 1/2 part of 2nd Div. Farm Lot #4 D lying west and adjoining the road to Falmouth to James Duncanson, blacksmith of Horton, N.S.: 16 Apr. 1798 purchased lots 10 & 14 at Rawdon, N.S.; this property was valued at £150 when it was sold by Joseph Curry's estate to Geo. Thompson, butcher of Halifax, N.S.; m. Margaret_____.

Children: (probate records)

i William[2] Curry m. Sophia
ii Nathaniel m. Milley
iii John m. Fally

iv Margaret m. Simeon Irish son of Levi and Grace (Church) Irish of Falmouth & Antigonish, N.S. (See Irish Family)

v Thomas m. Rebecca

and probably

vi Rebecca who m. Stephen Akin (1775-) son of Stephen & Elizabeth (King) Akin of Falmouth (See Akin Family).

THOMAS[2] CURRY (Joseph[1])

b. d. m. Rebecca _____

Children:

i James[3] Curry m. Mary Ann Richardson dau. of Anthony and Sarah (Frizzell) Richardson.

ii Thomas

iii Constant m. Martha Maxner b. 1816 dau. of John T and Mary Anne (Brown) Maxner of Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Mary Curry m. Andrew P. Shand - son Fred Shand m. _____ dau. Marjorie Shand; dau. _____(Mrs. Churchill)
2. Maria (1844-1914)
3. Morton (1856-)
4. Constant (1858-)
5. Albert
6. Elizabeth m. Henry Dimock.

iv Edward m. 1st Rhode Nutter; m. 2nd Jane Minor

v Fred

vi Maria m. Wm. Redden.

vii William Llewellyn b. 1829; d. 1917; m. Sarah_____; r. Windsor, NS.

viii Elias

WM. LLEWELLYN[3] CURRY (Thomas[2], Joseph[1])

b. 1829; d. 1917 Windsor, N.S.; m. Sarah b. 1830 dau. of

Children:

i Thomas Curry b. 1855.

ii Robert b. 1856.

iii Samuel b. 1858.

JAMES[3] CURRY (Thomas[2], Joseph[1])

b. d. m. Mary Ann Richardson dau. of Anthony & Sarah (Frizzell) Richardson.

Children:

i Sarah[4] Curry

ii Catherine b. 1839; m. James Maxner (1832-) son of Wm. and Janet (Hunter) Maxner.

Children: (surname Maxner)

1. Clarke Maxner
2. Janet (1852-1871)
3. Ellen m. Chas. Sawyer - son Ted.
4. Charles
5. James

iii Maria m. Wm. Redden.

iv Georginia m. Geo. Riley.

v Lewis d. unm.

vi Wm.

vii Frances m. Creelman.

viii Eliza m. David MacDonald.

EDWARD[3] CURRY (Thomas[2], Joseph[1])

m. 1st Rhode Nutter; m. 2nd Jane Minor.
Children:

	i	Maud[4] Rhoda Curry
	ii	Charles
	iii	Arthur
+	iv	Thomas H. m. Margaret Elms.
	v	Annie m. Ed. Randall.
	vi	Emmie m. Fred. Libby.
	vii	Lily m. McVicar.
	viii	Fannie m. Frank Ballard.
	ix	Hattie m. W. W. Robinson.

THOMAS[4] H. CURRY (Edward[3], Thomas[2], Joseph[1])

b. d. m. Margaret Elms dau. of _____ & Mary Ann (Sivwright) Elms.
Children:

	i	
	ii	Mary Reid Curry b. 22 Aug. 1886; d. Oct. 1964 Kentville, N.S.

WILLIAM[2] CURRY (Joseph[1])

probably the son of Joseph and Margaret Curry of Falmouth, N.S.; listed in assessment roll for Falmouth in 1795; Joseph Curry's probate records show son William and wife named Sophia; 1 Apr. 1806 mortgage on Farm Lot 12 (49 acres) and NE of Farm Lot 10 and a woodlot on the Old Horton Road leading from Mount Denson; 1 May 1810 buys part of Farm Lot 43, 1st Div. and remainder of lot in possession of Josiah Davison and Robert Martin - 73 acres - this was purchased from John and Mary Pineo; there is a tradition in the Curry family that William Curry was a Congregationalist minister at Falmouth, N.S. but this has not been confirmed.
Children: (no documentary evidence)

+	i	Joseph[3] Curry b. 10 Jan. 1788; d. 26 Sept. 1833 Falmouth, N.S.
	ii	Laviniah b. 1793; d. 28 June 1872 G.R. Curry-Martin Cem.; m. 2 Nov. 1811 Brotherton Martin son of Cyrus Martin; Brotherton Martin died about 1828. (See Martin Family).
	iii	Sophia M. d. c. 1833; will d/16 May 1833 Windsor, N.S.
	iv	Rebecca m. 20 Dec. 1827 Stephen Shaw - ref. Sophia's probate record.
	v	Thomas b. 1800; d. 13 Dec. 1867 G.R. Curry-Martin Cem.; m. Ann Shaw b. 13 Dec. 1808 dau. of David Shaw (1776-1867) and Abigail Bacon (1774-1848).

Children:

	1.	Abigail[4] Curry b. 1837; d. 30 Aug. 1855 G.R. Curry-Martin Cem.
+	2.	Wm. Adolphus b. 1838; d. 9 June 1872 G.R. Mt. Denson Cem.
	3.	Rachel d. 18 Feb. 1868 G.R. Curry-Martin Cem.
	4.	Grace b. 1845; d. 10 Nov. 1862.
	5.	Jessie b. 1847; d. 27 Aug. 1858.

JOSEPH[3] CURRY (William[2], Joseph[1])

b. 10 Jan. 1788 probably the son of William[2] and Sophia Curry; d. 26 Sept. 1853 Falmouth, N.S. GR Curry Family Cemetery Falmouth; m. 12 Nov. 1812 Ann Payzant dau. of Lewis Payzant - St. Geo's Rec. listed in the assessment roll 1795; shown in 1838 census for Falmouth as a farmer and head of a household of 8; 1835 and 1840 listed as assessor of Poor Rates; 1850 road at Falmouth opened between his farm to the West River - this road is known today as the Base Line Road in Upper Falmouth.

Children:

i Mary[4] Ann Curry b. 1813; m. John Payzant (See Payzant Family)
ii Phoebe b. 1814; m. Neary.
iii Nathaniel b. 1817; d. 1866; m. Catherine Harvey.
iv Grace b. 1820; m. Benj. Sangster.
v Sophia b. 1822; m. Neary.
vi Joseph b. 1826.
vii Lewis Wm. b. 1830; d. 1861 unm.

NATHANIEL[4] CURRY (Joseph[3], William[2], Joseph[1])

b. 17 Dec. 1817 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 25 June 1859 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 6 Mar. 1855 Catharine Harvey dau. of Archibald and Elizabeth (Dinsmore) Harvie of Falmouth, N.S.; both buried in the Curry Family Cem. located on the Arthur Curry farm at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Annie[5] M. Curry b. 18 Dec. 1855; d. 25 June 1859.
ii Joseph b. 16 Feb. 1857; d. 1932 unm.
iii Adelia b. 30 Nov. 1858; d. 21 Aug. 1923; m. Geo. Miner.
\+ iv Archie G. b. 22 Sept. 1861; d. 27 Oct. 1923; m. S. Akin.
v Elmona b. 23 Nov. 1862; d. 12 May 1901; m. J.A. Zwicker.
vi Blanche b. 1 Nov. 1864; m. 1st Wm. Smith; m. 2nd W.E. Anderson.
vii Georgina b. 15 July 1866; d. 4 Aug. 1944; m. J.L. Sexton.

ARCHIE[5] G. CURRY (Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], William[2], Joseph[1])

b. 22 Sept. 1861 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 27 Oct. 1923 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 22 Nov. 1888 Susanna Akin dau. of Charles and Elizabeth (Armstrong) Akin of Falmouth, N.S.; Farmer and orchardist Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Alonzo[6] St. Clair Curry b. 1894; d. 14 June 1963 Falmouth, N.S. unm.
ii Arthur Churchill b. 12 July 1899; m. Marion Lockhart dau. of Wm. Henry and Jennie (Starratt) Lockhart of Falmouth, N.S.; Farmer.

Children:

1. Leon[7] Curry m. Jean Munroe of Windsor, N.S.
2. Arthur m. Shirley McGinnis; r. Windsor Forks, N.S.
3. Eric m. Phyllis Payzant; r. Dartmouth, N.S.
4. Marie
5. Charles
6. Bernard
7. Thomas
8. Richard
9. Elizabeth

iii Sadie Beamish b. 1905; d. 20 Jan. 1948 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Capt. Everett Newcomb son of Wm. Newcomb of Hantsport, N.S.

Children: (surname Newcombe)

1. Carol Newcombe m. Bruce Stewart of Portland, Maine.

2. John Newcombe r. Portland, Maine.

WILLIAM[4] ADOLPHUS CURRY (Thomas[3], William[2], Joseph[1])

b.1838; d. Mount Denson, N.S. 9 June 1872; m. 1st Maria A. b. 1850; d. 31 Oct. 1869; both are buried at the Mount Denson Cem.; m. 2nd Mrs. Caroline (Gould) Curry widow of Capt. Andrew Curry of Horton, N.S. - after W.A. Curry's death she married D.D. Davidson of Kentville and moved to New Jersey. Wm. A. Curry was a teacher and a sea faring man; he died of diphtheria at Mount Denson, N.S.
Source: Mrs. Bertha Baltzer.
Children: (1st marriage)
i James[5] A. Curry b. 1869; d. 5 June 1870.
Children: (2nd marriage)
ii William Adolphus Curry b. 19 Feb. 1873 North Grand Pre, N.S.; d. 23 Oct. 1942 Wilmot, Anna. Co., N.S.; lived with mother and step father in New Jersey for some time; moved to Mount Denson where he operated the family farm; he then moved to Wilmot, Anna. Co. and continued farming; m. 13 Jan. 1897 at Mount Denson Bessie Maria Schurman dau. of Samuel Paterson Schurman and Mariamne Shaw of Mount Denson, N.S.

Children:
1. Stafford[6] Wm. Curry b. 4 Nov. 1897 Mt. Denson;
2. Bertha Helena b. Mt. Denson; m. 11 Jul. 1933 Corey M. Baltzer.
   Children: (surname Baltzer)
   1. Phyllis Elaine m. 20 May 1961 Hugh Robertson Hawden.
   2. Percy Lawrence m. 2 Sept. 1961 Thelma Georgina Bexson.
      Children: (surname Baltzer)
      1. Karen Lyn.
3. Samuel Schurman b. Mt. Denson; m. 1940 Elsie Mae MacMasters.
   Children:
   1. Margaret[7] Edith Curry 2. Nancy Rose.
4. Carolyn Gould b. Mt. Denson; m. 16 Sept. 1943 Ralph W. Sprague.
   Children: (surname Sprague)
   1. Thomas Wm. 2. Edith Louella.
5. Lee Hunter b. Mt. Denson; m. Apr. 1930 Helen Irene Armstrong.
   Children:
   1. Wm. Judson Curry 2. Blake Lee m. 1957 Margaret Anne Palmer 3. David Leslie.
6. Thomas William b. Mt. Denson; m. 1938 Doris Iva Gillis.
   Children:
   1. Donna Joan Curry 2. Sharon Elaine 3. Jeannie Marilyn 4. Ian Thomas 5. Mary Louise
7. Mary Lenore b. Mt. Denson; m. 1937 H. Maxwell Crooks.
   Children: (surname Crooks)
   1. Arthur Maxwell 2. Gary Richard.

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE CURRY FAMILY WHO HAVE NOT YET BEEN IDENTIFIED WITH JOSEPH CURRY, FOUNDER OF THE FALMOUTH BRANCH.

CHARLES CURRY

listed in the 1838 Falmouth census as head of a family of 11; Farmer; m. (probably) Lucy Loomer dau. of Simeon Loomer (1758-1845) and Mary Babcock (1758-1838).

Reference: A.H. Davison, Genealogy of the Davison Family, Des Moines, Iowa Library; Biographical Review of Nova Scotian Families; A.E. Shephard, The Descendants of Stephen Loomer of New London, Conn. Allison, Iowa, 1959.

Children:

i Charles Curry b. 1821/3 Falmouth; d. 1860; m. Eunice Davison (1823-1870) dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Lawrence) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; owned sailing schooners and was active in the coasting trade.

Children:

1. Lorenzo Dow Curry m. Prudence Eaton of Port Williams, NS.
2. Sarah Davison m. Nelson A. Rhodes of Amherst, N.S. - son Senator Edgar N. Rhodes was Premier of Nova Scotia from 1925 to 1930.
+ 3. Senator Nathaniel b. 26 Mar. 1851; President of Rhodes, Curry & Co. Ltd.
4. Mark D. m. Annie Lowe of Amherst, N.S.
5. Elias D. m. Edith Whidden of So. Framington, Mass.; r. Wolfville, N.S.

Children:

1. Scott Vernon Curry 2. Eunice m. Prescott.

6. Bessie d. Nov. 1926 at Amherst, N.S. unm.
7. Alfred S. m. Nettie Fairbanks - one son Lawrence Curry.

HON. NATHANIEL CURRY (Charles, Charles)

son of Charles & Eunice (Davison) Curry of Falmouth and Port Williams, N.S.; b. 26 Mar. 1856 Port Williams, N.S.; d. 23 Oct. 1930 Tidnish, N.S.; m. Mary M. Hall dau. of David Hall of Digby, N.S.; r. Amherst, N.S., Montreal and Tidnish, N.S.; spent some years in the U.S. with Railway and Mining Companies; established business in Amherst, N.S. in 1877; President Rhodes, Curry Co., Canada Car & Foundry Co. & others; President of 12 companies and director of 37; elected President Canadian Manufacturing Association in 1911; generous bequests to McGill, Dalhousie and Acadia Universities; established the Chair of engineering at Acadia; L.L.D. Acadia May 1912; called to the Senate 20 Nov. 1912; portrait by Harris Brown hangs in the home of Eric M. Curry at Halifax, N.S.

References: Parliamentary Guide, 1916; Standard Dictionary of Cdn. Biography, Toronto, 1934; Shepard, , Mrs. W.C., Descendants of Stephen Loomer.

Children:

i Victor Garnet Curry b. 8 Sept. 1882; m. Maude Chapman; Major WWI.

ii Eric Maurice b. 16 Feb. 1884; m. Esther Gibson; r. Halifax, N.S.

Children:

1. Esther M. Curry b. Brooklyn, Hants Co., N.S.; m. 12 Jul. 1942 G. Hedley Doty.

Children: (surname Doty)

1. Jean Elaine Doty 2. Susan Barbara.

2. Barbara H. Curry b. Brooklyn, N.S.; m. 12 Feb. 1941 Halifax, N.S. J. Ronald McAllister.
Children: (surname McAllister)
1. Ronald Eric McAllister 2. Kenneth Bruce 3. Peter Donald.

3. Nathaniel Bruce b. 4 Dec. 1921 Brooklyn, N.S.; d. 25 Oct. 1951 Halifax, N.S.

iii Leon Hall b. 21 Oct. 1886; killed in action Flanders, France 15 Oct. 1915; graduate of Acadia University 1905 "the first of Acadia's sons to fall in the Great War on the battlefield"; m. Maria McKeen.

iv Cecil Ivan b. 16 June 1888; d. 1906 New York; Chair of Engineering created at Acadia in his memory; School of Engineering at Acadia bears his name.

v Nathaniel Rennie b. 24 Aug. 1890; d. 1961 Montreal; m. Lois Blake.

BENJAMIN CURRY

b. 1802; d. 8 Jan. 1873 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 1st 9 Feb. 1825 Phoebe Young b. 1805; d. 12 Mar. 1865; m. 2nd 18 Jul. 1865 Sarah Olivia Shey dau. of Jonathan and Rachel Shey; 1835 shown as living in Mount Denson; 1838 shown in Falmouth census as a Farmer; 1855 Overseer of the Poor; lived at Falmouth in the house opposite the present Baptist parsonage; the hill leading from the parsonage still bears the name "Ben Curry Hill".
Children:

i Jonathan Curry b. 1872; d. 18 Jan. 1873 DR PANS; GR FCC shows date as 21 Jan. 1873.

ii Laura A. b. 1850; d. 16 Jan. 1866 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

LEVI CURRY

m. DeWolf.
Children:

i Charles DeWolf Curry d. 1908; m. Mary J _____.

ii Frederick O. b. 1860; m. Annie _____.
Children:
1. Charles 2. Burpee 3. Frank C.

iii Annie E. b. 1858.

iv George H. b. 1866; m. Campbell; r. Windsor, N.S.

v Mary J. b. 1868; m. Leonard T. Holland; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname Holland)
1. Dr. Clyde Holland 2. Florence 3. Eleanor 4. Leonard Gilbert.

vi John M. b. 1870.

vii Percy A. b. 1872.

viii Lucy died before 1908.

ix Victor m._____.
Children:
1. Frank Wm.; r. Shelburne, N.S. 2. Victor 3. Hazel.

MARK CURRY

b. 4 June 1830 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 15 Feb. 1893 Windsor, N.S.; m. Eunice Elizabeth Shand of Windsor, N.S.; he was a Deacon of the Windsor Baptist Church for many years; Governor of Acadia University, Wolfville, N.S. and benefactor of that institution.

ELISHA CURRY

brother of Mark Curry; m. Lavinia Dill probably sister of Watson Dill; partner in Windsor Furniture Company.
Children:

i William H. Curry m. Alma Brown.
ii Lucy m. Welton.
iii Gertrude m. Dr. Alvah Gordon - 2 sons, 1 dau.

THE CURRY FAMILY NO. 2

JOSEPH[3] CURRY (Duncan[2], Alexander[1])

b. East Bay, Cape Breton, N.S. 28 Mar. 1828; d. m. Catherine Gillis of East Bay; r. Falmouth, Windsor and Halifax, N.S. & Hawaii; Ship's caulker at Hantsport (Falmouth) and Windsor, N.S. in 1860's; about 1870 was engaged with a group headed by a Mr. Lyle of Dartmouth, N.S. to construct the floating dock at Pearl Harbour, Honolulu; Joseph Curry was the sixth son of Duncan Curry (1771-) and Margaret MacDougall of East Bay, N.S. Duncan Curry is believed to have been the 1st Scotsman to be born on Prince Edward Island; his family included Stephen, Dougal, Allan, Alexander, Duncan and Joseph (1828-); Duncan Curry was the son of Alexander Curry and Isabell Fitzgerald; Alexander was born in the South West section of Scotland; he married Isabell Fitzgerald, a dau. of the 5th Duke of Leinster while in Ireland in his own trading vessel; Alexander Curry came to Nova Scotia or Prince Edward Island about _____.

Source: Rev. John L. Quinan, Chaplain, St. Mary's Convent, Halifax, NS. 1963.

Children:

i Margaret Curry m. John A. MacDonald of P.E.I.; r. Honolulu where Mrs. MacDonald was a successful proprietress of the "MacDonald Hotel"; no family.
ii William m. Montreal Concert singer - no family.
iii Alexander d. unm. Hawaii.
iv Catherine m. James Doyly of Halifax, N.S. - one dau. Mrs. C.P. McCormick, Tampa, Florida.
v Flora m. John M. Inglis II of Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname Inglis)
1. John M. Inglis III Commercial Artist.
2. Arthur M. Prop. Maritime Tile Co.
3. Katherine r. Halifax, N.S.
4. Constance r. Halifax, N.S.
iv Mary b. d. m. Bernard Quinan of Halifax, N.S. son of _____.
Children: (surname Quinan)
1. Margaret Quinan r. Honolulu 1906; m. Wm. Jamieson - 3 sons.
2. Josephine d. 1943; Religious of the Sacred Heart.

3. Mary d. 1955; r. Honolulu 1911; m. Walter Lees - 2 daus.
4. Francis Bernard b. 1891; d. 1910.
5. Rev. John Leo b. Sept. 1892; ordained Priest on 18 Sept. 1915.
6. Catharine died young.
7. William
8. James.

+ vii Rt. Rev. Joseph Donald Curry b. 23 Aug. 1865 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 20 Mar. 1959 Halifax, N.S.

viii Donald.

RT. REV. JOSEPH[4] DONALD CURRY (Joseph[3], Duncan[2], Alexander[1])

b. 23 Aug. 1865 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 20 Mar. 1959 Halifax, N.S.; ordained a Priest of the Roman Catholic Church on 28 Sept. 1888 at Saint Mary's Cathedral (Basilica) Halifax, N.S. by Bishop Cornelius O'Brien; after early education at Falmouth, N.S. and Windsor, N.S. he studied at Saint Mary's College; later studied philosophy, theology and other Sacred Sciences at Laval University, Quebec, P.Q.; after serving as a curate at Saint Patrick's, Halifax, N.S. under Monsignor Carmody (a former Parish Priest at Windsor, N.S.) Father Curry went to the Parish of Prospect, N.S. and served there as Pastor for about two years; he then went to the parish of Joggins, N.S. where as Parish Priest he built the present church and rectory; sometime later Father Curry built the church in River Hebert, N.S.; in 1935 Father Curry was raised to the prelacy by His Holiness Pope Pius XI; Monsignor Curry was a scholarly man, well versed in philosophy, theology, Holy Scriptures and particularly in ecclesiastical history; he was a linguist noted for his excellence in Latin and wide knowledge of the French, Spanish and Italian languages; he was an outstanding preacher; his versatility extended into the field of music and mechanics, he held a diploma or certificate as an electrical engineer and was probably the first priest in the Archdiocese of Halifax to drive a motor car in the early part of the present century; for many years Monsignor Curry was a member of St. Mary's College Senate and in 1938 he represented the late Archbishop McNally at the National Eucharistic Congress held at Quebec; at this Congress he spoke in the name of the Archdiocese; he was a firm believer in the necessity of a "mens sana in corpore sano" and throughout his long life was interested in sports and an ardent lover of base-ball; Monsignor Curry died in Halifax, N.S. on 20 Mar. 1959 at the advanced age of 93; he was Parish Priest of Joggins at the time of his death; he was buried at Joggins, N.S.

Source: Rev. John L. Quinan, Halifax, N.S.

THE DAVIS FAMILY

JAMES[1] G. DAVIS

b. 1821; d. 7 Dec. 1888 GR Mount Denson Cem.; m. Martha b. 1817; d. 9 May 1887; Falmouth Census 1871 shows James Davis as a Farmer at Falmouth. Children:

+ i Charles[2] F. Davis b. 1849; d. 13 Sept. 1834.
ii Lavinia b. 1853; d. 9 Jan. 1929; m. Busch.
iii Emma b. 1857; m. Capt. Edw. Smith son of Capt. Edw. Smith of Mount Denson, N.S.

iv Eugenia (Della) Davis b. 1859; d. 1884 - lost at sea; m. Capt. John T. Smith son of Capt. Edward Eugenia and infant son lost overboard on 20 Aug. 1884 on voyage between Hull and New York.

v Adelia b. 1862; d. 1891; m. Capt. Arthur W. Smith son of Capt. Edward Smith.

vi Ella M. b. 1854; d. 27 Aug. 1858.

CHARLES[2] F. DAVIS (James[1])

b. 1849; d. 13 Sept. 1934 GR Mount Denson Cem.; m. Mary b. 1849; d. 13 Jul. 1915.

Children:

i Maria F. Davis b. 1876; d. 12 May 1878 GR Mount Denson, N.S.

ii Roy A. b. 1878; r. Mount Denson, N.S.

THE DAVISON FAMILY

The Davison family of Falmouth, N.S. was founded by John[4] Davison (1708-1799) son of Thomas[3] Davison (1668-1724) and Hannah Tracey of Preston, Conn. John[4] Davison was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. at the founding of the Township in 1760. Thomas[3] Davison (1668-1724) son of Daniel Davison (1630-1693) and Margaret Low of Ipswich, Mass. owned extensive lands at Preston, Conn. and "held, at various times, nearly every office in the gift of his Townsmen". Nicholas[1] Davison, the immigrant ancestor to America was born in 1611 at Lynn, England. He came to America about 1630 and returned to England shortly afterwards. He returned to America in 1656 on the "Speedwell".

There were other Davison grantees at Falmouth but they moved to other sections of the province shortly after receiving their grants. Jonathan, Cyprian, Samuel Davison and Mrs. Keziah (Davison) Randall were part of the family of Jonathan Davison (1697-1751/52) of Preston, Conn. and all received grants at Falmouth. Jonathan probably moved to Cumberland County, N.S.; Cyprian settled in Kings County, N.S. and Keziah Davison, wife of David Randall, grantee at Falmouth also settled in Kings County, N.S.

Data on the New England family will be included in this summary in an attempt to clarify the relationship between the various members of the Davison family.

References: Falmouth, N.S. & Preston, Conn. Records;
Pedigree Chart of Daniel Williams and Vine Hovey compiled by Ervin S. McDonald d/14 July 1959, San Francisco, Calif.;
A.H. Davison, History and Genealogy of the Davisson, Davison Davidson Families, Des Moines, Iowa Library;
Burpee Bishop, Davison Family Records, Acadia University, Wolfville, N.S.

THOMAS[3] DAVISON (Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. about 1668; d. 2 Dec. 1724 New England; son of Daniel & Margaret (Low) Davison of Preston, Conn.; m. 28 Nov. 1695 Hannah Tracey (1677-) dau. of Jonathan and Mary (Griswolld) Tracey; Daniel Davison, father of Thomas was the son of Nicholas and Joan (Hedges) Davison.

Reference: Preston, Conn. Records.

Children:

i Jonathan[4] Davison b. 30 Aug. 1697 Ipswich, Mass. or Griswold, Conn.; d. 1751/52 at Preston, Conn.; father of four grantees at Falmouth, N.S.; i.e., Jonathan, Cyprian, Samuel and Keziah Davison (Mrs. David Randall).

ii Margaret b. 8 Mar. 1699; d. Aug. 1725.

iii Thomas b. 30 Jan. 1702; d. 2 Dec. 1724.

iv Christopher b. 23 May 1705.

+ v John b. 23 May 1708 Preston, Conn.; d. c. Sept. 1799 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 5 Feb. 1736 Elizabeth Babcock; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 1760 and founder of the Falmouth branch of the Davison family.

vi Hannah b. 23 Feb. 1711; m. 9 Sept. 1731 Jedediah Williams; m. 2nd 3 Jan. 1754 Joseph Witter Jr. of Preston, Conn.

vii Samuel b. 8 Oct. 1715.

JOHN[4] DAVISON (Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 23 May 1708 Preston, Conn. - Preston Vital Records; d. about Sept. 1799 - Probate Record; bp. Preston, Conn. 10 Jul. 1709 son of Thomas and Hannah (Tracey) Davison of Preston, Conn.; m. 5 Feb. 1736 Elizabeth Babcock who was b. at Stonington, Conn. 25 Aug. 1715 "about one ye clock in the morning Thursday" dau. of James Babcock who was b. at Westerly, R.I. 23 Dec. 1688 and Sarah Vose dau. of Edw. & Abigail Vose b. Milton, Mass.; John Davison (1708-1799) moved to Nova Scotia in 1760 under Governor Lawrence's offer of free land; he received a grant of 500 acres - grant dated 21 Jul. 1761 - Farm Lot 45; 16 March 1789 he bought from Geo. and Elizabeth Stewart for £ 20 the following lands at Falmouth: Lot 11, 4th Div., 1/4 Lot 11 5th Div., 3/4-6 acre Lot drawn by Ichabod Stoddard & Wignal Cole, 1/2-6 acre Lot No. 9 1st Div.; estate consisted of 60 acres including House and stable with a lot in the "Neck" containing 4-1/2 acres and 28-1/2 acres to eastward of said houses and part of a 6 acre Lot joining Mr. Elder's lands; 5-6 acres of dyke near Mr. Alline's bridge also the back of the undivided land belonging to said estate.

Children: (Probate Records)

+ i Nathaniel[5] Davison b. d. c. 2 Dec. 1811 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Elizabeth Sheffield (Amos, John, Amos, Isaiah, Amos) of Cornwallis, N.S.;

ii Elizabeth b. 22 Jan. 1737 North Stonington, Conn.; m. Geo. Stewart of Falmouth, N.S. & Parrsboro, N.S.

iii John bp. 22 Apr. 1739 North Stonington, Conn. It is unknown whether he came to N.S. with parents - his name does not appear in father's will. There is a tradition that he married an Italian lady and inherited father's property but I have not been able to confirm this.

+ iv Timothy b. 11 Aug. 1740 North Stonington, Conn.; d. 14 Apr. 1826 in N.S.; m. 1765 Horton, N.S. Deborah Young.

v James b. 1745; was living in 1811 when brother's estate was settled; will provided that he was to live with his mother and be cared for by Timothy & Nathaniel during his lifetime.

vi Grace b. 10 Jul.17 Preston, Conn.; d. 25 Sept. 1829; m. Lewis Payzant (see Payzant Family)

vii Christopher b. 25 Sept. 1749 Preston, Conn.; died before 1781 at Falmouth, N.S.; Thos. Rous who died Feb. 1781 made the following request in his will, "that I may be laid as near the side of the corpse of Christopher Davison".

viii Lucy b. d. m. John Cannon of Parrsboro, N.S.

ix Sarah m. 1st 29 Dec. 1768 David Shaw (1745-1770) son of Peter & Sarah (Brown) Shaw; m. 2nd Jacob Burnham; m. 3rd Joshua Smith (1764-1854).(See Shaw, Burnham and Smith Families)

NATHANIEL[5] DAVISON (John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

son of John and Elizabeth (Babcock) Davison; b. d. about Dec. 1811 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Elizabeth Sheffield (Amos, John, Isaiah, Amos) of Cornwallis, N.S.; lived on father's homestead at Falmouth, N.S.; will dated 16 Apr. 1808 - this will contested by heirs and letters of admin. filed 2 Dec. 1811; Amos Sheffield withdrew as administrator since it was reported he had enlisted on board a ship of war; estate subject to mortgage to support brother James Davison n.c.m.; Peter Shaw named to "take care of the children; John Burnham bought at auction N. Davison's Farm Lot No. 100 in east by part of Lot 99 belonging to Alline Young and on the south by Farm Lot 98.

Children:

i Gideon[6] Davison m. 27 Feb. 1816 Susannah Newcomb b. 22 June 1788 dau. of Benj. & Abigail (Sanford) Newcomb; r. River Hudson, N.Y.; Ref. Newcomb Gen., 1923.

Children:

1. Edward[7] 2. Abigail 3. John 4. Alice.

ii Stephen b. 1791; d. 12 Jan. 1868 - Chr. Mess. 29 Jan. 1867; Blacksmith; Falmouth, N.S.; m. 27 Feb. 1823 Elizabeth Wolf of Falmouth, N.S.; on 18 Nov. 1858 he received land in his possession free of rent during the life of his mother-in-law Mrs. Wolf "no further aid from the Township for her maintenance".

Children:

1. Tervey[7] Davison b. 1 May 1824 - St. Geo's Rec.
2. Harriet 2nd dau. m. 5 Oct. 1858 Cyrus Coldwell - Chr. Mess. 27 Oct. 1858.
3. Mary Elizabeth 3rd dau. b. 1837; d. 1855 - Chr. Mess.
4. William b. 14 Mar. 1828 - St. Geo's Rec.
5. Nathaniel b. 14 Oct. 1830.
6. Ann b. 5 Oct. 1833.

+ iii Nathaniel b. 1792; d. 1862; m. 1816 Sarah Lawrence.

iv Amos m. 13 Feb. 1821 Jerusha Ells (1803-1880) dau. of Jedediah Ells.

v Wm. m. 1817 Ann Pulk.

vi Harding m. Annie Sanford (Peleg[5] Encome[4] the grantee to Windsor 1760, Esbon[3], Samuel[2], John[1] to Boston 1631); Annie b. 2 May 1806; d. 10 Feb. 1857. Source: Jack M. Sanford, East Aurora, N.Y.

vii Ruth m. Daniel Dill - listed as a tenant of the Davison property for 1812.

viii Theresa m. Dr. Brechin.

ix Abigail b. 1789; d. 1878; m. 1813 Joseph Northup Martin (1788-1847) (See Martin Family)

Children: (surname Martin)
1. David Harris Martin (1813-1908) m. Eliz. R. Davison.
2. Eliza Ruth (1816-1836).
3. Frances Maria (1818-1890).
4. Jacob Buzzle (1820-1890).
5. Joseph Northup (1826-1903).
6. Gideon Davison (1828-1904).
7. Thereas Ellis (1831-); m. Stilton Hutchins of Washington, D.C.

NATHANIEL[6] DAVISON (Nathaniel[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

son of Nathaniel & Elizabeth Sheffield of Falmouth, N.S.; b. 1792; d. 1862; m. 8 Feb. 1816 Sarah Lawrence (1792-) dau. of Henry and Judith (Watson) Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

+ i Amos[7] Davison b. 31 Jul. 1817; d. 23 May 1872; m. Elizabeth McDonald (1819-1901).
ii Francis Harding b. 1 Oct. 1820.
iii Theodore Harding b. 25 Jan. 1830; d. 1887 at sea; m. Mary Jane Payzant dau. of John Payzant (1803-1896) and Elizabeth Payzant dau. of Rev. Wm. Payzant - one son John lived in Boston, Mass.
+ iv Nathaniel b. 28 Aug. 1832; d. 13 Feb. 1903; m. Margaret Ann Elizabeth Tremaine Payzant (1843-) sister of Mary Jane Payzant.
v Hannah b. 24 May 1825; m. Taylor of Falmouth, N.S.
vi Sherman b. 19 Jul. 1838; d. 28 June 1857 at Porto Rico of Yellow Fever.
vii Eunice m. Charles Curry of Falmouth, N.S. - dau. Sarah D. Curry m. 1872 Nelson A. Rhodes of Amherst, N.S. - their son Hon. Edgar Nelson Rhodes became Premier of Nova Scotia. (See Curry Family)
viii Elizabeth
ix Sarah b. 1828; d. 24 Feb. 1850 - Chr. Mess. 8 Mar. 1850.

AMOS[6] DAVISON (Nathaniel[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Lawrence) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; b. 31 Jul. 1817; d. 23 May 1872 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Elizabeth McDonald b. 1819; d. 11 Jan. 1901; both buried at Fal. Cen. Cem.; r. Upper Falmouth, N.S. on the farm now owned by Freeman Rourke (1964).
Children:

i Emma[7] Davison b. 1844; m. Richard Wm. Lockhart (1841-1902) son of James and Lydia (Mann) Lockhart of Upper Falmouth, N.S. - one dau. Emma (See Manning and Lockhart Families).
ii Edward m. Zebiah Priscilla Lyon b. 1851 dau. of Wm. and Amelia Lyon of Falmouth, N.S. (See Lyon Family).

Children:
1. Keith[8] Davison m. Armstrong.
2. Edward r. Hantsport, N.S.
3. Emery G. b. 1874; d. 14 Nov. 1883 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
4. Amelia b. 1878; d. 19 Nov. 1883 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
5. Ethel Grinelda m. Fred. Nath. Davison (Nath).

iii Sarah m. Alonzo Lyon son of Richard and Eliz. J. (Tooker) Lyon of Falmouth, N.S. (See Lyon Family).

\+ iv Joseph Howe b. 1851; d. 11 Dec. 1920 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Anne Sexton dau. of Matthew

v Theadore Harding b. 4 Jul. 1855; d. 11 Oct. 1944 at Grand Pre; m. 24 June 1880 Ida Lyman dau. of Abraham and Jane (Fraser) Lyman.

Children:
1. George Burpee[8] Davison m. Gladys Oletta Benjamin.
2. Lewis Emerson m. Mary Eliz. Coldwell; r. Wallbrook, N.S.
3. Harry Forrest Vernon m. Eliz. Bains; r. Grand Pre.
4. Annie Frances b. 1891; d. 1892.
5. Jean Gordon m. Leslie Harvey; r. Grand Pre.
6. Wynne Harding m. Ruth Edith Davison dau. of Nath. Davison; r. Grand Pre.

vi Elizabeth (Bessie) b. 1857; m. Capt. Harry Richmond; m. 2nd Capt. Arthur Curry of Windsor, N.S.

vii Annie Laurie b. 1860; m. Augustus Lyon son of Richard and Eliz. J. (Tooker) Lyon of Falmouth, N.S. (See Lyon Family).

viii Mary b. 1864; m. Hurst of California; r. Somerville, Mass.

JOSEPH[8] HOWE DAVISON (Amos[7], Nath.[6], Nath.[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 1851 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 11 Dec. 1920 Falmouth; son of Amos and Elizabeth (McDonald) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Annie J. Sexton b. 1857; d. 18 May 1935 dau. of Matthew and Hannah (Eldridge) Sexton of Falmouth, N.S.; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Frank[9] Henry Davison b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Hazel Woodman dau. of Isaac and Susan (Dykens) Woodman of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.; went to sea as a young man; farmer & orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.; the Davison home was remodelled about 1880 from the School House which stood on the Horse Pond School Lot on which the Davison home now stands.

Children:
1. Esther[10] Davison m. Ernest MacManaman of Amherst, N.S.; m. 2nd Ernest S. Nagle; r. Dartmouth, N.S.

Children:
1. Reginald MacManaman 2. Darryl Nagle.

2. Frank Henry m. Theresa Russell dau. of Roy Russell of New Ross, N.S.; r. Halifax, N.S.
3. John Lewis m. Ardith Palmer dau. of Lloyd & Vivian (Grimm) Palmer of Berwick, N.S.; r. Kentville, N.S.

Children:
1. John[11] Lewis Davison 2. Ralph Osborne 3. Beverly Stephen 4. Matthew Walter 5. _____.

NATHANIEL[7] DAVISON (Nath.[6], Nath.[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Lawrence) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; b. 28 Aug. 1832; d. 13 Feb. 1903 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Margaret Ann Elizabeth Tremaine Payzant b. 23 Nov. 1843; d. 25 Aug. 1904 dau. of John Payzant and Elizabeth Payzant dau. of Rev. Wm. (See Payzant Family).
Children:

i Anna[8] Elizabeth Davison b. 5 Sept. 1865; d. 31 Jan. 1924; m. Chas. D. Lawrence son of John & Janet A. (Hamilton) Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 7 (See Lawrence Family).

ii Frederick Nathaniel b. 30 July 1867; d. 19 Oct. 1950; m. 31 Mar. 1898 Ethel G. Davison dau. of Edward Davison & Zebiah Lyon.
Children:
1. Robert[9] Nath. r. U.S.A. 2. Hugh m. Mabel McDonald of Mt. Denson, N.S.; 3. Burton 4. James M. m. Annie Beazley; r. Gaspereau, N.S. 5. Ruth E. m. Hardy Davison; r. Grand Pre, N.S. - son James Davison & dau. Martha E. Davison.

iii Alonzo Seward b. 9 Sept. 1869; d. 2 Mar. 1953; m. Mary May Lawrence dau. of Wm. & (Fullerton) Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S. ; r. Mass & New Hampshire.
Children:
1. Hilda Davison 2. Ella 3. Eugene 4. Phyllis 5. Emma.

+ iv Benjamin Sumner b. 18 Sept. 1871; d. 29 June 1949; m. Esther Maria Hamilton dau. of David Hamilton of Windsor, N.S.

v Ella May b. 25 Oct. 1873; m. Geo. Lawrence on 28 Dec. 1894 son of John & Janet A. (Hamilton) Lawrence of Falmouth, NS; r. Arizona - family of one son Charles Lawrence, lawyer in Arizona.

vi Matilda Margaret b. 16 Nov. 1877; d. 6 Nov. 1902; m. James R. Hanson Falmouth, N.S. (See Hanson Family).

vii Mary Jane b. 31 Jan. 1880; m. John Inglis Smith of Falmouth, N.S.

viii Bessie Sherman b. 20 Sept. 1882; d. 20 Oct. 1908 unm.

ix Martha Grace b. 29 June 1886; m. Donald A. MacNeil; r. Estevan, Sask.
Children: (surname MacNeil)
1. Donald A. MacNeil 2. M. Grace.

BENJAMIN[8] S. DAVISON (Nath.[7], Nath.[6], Nath.[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

son of Nathaniel and Margaret A. (Payzant) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; b. 18 Sept. 1871; d. 29 June 1949 Falmouth; m. Esther Maria Hamilton dau. of David Hamilton of Windsor, N.S.; farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.; represented Falmouth on the West Hants Municipal Council between 1908 and 1922.
Children:

i Philip[9] Hamilton Davison m. 4 Sept. 1935 Mary Alice Wilson dau. of John I. & Clara (Vaughan) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.; farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Philip[10] James Davison.

ii Lucy Esther r. Falmouth, N.S.

STEPHEN[6] DAVISON (Nath.[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 1794 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 13 Jan. 1868; m. Elizabeth Wolf on 27 Feb. 1823 at Falmouth, N.S.; on 18 Nov. 1858 Stephen received land in his possession free of rent during the life of his mother-in-law, Mrs. Wolf "no further aid from the Township for her maintenance." r. Falmouth, N.S.; Blacksmith; Chr. Mess. shows Mrs. Davison's death as of 8 May 1865; she was b. 1804.
Children:

i Theresa[7] Davison b. 1 May 1824 - St. Geo.'s Rec.; m. Elijah Pelton.

ii Harriet d. 1905; m. 5 Oct. 1858 Cyrus Coldwell; m. 2nd Joseph Allen of Melanson, N.S.

iii William b. 14 May 1828; m. Eunice M. Rand dau. of Michael and Lucy (Payzant) Rand of Canaan, N.S.; Wm. was a farmer at Falmouth and Bishopville, N.S. until 1895 when he moved to Avonport and later to Lockartville, N.S.

Children:

1. Gurdon[8] DeVeber Davison 2. Julia Inez 3. Elmina 4. Mary Eliza 5. Lavinia Kerene.

iv Anna b. 5 Oct. 1833; d. 22 Dec. 1858 at Bishopville, N.S.; m. 1st Grandison Bishop b. 17 Jan. 1812; m. 2nd 17 Nov. 1856 Thomas Duncanson son of Wm. & Eleanor (Benjamin) Duncanson of Gaspereau, N.S.

Children: (surname Duncanson)

1. Stephen Benjamin Duncanson (1858-1935); m. Willa Ann Dodge dau. of Stephen & Phoebe Alice (West) Dodge.

Children: (surname Duncanson)

1. Lottie Duncanson m. G.F. Huntley.
2. Cyril m. Edith Coffil - son Basil.
3. Ruby m. Wm. Smith of Kentville, N.S.
4. Edmund (1874-1899).

v Nathaniel E. b. 14 Oct. 1836 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 16 Dec. 1916; m. Irene Daniels (1842-1934).

Children:

1. Sophia Huntington Davison m. Judson D. Shaw (See Shaw Family).
2. Freeman I. m. Ella Borden dau. of John & Eunice (McDonald) Borden of Windsor, N.S. (See McDonald Family).

vi Mary Elizabeth b. 1837; d. 1855.

TIMOTHY[5] DAVISON (John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 14 Aug. 1740 North Stonington, Conn.; bp. 9 Nov. 1740; d. 14 Apr. 1826 Falmouth; m. Horton, N.S. 1765 Deborah Young b. 6 May 1750, d. 1842; listed in the 1770 census and 1795 poll tax assessment for Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Olive[6] Davison b. 27 Sept. 1767 - F.T.Bk.; d. 1842; m. Patrick Shand (1745-1825).

ii John b. 9 Sept. 1770 - F.T.Bk.; d. 1850.

iii Bathsheba b. 13 Oct. 1771; d. unm. 17 Jan. 1868 - Chr. Mess. 5 Feb. 1868.

iv Lucy b. 7 Aug. 1773; d. 2 May 1801; m. Sharp.

v Timothy b. 24 Feb. 1775; m. 7 Mar. 1806 Abigail Barnaby dau. of James & Sarah (Chappell) Barnaby; James was son of Stephen, grantee at Falmouth, N.S. - burial at Windsor, N.S.; d. 26 Apr. 1851 - Chr. Mess. 9 May 1851.

vi Martha b. 2 June 1777; d. Sept. 1823; m. Martin.

vii Oliver b. 27 Mar. 1779; d. Feb. 1874; m. 11 Mar. 1804 Barbara Martin dau. of Martin of Falmouth, N.S.; removed to Pereau, N.S.

+ viii Asa b. 7 Jan. 1781; d. 7 June 1842 Hantsport, N.S.; m. Rhoda Fox dau. of Oliver Fox and Amy Deacon of the Baptist Church at Hantsport, N.S.

ix George b. 23 Aug. 1783; d. 4 Feb. 1820.

x Sarah b. 2 June 1785; d. 1842; m. Hines.

xi James b. 20 Apr. 1787; d. 4 July 1789.

xii Rebecca b. 25 Jan. 1789; d. 30 Nov. 1825; m. Josiah Fuller.

xiii Hannah b. 5 Mar. 1791; d. 20 Dec. 1867; m. 18 Nov. 1813 Loren Fox who was lost at sea - St. Geo.'s Rec. both of Falmouth N.S.

Children: (surname Fox)

1. Rebecca Fox b. c. 1812; m. James Greenough (1812-1885) son of Moses Greenough and Moreau; r. Kempt, NS.

Children: (surname Greenough)

1. James Greenough 2. Henry 3. Robert 4. Arthur 5. John Llewellyn b. 11 Mar. 1855; m. 1877 Parker at Avondale, N.S.; r. (1925) Durham, Ont.

xiv Joseph b. 5 Sept. 1793; r. Nfld & prob. Bucksport, Me.

xv Benjamin b. 12 May 1796; d. 9 Mar. 1870; m. 1 Sept. 1825 at Falmouth Eliza Churchill; school teacher moved to Halifax with family.

OLIVER[6] DAVISON (Timothy[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 27 Mar. 1779 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Pereau, Kings Co., N.S. 3 Feb. 1874; m. 11 June 1804 at Horton, N.S. Barbara Martin who was b. 25 Feb. 1783 and d. at Pereau 13 Nov. 1873.

Children:

+ i Capt. Robert[7], Davison b. 18 Dec. 1804; m. Mary Holmes.

ii Jane b. 8 Feb. 1805 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Wm. Shaw.

iii Elias b. 5 Nov. 1807.

iv Eliza

v Anna b. 3 Mar. 1810.

+ vi Capt. Gould Nelson b. 23 June 1812; 22 Sept. 1887 m. Matilda Mahala Holmes (1818-1900).

+ vii Capt. Asa b. 24 Jan. 1814; m. Emily Ann Michener.

viii Elizabeth b. 28 Nov. 1815.

+ ix Capt. Exmouth b. 10 Oct. 1819; m. Sophia Martin.

x Harriet Susan b. 17 Apr. 1821; m. Robert Wilson r. Maine U.S.A. - family of two.

Children: (surname Wilson)

1. Newton Wilson 2. Elizabeth.

CAPT. ROBERT[7] DAVISON (Oliver[6], Timothy[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 18 Dec. 1804 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 2 Jan. 1912 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 16 Jul. 1812 Mary Holmes dau. of Deacon Peleg Holmes.

Children:

i Capt. Albert[8] Davison b. Hantsport; m. 14 Feb. 1856 Rachel Lockhart dau. of Capt. Joseph Lockhart.

ii Robert m. Susan Smith dau. of Alfred Smith of Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 2nd Porter.

iii

iv Susanna m. 1 Jan. 1857 Geo. W. Churchill son of Senator Ezra Churchill and Anne Davison dau. of Asa and Rhoda (Fox) Davison.

v

vi

vii Mary Eliza m. 1 Jan 1861 Robert Shaw of Avonport, N.S.

viii Amos d. unm.

ix Hiram m. Bertha Shaw dau. of David Shaw.

CAPT. GOULD[7] NELSON DAVISON (Oliver[6], Timothy[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

son of Oliver and Barbara (Martin) Davison of Falmouth and Pereau, N.S.; b. 23 June 1812 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Hantsport, N.S. 22 Sept. 1887; m. Matilda Mahala Holmes, b. 12 Dec. 1818; d. 29 Oct. 1902 dau. of Capt. Peleg & Mary (Trefry) Holmes of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Middle Pereau, N.S. 1870.
Children:

i George[8] Nelson Davison b. 29 Nov. 1837; d. 27 Nov. 1882; m. Mary Ann Miner (1847-1930).
Children:
1. Minnie[9] Davison m. Geo. Gates.
2. Miner m. Maria Comstock.
3. Walt.
4. Cora m. Benj. Jess.
5. Nellie m. Roland Legge.

ii Capt. Albert[8] J. b. d. 23 April 1890; m. 20 Nov. 1884 Laura J. West - son Rufus[9] A. Davison.

iii Holmes J. b. d. m. 28 Feb. 1878 Kate Sheridan dau. of Thomas Sheridan.
Children:
1. Glenn Davison m. Ada Lewis. 2. Merill 3. Burpee 4. Bicco 5. Leo E. m. Katherine Shehan 6. Nina L.

iv Andrew twin bro. to Holmes - died infancy.

v Harris Mayhew b. 1849; d. 1922; m. Clara G. Huestis (1864-1931).
Children:
1. Gordon E. Davison m. Margaret McQueen.
2. Burton H. m. Ruth E. McQueen.
3. Edward Gates.
4. Murray Edward.

vi Emma Beatrice m. Capt. Jos. Burton of Yarmouth, N.S.; r. Hantsport, N.S. & California.
Children:
1. Frank Burton 2. Jennie 3. Josephine 4. Dora 5. Addie.

vii Thomasine Ardelia m. 4 June 1857 Robt. Wm. Newcomb b. 26 Feb. 1834 son of Capt. Guy Morton and Rebecca (Eaton) of Pereau, N.S. - family of 6.

viii Sophia Ann m. 1st 22 July 1864 Geo. E. West of Somerset N.S.; m. 2nd Geo. Leander Sanford (1839-1883) son of Gurdon Sanford.

ix Lucinda E. d. unm.

x Ida Amelia m. John W. Layton (1852-1936).
Children: (surname Layton)
1. Lawrence Layton m. Z. White.
2. Irene.

xi Eliza J. Davison b. 1845; d. m. Elisha Beach - dau. Bessie m. Clinton Harlow.
xii Delos r. Pereau, N.S.

CAPT. ASA[7] DAVISON (Oliver[6], Timothy[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. 24 Jan. 1814; d. 10 Nov. 1872 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 29 May 1838 Emily Ann Michener b. 26 Nov. 1818; d. 4 May 1903.

i Capt. Michael[8] R. Davison b. 2 Oct. 1839 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 6 Feb. 1913; m. Mary Morgan of Milford Have, Wales (1852-1935).
ii Ann b. 31 Dec. 1841 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 19 Mar. 1842.
iii Barbara b. 12 Apr. 1843 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 21 Oct. 1919; m. Wm. Salter.
iv Exmouth b. 2 Sept. 1844 Hantsport, N.S. d. 2 Sept. 1862 at the Isle au Haute.
v Alex M. b. 24 Oct. 1846; d. 9 June 1898; m. 11 May 1871 Almira Simmons dau. of Capt.Simmons of Hantsport
vi Wilmer b. 16 Oct. 1848; d. 14 May 1909 Baltimore; m. Cevilla Chadsey.
vii Ann b. 16 Nov. 1852; d. 13 Mar. 1910 unm.
viii Alma b. 30 June 1855; d. 2 Apr. 1868 at Hantsport, N.S.
ix Ellen b. 3 Mar. 1857; d. 9 July 1878; m. Capt. Fred Davison.
x Burton b. 25 Jan. 1859; d. 9 Mar. 1935; m. Nellie Lake.
xi Welton b. 16 Mar. 1861; d. 15 Dec. 1921 New York; m. Sarah Bezanson.
xii Regina b. 12 Nov. 1864 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 23 Feb. 1887 Capt. T. G. Masters son of Capt. Ezekiel Masters of Burlington, N.S.; she d. 15 May 1951.

CAPT. EXMOUTH[7] DAVISON (Oliver[6], Timothy[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 10 Oct. 1819; d. 1870; m. Sophia Martin; Master Mariner; r. Mount Denson, N.S.; he d. 7 Feb. 1870 at Port Au Prince, W.I.
Children:

i Capt. Thomas[8] Davison m. 28 Sept. 1865 Bessie Meek; lost at sea with wife and two children: Minnie and Willie.
ii Capt. Hibbert m. Sarah Davison dau. of Capt. Joseph Davison 15 Aug. 1866; Capt. Joseph (Asa) Davison was from Hantsport, N.S.
iii Adelia
iv Rebecca
v Capt. Burton
vi Benjamin lost at sea 1871.

ASA[6] DAVISON (Timothy[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 7 Jan. 1781 Falmouth, N.S. son of Timothy and Deborah (Young) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; d. 7 June 1842 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 9 Jan. 1816 Rhoda Fox b. 20 Apr. 1788; d. 3 Aug. 1875 dau. of Oliver Fox and Amy ; Asa and Rhoda Davison were founding members of the 1st Falmouth Baptist Church in having been members of the Windsor Baptist Church prior to this date.

References: Burpee Bishop's Davison Family Records, Acadia U.
A.H. Davison's History and Genealogy of the Davison Family, Des Moines, Iowa, 1937 and Falmouth Records.

Children:

i Mary Jane[7] Davison b. 15 May 1806; d. Hantsport, N.S.; m. Capt. Abel Coalfleet, Hantsport, N.S.

Children:

1. Annie Coalfleet died in Genoa, Italy.
2. Arthur died at sea.
3. Capt. George m. Osee Davison dau. of Wm. - dau. Adria m. J.L.O. Phillips of Hantsport, N.S.; she died at Windsor, N.S. 1963.
4. Edward
5. Ellen m. James Lawrence - 3 sons 2 daus.
6. Capt. Clarence m. Hannah dau. of Capt. Noble Layton.

ii Anna Eliza b. 5 Mar. 1808; d. 30 Aug. 1861 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 10 Nov. 1824 Hantsport, N.S. Hon. Ezra Churchill (1804-1876) (See Churchill Family).

iii William b. 5 Aug. 1809; m. 1st Lucy Coalfleet; m. 2nd Phebe Lawrence (1830-1922).

iv Capt. Edward b. 8 Nov. 1811; m. 1st 1835 Bessie Coalfleet; m. 2nd Abigail Holmes.

v Capt. Gurdon b. 1 July 1816; d. Quebec; m. Mary Kirkpatrick sister to brother's wife.

vi Capt. Joseph b. 17 Oct. 1819; d. 12 Aug. 1865; m. Olivia Dickie (1822-1914).

vii Rebecca b. 15 Oct. 1823; m. Daniel Huntley.

Children: (surname Huntley)

1. Martha Huntley m. James Brown, Worcester, Mass.
2. Annie m. Silas Hibbert Mitchener.
3. Rufus m. Florence McKay - Ship builder.
4. Gesner.
5. Ellen.

viii John Fox b. 3 Sept. 1827; d. 6 Apr. 1897; m. 1849 Margaret Louise Kirkpatrick.

ix Capt. Hanley Chipman b. 12 Mar. 1831; d. 26 May 1864; m. 18 Nov. 1854 Anna Dickie.

DEACON WILLIAM[7] DAVISON (Asa[6], Timothy[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

son of Asa & Rhoda (Fox) Davison; b. 5 Aug. 1809 at Falmouth, N.S.; d. 25 Sept. 1884 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1st Lucy Coalfleet of Hantsport, N.S.; m. 2nd Phoebe Lawrence (1829-1921) dau. of Henry & Elizabeth (Pitts) Lawrence of Horton and later of Hantsport, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Asa[8] Davison went to Australia and died there.

ii Joseph m. Augusta Griffin.

iii Girdin (Guerdon) b. 1847; d. 18 May 1895; m. Constance Garreau of Mauritius.

iv Pauline m. 5 May 1864 Hantsport, N.S. Wm. E. Trenholm of Horton, N.S.; she d. at Hantsport, N.S. 6 Feb. 1875.

v Anne m. 17 Apr. 1862 Joseph Allison, Sheriff of Hants County.

Children: (2nd marriage)

vi Osee b. 1851; m. Capt. Geo. Coalfleet - family of 7.

vii Alberta b. 1853; m. 3 Aug. 1874 Simeon Michener.

viii Frank m. Alice Shaw.

ix Alfretta b. 29 Mar. 1880; d. about 1900; m. Wilbur D.E. Carter.

x Harry William b. 1863 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 12 Feb. 1908 Hamilton, Bermuda; m. 1st 19 Nov. 1889 Wilhelmina (Minnie) Brown dau. of Fred. A. Brown of Hantsport & China she d. 8 Mar. 1893; m. 2nd 13 Sept. 1895 Nina E. Reid dau. of W.A. Reid of Berwick, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

1. Viva Alberta[9] b. Hantsport, N.S.; m. 9 Nov. 1915 Roy Davis Chisholm son of Wm. Chisholm of Windsor, N.S.; r. Kentville, N.S.
2. Rhoda (1890-1900).
3. Frederick b. 4 Aug. 1893; d. 4 Aug. 1893.
4. Lawrence Reid b. Hantsport 14 Oct. 1896; d. 14 Aug. 1909.
5. Carl d. 13 Oct. 1899.
6. Wm. Eric b. Wolfville, N.S.; m. 21 Dec. 1935 Marjorie Evelyn Hadwin dau. of James Hadwin of St. Lambert, Que.

Children:

1. James[10] Davison b. St. Lambert, Que.
2. Mary Ellen b. St. Lambert, Que.

xi Kathleen m. Capt. W.A. Perker; r. Roxbury, Mass.

xii George Truman b. Sept. 1856; d. 4 Mar. 1859.

JOHN[7] FOX DAVISON (Asa[6], Timothy[5], John[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 3 Sept. 1827; d. 4 Apr. 1896 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 19 Nov. 1849 Louise A. Kirkpatrick b. 9 Mar. 1832, d. 2 Mar. 1929 dau. of Samuel Kirkpatrick of Hantsport, N.S.; John F. Davison was a master ship builder for the Churchills for over 40 years.

Children:

i Georgie[8] Davison b. 10 Dec. 1850.

ii Chester b. 23 Oct. 1852; d. 26 Oct. 1852.

iii Capt. Chas. Stanley b. 19 Apr. 1854; m. Sarah Auld of Pictou on 8 Oct. 1886.

Children:

1. Rebecca[9] (Bicco) Davison b. 1890; r. Hantsport, N.S.
2. Laurie
3. Todd.

iv Arthur b. Apr. 1856; m. Irene Dorman; r. Orick, Calif.; d. 7 Dec. 1953.

Children:

1. Robert 2. John.

v Lily (Bicco) b. 8 Feb. 1857; m. Capt. Charles Lawrence of Hantsport, N.S.

vi May L. b. 24 Apr. 1860; d. 1 Feb. 1881.

vii Hattie A. b. 11 June 1862; d. 16 Jan 1881.

viii John Fenwick (1863-1864).

ix Jessie Rebecca b. 6 Aug. 1864; m. Capt. David Kerr of Parrsboro, N.S.; r. Miami, Florida (1942).

x Fannie (1868-1872).

xi Vernon unm.; r. Calif. (1942).

JONATHAN[4] DAVISON (Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. at Ipswich, Mass. or perhaps near Griswold, Conn. 30 Apr. 1697; bp. 25 Dec. 1698 settled in Preston, Conn. and died there in 1751 or 52; m. 2 Dec. 1723 Keziah (Parke) of Preston, Conn; Keziah Parke was b. 1700 at Preston a dau. of Robert Parke b. at New London, Conn. 15 Feb. 1651 d. at Preston, Conn. 11 Sept. 1707 and his 2nd wife whom he m. 1693 Mary Rose b. Branford, Conn. 15 Apr. 1654 dau. of Robt. and Rebecca Rose; Jonathan and Keziah were the parents of three grantees at Falmouth, N.S.; their dau. Keziah Davison (1721-) married a David Randall who probably was the David Randall who received a 750 acre grant at Falmouth - grant dated 21 Jul. 1761.

Children: (born at Preston, Conn.)

i Keziah[5] Davison b. 17 Aug. 1721; m. 6 Nov. 1739 at Preston, Conn.; David Randall b. 4 May 1719 and probably the David Randall who was a grantee at Falmouth; (See Randall Family).

\+ ii Jonathan b. 1723; m. Hannah Billings.

iii Thomas b. 18 Nov. 1725.

iv Hezekiah b. 1728.

v Mary b. 1731; d. young unm.

vi Hannah b. 1733.

\+ vii Cyprian b. 1736; m. 17 Oct. 1765 at Falmouth, N.S. Rebecca Alline dau. of Wm. and Rebecca (Clark) Alline of Newport, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S.

viii Margaret b. 1739.

ix Mary Ann b. 1741.

\+ x Samuel b. 1743; m. 29 Oct. 1778 Abigail English b. 1 May 1751 probably in Lebanon, Conn. dau. of John and Abigail (Newcomb) English. Her father died before the emigration of the Planters to Nova Scotia but the mother came with their family and were among the early settlers of Cornwallis, N.S.; Samuel was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. in 1768.

JONATHAN[5] DAVISON (Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 1723 at Preston, Conn.; d. ; son of Jonathan Davison (1697-1752) probably born at Ipswich, Mass. or Griswold, Conn.; he later settled at Preston, Conn. and his wife Keziah Parke dau. of Robert Parke and Mary Rose; m. 19 Dec. 1748/9 Hannah Billings of Taunton, Mass., b. 1729, d. Nov. 1821; came to Nova Scotia in 1760 under Governor Lawrence's offer of free land; grant of 500 acres dated 21 Jul. 1761 Farm Lot 62; was at Falmouth as early as June 13th, 1760 when he was established in an Acadian building; named herdsman to take care of the horses, sheep and swine to prevent the stock confined until the hay had been mown; Feb. 1764 exchanged dyked marsh with Benj. Gerrish, i.e. Gerrish's Lot # 36 from J. Gooding for Davison's Lot # 42; 19 Dec. 1766 sells dyke land to Joseph Northup and to Jacob Muller (Dyke Lot 36).

Children:

i Bethia[6] Davison b. 4 Feb. 1750 at Preston, New Longon, Conn.; Fal. Tsp. Bk.; d. 1 Mar. 1762 Falmouth - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

ii Kezia b. 30 Jul. 1755 Preston, Conn.; m. Charles Cannon; d. St. Elleanors.

iii Nathan b. 23 Sept. 1758 Preston, Conn.

iv Mary b. 29 Oct. 1761 Falmouth, N.S.

v Hannah b. 19 Aug. 1764 Falmouth, N.S.

vi Jonathan b. 1768 Chester, N.S.; d. 24 Dec. 1852; m. 8 Nov. 1791 Eliz. Rockwell (1770-1853); both buried at River Philip, N.S. (Church Cem.).

JONATHAN[6] DAVISON (Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 1768 at Chester, N.S.; d. 23 Dec. 1852 at River Philip, Cum., Co., N.S.; m. 8 Nov. 1791 Eliz. Rockwell, b. 1770 or 1771 dau. of Daniel and Ann (Reynolds) Rockwell; Ann Reynolds was of Bristol, R.I. - she married a Rockwell then a Jarvis and was one of the pioneer school teachers in Cumberland County; Mrs. Jarvis d. 7 Mar. 1849 and together with Jonathan and Elizabeth buried in the River Philip Church Cem.; Jonathan settled at Amherst and River Philip before 1800; he was an "ironworker" or blacksmith having a shop at the end of the "Windham Road"; Jonathan moved from Chester to Cornwallis and from there to River Philip, N.S.

Children:

i Charles[7] Chipman Davison b. 22 Aug. 1792; m. 1816 Nancy McNeil of Bedeque, P.E.I.
ii Wm. Billings b. 30 Jul. 1795.
iii Maria m. Wm. McKinley of Londonderry or Onslow, N.S.
iv Pamelia B. m. Timothy Copp of Pugwash, N.S.
v Horatio Nelson b. 1799; m. Martha McNutt of Onslow or Pugwash, NS.
vi Henry Alline b. 25 May 1802; m. Theodosia Morse of Amherst, N.S.
vii Edward b. 1801; m. Mary McNutt of Onslow, N.S.
viii George m. Matilda Glennie; settled at River Philip, N.S.
Children:
1. Catherine[8] Davison b. 1836.
2. Dixon b. 1838.
3. Glennie b. 1838.
4. Levinia b. 1846.
5. Louisa b. 1853.
ix James R. b. 29 Apr. 1810; settled at Redwood Falls, Minn.
x Alfred b. 1814; settled at St. Paul's, Minn.

CYPRIAN[5] DAVISON (Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. Preston, Conn. 1736; d. ; m. 17 Oct. 1765 at Falmouth, N.S. Rebecca Alline dau. of William and Rebecca (Clark) Alline of Newport, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S. and sister of the Rev. Henry Alline, the Newlight evangelist; came to Nova Scotia under Gov. Lawrence's offer of free land and received a grant of 250 acres of land at the founding of the Township of Falmouth; grant dated 21 Jul. 1761 (Farm Lot 1/2 of 58) which he sold on 1 Jul. 1769 to Lt. Jacob Muller; 22 Aug. 1770 purchased part of Lot # 14 Letter A from Daniel Hovey and wife Keziah - this property was located at Greenwich, Kings Co., N.S. where Cyprian and Rebecca brought up their family.

Children:

i Wm.[6] Davison m. 12 Mar. 1799 Ann Andrew.
ii Jonathan m. 21 Apr. 1803 Sarah Martin.
iii Alline
iv Josiah B. m. Fanny Vickery.
v Elizabeth m. 13 Aug. 1812 James Randall.

JOSIAH[6] DAVISON (Cyprian[5], Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. 1770 d. son of Cyprian and Rebecca (Alline) Davison of Falmouth, N.S. and Greenwich, Kings Co., N.S.; m. Fanny Vickery removed to Parrsborough about 1800 and settled on lots 7 & 8 Partidge Island Grant; together with his sons built a grist mill "when the tide came in it filled creek which gave it the name of Mill Creek. Farmers came from Advocate Harbour and all along the Parrsboro shore to this mill in boats with their grain..... farmers from Cornwallis brought their wheat and corn and all kinds of grain here..... They had a kiln to dry oats, and manufactured it into the best of oat meal. The flat roller oat that is imported here at the present time cannot be compared with it. The home ground was of the best quality. From an article by J.D. Taylor of Parrsboro which appeared in the "Leader" quoted on p. 31 of Milner's "Basin of Minas" 24 Apr. 1809 sells Lot 43 to Robert Martin this lot borders John Manning's lands on the north.

Children:

i Cyprian[7] Davison.
ii John.
iii Vickery probably m. 16 Nov. 1844 Sarah Yorke dau. of Fones & _____ (Vickery) Yorke of Falmouth & Parrsboro, N.S.
iv Alline.
v Edward.

SAMUEL[5] DAVISON (Jonathan[4], Thomas[3], Daniel[2], Nicholas[1])

b. Preston, Conn. about 1743; d. before 31 July 1809; son of Jonathan Davison of Ipswich, Mass. or Griswold, Conn. and later of Preston, Conn. and his wife Keziah Parke dau. of Robert Parke of New London, Conn.; Samuel m. 29 Oct. 1778 Abigail English b. 1 May 1751 probably at Lebanon, Conn. dau. of John and Abigail (Newcomb) English, her mother was one of the early settlers of Cornwallis, N.S.; Samuel received a grant of 250 acres from the Crown at Falmouth, N.S. on 19 Feb. 1768 (1/2 Farm Lot 44 which he sold to Geo. Stewart on 2 Feb. 1771); he moved to Kings County where on 31 Jul. 1809 his widow Abigail deeded land on the South Mountain in Cornwallis to Wm. Ward of Horton - this land had been laid out in the right of her mother Abigail English widow.

Children:

i John[6] Davison b. 6 Apr. 1780.
ii Sarah b. 26 Mar. 1781.
iii Augustus b. 24 Jan. 1783.

THE DEAL FAMILY

DANIEL[1] DEAL

b. 1852; d. 26 Nov. 1910; m. Lavinia J. b. 1856; d. 3 June 1944; r. Falmouth, N.S. on the Wm. Patterson property.
Children:

i J. Levi[2] Deal b. 1880; d. 15 Mar. 1939; m. 1st Blanche Boutilier; m. 2nd Clara Lyon (1896-1943) dau. of Palmer Lyon.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Ernest[3] Deal r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. Ada m. Wm. Berry of Ontario.
3. Elsie r. Hantsport, N.S.

ii R. Harry b. 1887; d. 1947; m. Lena Boyd dau. of Palmer Boyd of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Gordon Deal.
2. Muriel m. Ernest Sweet.
3. Richard r. Toronto, Ont.

iii W. Walter b. 1881; d. 1946; m. Norah Eldridge dau. of Wm. H. and Mary S. (Davison) Eldridge of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Raymond Deal m. Myrtle Louise Rourke dau. of Geo. Rourke.
2. Vernon.

iv Arthur m. Cochran.
Children:
1. Brenton Deal 2. Doreen.

v Herbert m._____.
Children:
1. Ruth Deal.

vi Jessie r. Windsor, N.S.

THE DOIRON FAMILY

Source: Hon. Bona Arsenault's Mss. Histoire et généalogie des Acadiens.

JEAN[1] DOIRON

b. about 1647; arrived in Acadie about 1671; m. about 1669 Marie-Anne Canol; settled at Pisiquid about 1692; lived in la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.).
Children:

i Charles[2] Doiron b. 1670; m. c. 1690 Francoise Gaudet; r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.) in 1750 was an exile at la rivière du Moulin à Scie (Prince Edward Island); lived at his daughter's (Marie-Josephe) (Mrs. Paul Boudrot).
Children:
1. Charles Doiron b. c. 1690, 2. Jean b.c. 1691, 3. Paul b.c. 1698, 4. Thomas b. c. 1699, 5. Jeanne b. c. 1700, 6. Alexandre b. c. 1701, 7. Marie-Josephe b. c. 1703 - she m. Paul Boudrot and lived at la rivière du Moulin à Scie (Prince Edward Island), 8. Marie-Madeleine b. c. 1709, 9. Paul b. 1716.

ii Abraham Doiron b. 1671.
iii Jeanne b. 1675.
iv Jean b. 1678; m. c. 1693 Marie Trahan.
v Pierre b. 1680; settled at Beaubassin.
vi Philippe b. 1682; m. c. 1710 Marie Guitry.
vii Noel b. 1684; settled at Cobequid.
viii Louis b. 1685; m. 21 Nov. 1712 Grand-Pre Marguerite Barillot dau. of Nicholas & Martine (Hebert) Barillot and widow of Denis Girourard; this family lived in la paroisse l'Assomption de Pisiguit (Windsor, N.S.).

ALEXANDRE[3] DOIRON (Charles[2], Jean[1])

b. c. 1710 son of Charles & Francoise (Gaudet) Doiron of la paroisse de Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.); m. c. 1725 Anne Babin; r. la paroisse de Sainte-Famille (Falmouth, N.S.).
Children:
i Angélique[4] Doiron b. 1728.

THE DILL FAMILY

JAMES[1] DILL

b. 20 May 1823; d. 8 Aug. 1882; r. Curry's Corner, Windsor, N.S.; m. 4 Nov. 1854 Susan DeWolf, b. 8 Sept. 1836, d. 4 Dec. 1886 dau. of Isaac DeWolf (1799-1866) and Rachel (1794-1865); James Dill had sisters: Mary Dill who married Levi Curry of Windsor, N.S. and Isabel Dill who married Zekiel Caldwell of Kentville, N.S.

Reference: Dill Family Bible in possession of Mrs. W. Bauchman, Falmouth, N.S.

Children:
i Joseph[2] Dill b. 14 Sept. 1855; d. 19 Sept. 1859.
ii Mary b. 13 Sept. 1857; d. 31 Dec. 1914; m. Thomas Marsden Martin (1846-1918) son of Jehiel and Martha A. (Davison) Martin of Gaspereau, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. - family of 5 (See Martin Family).
iii Annabell b. 25 Oct. 1859; d. 13 Nov. 1859.
iv Charles A. b. 17 Nov. 1860; d. m. Margaret Helena Akin (1864-1942) dau. of Charles and Elizabeth (Armstrong) Akin of Falmouth, N.S.; Market Gardener at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Paul[3] Arthur Dill d. Halifax, N.S.; unm.
2. Walter Roy r. Halifax, N.S.; m. Ora _____.
3. Mary Ellen r. Halifax, N.S.
v Florence M. b. 25 Jul. 1863; d. 22 Aug. 1896.
vi James b. 22 Jan. 1865; d. m. Caroline Harvey of Newport, N.S. - no family.
vii George b. 18 Feb. 1868; d. m. Susan Vaughan.
Children:
1. Fred Dill r. Mass. 2. Gerald r. Mass.
+ viii Robert Edward b. 31 Oct. 1870; d. 21 Nov. 1938; m. Florence P. Croft of Chester Basis, N.S.

ROBERT[2] EDWARD DILL (James[1])

b. 31 Oct. 1870; d. 21 Nov. 1938 at Falmouth, N.S.; m. Florence P. Croft of Chester Basin, N.S. who was b. 1875 and d. 28 Feb. 1913 at Falmouth, N.S.; Farmer and Market Gardener at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Rexford[3] Dill b. 1896; d. 1945; m. Helen Martin of Mass.; r. Boston, Mass.
Children:
1. Robert[4] Dill r. Mass.

ii James Raymond b. 5 Aug. 1898; d. 7 June 1948; m. Mae Cochran dau. of Wm. and Elizabeth (Manning) Cochran of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Elizabeth Florence Dill m. 1st Ronald C. Miller (1919-1945) son of Harry & Annie (Anderson) Miller of Calgary; he was serving with the Royal Canadian Navy at time of death; m. 2nd Leslie Corkum son of Edward & Gladys Burdette (Wentzell) Corkum of Chester, N.S.
Children: (surname Miller)
1. Gail Suzanne Miller 2. Gary Ronald James.
Children: (surname Corkum)
3. Heather Jean Corkum.

iii Hazel m. Benjamin Lawrence son of C.D. & Anna (Davison) Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 3 - (See Lawrence Family); r. Boston, Mass.

iv Robert b. 1905; d. 10 Mar. 1911.

v Madeline r. Boston, Mass.

vi Caroline m. Reginald Piggott; r. Paradise, N.S.
Children: (surname Piggott)
1. Margaret Piggott 2. Reginald 3. Mary Lou 4. Susan.

vii Mary m. Solomon Smith; r. Halifax, N.S.

THE DIMOCK FAMILY

SHUBAEL[2] DIMOCK (Timothy[1])

b. 27 May 1707 Mansfield, Conn. son of Shubael and Abigail (Doane) Dimock (Dimmick) of Mansfield, Conn.; Abigail Doane was the dau. of Deacon Daniel Doane (1636-1712) of Plymouth and Eastham, Mass. - deacon of the 1st Church; Shubael Dimock d. c. Aug. 1781 at Newport, N.S.; will dated 17 Jul. 1779 was proved at Windsor, N.S. 9 Aug. 1781; m. 1st 11 Dec. 1731 Percilla Hovey dau. of James Hovey of Mansfield, Conn.; Percilla died 14 Mar. 1746/7 - Mansfield Records; m. 2nd 10 Nov. 1747 Eunice Marsh dau. of James Marsh; m. 3rd 22 Oct. 1768 Mrs. Sarah (Knowlton) Marsters dau. of Robert Knowlton; Sarah was the widow of Abraham Marsters of Salem, Mass. and Falmouth, N.S. - Newport, N.S. Records; Shubael Dimock was a grantee at Falmouth in 1760 - 500 acres, Farm Lot 91, grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; Council minute dated 23 June 1763 shows that he was promised an additional 1/2 share at Falmouth (250 acres) but it is not clear whether he received this grant; 8 Oct. 1765 leased lands at Falmouth from Philip Mosher of Newport, N.S.; 9 Aug. 1781 his lands at Newport, N.S. were sold to his son Daniel; the Dimock Family History published in 1899 reports that Shubael Dimock arrived in the Falmouth area as early as October 1759, one year before the arrival of the founding settlers; Daniel Dimock, a son of Shubael was a grantee at Newport, N.S. in 1761; in Oct. 1765 Daniel bought Lot 15 in Falmouth from Luke Horswell;both Shubael and Daniel Dimock were Congregationalist preachers; Daniel was later ordained a Baptist minister; tradition tells us that Shubael preached to a small congregation at Falmouth before removing to Newport, N.S. where his son Daniel was established; the Dimock family belonged to the Rev. Henry Alline's New Light Church at Falmouth and Newport, N.S.; in Sept. 1776 Alline went to Newport, "to gather up a visible Church" and in October of that year Alline ordained two elders at Newport; in July of 1776 the Rev. Alline was invited to preach at the home of Daniel Dimock's father-in-law, Joseph Bailey of Newport, N.S.; Daniel Dimock was one of the delegates who ordained Henry Alline at Falmouth, N.S. on 6 Apr. 1776; Rev. Joseph Dimock, grandson of Shubael Dimock, was the first native born Nova Scotian to be ordained a Baptist Minister.

References: Falmouth & Newport, N.S. & Mansfield, Conn. Records;
J.D. Marsters, The Dimock History, 1899;
A.E. Doane, The Doane Family, Boston, Mass. 1902.

Children: (1st marriage) Mansfield, Conn. Records

i Asa[3] Dimock b. 14 Aug. 1732 Mansfield, Conn.

ii Anne b. 14 Aug. 1732 Mansfield, Conn.; d. 18 Jul. 1749 Mansfield.

iii Abigail b. 16 Jul. 1734; bp. 21 Jul. 1st Church.

iv Abigail b. 23 Aug. 1742 Mansfield, Conn.; m. 1st Amos Marsh; m. 2nd Howard.

v Rev. Daniel b. 24 Sept. 1736; d. 1804 - Dimock History shows date of Birth but this is not confirmed in the Mansfield, Conn. Records; preached in Conn.; bp. a Baptist in Nova Scotia; m. 5 Nov. 1767 Deborah dau. of Joseph Bailey & Hannah Sanford of Newport, N.S. -(See Bailey Family); ordained Baptist minister 13 Oct. 1803.

Children:

1. Rev. Joseph Dimock (1768-1846) believed to be the first ordained Baptist Minister - native of Nova Scotia.
2. Priscilla 3. Shubael 4. Daniel 5. George 6. Amos 7. Hannah 8. Oliver 9. Tryphosa 10. Sarah 11. Harris.

Children: (2nd marriage)

vi Lydia Dimock b. 27 Aug. 1748 Mansfield, Conn.; m. Benoni Sweet - grantee at Falmouth, N.S. (See Sweet Family).

vii Eunice b. 27 June 1751 Mansfield, Conn.

viii Shubael b. 24 Mar. 1753 Mansfield, Conn.; probably the Shubael Dimock who m. 22 Jan. 1789 Eliz. Wright at Mansfield, Conn.

ix Eunice b. 1 June 1755; m. Hugh Smith referred to in probate records; m. John Marsters probably son of Abraham (See Marsters Family).

x Tryphena

xi Tryphosa referred to in probate records; m. Thos. Baker.

Children: (3rd marriage)

xii Timothy.

THE DOANE FAMILY

ELEAZER[4] DOANE (Dr. David[3], John[2], John[1])

probably born at Eastham, Mass. son of Dr. David Doane (1674-1748) of Eastham, Mass. and Dorothy Horton; Eleazer Doane died before 24 Sept. 1784 at Carlton Village, Shelburne County, N.S.; m. 27 Jan. 1732 at Eastham, Mass. Hannah Mayo dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Brown) Mayo (John, Rev. John); Eleazer moved from Cape Cod to Mansfield, Conn. sometime between 1735 and 1743; his wife Hannah united by letter with the 1st Cong. Church of Mansfield 2 Mar. 1746; in 1758 Eleazer Doane of Mansfield was appointed "Armourer in the 1st Regt. raised in the Connecticut Colony for the campaign at the allowance of £ 6 per month; received a grant of 500 acres as a grantee of the Crown at Falmouth, Nova Scotia on 21 July 1761, Farm Lot 70; sold part of his Falmouth lands to Andrew Marsters on 11 June 1763 at this time he was shown as of Cornwallis, N.S.; on 23 Feb. 1764 he was granted a licence to sell his Town Lot to Henry Denny Denson; 13 June 1760 named to a committee to value the Acadian buildings which were remaining at the site of the Falmouth township when the New Englanders arrived to settle the Acadian lands - this indicates that Eleazer was with the first group to arrive at the site; 10 July 1760 named to a committee to set off proprietors shares in these buildings; Eleazer drew together with Abner Hall, Acadian Barn No. 2, 5 and 7 and the boards around House No. 4; on 21 Aug. 1760 named 2nd Committeeman to assist in laying out the lands of the township; was a man of some importance in the new settlement since he is shown as Eleazer Doane Esq. in the early records; a report on the state of the Falmouth settlement dated 4 Apr. 1764 shows his land as unimproved and a statement that he had not been in the Province since 1760; in 1785 Eleazer Doane with sons Asa and Nathan and thirteen others purchased 4,700 acres of Crown land in the Loyalist township of Shelburne, N.S., "said land lying and being on the western side of Port Roweway between that part of Cape Negro"; his widow Hannah and son Asa deeded to Gideon White of Shelburne, N.S. 45 acres of farm situated on Shelburne Harbour in what was then called the "Settlement" and known as No. 2"; John Doane the founder of the Doane family in America came to Plymouth, Mass. from England; John Doane died at Eastham, Mass. on 21 Feb. 1685.

References: Falmouth, N.S. & Mansfield, Conn. Records;
A.E. Doane, The Doane Family, Salem Press Co., Salem, Mass., 1902, pp 69, 70.

Children of Eleazer and Hannah Doane:

i Phoebe[5] b. Eastham, Mass. 20 June 1732; m. at Mansfield, Conn. 8 Nov. 1750 Benj. Davis Jr.
   Children: (surname Davis)
   1. Eleazer b. 18 June 1751.
   2. Benjamin b. 15 Jan. 1753.
   3. Phoebe b. 12 Aug. 1755.
   4. Bezaliel b. 28 Oct. 1757.
   5. Mollie b. 3 May 1760.

ii Duncan b. Eastham, Mass. 16 Oct. 1734.

iii Mary b. Eastham, Mass. 22 Feb. 1735.

iv Asa b. 16 June 1743; bp. at 1st Church, Mansfield.

v Sarah b. 19 Jul. 1746; bp. 24 Jul. at 1st Church, Mansfield.

vi Hannah b. 3 Sept. 1748.

vii Nathaniel b. 6 Apr. 1751; bp. 12 May at 1st Church, Mansfield.

viii Edith b. 3 May 1756; m. Edw. Bray of Cape Cod.

ASA[5] DOANE (Eleazer[4], Dr. David[3], John[2], John[1])

b. Mansfield, Conn. 16 June 1743; d. 11 Aug. 1830 Roseway, N.S. Acadian Record Aug. 1830; m. Eliz. Leach; m. 2nd Miriam (Kenney) Hamilton, widow of Samuel; Asa Doane came to Nova Scotia with parents who settled at Falmouth, N.S. in 1760; purchased land at Port Roseway (western side) in 1785 - family of 3 daughters and 2 sons.

NATHAN[5] DOANE (Eleazer[4], Dr. David[3], John[2], John[1])

b. Mansfield, Conn. 6 Apr. 1751; came to Nova Scotia with parents; purchased land at Port Roseway near Shelburne, N.S. in 1785; Children: William, Nathan, Samuel, Maria and others.

N.B.

There is a reference to a MARY DOANE in "Acadian Genealogy & Notes", Canadian Archives 1905; it would appear that she was a member of the Doane family of Eastham, Mass. but this fact has not been confirmed; Mary Doane m. Pierre Lanoui, an Acadian at Liverpool, N.S.; Lanoui was b. 1744 and d. 1800; he returned to Nova Scotia from exile; he was the son of René and Marguerite (Richard) Lanoue, they were married at Grand Pre on 8 Jan. 1732; the "Acadian Genealogy & Notes" reference shows, "sa femme que était protestant se fit catholique à la baie Sté-Marie, le 9 fevrier 1800 agée d'environ 50 ans dit le registre"; Pierre & Mary Lanoue settled at Grosses Coques, Digby County, Nova Scotia; a brother of Pierre Lanoue, named Armand was living at Windsor, N.S. in Jul. 1768; Armand also settled at Grosses Coques, Digby Co., N.S.

THE DUNCANSON FAMILY

The Duncanson family of Nova Scotia was founded by JAMES DUNCANSON, a Scottish immigrant who settled at Horton, Nova Scotia in 1782.

Reference: J.V. Duncanson, The Descendants of James Duncanson of Horton, Nova Scotia, Saint John, N.B., 1962.

JOHN[3] CYRUS DUNCANSON (George[2], James[1])

b. 1806 Gaspereau, N.S.; d. 1872 Gaspereau, N.S.; m. 1st Esther Tibbits; m. 2nd Eliza Bishop (1826-1911) dau. of Frederick and Cynthia (Davis) Bishop of Gaspereau, N.S.; after John C. Duncanson's death in 1872, Mrs. Eliza Duncanson moved with her family to "Greenwood Farm", Falmouth, N.S.; the property has remained in the Duncanson family since that time; the property had previously been occupied by three generations of the Elder family; the homestead on this property is believed to have been built by John Elder in 1830.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Samuel[4] Leonard Duncanson (1835-1910), ii Sarah, iii Rev. John C. (1841-1927), Baptist Minister, iv Harriet, v Sofia.

Children: (2nd marriage)

vi Wm. Alonzo.

vii Albert (1847-1910) lived at Falmouth but later moved to Boston.

viii Laura Johnson m. John W. Wolfe of Falmouth.

ix Arthur Crawley (1865-1884) lived at Falmouth, N.S.; m. Bessie Coldwell dau. of James and (Fuller) Coldwell of Gaspereau, N.S.

x Lewis Edwin b. 6 Aug. 1856; d. 12 Nov. 1936 Wolfville, N.S. - he was Supt. Falmouth Baptist Sunday School in 1883; m. Harriet Estella Bishop dau. of Edw. D. and Annie P. (Witter) Bishop.

xi Harding (1861-1880).

+ xii Herbert Owen (1859-1943) founder of the Falmouth branch of the Duncanson family.

xiii Eunice Amelia b. 26 Oct. 1862 Gaspereau, N.S.; m. 14 Feb. 1883 Lewis A. Armstrong; r. Falmouth, N.S. (See Armstrong Family).

xiv Frank McGowan (1864-1954) m. Emma Pineo.

xv Douglas (1868-1944) d. Arizona.

xvi Annie Mae b. 27 Feb. 1870 Gaspereau, N.S.; d. 16 Sept. 1957 Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Capt. James Smith (See Smith Family).

HERBERT[4] OWEN DUNCANSON (John[3], George[2], James[1])

b. 12 Apr. 1859 Gaspereau, N.S. son of John C. and Eliza (Bishop) Duncanson of Gaspereau, N.S.; d. 30 Nov. 1943 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Annie Armstrong (1860-1884) dau. of John Sangster & Isabella (Maxner) Armstrong of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Mary Eleanor Maxner (1860-1943) dau. of John Watson & Jessie (Snide) Maxner of Windsor, N.S.; farmer and orchardist Greenwood Farm, Falmouth, N.S.; deacon Falmouth Baptist Church.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Annie[5] Pearl Duncanson b. 1884; d. 14 Mar. 1922 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Medford V. Taylor (1875-1939) son of Joseph and Malissa (Lyon) Taylor of Falmouth, N.S. (See Taylor Family).

Children: (2nd marriage)

+ ii Ralph[5] Inglis

iii Lillian F. (1888-1890).

iv Norah Hensley b. Falmouth, N.S.; Reg. N. Victoria Gen. Hospital, Halifax, N.S.; r. New York City & Falmouth, N.S.

v Ruby Haliburton b. Falmouth, N.S.; Reg. N. Victoria Gen. Hospital, Halifax, N.S.; m. George Noble of Kingston, N.S.; r. New York City and Falmouth, N.S.

+ vi Arthur Gordon r. Falmouth, N.S.

+ vii John Maxner (1895-1961)

viii Jenny Lind b. Falmouth, N.S.; r. New York City & Falmouth, N.S.

ix Rena Beatrice b. Falmouth, N.S.; Reg. N.; m. Elmer J. Laird of Woodstock, N.B. & Boston, Mass.; r. Boston & Falmouth, N.S.

x Bertie Jessie r. Boston, New York City & Falmouth, N.S.

xi Laura Amelia b. 1903; d. 13 Mar. 1935 Boston, Mass.; B.A. (Acadia) 1926; Librarian at Thomas Crane Public Library, Quincy, Mass. at date of death.

RALPH[5] INGLIS DUNCANSON (Herbert[4], John[3], George[2], James[1])

son of Herbert O. and Mary E. (Maxner) Duncanson of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Lurana Akin Aylward dau. of Walter James and Mary L. (Akin) Aylward of Falmouth, N.S.; represented Falmouth on the West Hants Municipal Council between 1950 and 1958; Farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

+ i Thomas[6] Douglas Duncanson

ii Dorothy Pearl m. James Crawford son of David Wesley and Lydia Ann (Mann) Nicoll of Sydney, N.S.; r. Halifax, N.S.;

Children: (surname Nicoll)
1. David Wesley Nicoll m. Carol Ann Chaddock.
Children:
1. James David 2. Kristina Lynn.
2. Carol Ann m. Robert Risley.
Children: (surname Risley)
1. Stephen Campbell Risley.

iii Lillian Mary Reg. N.; m. Nelson Bickerdike of Montreal, P.Q.; r. Montreal and Miami, Florida.

iv Eileen Adelaide Reg. N.; m. Harold DeWolfe of Oxford, N.S.; r. Weston, Ont.

v Beatrice Annie m. Wm. Sharpe McNeil son of Campbell and Nellie (Sharpe) McNeil of Windsor, N.S.; r. Saulsbrook Farm, Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname McNeil)
1. Beverley Eileen McNeil B.A., B.Ed. (Acadia).
2. Wm. Sharpe B.Sc. (McGill); m. Joan English of Pictou, N.S.
Children: (surname McNeil)
1. Jane McNeil 2. Karen.

vi Walter Herbert (1917-1927)

vii Florence Kathleen m. Francis Harvey of Halifax, N.S. & Sweets Corner, N.S.; r. Toronto, Ont.
Children: (surname Harvey)
1. Barbara Frances Harvey m. Gerald A. MacMillan of Toronto, Ontario.
Children: (surname MacMillan)
1. Kimberley Ann MacMillan 2. Christopher.

viii Stella Lurana m. Paul Hartz of Aroostook, N.B.; r. Toronto, Stratford, Ont. & West Barrington, R.I.
Children: (surname Hartz)
1. Jo Anne Hartz 2. Peter Ferdinand.

ix Shirley Marguerite RCAF WWII; m. John Blanchard Pollock son of John Alexander and Laura (Murray) Pollock of Vancouver, B.C.
Children: (surname Pollock)
1. Laura Louise Pollock r. Sardis, B.C.

x Marjorie Helena m. Lewis Dimock son of Victor & Nellie (Davis) Dimock of Scotch Village, N.S.; she is a School-teacher at Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (surname Dimock)
1. Wayne Dimock.

xi Louise Madeline m. Arnold Pratt son of Clarence and Bessie (Downing) Pratt of Belmont, N.S.; r. Truro, N.S.
Children: (surname Pratt)
1. John David Arnold Pratt.

THOMAS[6] DOUGLAS DUNCANSON (Ralph[5], Herbert[4], John[3], George[2], James[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2 Oct. 1927 Lily Lucilla Payzant dau. of Wm. H. Payzant (1860-1955) and Violet Elizabeth Vaughan of Falmouth, N.S.; farmer and orchardist at Aylesford, N.S.
Children:

i Joyce[7] Marie Duncanson b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 1st 1946 Geo. M. Wilson of Montreal, P.Q.; m. 2nd 1958 Cecil Gates son of Edgar Gates of Aylesford, N.S.

Children: (surname Wilson)
1. Stephen Douglas Wilson 2. Shirley Margaret 3. Teresa Louise.

ii Greta Mary Reg. N. Victoria Gen. Hospital, Halifax, N.S.; m. 1959 Carl Archibald of Middle Musquodoboit, N.S.
Children: (surname Archibald)
1. Marie Archibald.

iii Madelyn Florence b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 1959 Sherman Ogilvie; r. Aylesford, N.S.

iv Douglas Thomas b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 1957 Doris Lutz; r. Aylesford, N.S.
Children:
1. Becky[8] Duncanson 2. Ralph 3. Pamela.

v Beverly Lurana b. Windsor, N.S.; Reg. N.; m. 1958 Robert Wagstaff.

vi Audrey Louise b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 1959 Gene Sturk; r. Aylesford, N.S.
Children: (surname Sturk)
1. Rhonda Louise Sturk.

ARTHUR[5] GORDON DUNCANSON (Herbert[4], John[3], George[2], James[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Louie E. Russell dau. of Wallace and Minna (Alders) Russell of New Ross, Lun. Co., N.S.; British Army WWI; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Karl[6] Owen Duncanson b. Windsor, N.S.; m. Helen E. Collins of New Ross, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Heather[7] Elizabeth Duncanson 2. Janice Helen 3. Frank Karl.

ii Frederick Arthur b. Windsor, N.S.; m. Dolly Boyd of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; r. Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Katherine Louie Duncanson 2. Christina 3. James Frederick.

JOHN[5] MAXNER DUNCANSON (Herbert[4], John[3], George[2], James[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. 25 July 1895; d. 4 Nov. 1961 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1917 Adelaide Winn Aylward (1888-1963) dau. of Walter James and Mary L. (Akin) Aylward of Falmouth, N.S.; Township Clerk for many years; farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i John Victor Duncanson b. Windsor, N.S.; Cdn. Army WWII; B.A. (Queen's Univ.); author of FALMOUTH - A NEW ENGLAND TOWNSHIP IN NOVA SCOTIA; r. Montreal, Edmonton, Saint John, N.B. & Windsor, Ont.

ii Sarah Elizabeth b. Windsor, N.S.; Reg. N. Victoria Gen. Hospital; m. Harry E. Andrews son of Walter & Mabel (Malcolm) Andrews of Port Malcolm, N.S.
Children: (surname Andrews)
1. Bryan Edward Andrews 2. Nancy Elizabeth.

iii Barbara Marguerite (1923-1935).

iv Gloria Aylward b. Windsor, N.S.; Cdn. Army WWII, m. Garth Mosher of Musquodoboit Harbour, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (surname Mosher)
1. Sheila Winafred Mosher m. John Hancock son of Chesley Hancock of Mount Denson, N.S. - dau. Heather.

v Charles died as an infant.
vi June b. Windsor, N.S.; Reg. N. Victoria Gen. Hospital; Air-Canada Stewardess; m. Robert Bennett Campbell son of Arthur and Hilda (Kennedy) Campbell of Maxville, Glengarry Co., Ont.; r. Ottawa, Ont.
Children: (surname Campbell)
1. John David Arthur Campbell 2. Barbara Jean 3. Robert Andrew Duncan.

THE ELDER FAMILY

MATTHEW ELDER

b. 1748 County Donegal, Ireland; probably emigrated to Nova Scotia in the McNutt migration about 1780; settled at Windsor, N.S. and later purchased Greenwood Farm from Jeremiah Northup and wife Teresay 10 June 1784; on 1 Aug. 1785 buys land in Falmouth from Otto Schwartz and on 3 Aug. 1785 a dyke lot from John Payzant and wife Mary; on 4 Aug. 1785 buys land from William Alline; on 5 Sept. 1786 buys 5-6 acre lots from Wm. Northup; on 6 Mar. 1797 buys lands on the east end of dyke lot No. 2 - all lands at Falmouth; m. Rebecca Jenkins (-1809) dau. of Nathaniel Jenkins of Falmouth, N.S.; will probated at Windsor 13 Jul. 1811.
Children: (birth records from Probate)
+ i John Elder (1780-1844) b. 12 Nov. 1780; d. 29 Mar. 1844.
+ ii Rev. Wm. (1784-) b. 15 Dec. 1784.
+ iii Samuel (1786-) b. 12 Aug. 1786.
iv Nathaniel b. 25 Feb. 1788.
v Rebekah b. 5 Mar. 1790 d. m. 7 Aug. 1813 John W. Burnham (1806-) son of Jacob Burnham (1779-1841) and Francis Smith (1780-1854) of Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (surname Burnham)
1. Frances L. m. 5 June 1854 at Brooklyn, N.Y. Rev. A. K. Sanford (Anthony, Israel, Peleg, Woodward, Encome) - Chr. Mess. 29 June 1854.
vi James b. 25 Dec. 1791.
vii Thomas b. 26 Sept. 1793.
viii Simeon b. 12 Aug. 1795; on 18 Apr. 1822 Simeon Elder of Newcastle, N.B. deeded land in Falmouth to Wm. Shaw; listed as 2nd Lieut. Hants County Militia in 1820.
xi Sarah b. 12 July 1797; bp. 1819 Parish of Horton.
+ x Margaret b. 12 June 1799; bp. 1819 Parish of Horton.
xi Jane b. 19 Nov. 1804; bp. 1819 Parish of Horton.

REV. WILLIAM ELDER (Matthew)

b. 15 Dec. 1784 Falmouth, N.S.; d. at Sydney, N.S.; Baptist Minister but later a priest of Church of England; Saunders in History of the Baptists - "He was a good man and possessed exceptional talents."
Children:
i William b. 1813; d. 29 Dec. 1840 at Sydney Mines, N.S.
ii Amelia b. 1815; d. 28 Dec. 1851.

iii Rev. Samuel b. Halifax, 6 Feb. 1817; d. at Philadelphia 23 May 1852; Pastor at Fredericton, N.B.; taught in Western Cornwallis then known as Pleasant Valley. Ordained at Fredericton, N.B. 1845. Preached for 8 years until his health failed. A man of poetic genius and pulpit power. At College Convocation in 1843 he presented a poem upon "The Expulsion of the Acadians". His graduation oration was in poetic form, entitled "External Nature Colored by the Soul's Own Emotions". B.A. Acadia 1844.

JOHN[2] ELDER (Matthew[1])

b. 12 Nov. 1780 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 29 Mar. 1844 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Elizabeth Allison (1786-1858) dau. of John Allison (1753-1821) and Nancy Whidden of Newport, N.S.; both buried at Falmouth Cen. Cem.; he purchased dykeland near Alline's Bridge from Daniel Yorke; Sergeant Hants County Militia, Capt. 1828; Township Clerk for many years; active part in Township affairs throughout his life; represented Falmouth in the Prov. Legislature (15th Assembly between 31 Jan. 1837 and 21 Oct. 1840; farmer and land surveyor; lived at Greenwood Farm Falmouth and it is believed that he built the large homestead on this property; since John Elder's death in 1844, Greenwood farm has been owned by the Brown, Johnston and Duncanson families; 19 Jan. 1882 J. Elder's former lands sold to Arthur, Lewis and Herbert Duncanson by A.H. Johnson.

References: Falmouth Records; A.W.H. Eaton, History of King's County; L.A. Morrison, History of the Allison Family, Boston, 1893.

Children:

i Rebecca[3] Elder b. 1817; d. 22 Nov. 1869 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
ii William b. 1815; d. 1 Mar. 1838; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
iii Mary Jane b. 1820; d. 10 Feb. 1847; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
iv Nancy b. 1824; d. 2 June 1856; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
v Margaret d. 7 Dec. 1855 Somerville, S.C.; m. 21 Apr. 1847 John Brown (See Brown Family).
vi Elizabeth b. 1826; d. 8 Oct. 1839; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
vii Sarah b. 1828; d. 12 Oct. 1854; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

SAMUEL[2] ELDER (Matthew[1])

b. 12 Aug. 1786 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 9 Oct. 1879 at Hantsport, N.S.; m. 16 Jan. 1818 Sarah Shaw dau. of Peter Shaw (1771-1817) and Nancy (Smith) (1771-1840) Shaw of Falmouth, N.S.; Sarah Shaw was b. 8 Mar. 1797 and d. 1 June 1880; both buried at Hantsport Cem.; Samuel Elder listed as a Lieut. Hants County Militia in 1820.

Children:

+ i James[3] W. Elder
ii Capt. Peter Shaw lost at sea (Placentia Bay, Nfld.); m. 23 Oct. 1843 St. Geo's Rec. Susanna (Sarah) Shey dau. of Peter & Rachel (Dennison) Shey; Susanna b. 3 Mar. 1822; bp. 10 Apr. 1855 St. Geo's Rec.; Peter shown as a seaman in Petit Jury list of 1854.

Children:
1. Susan M. Elder (1848-1922); m. Walter Cahill; GR Mt. Den.
2. John r. U.S.A.
3. Charles r. U.S.A.

iii Capt. Thomas
iv William
v Eliza Jane m. 26 Sept. 1866 Chas. F. Eaton (2nd wife) - Chr. Mess. 10 Oct. 1866.
vi Nancy Smith m. C. Fitch.
vii Rebecca Jenkins m. 25 Dec. 1857 David J. Harris, merchant - Chr. Mess. 28 Jan. 1857 & 11 Feb. 1857.
viii Irene m. G.F. Morton.
+ ix Prof. Wm. b. 1840; d. 1905; chair of Natural Science.

WILLIAM[3] ELDER (Samuel[2], Matthew[1])

b. 1840 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 1905; Professor Elder held the chair of Natural Science at Acadian University Wolfville, N.S. on 24 Aug. 1869; he matriculated at Acadia in 1863; graduated from Harvard 1868; Hon. Dr. of Science Acadia University 1889; Professor of Geology and Chemistry at Colby College, Maine; m. Caroline - Mrs. Elder was an artist and some of her paintings are owned by the Creighton family of Hantsport, N.S.
Children:
i Marjorie Elder m. Geo. Stevenson.
Children: (surname Stevenson)
1. Elizabeth Elder Stevenson b. 5 Jan. 1909; d. 25 Aug. 1917; GR Hantsport Cem.
ii Maureen Physician; she practiced in Montreal, P. Que.

JAMES[3] W. ELDER (Samuel[2], Matthew[1])

son of Samuel and Sarah (Shaw) Elder of Hantsport, N.S.; m. Nora Teresa_____ b. 13 Feb. 1856; d. 22 Dec. 1890 GR Hantsport; in Oct. 1867 his judgement against John Brown of Falmouth was processed at the Supreme Court, Halifax, N.S.; 20 Jan. 1868 he sold Greenwood Farm (Estate of John Elder) to Andrew H. Johnson of Wolfville, N.S. for the sum of $5,500; this property has been owned by the Duncanson family of Falmouth since 1882.

MARGARET[2] ELDER (Matthew[1])

b. Falmouth 12 June 1799; d. m. 10 Oct. 1821 James Whidden Allison (1795-) son of John and Nancy(Whidden) Allison of Horton and Newport, N.S.; his lineage: James W. Allison (John, Joseph, William, John).
Children: (surname Allison)
i Sarah Jane b. 1827 Newport, N.S.; r. Winnipeg, Man.
ii James Whidden b. 22 Jul. 1822 Newport, N.S.; m. Margaret Marsters - no family.
iii John b. 1 Jan. 1834 Newport, N.S.; m. 1st Rachel Shaw; 2nd Mary Rathburn.
Children:
1. Leonard lawyer, Sussex, N.B. 2. Lewis engineer 3. Mary 4. Bessie 5. Lily 6. Edith 7. Jennie.
David LL.D. b. 3 Jul 1836 Newport, N.S.; Supt. of Education for N.S. and later President of Mount Allison University, Sackville, N.B.
William Henry b. Newport, N.S. 14 June 1838; M.P.P. & M.P.; lived at Deloraine, Man.

THE ELDERKIN FAMILY

JOHNSON[2] A. ELDERKIN (James[1])

b. 2 May 1838 Apple River, Cumb. Co., N.S. son of James and Elizabeth (Kerr) Elderkin of Cumberland County, N.S.; d. 19 Feb. 1893 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Christina Beckwith b. 5 Feb. 1839; d. 27 Jan. 1909 at Boston dau. of Asa and (Murton) Beckwith of Sumerset, Kings Co., N.S.; Johnson Elderkin was a Sea Captain and Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; 13 Aug. 1880 sold land to trustees of School Sect. #10 corner lot at cross roads opposite Amos Lunn's corner thence west along the old Post Road thence S thence E to road leading past Amos Lunn's farm; 1871 census for Falmouth lists him as Master Mariner, Presbyterian of English descent; he built the homestead known today as the Charles McLennan home; there is a tradition that the Elderkin family moved to Nova Scotia from Rhode Island in 1760 and first settled at Horton, N.S. - it is believed that Johnson Elderkin is a member of the Elderkin family which moved from Horton, N.S. to Cumberland County, N.S.; there is some evidence that James & Elizabeth Elderkin lived at Falmouth, N.S.; the Chr. Mess. of 19 Jan. 1859 reported the death of David S. Elderkin b. 1829; d. 3 Jan. 1859 at Amherst, N.S. - David was reported to be the 5th son of James Elderkin of Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Arthur[3] J. Elderkin b. 6 Nov. 1859 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 15 Aug. 1940 Windsor, N.S.; m. 1st 13 Mar. 1889 Clara Elizabeth Church (1861-1923) dau. of Chas. Wm. and Mary (Young) Church of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Ethel Morse of Nictau, N.S.; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Eustace[4] Elderkin b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1919 Bernie Coffin dau. of Ezra and Mary (Riley) Coffin of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Hantsport.

Children:

1. Dorothy[5] Elderkin m. Lockhart Lawrence son of W.D. Lawrence of South Maitland, N.S.

Children: (surname Lawrence)

1. Kristina[6] Lawrence 2. Sharon.

2. Royce m. Joan Trask dau. of Lee and Ester Trask of Little River, Digby Co., N.S.

Children:

1. Kendal Royce Elderkin.

2. Clarence m. 22 June 1921 Florence Marsh; r. Toledo - one dau. Clara Elderkin.
3. Royce b. 14 Jan. 1896; d. 18 Mar. 1926; m. 1920 Evelyn Cornwall.
4. Christina m. Lindon Collins of Little River, Digby Co., N.S.
5. Marie b. 20 May 1902; d. unm. 25 May 1955.

ii Clifford b. 2 Apr. 1861; m. Eliz. Brown; r. Calgary, Alta.

Children:

1. Johnson Elderkin r. California.
2. Clifford r. Calgary, Alta.
3. Ruby m. Colburn.

iii Ella G. b. 16 Aug. 1862 Amherst, N.S.; d. 1 Sept. 1929.

iv Dr. Emma b. 29 Nov. 1863; d. unm.; Osteopath, Boston.

v Annie Maude b. 1871; d. 3 Jul. 1873.

vi Lester L. b. 1869.

vii Mabel b. 19 Aug. 1877; m. Wilbur Davis r. Mass. - no family.

viii Lorne M. b. Dec. 1870 - Census Record.

xi Maude M. b. 27 Dec. 1870; d. 9 Jul. 1873; GR Mt. Denson.

THE ELDRIDGE FAMILY

JOHN[1] ELDRIDGE

b. 1802; d. 10 June 1857 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Amelia (1811-1879) she was b. in Ireland - d. 14 Nov. 1879; both buried at St. George's Cem., Falmouth, N.S.; it is believed that the founder of the Eldridge family of Falmouth was a member of the New England Eldridge family; members of this family settled at Liverpool, N.S. and there is a tradition that John Eldridge moved to Falmouth from that area; the family settled on Grey's Mountain at a site known today as the "Eldridge settlement"; it is hoped that additional research will be carried out in an effort to establish the early history of this family.

Children:

i Hannah[2] Eldridge (1832-1865); m. Matthew Sexton (1810-1888) - (See Sexton Family).

\+ ii John Wm. (1836-1911); m. Mary Etter.

iii Joseph (1840-1911).

\+ iv James E. (1843-1896).

\+ v Wm. H. (1848-1926).

vi Stephen m. Emeline 2 daus. Isabell & Mabel.

vii Jane m. 29 Jul. 1862 John Smith - St. Geo's Rec.

viii Margaret b. 1853; d. unm.

ix Mary Anne b. 1857.

JOHN[2] WM. ELDRIDGE (John[1])

b. 20 May 1836; bp. 1 Jul. 1837 St. Geo's; d. 11 Apr. 1911; m. 8 May 1860 Mary Eliza Etter - Chr. Mess. 23 May 1860; dau. of Geo. Benj. Etter b. 18 Oct. 1811 at Chester, N.S. (See Etter Family).

Children:

i Charles Eldridge r. Boston, Mass.

ii Lewis r. Boston, Mass.

iii a daughter m. Power - U.S.A.

JAMES E. ELDRIDGE (John)

b. 1843; d. 1896; m. Mary she d. 29 Jul. 1915 - burial St. Geo's, Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Amelia A. Eldridge b. 1860; d. 8 Sept. 1880 - St. Geo's Rec.

\+ ii Geo. Wm. b. 25 Apr. 1869; bp. 16 Nov. 1881 - St. Geo's Rec. d. 5 Nov. 1905 (date of birth on GR St. Geo's shown as 18 Feb. 1872).

iii James Newton b. 20 Feb. 1873; d. 19 June 1901.

iv Minnie d. 1888.

GEORGE WILLIAM ELDRIDGE (James E., John)

b. 18 Feb. 1872 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 5 Nov. 1905; m. McGinnis.

Children:

i Arthur Eldridge b. 7 Dec. 1893.

ii Roy b. 17 Nov. 1894; m. Janet ; r. Bedford, N.S.

iii Arden b. 24 May 1897 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1922 Nellie Lantz dau. of Oliver Lantz of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. George Eldridge m.

Children:

1. Michael 2. Larry 3. Cynthia 4. Graham.

2. Merton 3. Clifford 4. Helen.

WILLIAM[2] HENRY ELDRIDGE (John[1])

b. 1848; d. 1926 St. Geo's Rec.; m. Mary Sophia Davison of Wolfville, N.S. dau. of James & Hannah (Cleveland) Davison of Falmouth, N.S. - she was b. 1853; d. 7 May 1941; Hannah Cleveland (1827-1911) dau. of Wm. and Mary (Patton) Cleveland of Cumberland County, N.S.
Children:

i Ina[3] Maria Eldridge b. 1875; m. 18 Feb. 1896 Anderson Boyd.
ii Bertha Viola b. 1878; bp. 10 June 1888; m. 1 Jan. 1901 Wallace Wilson.
+ iii Frank DeMere b. 1880; d. 1958; m. Rebecca Ann Patterson.
iv Leah Grace b. 1882; m. 30 Dec. 1902 Edward Wallace Aalders (See Aalders Family).
v Norah m. Walter Deal; r. Halifax, N.S.

FRANK[3] DEMERE ELDRIDGE (William[2] H., John[1])

b. 10 Jan. 1880 Falmouth; d. 1958; m. 4 Jan. 1905 Rebecca Ann Patterson dau. of Wm. R. and Annie (Lantz) Patterson; Annie Lantz was the dau. of Alfred Lantz and Clinton of Chester Basin, Lun. Co., N.S.; Farmer at Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Philip[4] Stewart Eldridge
ii George Wm.
iii Nancy Sophia m. Inglis Sanford.
iv Fred Anderson r. Pictou County, N.S.
v Annie Grace m. Russell Swinamer.
vi James Arthur m. Evelyn Murphy of Cheverie, N.S.
vii Harry Robert m. Frances DellaTorre.
viii Stephen Frank m. Lucy Armstrong of Kempt, N.S.
ix John Thomas m. Mary McLean of Windsor, N.S.
x Mary Olive m. Alfred Maynard of Truro, N.S.
xi Henry Joseph died infancy.
xii Benjamin Lewis m. Merle Prouse, Edson, Alta.
xiii Paul Weston m. Karleen Smith, Lockartville, N.S.
xiv infant daughter d. young.

JOSEPH[2] ELDRIDGE (John[1])

b. 1840; d. 25 Jan. 1911; m. Isabella Keiver dau. of John and Annie Keiver - she was b. 1839 and d. 20 Feb. 1902 - St. George's Rec.; 1871 census for Falmouth shows Joseph as a Farmer - Church of England; wife Isabella shown as German descent.
Children:

i Wallace[3] Joseph Eldridge b. Jul. 1871; m. Harriett G. Porter (1882-1934) dau. of Edward Porter of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Edith[4] Viola Eldridge b. Mar. 1903; d. 12 Jan. 1904.
2. Walter (1905-1908)
3. Myrtle (1914-1925)
4. Owen (1928-1930)
5. Gordon m. Myrtle Ettinger; r. Falmouth, N.S.
6. Irving r. Falmouth, N.S.

ii Annie Catherine b. 6 Jul. 1874.
iii Mary m. Sherman Millett of Falmouth, N.S.
iv Sarah Maud bp. 19 Aug. 1877 St. Geo's; m. 1900 Leslie Lockhart of Falmouth, N.S. (See Lockhart Family).
v George (1870-1905) m. Mable Porter dau. of Edward Porter.
Children:
1. Evelyn Eldridge m. James O'Brien son of Wm. O'Brien of Windsor Forks, N.S.
Children: (surname O'Brien)
1. Annie 2. Patricia 3. Mary.

THE ETTER FAMILY

GEORGE[4] BENJAMIN ETTER (Daniel[3], Franklin Germanus[2], Peter[1])

b. 18 Oct. 1811 Chester, N.S.; d. 8 Apr. 1884 Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Hannah E. Pence (1812-1848) GR Mt. Denson Cem.; it is believed that Peter Etter, the Loyalist, was the founder of the Etter family in Nova Scotia; Peter Etter was b. in Berne, Switzerland in 1715; emigrated to America in 1737 and settled at Braintree (Quincy) Mass. as a weaver; three of his sons served in the Army; Peter Etter took the protection of the British in 1775 and is listed as an exile at Halifax, N.S. in 1783; Franklin Germanus Etter, son of Peter Etter was b. about 1752 and he m. 28 Feb. 1775 Elizabeth Cleverly at Christ Church, Quincy, Mass.; Franklin G. joined the British Army 26 Oct. 1777 and held the rank of Lieut. in the Loyal Nova Scotia Volunteers on 25 Dec. 1780; Franklin Etter died at Chester, N.S. 28 Sept. 1828.

References: Falmouth Records and Ontario Archives, p. 686.

Children:
i George[5] A. Etter b. 14 Sept. 1840; d. 27 Sept. 1929; m. Mary Jane _____ b. 28 Feb. 1841; d. 6 Dec. 1908; George listed as a carpenter at Falmouth in the 1871 census.
Children:
1. Lewis[6] Whitman Etter b. 1869; d. 7 Feb. 1869.
2. Oswell C. b. 1864.
3. Alice B. b. 1870.
4. Gertrude J. b. June 1872; d. Apr. 1904.
5. Norma C. b. 1874; d. 1939; m. Fred W. Green.
ii Hannah b. 1848; m. 13 Jan. 1870 Geo. Alex. Barron son of John and Sarah (Fox) Barron of Falmouth, N.S. - Geo. Barron shown as a shipwright in the 1871 Falmouth Census; - son Charles A. Barron b. 1870.
iii Mary Eliza m. 8 May 1860 John W. Eldridge (1836-1911) - Chr. Mess. 23 May 1860 - family of 3 (See Eldridge Family).

THE FRASER FAMILY

JAMES FRASER

b. ; d. before 1838; m. 2 Dec. 1813 Jane Anderson - St. Geo's Rec.; she was b. in Scotland 1792 and d. at Falmouth, N.S. 13 June 1873 Death Rec. PANS. Will dated 1 Jul. 1832; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; 1838 census for Falmouth shows Jane a widow with a family of 5.
Children:

i Frances Walker Fraser b. Oct. 1814 bp. 13 Aug. 1815 St. Geo's.
ii Helen Morison b. 1813; bp. 24 Dec. 1817 St. Geo's.
iii Robert b. Feb. 1819 bp. 25 Aug. 1820 St. Geo's.
iv John b. Feb. 1822; bp. St. Geo's 19 Dec. 1822; d. 2 Jul. 1871 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Lois Jane b. 1822; d. 23 June 1898 - both buried at Falmouth Cen. Cem.
v Mary Walker b. 28 Apr. 1823; bp. 26 Dec. 1824 St. Geo's.
vi Susanna Inglis b. 19 Nov. 1825; bp. 1 Jan. 1826 St. Geo's.
vii Wm. James b. Nov. 1827; bp. Nov. 1832 St. Geo's.
viii Charles b. 21 June 1831; d. ; m. Mary E. Patterson b. 1841; d. 20 Apr. 1882 GR St. Geo's.

Children:

1. Chas. Francis Fraser (1869-1963) survived by a niece Mrs. Russell Tracey and a nephew Roy Fraser of Hantsport, N.S.

THE FOREST FAMILY
(Foret)

Source: Hon. Bona Arsenault's Mss Histoire et généalogie des Acadiens.

MICHEL[2] FOREST (Michel[1])

b. 1667 son of Michel and Marie (Hébert) Forest of Port-Royal; m.c. 1687 Marie Petitpas dau. of Claude and Catherine (Bugaret) Petitpas; m. 2nd 29 Oct. 1709 at Grand Pre to the widow Marie Celestin (dit Bellemere) dau. of Andre and Perrine Basile (dit Blanchet); r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.); census of 1714 shows a family of 4 sons and 4 daughters.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Michel[3] Forest b. 1690; ii Francois b. 1692; iii Jean-Baptiste.

Children: (2nd marriage)

iv Jacques b.c. 1710; m. 2 Jul 1731 at Grand Pre Claire Vincent dau. of Michel and Marie (Richard) Vincent; Jacques Forest lived at la paroisse Sainte-Famille (Falmouth) - children Victor b.c. 1733 and Pierre b.c. 1734.

PIERRE[3] FOREST (Pierre[2], Michel[1])

b.c. 1695 son of Pierre and Cecile (Richard) Forest; m. 10 Jan. 1718 at Grand Pre to Madeleine Babin dau. of Vincent and Anne (Terriot) Babin; r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.); census of 1714 shows a family of 2 boys and six girls.

THE GALESPIE FAMILY

JOHN GALESPIE

listed in the 1791 and 1792 Poll Tax Records for Falmouth, N.S.; Farmer.
Children:

i Susannah Galespie bp. 1789 Falmouth - St. Paul's Missionary Records.

THE GABRIEL FAMILY

WILLIAM GABRIEL

b. 1793; d. Falmouth, N.S. 28 June 1851 - GR Fal. Centre Cem.; Falmouth census for 1838 shows him as head of a family of 7; shoemaker; m. Sarah Schneider dau. of Henry and Lydia (Marsters) Schneider of Windsor, N.S.; Lydia was a dau. of Capt. Jonathan and Mary (Knowlton) Marsters of Manchester or Salem, Mass; Capt. Jonathan Marsters was a grantee at Falmouth at the founding of the township; two of the Gabriel sons removed to Australia and worked in the gold fields; they returned to Falmouth and built "Ballarat Cottage" now owned by Thomas Aylward.
Children:

i Elizabeth Lydia Gabriel b. 15 May 1817; d. 25 Sept. 1826.

ii Mary Marsters b. 5 Mar. 1819; m. Joseph D. Marsters (See Marsters family).

iii David Reid b. 16 Jul. 1821; d. Adelaide, Aust.; removed to Australia during the gold rush and engaged in gold mining at Ballarat, Australia; m. Sarah Johns.

Children:

1. Florence Gabriel b. Halifax.
2. Franklin b. 1858 Victoria, Aus.; d. 1923 at Adelaide, Aust.; m. 1901/2 Rosa Maria Brownley dau. of Wm. & _____ (Linthwaite) Brownley.

Children:

1. Marion Beatrice Gabriel b. Adelaide 1903; d. 1948; m. Hedler Richard Gunner - no family;
2. Evangeline b. Adelaide; m. 1961 Philip Chas. Grant Buchanan son of John Jauncey Buchanan of Portobello, Edinburgh & New Zealand; r. Hastings, New Zealand (1963).

3. Vernon b. Victoria; d. unm. Adelaide 1931; Sheep Farmer Port Augusta, Northern Australia.

iv Susan Margaret b. 19 Jan. 1824; d. 19 Oct. 1826.

v Wm. Henry b. 25 May 1826; m. 31 Aug. 1849 Jane Gelland.

vi John Frederick b. 21 Dec. 1828; drowned about May 1878 on the West Coast of New Zealand.

vii Jonathan Morris b. 21 Dec. 1828 - twin to John F.; d. Halifax 22 Nov. 1890; m. 12 Jul. 1860 Susan Jane Martin.

viii Elizabeth Susan b. 12 Mar. 1831; d. ; m. 25 Sept. 1850 Benj. Banks.

ix Chas. E. b. 12 Feb. 1839; d. 25 May 1887; m. Martha Hoyno.

N.B.

Sarah M.Y. Gabriel of Falmouth m. 14 Dec. 1857 Asabel Fullerton of River Philip, Cum. Co., N.S. - Chr. Mess. 23 Dec. 1857.

James Edw. Gabriel m. 25 Jan. 1838 Susannah Douglas - Chr. Mess. 3 Feb. 1838.

THE GAUTEROT FAMILY
(Gauthreaux)

Source: Hon. Bona Arsenault's Mss Histoire et généalogie des Acadiens.

FRANCOIS[2] GAUTEROT (Charles[1])

b. 1685; d. 1758 at sea during voyage to Europe; son of Charles and Francoise (Rimbault) Gauterot of Grand Pre; m. 7 Oct. 1709 at Grand Pre to Marie Vincent dau. of Michel and Marie (Richard) Vincent of Pisiquid (Windsor N.S.); in 1750 was a refugee at l'Anse Saint-Pierre (Prince Edward Island) Francois and his wife died at sea when crossing the Atlantic in 1758 with other Acadian exiles; r. la paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.).

Children:

i Jean[3] Gauterot b. 1710; m.c. 1735 Elizabeth Cyr; in 1751 he was an exile at l'Ane à Pinet (prince Edward Island).

Children:

1. Marguerite-Joseph[4] b. 1737.
2. Anne b. 1739.
3. Marguerite-Tarsille b. 1744.
4. Francoise b. 1746.
5. Charles b. 1750.
6. Paul b. 1752.
7. Madeleine b. 1752.
8. Marie-Rose b. 1754.

ii Ursule b. 1717.

iii Claude b.c. 1718.

iv Hélène b. 1720; m. Pierre Thibodeau who died at Boston; r. Saint-Maol, France.

v Madeleine b. 1722; m. Jean Vincent who died young; r. Saint-Malo, France.

THE GERRISH FAMILY

BENJAMIN[4] GERRISH (John[3], John[2], William[1])

b. 19 Oct. 1717 Boston, Mass.; d. 6 May 1772 Southhampton, England; son of Capt. John and Sarah (Hobbs) Gerrish of Boston; brother of Joseph Gerrish (1709-1774), grantee at Windsor, N.S.; Benjamin Gerrish was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 22 Feb. 1764, Farm Lot 88; made application 22 May 1761 to resign his rights at Pisiquid and Liverpool in lieu of 2 shares at "West Falmouth"; 17 Sept. 1761 exchanged his "building, garden, orchard and well" at Falmouth for lands at Falmouth owned by Joseph Jess (See Jess Family); listed in 1770 Falmouth census but was not a resident; elected to the 1st Assembly but did not take seat; MLA Halifax Township 1759-1760; Liverpool Township 1761-1765; Halifax County 1765-1768; one of the 1st representatives of Liverpool Township; held important government posts; his Falmouth property was known as "Dudley Park" (now owned by the Lawrence family) and it is believed that he carried out extensive repairs to the marsh land which adjoins this property; owned a number of slaves; property descended to his nephew Rev. Benjamin Gerrish Gray; m. Rebecca Dudley (1726-1809) dau. of Hon. Wm. Dudley (Gov. Joseph (1647-1720), Gov. Thomas) and Elizabeth Davenport of Roxbury, Mass.; after Benjamin's death, his widow married at Halifax, N.S. 14 Oct. 1775 John Burbidge, MPP, a native of Cowes, Isle of Wight who came to Halifax in 1749 and afterwards moved to Cornwallis, N.S.; Benjamin Gerrish's will was probated at Boston - he requested that his wife remember his poor relations; bequests also to sister Margaret Tidmarsh and her husband Giles and to his sister Sarah Barrett and grand nephew Benj. Gerrish Barrett son of his nephew Nathaniel of Boston; John Singleton Copley's portrait of Benjamin Gerrish now owned by Mr. John Elwyn Stone of New York City.

Reference: A.W.H. Eaton, The Gerrish Family, & Falmouth, N.S. Records.

JOSEPH[4] GERRISH (John[3], John[2], William[1])

b. 1709 Boston, Mass.; d. 1774 at Halifax, N.S.; m. 1st 10 Apr. 1740 Newport, R.I. - Trinity Church Rec. Mary Brenton (1721-1754); m. 2nd Halifax 3 Sept. 1768 Mary Cradock dau. of Hon. Geo. & Mary(Lyde) Cradock of Boston - after Joseph Gerrish's death she married, as 2nd wife, Rev. Dr. John Breynton, Rector of St. Paul's Halifax, N.S.; Joseph was commissioned ensign 14 Feb. 1744 in 3rd Mass. Regt. and served at Louisburg in 1745; was wounded in Nova Scotia 1746-1747; grantee at Windsor N.S.; admitted to H.M. Council at Halifax 27 June 1768; Judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas; built "Gerrish Hall" at Windsor, N.S. - this residence was located at the head of Gray Street; owned the lot situated next to Fort Edward, Windsor, N.S. - this extended as far south as the Old Parish Burying Ground opposite Maplewood Cemetery; the names of Gerrish, Stannus and Gray Streets in Windsor, N.S. commorate the residence in Windsor, N.S. of these early families.

Reference: A.W.H. Eaton, The Gerrish Family, 1913.

Children:

i Mary Gerrish (1741-1803) m. Joseph Gray (1729-1803) son of Joseph and Rebecca (West) Gray.

ii Thomas b. 22 Aug. 1742.

iii Susannah m. Ephraim Stannus - probably the same who was Capt. in the 64th Regt. at Windsor, N.S.

THE GOLAR FAMILY

SILAS[1] GOLAR

Served as a seaman aboard some of Capt. Thomas Aylward's sailing ships; settled at Falmouth, N.S.; it is believed that the Golar family escaped slavery in the Southern United States and first settled at Sackville, Halifax County, N.S.
Children:

i William[2] Golar born at Horton, N.S.; lived on the John Aylward farm and later purchased the Golar property now owned by Frank Golar; m. Fanny Kelsey.

Children:

1. George[3] A. Golar b. 1880; d. 17 Oct. 1912 Everett, Mass.
2. Frank b. 1885; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; m. Agnes Gibson of Waterville, N.S.

Children:

1. Ralph[4] Golar r. Kentville, N.S.
2. Jean m. C.E. Gray son of Ted Gray.
3. Annie m. A.L. Cobb, Vancouver, B.C.
4. Frank r. Alberta.
5. Perley r. Alberta.
6. Kelsey d. 1960 - auto accident; m. Eleanor Lucas; lived at Wolfville, N.S.

Children:

1. June[5] Golar 2. Joan 3. Dorothy 4. Theresa 5. Coleen 6. Charleyann 7. Geoffrey 8. Cyril.

THE GORMLEY FAMILY

HENRY[1] GORMLEY

b. 1838; d. 15 Feb. 1915 - GR St. George's Records; m. Agnes b. 1845; d. 6 Nov. 1927; 1871 Census for Windsor Forks-Falmouth lists Henry Gormley as a Farmer, Church of England, Irish descent.
Children:

i Mary[2] Ann Gormley b. 1868; d. 1950; m. James Patterson (1858-1907) son of John & Mary Jane Patterson of Falmouth, N.S.

ii Amos b. June 1871.

iii Bessie Margaret bp. 26 Sept. 1875 - St. George's Rec.

iv Henrietta Agnes bp. 2 Apr. 1881 - St. George's Rec.

v John Archibald bp. 1885-St. George's Rec.

THE GRAY FAMILY

It is believed that the Gray family moved to Falmouth (Grey's Mountain) about 1850. There is a tradition on this family that the founding members of the family escaped slavery in the Southern States and settled at Middle Sackville, Halifax County, N.S. There is some evidence that there were at least two early families. The 1871 Census for Falmouth shows a Martha Gray in the household of Benjamin Gray - her date of birth is shown as 1779. In the Death Records (PANS) there is a record of a Patty Gray who died at Falmouth, N.S. on 24 Mar. 1867 at the age of 97.

MARTHA GRAY

listed in the 1871 Falmouth Census in the household of Benjamin Gray; her date of birth was listed as 1779.

Children:

i Benjamin[2] Gray b. 1826; m. Sarah b. 1838; 1871 Census shows him as a Farmer, Methodist.

Children:

1. George[3] Gray b. 1855; d. 23 Sept. 1872 Falmouth, N.S.
2. Rachel b. 1858; m. Dick Gray.
3. Charles m. Winder dau. of George Vinder.
4. Herbert m. Clements of Bridgetown, N.S.
5. Harris b. 1865.
6. Leander b. 1868.

ii William b. 1838; m. Annie b. 1852; m. 2nd Lucy Kane.

iii Jerry m. _____

Children:

1. Charles (Bub) Gray m. Wise.

Children:

1. Ted 2. George 3. Howard 4. Les.

iv Michael b. 1823; m. Maria b. 1833.

Children:

1. Maggie Gray b. 1859. 2. Jane b. 1867.

CHARLES GRAY

b. 1819; m. Ellen b. 1841; listed in the 1871 Falmouth Census as a Farmer.

Children:

i Charles Gray b. 1853; ii James b. 1856; iii Annie b. 1860; iv Henry b. 1865; v. Mary b. 1860; vi John b. 1870.

THE GREENO FAMILY

DANIEL[1] GREENO

m. 1st ; m. 2nd 7 Oct. 1762 Elizabeth Little - Newport, N.S. Rec.; marriage performed by Isaac Deschamps; Daniel Greeno was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 1760 - 500 acres, Farm Lot 86; he sold this property consisting of 158 acres to Wm. Shey on 8 Feb. 1764; another record shows the date of sale as 30 Oct. 1865; probably moved to Newport, N.S. shortly after arrival in Nova Scotia; name appears on the list of those qualified to serve on juries in the Township of Newport, N.S. - 1781; 19 Jan. 1784 granted Farm Lot 42 at Upper Kennetcook River, N.S.

References: Falmouth and Newport, N.S. Records; The Mosher Genealogy, Windsor, N.S.; Laura L. Esseltine, Los Angeles, Calif.

Children: (first marriage)

i William[2] Greeno m. Sarah Burgess - several children.

Children: (2nd marriage)

ii Elizabeth Greeno b. 25 Dec. 1762; m. Wm. Thompson - Newport Rec.

iii Allen b. 27 Apr. 1764; m. 1st Jane Andress; m. 2nd Mary Campbell.

iv Samuel m. Phoebe Burgess.

v Moses m. Mary Baller.

vi Major m. Margaret Harvie.

vii Robert m. Mary Densmore.

viii Hannah m. Jehu Mosher.

ix Abigail m. Wm. Hill.

x Sarah m. Robert Harvie.

xi Priscilla m. Joseph Mosher.

xii Mary (Polly) m. Nicholas Mosher.

THE HALL FAMILY

ABNER[4] HALL (Barnabus[3], Benj.[2], John[1])

b. 20 Sept. 1726 Mansfield, Conn.; son of Barnabus and Mary Hall of Mansfield, Conn.; m. 1st 2 Apr. 1747 Mary Russ who d. 6 Oct. 1747; m. 2nd 4 Feb. 1768 widow of Beulah Coates of Lebanon, Conn. and Yarmouth, N.S. Abner Hall was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 750 acres grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; Farm Lots 96 and 1/2 of 97 and 99; Surveyor of Lands at Falmouth; sold lots on 13 Apr. 1779 to Wm. Schwarts of Halifax, N.S.; 28 May 1767 sold lots 32 and 33 to Jonathan Marsters; 15 July 1778 living at Cornwallis, N.S. - attended meeting to organise a New Light Congregational Church; 21 Dec. 1778 Meeting at Cornwallis - Abner Hall was appointed Moderator - vote taken to arrange for the ordination of Mr. Henry Alline of Falmouth, N.S.; 30 Mar. 1779 Abner Hall Moderator of Church Meeting and appointed one of the delegates to attend Alline's ordination at Falmouth, N.S.; 6 Apr. 1779 attended ordination of Henry Alline as "an itinerant or travelling preacher"; 6 Apr. 1779 signed certificate of ordination - Abner Hall shown as a Schoolmaster on this date; Abner Hall was Falmouth's first Township Clerk; Eaton claims in his History of Kings County that Stephen Hall of Cornwallis, N.S. was a brother of Abner Hall.

Children:

i John[5] Hall b. 25 Jan. 1748 Mansfield, Windham Co., Conn.; m. 26 Jan. 1770 Margaret Clark - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

ii Abner b. 4 July 1749 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; bp. 9 Jul. ; m. 7 Dec. 1772 Mary dau. of Jonathan & Lydia (Larkin) Babcock at Cornwallis, N.S.

Children:

1. Samuel[6] b. 6 Mar. 1774; 2. Lydia b. 2 Feb. 1775; 3. James b. 6 Mar. 1776; 4. Nathan b. 27 Jan. 1779; 5. John b. 24 Mar. 1781; 6. Elizabeth b. 19 May 1783; 7. Mary b. 8 July 1785; 8. William b. 26 July 1787.

iii Stephen b. 13 May 1751 at Mansfield, Conn.; m. 11 Nov. 1772 Alice dau. of Samuel Brewster & Agnes Sweetland of Cornwallis, N.S.

iv Priscilla b. 27 Jan. 1753 at Mansfield, Conn. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

v Hannah b. 8 Dec. 1755 at Mansfield, Conn. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; m. Azariah Hall (Isaac, Theophilus, Wm., John).

vi Mary b. 23 July 1756 Mansfield, Conn. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

vii Barnabus b. 3 July 1758 Mansfield, Conn. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

viii Joseph b. 1 June 1760; d. 23 Aug. 1761 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

ix Sarah d. 18 Mar. 1763 at Falmouth, N.S. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

BARNABUS HALL

probably Abner Hall's father was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 July 1761 - 250 acres, 1/2 Farm Lot 97; his lands were deeded to Jonathan Marsters on 5 July, 1765.

WILLIAM NEILSON HALL, V.C.

The first Nova Scotian and the first man of colour to win the Empire's highest award for valour.

b. 25 Apr. 1829; bp. 28 Aug. 1834 - Parish of Horton Records (PANS); d. 27 Aug. 1904 Avonport, N.S.; son of Jacob and Lucinda Hall of Newport and Horton, N.S.; Jacob Hall was one of a group of slaves rescued from slavery by a British frigate during the war of 1812; Jacob Hall is believed to have settled at Newport, N.S. and later moved to Horton near Hantsport, N.S. where he was employed in the ship building industry; William Hall joined the British Navy at an early age and served aboard H.M.S. Rodney during the Crimean War; on 16th Nov. 1857 when serving on H.M.S. Shannon, he was part of a crew under command of a Lieutenant which placed a 24 pounder gun near the angle of the Shah Nujjiff at Lucknow; when all but the Lieutenant and Hall were either killed or wounded, Hall with utter disregard for life kept loading and firing the gun until the wall had been breached and the relief of Lucknow had been assured; he was awarded the Victoria Cross and is believed to be the first Nova Scotian and the first man of colour to win the Empire's highest award for valour; the citation was published in the London Gazette of 1 Feb. 1859; he returned to Nova Scotia in 1876 with the rank of Petty Officer; at Halifax, N.S. on 19 Oct. 1901, he was given a place of honour in a parade of veterans during the visit of H.R.H. the Duke of York, later King George V; on this occasion, he took part in the ceremonies of unveiling the South African War Memorial on the grounds of the House of Assembly; Wm. Hall, V.C. died at Avonport, N.S. and was buried at the "Stony Hill Meeting House" cemetery at Horton Bluff; his mortal remains were later moved to Hantsport, N.S. and a cairn to his memory was erected over his grave; the plot of land reserved for the hero's burial place was donated by the Hantsport Baptist Church; on 9 Nov. 1945 a service of dedication was held at Hantsport; Rear Admiral C.R.H. Taylor, C.B.E., R.C.N., commander of the Atlantic Squadron unveiled the cairn; on 18 Nov. 1962 a William Hall, V.C. memorial service was held at Hantsport - this service was attended by representatives of the Royal Canadian Navy and the Royal Navy; the William Hall, V.C. branch of the Canadian Legion of Halifax was named in honour of the gallant Nova Scotian.

References: Geo. C. Machum, Canada's V.C., McClelland & Stewart Ltd., Toronto, 1956; The Halifax Chronicle, 8 Nov. 1947; The Hants Journal, 15 Nov. 1961; The Crowsnest, Vol. 14, No. 14, Dec. 1962.

THE HANSON FAMILY

JAMES[1] HANSON

b. England 1785; d. 30 Apr. 1867 DR-PANS; m. Jane b. 1792; d. 12 Apr. 1820 - Chr. Mess. 20 Apr. 1870; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; listed in 1838 census as head of a family of 11.

Children:

i William[2] Hanson b. 1815; bp. St. Geo's Falmouth 14 Feb. 1818.
ii John Richard b. 1817; bp. St. Geo's Falmouth.
iii William b. 1821; d. 1898.

iv James b. 18 May 1828; bp. 24 Jul. 1839; d. 1918; m. 1st May Lawrence (1834-1868) eldest dau. of Robert & Mary Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Mrs. Belle (Lawrence) Walker b. 1839 widow of Patrick Walker and dau. of Robert & Mary (McDonald) Lawrence; 1871 census Falmouth shows James as farmer - dau. Maria b. Aug. 1870; children named Walker in James' household at time of census return.

v Joseph b. 6 Mar. 1832.

vi Sarah b. 5 Aug. 1834.

vii Eliza b. 2 Jan. 1837.

and probably

viii Anne who married Joseph Curry 15 Mar. 1852 - St. Geo's Records.

WILLIAM[2] HANSON (James[1])

b. 1815; d. 18 Dec. 1891; m. 11 Oct. 1850 Matilda Ward (1825-1913) dau. of J. Ward of Ten Mile House (Windsor Road) Bedford, N.S. - Chr. Mess. 22 Nov. 1850; 1871 Census Falmouth - farmer, Church of England, English descent; wife shown as Baptist.

Children:

i Maria[3] Hanson probably died young.

ii George b. 1852; d. 28 June 1873 at Falmouth, N.S.

iii Bessie b. 1854; d. ; m. Steele; r. Calif.

iv Harriett E. (1859-1951); Matron Victoria General Hosp., Halifax, NS.

v Maggie b. 1859.

+ vi James Robert (1865-1943)

vii Harry b. 1868; d. ; r. Boston, Mass.

JAMES[3] ROBERT HANSON (William[2], James[1])

b. 1865; d. 1943 burial St. George's Cem. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Matilda M. Davison dau. of Nathaniel and Margaret (Payzant) Davison of Falmouth, N.S. - she was b. 1878 and d. 12 May 1902 - she was a member of the Falmouth Baptist Church; m. 2nd 5 Oct. 1904 Lydia Kerr Lawrence (1869-1941) dau. of Robert Lawrence (1827-1901) and Isabella Kerr (1839-1921) of Falmouth, N.S.; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; represented Falmouth in the West Hants Municipal Council between 1902 and 1907.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Arthur[4] E. Hanson b. 1900; d. 5 June 1923.

Children: (2nd marriage)

ii Margaret Hanson m. Richard Urlwin.

iii Ralph m. Isabel Lang dau. of Allan and Edith (Alguire) Long of Maxville, Ont.; r. Ottawa, Ont.

Children:

1. James[5] Irwin Hanson 2. John Allan 3. Edith Evelyn 4. William Ralph.

iv Isabel m. Edm. Normandeau; r. Windsor, N.S.

Children: (surname Normandeau)

1. Prudence Normandeau m. Chas. Murdock son of Arthur Murdock - 1 dau. Kimberly Carol Murdock.
2. Patsy m. Melvin Heit of Halifax, N.S.

v Matilda m. Geo. Hawkins of Toronto, Ont.

THE HARRINGTON FAMILY
(Harrenden)

JABEZ[2] HARRINGTON (Thomas[1])

m. about 1744 Martha ; Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 July 1761; Farm Lot 15; on 2 July 1764 leased Farm Lot to Luke Horswell; Jabez's granddaughter was interviewed in the late 1800's and her comments on the early history of her family appeared in a newspaper article - see "Windsor Antiquities", Akins Collection, PANS; she stated that Jabez Harrington became lost in the forest near his home and his body was never recovered; Jabez Harrington was probably the son of Thomas and Hannah Harenden (Harrington) of Gloucester, R.I.

Reference: Falmouth, N.S. Records; "Genealogy of the Harendeen (Harrington) Family", typewritten, The Rhode Island Historical Society, Providence, R.I.

Children:

i Jabez[3] Harrington b. 4 Sept. 1745.
ii Anthony b. 28 Mar. 1749 - Falmouth Tsp. Bk.
iii Bezeliel b. 20 Nov. 1751.

STEPHEN[2] HARRINGTON (Stephen[1])

b. 14 June 1748 son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Shippe) Harrington of North Kingston, R.I.; d. 17 Mar. 1825 at Cornwallis, N.S. - burial at Canard, N.S.; Stephen Harrington Jr. was a grantee at Cornwallis Township 31 Dec. 1764; he came to N.S. together with his mother, a widow who later married Christopher Knight of Rhode Island - no issue; (a Christopher Knight owned land at Falmouth, N.S. before 1785); Stephen Harrington Jr. m. 28 Mar. 1771 Amy Harris dau. of Lebbeus and Alice (Ransom) Harris; she was b. in Conn. 15 Feb. 1750 and d. 16 Aug. 1834; Stephen's name appears as a witness on a deed of sale - deed made by Joseph Northup and John Palmer for, "a Negro Man named Mintur".
Children:

i George[3] Harrington m. Harriet Steadman.
Children:
1. Robert Winsby Harrington m.
Children:
1. Alice Harrington b. 18 Jul. 1836; d. 22 Mar. 1922; m. Capt. Herbert S. Taylor (1841-1908) - See Taylor Family).

ii William.

THE HARVEY-HARVIE FAMILY

JAMES[3] HARVIE (Archibald[2], James[1])

son of Archibald and Amy (Mosher) Harvie, Archibald Harvie was a grantee at Newport, N.S.; pre-loyalist settler from Rhode Island who came to Nova Scotia in 1760 with his father James and brother James; m. Mary Black of St. John, N.B.; a James Harvey listed in Assessment Roll for Falmouth in 1795.
Children: (one daughter married a Mr. Anthony)

+ i Archibald[4] Harvie (1786-1856) m. Elizabeth Dinsmore.
ii Robert

iii James Harvie.
iv Daniel.
v Mahalla m. 25 May 1815 Joseph Northup son of Gould;St. Geo. Rec.
vi Amy or Agnes m. 18 Aug. 1814 John Northup son of Gould; St. Geo's Rec.
vii Nanny.
viii Mary m. 8 Jan. 1818 Patrick Walker.
ix Sabra m. 28 Jan. 1826 Robt. Lank, an English officer - St. Geo's Rec.
x Eliza m. Joseph Parker (near Ashdale)

ARCHIBALD[4] HARVIE (James[3], Archibald[2], James[1])

b. 1786; d. 10 Nov. 1856 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 18 Feb. 1819 - St. Geo's Rec.; m. Elizabeth Dinsmore (1796-1873) she d. 23 Feb. 1873 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; listed in the 1838 census for Falmouth as a farmer and head of a family of eleven.
Children:
+ i William Harvie surveyor m. Jane Murdoch.
ii Charles d. unm.
iii Edward d. unm.
iv Daniel m. Havila Jackson - one son Edward removed to Iowa and Didsbury, Alta.; Daniel b. 1834.
v Mary m. Rev. Geo. Moody.
vi Eliza m. Wm. Jackson.
vii Sabra m. Peter Wilson.
viii Catherine m. Nathaniel Curry (See Curry Family)
ix Sarah m. 14 Feb. 1855 George DeWolfe of Three Mile Plains.
x Amy b. 1841; removed to Iowa about 1875.

WILLIAM[5] HARVIE (Archibald[4], James[3], Archibald[2], James[1])

b. 1821; d. 11 Aug. 1888 burial Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Jane Murdoch (1833-1915) dau. of ; Surveyor; 7 Nov. 1859 he made a new plan of the Township and made up a new book of allotments; Mrs. Harvey and dau. Mary returned to Falmouth in May 1899 after spending some time with sons in the Cdn. west and with Miss Harvey - Hants Journal 31 May 1899.
Children:
i John F. Harvey (1855-1878) lost at sea at age 23 - 6 Dec. 1878.
ii Kent.
iii Edgar m. Vaughan - no family.
iv Susan m. James Johnson.
v Gilbert.
vi Carrie.
vii Mary.
viii Annie m. John Lawrence.
ix Clarkina (1862-1876); d. 10 Nov. 1876 Falmouth, N.S. - DR PANS.

SARAH[5] HARVIE (Archibald[4], James[3], Archibald[2], James[1])

b. 14 May 1834; d. ; m. 14 Feb. 1855 George Henry DeWolfe son of _____ who was b. 5 May 1829 at _____
Children: (surname DeWolfe)
i Wm. A. DeWolfe b. 30 Nov. 1855; m. Minnie Cochran of Newport.
ii Elizabeth b. 15 Oct. 1857; m. F.H. Chambers, New Glasgow.
iii Rachel b. 20 Aug. 1859; m. John S. Archibald, Truro.
iv Levi b. 3 Sept. 1861; m. Kate MacClellan of Falmouth, N.S.
v Flora May b. 1 May 1864; d. unm.
vi Lenore b. 21 Aug. 1866; m. Jos. F. Rathburn, Newport, N.S.

vii George W. b. 27 July 1868; unm.
viii John b. 6 Feb. 1870; unm.
ix Harold b. 1 July 1872; m. Lillian Cochran, TMP.
x Frank b. 30 Nov. 1874; unm.

THE HICKS FAMILY

JOHN HICKS (1715-1790) (Thomas, Thomas, Samuel, Robert)

b. Portsmouth, R.I. 23 Apr. 1715 son of Thomas and Ann (Clarke) Hicks of Portsmouth, R.I.; d. 6 Mar. 1790 at Bridgetown, N.S.; m. 1740 Elizabeth Russell; John Hicks was one of the agents sent from Rhode Island and Connecticut to Nova Scotia in 1759 to visit the lands vacated by the Acadian French; represented the settlers who founded the Township of Falmouth, N.S.; grantee at Falmouth: 500 acres 21 Jul. 1761, 250 acres 19 Feb. 1768 (Farm Lot 34 and 1/2 Farm Lot 80); sold Farm Lot No. 30 25 Oct. 1765 to Jessie Crossman; J.P. for Falmouth 1760; removed to Granville Township about 1765; represented Granville in the legislature between 1768-1770; r. Falmouth, N.S. 1760-1765, Granville, N.S. 1765-1772; Bridgetown, N.S. (Hick's Ferry) 1772-1790.

References: Falmouth Records, A Directory of the Members of the Legislative Assembly of Nova Scotia; Chute Genealogy, Salem, Mass., 1894; Calnek, History of Annapolis, p. 526.

Children:
i Hannah Hicks b. 1743; d. young.
ii Ephraim b. 1744.
iii Russell b. 1745.
iv Seth b. 1746.
v Benjamin b. 1750.
vi Patience b. 1752.
vii John b. 1755 m. 28 Oct. 1777 Sarah Church (see below).
viii Thomas b. 1758.
ix Weston b. 14 Dec. 1760.
x Hannah b. 1763 m. John Hall.
xi Ruth b. 1765 d. unm. 1856.

JOHN HICKS JR. (1755-1815) (John, Thomas, Thomas, Samuel, Robert)

b. Portsmouth, R.I. 14 Nov. 1755; m. 28 Oct. 1777 Sarah Church who was b. at Middletown, R.I. 27 Jan. 1757 dau. of Constant Church and Hannah Woodworth of Falmouth, N.S. and grand dau. of Edward Church (1706-1761) of Little Compton, R.I. and grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 1761; John Hicks Jr. grantee at Falmouth, 250 acres 19 Feb. 1768 although he probably sold his share soon after when he moved to Bridgetown, N.S.
Children:
i Hannah b. 19 Oct. 1778; m. Daniel Morse.
ii Elizabeth b. 9 July 1780.
iii Constant b. 11 Dec. 1782; m. Johnson.
iv Martha b. 31 Dec. 1784; m. 1st David Jess who d. 1843; m. 2nd Jeremiah Sabean.
v Rebecca b. 7 Feb. 1787.
vi John b. 16 Mar. 1789; m. 20 July 1820 Phebe Church - she d. 21 July 1821 AE 23; m. 2nd Theresa dau. of Obadiah and Hannah (Chute) Morse.

vii Sarah b. 3 Sept. 1791 - family of 3.
viii Mary b. 23 Jan. 1794; m. 18 May 1816 John Lockhart son of Alexander.
ix Lucinda b. 31 Mar. 1796; m. John Church - dau. Lucinda Ann Church b. 27 Dec. 1825 - Meth. Records, Cornwallis, NS.
x Margaret b. 20 Aug. 1798; m. Abner son of Obediah and Hannah (Chute) Morse - family of 3.

BENJAMIN HICKS (John, Thomas, Thomas, Samuel, Robert)

b. Portsmouth, R.I. 4 Nov. 1750 son of John and Elizabeth (Russell) Hicks of Portsmouth, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S.; to Falmouth with parents in 1760; m. Elizabeth Morrison 5 Aug. 1772 and lived in Annapolis County; he died 2 Aug. 1826; a Benj. Hicks received a grant of 500 acres at Falmouth at the founding of the township in 1760 (Farm Lot 75) but since the subject of this sketch was born in 1750 it seems likely that the grant was received by an uncle or other relative; the land granted to "Benj. Hicks" was later sold to Major Frederick Dilks Hore.
Children:
i Joseph Hicks b. 1773.
ii Archibald (1774-1846) m. 15 Dec. 1808 Helen Benson (Christopher, Col. Christopher) - family of 13 one dau. Arabel b. 22 Apr. 1829; m. James E. Manning.
iii Russell b. 1776.
iv Findley b. 1777.
v Benjamin b. 1779.
vi Nancy b. 1781.
vii Seth b. 1783.
viii Ruth (1784-1812).
ix Hannah b. 1786.
x Prudence (1789-1790).
xi John b. 1790.

THE HILL FAMILY

LEWIS WILKINS HILL

b. 1828; m. 10 Feb. 1852 Amelia Isabella King MacKay, 6. 1834 dau. of J. Otis King and Eleanor Campbell who was a dau. of D. Campbell, United Empire Loyalist, of Windsor, N.S.; - Chr. Mess. 19 Mar. 1852; 1 Nov. 1852 was paid £ 1-5s to repair the "Church Yard in the Village"; 3 Dec. 1866 bought 3/4 acre from J. Brown; 11 May 1891 L.W. Hill of Ottawa sold the Hill Property (Walter Woodman homestead) to Walter J. Aylward;Lewis Hill was a farmer at Falmouth; he commanded the 2nd Regt. of Hants County N.S. Militia with the rank of Major; represented Hants County (South Div.) in the Provincial Legislature between 1863 and 1867; listed in the 1871 Falmouth Census as a Farmer, Church of England of Irish descent.
Children:
i Newton Binney Hill bp. 6 Dec. 1852 - St. George's Rec.
ii Edward Campbell (1855-1878); bp. 4 Oct. 1855 - St. George's Rec.; d. 21 Jan. 1878.
iii Hannah Harriet bp. 20 Mar. 1857.
iv John Otis King bp. 24 Feb. 1863.
v Amy Margaret bp. 30 Apr. 1865.
vi James R. Mosse b. 29 Jan. 1869.
vii Mary Lawson bp. 10 Jul. 1870.

viii Lewis Joseph (1859-1880) d. 14 Mar. 1880 GR St. Geo's.

N.B. George William Hill m. 4 Aug. 1855 Maggie Brown Seaman eldest dau. of W.H. Seaman.

THE HOLMES FAMILY

The Holmes family trace their descent from John[1] Holmes who came to Plymouth, Mass. aboard the "Ann" in 1623 together with Elian Holmes, John Faunce and Richard Church. They were among the 1500 political prisoners who were transported to the American colony. The History of Yorkshire states that previous to the year 1612, there had been 14 generations of the Holmes family in that section of the country. JOHN[1] HOLMES, the founder of the family as described below was married in 1632 at Plymouth, Mass. to Mercy Faunce dau. of John Faunce. Their son Nathaniel[2] Holmes married Mercy Faunce dau. of John Faunce 2nd, 1st cousin. The family of Nathaniel and Mercy consisted of: John[3], Mercy[3], Patience[3] and Melateah[3]. John[3] Holmes was born 1682 and married 1st in 1709 Sarah Church and 2nd in 1711 to Mercy Ford. John[3] Holmes and Mercy Ford had a son named Peleg[4] Holmes born 1715 who married Abigail and removed with his family to Chebouque, Yarmouth, Co., N.S. in 1762. Peleg's will is dated 12 Dec. 1795.

References: "The Holmes Family Tree", a chart owned by C.C. Holmes of Hantsport, N.S.; Falmouth Records.

Children of Peleg[4] and Abigail Holmes:

i Peleg[5] Holmes d. unm.
ii Abigail m. Cornelius Rogers.
iii Lydia
iv Mary b. 1776; m. 1st Samuel Kimball; m. 2nd Elishama Eldridge.
\+ v Nathaniel Deacon b. 1784; m. Abigail Kimball.
vi Lucy b. 1782; m. Capt. Elkanah Clements.
vii Sarah b. 1788; m. Joseph Sanford Bailey son of Joseph and Hannah (Sanford) Bailey of Newport, N.S.
viii daughter - died young.
ix Elizabeth m. James Winslow.

JOHN[1] HOLMES

m. Mercy Faunce dau. of John[1] Faunce.
Children:

i Nathaniel[3] Holmes built house on Court St., Plymouth, still standing in 1883; m. Mercy Faunce dau. of John & Patience (Morton) Faunce - 1st cousin.

Children:
1. Mercy[3] Holmes m. Jacob Tinkem.
2. Patience.
3. Malatia.
4. John b. 1682; m. 1st Sarah Church; m. 2nd Mercy Ford.

JOHN[3] HOLMES (Nathaniel[2], John[1])

b. 1692; d. ; m. Mercy Ford.
Children:

i Peleg[4] Holmes b. 1715; will dated 2 Dec. 1795; m. Abigail _____

b. 1715; d. 13 Sept. 1790; To Chebogue, N.S. 1762; Grant dated 1767; he had 1-1/2 shares 1112 acres.

Children:

1. Peleg[5] Holmes b. ; d. 1771 unm.
2. Abigail m. 16 Dec. 1763 Cornelius Rogers?
3. Lydia.
4. Mary m. 11 Dec. 1776 Sam. Kimball; m. 27 Jan. 1785 Elisha Eldridge.
5. Deacon Nathaniel b. 1757; d. 4 Feb. 1839; m. 1784 Abigail Kimball who was b. 1759; d. 21 Mar. 1846.
6. Lucy b. 12 Sept. 1762; d. 22 Mar. 1799; m. 19 Mar. 1782 Capt. Elkana Clements son of John.
7. Sarah m. 25 Mar. 1788 Joseph Sanford Bailey of Newport, NS.
8. daughter d. young.
9. Elizabeth m. James Winslow.

ELISHA[6] HOLMES (Nathaniel[5], Peleg[4], John[3], Nathaniel[2], John[1])

b. 1789 son of Nathaniel Deacon and Abigail (Kimball) Holmes; m. 1811 Lydia Trefry b. 1795; d. after 1871.

Children:

i Samuel[7] Holmes b. 1812; d. young.

ii Lydia b. 1813; m. James Frizzell.

Children: (surname Frizzell)

1. Julia[8] Frizzell m. John MacDonald - family Annie, John, Ainsley, Wm. Norman.
2. Zilpha m. James Fergusson.
3. Hanley m. Harriet Dorman - family Wm., Arthur, Fred & Roy.
4. Isabel m. Capt. David Smith - family James & Wm.
5. John m. 1st Minnie Bond - family James Gilbert; m. 2nd Althea Bullerwell - family Lena, May, Geo., Odessa, Nellie, Gladys.

iii George b. 1814; d. young.

iv Elizabeth Mary b. 1816; m. James Nunn.

Children: (surname Nunn)

1. Sarah Nunn m. Simpson - family Sarah & Hibbert.
2. Lydia Anne m. Capt. Elkanah Shaw - family Elizabeth & Edna.

vi Elisha b. 1820; m. 1st Sarah Ann Frost - family Isabel who m. James Cole - family Horace & Bertha; m. 2nd Matilda Lynch - family Chas. & Josephine; m. 3rd Adeline Bill - family Leander & others.

v George b. 1818; m. Mercy Mitchener - family 1. Woodbury d. unm. at sea; 2. Maria m. John Simmonds - family of Woodbury & Maria.

vii Capt. John Whitman b. 1821 m. 1st Sarah Bailey; m. 2nd Grace Ann (Holmes) Trefry b. 1830, widow of Joseph Nelson Trefry; Capt. John shown in 1871 Census Hantsport, N.S. as Master Mariner; family - Clarissa, Grace, Jessie, Mabel, Fred who d. young; Sarah R. b. 1854 m. James K. Robbins - family Blanche & Clyde; Chas. Randall b. 1858; m. Emeline Hall - family Edith, Clara & Burton; Mary Alice b. 27 Jan. 1863; d.12 Aug. 1863; Mary Blanche b. 1865; m. Herbert Thompson - family Lawrence; Burton Whitman b. 1867; d. 1879. Roxanna b. 1854; m. Warren Newcomb.

viii William b. 1828; m. 1st Matilda Loomer; m. 2nd Jane Feilding.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Fraser Fox Holmes.
Children: (2nd marriage)
2. Harriet Anne m. Alonzo Dodge - family Edith, George, Arthur, Besha, Jessie & 1.
3. Zilmina m. James Welch - family Edw. Frank, Edna, Annie, Bessie, Edith, Chas. Seymour.
4. William m. Ida Griffin - family 1. Wm. died young, 2. Robert 3. Woodbury, 4. Dolpha, 5. Elizabeth, 6. Clarence, 7. Carl, 8. William, 9. Roxalena, 10. Ralph.
5. George m. Elizabeth Farrell - family Terrence, George, John, Henry.
6. Jennie m. Henry Lynch - family George, Annie, Pearl, Elizabeth, Eliza.

ix Ruth Hannah b. 1826; m. James Shields.
Children: (surname Shields)
1. Elizabeth Shields m. John Rose.
2. John Whitman m. Sarah Douglas - family Iona, Lena, Gerlad.
3. George F. m. Sarah Klapp.
4. Ellen m. John Hanley - family Ruth, Holmes, Fred, Perley, Everett, Esther, Belle, Jane, Maud, Irene, Douglas, Homer, Ross.
5. Abigail m. John Alpin.
6. William J. m. Eunice MacLeod - family Winthrop, Ewart, Donald, Marion.

x Mercy Ann b. 1828; m. 1st Asa Hinds; m. 2nd Capt. Fred MacDonald.
Children: 1st marriage
1. Almora Hinds; 2. Emma Ann m. 1st Nath. Taylor - family Ella & Gertrude; m. 2nd Judson Card - family Mabel, Winnifred, Ruby, Idella, Waldo, Horace, Wylie, Foster & William.
Children: (2nd marriage)
3. Fred MacDonald, 4. Ralph, 5. Asa - died at sea unm.

xi Abigail b. 1830; m. 1st Daniel Dimock; m. 2nd Edw. Davison.

xii Harris Harding b. 1832; d. young.

xiii Matilda b. 1834; d. young.

xiv Joshua b. 1838; m. Emma Fox; shown as Carpenter at Hantsport, N.S. in 1871 Census, Baptist.
Children:
1. Elizabeth b. 1864; Fred b. 1866; 3. Mary b. 1871.

CAPT. PELEG[6] HOLMES (Nathaniel[5], Peleg[4], John[3], Nathaniel[2], John[1])

b. 1785; ordained deacon 1830 and thereafter was generally addressed as Deacon Peleg Holmes; m. 1st 1806 Mary Trefry; m. 2nd Mary Lockhart of Hantsport, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Peleg[7] Holmes b. 1806; m. Sarah Beckwith - son Philemon died unm.

ii Abigail Kimball b. 1808; m. Levi Lockhart.
Children: (surname Lockhart)
1. Louisa Lockhart m. Charles Strong.
Children:
1. Ella Strong, 2. Eva.
2. Annie m. E.K. Lamond.
Children:
1. Jessie Lamond, 2. Percy, 3. Fred.

3. Grace m. Geo. Hodgson.
4. Harriet m. John Mecandos - dau. Edith.
5. Julia m. Pierce - dau. Hortense.
6. Daniel m. Harriet - son James.
7. Martha d. unm.
8. Mary m. Wm. Merrill - dau. Jessie Merrill.

iii Capt. Kendall b. 1810; d. 3 Nov. 1871; listed as a mariner in 1838 census for Falmouth with family of 5; listed as Master Mariner, Methodist in 1871 census for Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1st Mary Frost; m. 2nd Sarah Elder b. 1822; d. 14 Sept. 1896 GR Mt. Denson Cem.

Children:
1. Sarah[8] Maria Holmes m. Capt. Geo. W. Clements.
2. Robert died at sea; unm.
3. Peleg died at sea; unm.
4. Esther m. Capt. Henry Lewis of Yarmouth, N.S.
5. Mary E. m. Wm. L. Chittick.
6. Benj. b. 1846; m. Eliz. Faulkner - son Benj. died young.
7. John W. b. 1852; m. Eliza Poole Lewis.
8. Robert K. b. 1854; m. Frances A. Lewis, Yarmouth, N.S.

iv Mary b. 1812; m. Robert Davison.
v Joshua b. 1814; m. Naomi Lockhart.
vi John b. 1814; died young.
vii Harriet Newell b. 1816; m. Wm. Barker.
viii Marilda Mahala b. 1818; m. Gould Nelson Davison b. 29 June 1812; d. 22 Sept. 1887.
ix James b. 1822; m. Abigail Michener.
x _____ d. infancy.

Children: (2nd marriage)
xi John Wm. b. 1828; m. 1st Amelia Frost; m. 2nd
xii Grace Ann b. 1829; m. 1st Joseph Nelson Trefry; m. 2nd Capt. J. Whitman Holmes.
xiii Almira Louisa b. 1830; d. unm.
xiv Daniel Lockhart b. 1833; d. young.
xv Lydia Lucinda b. 1835; d. young
xvi Ruth b. 1837; d. young.
xvii Geo. Levi b. 1839.
xviii Ruth Amelia b. 1842.
xix Hazeltine b. 1844.
xx Mary Emery b. 1846.
xxi Nelson Trefry b. 1847; d. at sea; unm.

NATHANIEL[5] DEACON HOLMES (Peleg[4], John[3], Nathaniel[2], John[1])

m. 1784 Abigail Kimball.
Children:

\+ i Capt. Peleg[6] Holmes b. 1785 at Chebourque, Yar. Co., N.S.; ordained Deacon in 1830; m. 1st 1806 Mary Trefry; m. 2nd Mary Lockhart - Hantsport, N.S.
ii Nathaniel b. 1787; m. Mary Bartlett.
\+ iii Elisha b. 1789; m. 1811 Lydia Trefry; probably the Elisha Holmes shown in the 1838 census for Falmouth as a farmer - head of a family of 9: 2 girls, 4 boys, 2 females over age 14.
iv John b. 1791; unm. invalid.
v Joseph b. 1793; m. Sarah Perry.
Children:
1. Alice Holmes died at age 17.

2. Wm. Holmes Sgt. U.S. Army died June 1863.

vi Samuel b. 1795; d. 1796.

vii Abigail b. 1797; m. John Trefry.

viii Ruth b. 1802; m. Capt. Wm. Hibbard.

Children: (surname Hibbard)

1. Capt. Wm.[7] Hibbard m. 1859 Harriet Cann; r. Berwick, N.S.
   Children: (surname Hibbard)
   1. Harriett Hibbard m. Capt. Fred A. Brown of Yarmouth, N.S.
   2. T.M. Hibbard.
2. Capt. John m. Mary Tilley 1864.
3. Capt. Charles m. 1867 Louise Harris (Sutcliffe).
4. Anne m. Capt. James A. Starrett.
5. Samuel d. Marine Hospital, St. John, N.B. in 1847 at age 18.
6. Abbie m. 1st Capt. George Cain; m. 2nd Fletcher Hennigar.

N.B. Caleb Holmes m. 17 Nov. 1814 Harriet Armstrong - St. George's Falmouth Records.
Abigail Holmes m. Charles Gould, Farmer - their son Hibbert E. Gould b. 1868; d. at age 1 month on 8 Mar. 1868 DR PANS.

THE HORE FAMILY

FREDERICK DILKS HORE

24 Apr. 1750 Lieut. 40th Regt. of Foot; name appears in the Army List for 1761, 1764, 1765 and 1767 but does not appear for 1769; regiment formerly known by the name of "Cornwallis" and later "Philipps"; British Regiments assigned numbers 1 Jul. 1751. He was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 4 Feb. 1862 - 1000 acres, Farm Lots 77 and 78; also appears to have taken out the rights of Simon Perry and Samuel Bailey, Farm Lots 79 and 81; 21 May 1761 applied to the Council at Halifax re resignation of his right at Pisiquid in lieu of a share at Falmouth and Cornwallis; sold Falmouth lands to John Harris who sold to Wm. Nesbitt of Halifax; 14 Feb. 1777 Richard and Daniel Boyd bought these lands; Frederick D. Hore was Judge Advocate and comissary of Musters at Annapolis, N.S. 1777 and received a grant where the Royal Engineers' Park is located in Halifax, N.S.

References: Falmouth, N.S. Records; H. Piers, Regiments Raised in Nova Scotia, Collections Nova Scotia Historical Society, Vol. 21, 1927.

WILLIAM HORE

Grantee at Falmouth, N.S.; 500 acres granted 25 June 1762; address shown as Rippon, Yorkshire; no further information but it is believed that this man was related to Frederick D. Hore.

THE HORSWELL FAMILY

LUKE HORSWELL

m. 1 Jun. 1756 Rebecca Church at Little Compton, R.I. - Vital Rec. of Rhode Island; she was probably the Rebecca Church b. 18 Oct. 1733 dau. of Benjamin Church of Tiverton, R.I. & Providence, R.I. - Benjamin Church (John, Joseph, Richard); Luke Horswell of Little Compton, R.I. marched on alarm of Aug. 1757 - List of Rhode Island Soldiers and Sailors in the Old French & Indian Wars, Howard M. Chapin, Providence, MCMXVIII; Luke Horswell was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 Jul. 1761; 500 acres - Farm Lot No. 16; 23 Feb. 1764 granted license to sell 10 acres of dyke to Henry D. Denson; 2 Jul. 1764 sold land to Daniel Dimock. 10 Apr. 1769 sold Farm Lot 16, 5 acre wood lot at head of farm and 55 acres of Lot 5 and 13 acres of Lot 17 to Joseph Jess; wife Rebecca signed this deed; 3 June 1816 Benjamin and Ephrain Horswell heirs of Luke Horswell of Tiverton, R.I. and Providence, R.I. sold wood lot No. 16 C to John Elder;

References: Falmouth, N.S. and Vital Records of Rhode Island; John Church, Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass., 1917.

Children:

i Benjamin Horswell r. Tiverton, R.I. (1816)

ii Ephraim r. Providence, R.I. (1816); m. 26 Apr. 1801 Mary R. Cahoone eldest dau. of the late Capt. Isaiah Cahoone - VR of Rhode Island.

Children:

1. Martha E. Horswell m. 19 May 1825 David Taylor of Providence, R.I. - VR of R.I.

THE HOVEY FAMILY

DANIEL HOVEY (James, James, Daniel)

b. Malden, Mass. 7 Dec. 1710; d. ; moved to Mansfield, Conn. with parents James Hovey (1674-) & Deborah Barlow (1676-); grantee at Horton, N.S. 750 acres 30 Nov. 1764; m. 6 Dec. 1732 Elizabeth Slap who was b. in Salem, Mass. 25 Apr. 1714 dau. of Lt. John Slap and Elizabeth Marbel of Salem, Mass. and later Mansfield, Conn. 17 Nov. 1761 presented at the Court of Quarter Session for a misdemeanor and complaint of "preaching the Gospel" - the case was referred to the authorities at Halifax who ruled that the action of local justices had been "irregular".

Children: (Mansfield Records and F.E. Crowell's New Englanders of Nova Scotia)

i Elizabeth Hovey b. 1 Nov. 1734; m. 5 Mar. 1752 Nehemiah Wood (Thomas); they removed to Nova Scotia where Nehemiah Wood was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S.

+ ii Daniel b. 8 Sept. 1736; m. Kezia Randall; they removed to Nova Scotia where Daniel was a grantee in Falmouth, N.S.

iii Enoch b. 10 Nov. 1738; m. Hannah dau. of Deacon Cordial and Hanna (Wood) Storrs of Mansfield, Conn. Enoch removed to Nova Scotia and was a grantee at Falmouth, 250 acres (1/2 Farm Lot 69); 17 Jul. 1765 exchanged Falmouth properties for Andrew Marsters' land at Horton, N.S.

iv Anne b. 21 Dec. 1740; m. 15 Aug. 1773 Timothy Bibbins as his 2nd wife his 1st wife being Eunice Brewster whom he m. 25 Sept. 1760 and who d. in Mansfield, Conn. 18 Apr. 1773.

v Josiah b. 24 Aug. 1743; m. Theodora Downer of Mansfield, Conn.

vi Hannah b. 15 June 1745.

vii Simeon b. 15 Oct. 1747; m. Pohanna Conant of Mansfield, Conn.; b. 21 Sept. 1753 dau. of Col. Shubael by his wife Ruth Conant dau. of Caleb Conant of Windham.

viii Merriam b. 5 Apr. 1750.

ix Martell (son) b. 22 Nov. 1752.

x Ellis (dau) b. 15 Dec. 1754.

DANIEL[5] HOVEY (Daniel[4], James[3], James[3], Daniel[1])

b. 8 Sept. 1736 son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Slap) Hovey of Mansfield, Conn. and later of Horton, N.S.; d. ; m. 13 Sept. 1763 Kezia Randall b. 4 Mar. 1743 dau. of David Randall (1719-) & Kezia Davison dau. of Jonathan of Stonington, Preston, Conn. & Falmouth, N.S. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 1761, 250 acres; 17 July 1765 exchanged his Falmouth lands for Andrew Marsters' grant at Horton, N.S.; 17 Mar. 1764 leased Farm Lot 67 at Falmouth from John Meacham.
- one dau. Vine Hovey who m. David Williams (1771-1860) r. at Rush, N.Y. & Grand Bank, Michigan.

THOMAS[5] HOVEY (Thomas[4], James[3], James[2], Daniel[1])

b. 17 Aug. 1737 son of Thomas and Abigail (Phelps) Hovey of Malden, Mass. and Mansfield, Conn.; Thos. Hovey Sr. d. at Mansfield, Conn. 9 Sept. 1749; his widow Abigail returned to her former home, Lebanon and married 15 May 1771 Jabez Barrows; Jabez's 1st wife had been Sybel Hall dau. of Isaac and 1st cousin of Abner and Barnabus Hall grantees at Falmouth, N.S. and of Mary Hall who m. Joseph Stewart a grantee at Yarmouth, N.S.; Thos. Hovey (1737-) was a grantee at Falmouth where he received 1/2 share (250 acres); between 1763 and 1765 sold Falmouth lands to Walter Manning.
Source: Mansfield Conn. Records and Falmouth, N.S. Records.

NATHAN[5] HOVEY (Thomas[4], James[3], James[2], Daniel[1])

b. 22 Dec. 1746 son of Thomas Hovey (1706/7-1749) and Abigail Phelps of Malden, Mass. and Mansfield, Conn.; m. 11 Nov. 1762 Jemima dau. of Paul Phelps of Lebanon, Conn.; grantee at Falmouth 1761, 1/2 share (250 acres); between 1763 and 1765 sold lands to Walter Manning.
Source: Mansfield, Conn. and Falmouth, N.S. Records.

THE HUMPHREY FAMILY

WILLIAM HUMPHREY

b. North Allerton, Yorkshire, U.K.; d. Falmouth, 1797; m. Jane Flintoft; emigrated to Nova Scotia about 1775; settled at Falmouth, N.S. 7 March 1788 when he mortgaged his Falmouth properties in the amount of £349 with John Fillis, distiller, New England merchant and Halifax J.P.; renewed mortgage 7 Jan. 1793 with John and Thos. Fillis of Halifax - Farm Lot 23; named Scaler of Weights and Measures in 1789 by the Court of Quarter Sessions of the Peace; his widow moved to Sackville, N.B. where she operated an inn which became the semi-official meeting place for the Township of Sackville; the site of the inn was reported to be Christopher Humphrey's farm in 1891.

References: Falmouth Records, Registry Office, Windsor, N.S.; Miss E. Louise Dixon, Moncton, N.B. and Prof. W.H. Irving, Durham, North Carolina.

Children:

i Thomas Humphrey (1776-1776)

ii Elizabeth (1779-1865) m. 1799 Chas. Dixon II; d. Utah - family of 11.

iii William (1781-1785)

iv Jane (1783-1872) m. John Morrice (1785-1860) of Middle Sackville, N.B. - family of 5.

v Christopher (1785-) m. 1821 Ann Bowser - no family.

vi William II (1787-1866) m. 1820 Mary Trueman; owned mills at Upper Maccan, N.B.

Children:

1. Dr. Wm. Flintoft Humphrey (1821-1865) d. Malta; m. Hattie Sears; r. Saint John, N.B.
2. John Albert b. 1823; d. 1895; m. Sarah Jane Harris; r. Humphrey's Mills, N.B.

   Children:

   1. Sarah Anne m. L.D. Lockhart of Moncton - 2 children.
   2. Jane m. Noel Steeves - one son.
   3. Wm. Flintoft m. Bessie Wallace - 5 children.
   4. Mary Eliza m. Richard Kinnear - 3 daus.
3. Elizabeth (1826-1909) m. Edw. Bishop of Port Williams, N.S.
4. Rev. Stephen (1829-1875) d. Bermuda; m. Lucy Logan; r. Sunny Brae, Moncton, N.B.

   Children:

   1. Mary Alice d. unm. Bermuda.
   2. Laura Elizabeth d. unm. Bermuda.
   3. Annie Louise m. Capt. Geo. H. Irving - 4 sons - Prof. W.H. Irving, Durham, North Carolina (1963).
   4. William Arthur m. 1st Jennie Gay - 2 children; m. 2nd Lillian Steeves Ryan.
   5. Stephen O. m. 1st Emma Marks - 3 children; m. 2nd Annie MacKenzie.
   6. John Herbert d. unm. in Vancouver.
5. Harmon (1831-1886) m. 1st Selina Coates; m. 2nd Emily Dixon; r. Sackville, N.B.

   Children: (1st marriage)

   1. Emma.
   2. Carrie m. Chas. Hastings of Shemague, West. Co. N.B.
6. Jane (1833-1860) m. J.L. Black of Middle Sackville, N.B. - one dau. Minnie who married in Toronto.

7. Christopher (1837-) d. young.

vii John b. 1789; d. unm.

THE HUTCHINSON FAMILY

LAWRENCE HUTCHINSON

d. about 1800; m. Abigail ; r. Falmouth, N.S.; listed in assessment rolls of 1791, 1792 and 1795; inventory taken in his estate 20 Sept. 1800.
Children:

i David Hutchinson (Probate Record).
ii Sarah b. 25 Sept. 1786 - Falmouth Tsp. Bk.; m. Wm. McDonald - Probate Records.
iii Elizabeth b. 1 Jan. 1789 - Falmouth Tsp. Bk.
iv Abigail m. Lawrence Shelley - Probate Records.

N.B. 1. Elizabeth Hutchinson b. Falmouth 25 Dec. 1828; m. 28 Oct. 1845 Michael Burgess b. 15 Jul. 1820 Rawdon son of Caleb Burgess b. 2 Nov. 1783; d. 5 Aug. 1852 - m. 1st Hannah Burgess; m. 2nd Sarah _____.
Source: Jack M. Sanford East Aurora, N.Y.
Children: (surname Burgess)
1. Janet Burgess 2. Carl 3. Sophia 4. Jessie.

2. John Hutchinson of Falmouth, N.S. m. 12 April 1814 Anne Trenholm - St. George's Rec.

THE IBEL FAMILY

JOHN IBEL

born Arnhem, Netherlands son of Jan and Elizabeth (Kleinpaste) Ibel of Arnhem, Netherlands; m. Gerda Alberts dau. of Gerrit and Adriane (Korteweg) Alberts of Gorighem, Netherlands; emigrated to Nova Scotia in August 1949 and settled at Falmouth, N.S.; employed at Avon Valley Greenhouses Ltd., Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Adriane Elizabeth Ibel b. Velp, Arnhem; m. Johannes Speelman b. Netherlands; r. Berwick, N.S.
ii Jan Gerrit Antoon b. Velp, Arnhem; r. Falmouth, N.S.
iii Robert Harold b. Windsor, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

THE ILLSLEY FAMILY

The Illsley family of Nova Scotia is descended from Randall Illsley (1758-1828) who was born in England and came to America in 1775 (probably with the British Army). He was at New York during part of the American Revolution and in 1783 he was one of the disbanded soldiers of the 3rd Div. New Jersey Volunteers settled at Saint John, N.B. He later moved to Horton, Nova Scotia where he married Phoebe M. Kinnie dau. of Nathan Kinnie, grantee at Horton 1761. Randall's son Nathan Randall Illsley (1798-1860) married Anna Porter (1798-1873) and settled at Hall's Harbour, N.S. Nathan Illsley's son John Randall Illsley (1818-1882) married Rebecca Tucker and their son Robert Harvey Illsley (1853-1933) married Amelia E. West (1853-1918).
Source: Chas. E. Illsley, Berwick, N.S. (1964).

OTIS[5] ILLSLEY (Robert[4], John[3], Nathan[2], Randall[1])

b. Hall's Harbour, Kings County, Nova Scotia son of Robert Harvey and Amelia E. (West) Illsley of Hall's Harbour, N.S.; moved to Falmouth 1900 and married Edith Pineo dau. of Henry Gibbs and Mary Ann (Rafuse) Pineo of Falmouth, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S.; farmer and orchardist.
Children:

i William[6] Illsley m. Hazel Cornwall; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Grace[7] Illsley, 2. Charles.

ii Edith Amelia b. 20 Dec. 1902 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 29 Dec. 1939 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Philip A. Laby; she graduated in Arts from Acadia University.

iii Charles Ross b. 6 Apr. 1908 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 16 Dec. 1924 Falmouth, N.S.

iv Robert r. Falmouth, N.S.

THE INGLIS FAMILY

CHARLES[3] INGLIS (Archibald[2], Richard[1])

b. 1789; d. 15 Dec. 1853 - St. George's Records; son of Rev. Archibald Paine Inglis and nephew of Bishop Charles Inglis, First Anglican Bishop of Nova Scotia; Rev. Archibald Inglis settled at Granville, N.S. in 1789; his father was Rev. Richard Inglis who served as President of the Academy at Windsor, Nova Scotia from the date of its opening on 1 Nov. 1789 to June 1790; Rev. Archibald Inglis died in 1801 - his wife Susanna died at Horton, N.S. 13 Dec. 1842 AE 76; Susan C. Inglis 2nd dau. of Rev. Archibald Inglis was b. 1794 and died 28 Apr. 1852 - St. George's Records; Charles Inglis was listed in the 1838 census for Falmouth as head of a family of seven; farmer; m. 18 Nov. 1819 Jane Walker (1791-1837) - St. George's Rec.; Jane Walker was the dau. of John and Frances Walker of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Frances[4] Inglis b. Jan. 1820; d. 1895; bp. 18 June 1820; m. John S. Smith (1825-1900) after the death of her sister Eliza.

ii Susannah Catherine bp. 15 Dec. 1822.

iii Sarah Jane b. 1825; d. 20 June 1857; bp. 1 Nov. 1834.

iv Eliza Ann b. 1829; bp. 1 Nov. 1834; d. 11 May 1865; m. John S. Smith (1825-1900) son of Jonathan and Susan (Sangster) Smith of Falmouth, N.S. -- (See Smith family)

LEVI[4] IRISH (John[3], John[2], John[1])

b. 20 Oct. 1730 Little Compton, R.I. son of John Irish (1699-1773) and Thankful Wilbor dau. of Samuel & Elizabeth (Carr) Wilbor; d. Falmouth, N.S. 18 Nov. 1784; Levi Irish was a grantee at Newport, N.S.; his name appears in the 1770 census for Falmouth, N.S. as head of a family of 10: 1 man, 4 boys, 1 woman and 4 girls - Protestant and American; m. Hannah Church on 21 Aug. 1754 - she was the dau. of Edw. and Grace (Shaw) Church.

Children:

+ i John Irish b. c 1756; m. Margaret Day.
ii Lydia
iii Grace
iv Elizabeth
v Simeon b. c 1759; listed in assessment roll at Falmouth for 1795; m. Margaret Curry dau. of Joseph & Margaret Curry; 29 Apr. 1799 - his brother John assigned him 47 acres of Farm Lot 19 at Falmouth.
vi Edward d. at Halifax c. 1806; m. 20 Jul. 1788 Mary Phillips, widow at Halifax, N.S.; merchant; settled at Town Point, Antigonish, N.S. about 1798; J.P. 31 Jan. 1797; represented Sydney County in the legislature at the time of his death; last appearance in the House was 25 Nov. 1806.
vii William
viii George
ix Levi
x Hannah b. 2 Jul. 1762 Newport, N.S. Records.
xi Mary E. b. 5 June 1775; d. 15 Dec. 1867; m. 10 Jan. 1809 as 2nd wife Nath. Symonds son of Deacon Joseph and Lucy (Kimball) Symonds, b. 12 Oct. 1763 Middletown, Mass. d. 15 Jul. 1822 Antigonish, N.S.
xii Ruth Amelia b. 28 Apr. 1777 Falmouth; d. 13 Mar. 1859; m. 8 Sept. 1799 Major John Cunningham son of Richard and Elizabeth (Day) Cunningham - he was b. 27 Apr. 1776 and d. 17 Oct. 1847.

References: Vital Records of Rhode Island; Falmouth and Newport Records; K.K. Hulbert, Hulbert Genealogy, 1942 (NEHGS Boston).

JOHN[5] IRISH (Levi[4], John[3], John[2], John[1])

b. 1756 Rhode Island - probably at Little Compton, R.I.; d. 26 Mar. 1832 - Nova Scotian of 28 Mar. 1832; son of Levi and Hannah (Church) Irish of Little Compton, R.I. and Newport, N.S. Levi Irish was a grantee at Newport, N.S.; John Irish's will dated 12 Dec. 1827; between 1 Dec. 1781 and 1 Apr. 1782 he was foreman on the estate of Henry Denny Denson; his salary was £5 per month; 3 Aug. 1794 buys dyked marsh at Falmouth from Wm. Northup; 29 Apr. 1799 buys part of Farm Lot 19 in Falmouth from Peter Shey; 19 Nov. 1801 buys 137 acres - Lot Nos. 17, 18 and part of 19; 31 May 1804 buys dyked marsh on Windmill Creek; m. Margaret Day.

Children: (probate record)

i Joseph[6] T. Irish b. 1797; d. 31 Dec. 1874 Newport, N.S.
ii John Winkworth m. Eliza Shaw - their son Wm. Shaw Irish m. Mary Ann Shaw - their son Edward Shaw Irish r. Denver, Col.

iii Maria (1790-1847) m. 3 Mar. 1813 Daniel Smith (1786-1856) St. George's Rec.; one dau. Eleanor m. Wm. Alline Young of Falmouth, N.S. - St. Geo's Rec.
iv Martha Jane m. 18 June 1816 Wm. Allison - St. Geo's Records son of John and Nancy (Whidden) Allison of Newport, N.S.
v Deborah
vi Grace
vii Margaret Bunbury b. 1794; d. 27 Nov. 1858 Newburgh, N.Y.; m. 18 June 1817 Hiriam Smith of Newport, N.S. obit. notice states that Margaret was fourth dau. of the late John Irish of Falmouth - Chr. Mess. 22 Dec. 1858 & St. Geo's Records.
viii Mary Ann m. 9 Jul.1826 John Harvie, trader of the Parish of St. Paul's, Halifax, N.S. - St. Geo's Records.

N.B. John Irish of St. John, N.B. m. 4 Oct. 1855 Sarah Wilson - St. Geo's Records.

THE JARRETT FAMILY

JOSEPH[1] JARRETT

b. 1855; d. 2 Feb. 1919 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Annie E. b. 1860; d. 1941; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; emigrated to Falmouth from England.
Children:
i Percy[2] Jarrett b. 1887; d. 1963 Falmouth, N.S.; unm.
ii Nellie r. Bridgewater, N.S.; bequeathed "house and land known as' the Nathan Taylor property" by Chas. E. Young's will dated Jan. 6th, 1911.
iii Violet r. Natick, Mass.
iv Norman H. b. 1898; d. 21 Mar. 1925 Falmouth, N.S.

THE JESS FAMILY

JOSEPH[1] JESS

grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 Jul. 1761, Farm Lot 60; 20 Apr. 1762 leased Farm Lot 43 from Benj. Thurber; 10 Apr. 1769 bought Farm Lot 16 etc. from Luke Horswell; 15 Nov. 1770 bought Farm Lots 16 & 17 etc. from Joseph and Jeremiah Northup; 15 Oct. 1772 sells to Geo. Jess Farm Lot 16 except 12 sq. rds. at the end of Lot 16 where house and garden stand.
Children:
i George[2] Jess m. 1774 Lizette Payzant (1756-1818); r. Falmouth and Scots Bay, N.S.
Children:
1. Joseph[3] Jess b. 1775; m. Sarah Sweet 27 Nov. 1797.
Children:
1. Sophia Henrietta Jess b. 26 Aug. 1798.
2. Eunice b. 28 Sept. 1800.
3. Jane b. 29 Nov. 1802.
ii David b. 1777; m. 19 Mar. 1812 Martha Hicks - St. Geo's Rec.
Children:
1. Joseph B. b. 1 Apr. 1816; d. 24 Jan. 1827 GR. FCC.
iii Sarah m. Wm. Chase - family of 10.

iv Ann (Nancy) m. Job Chase - family of 6.
v Martha b. 5 Jan. 1783 Cornwallis, N.S.; d. 17 Dec. 1819; m. Benj. Weaver - family of 7.
vi George b. about 1785; m. 2 Jan. 1808 Charlotte Huntley - family of 9. Children:
1. Wm. Jess b. 2 Jan. 1822.

THE KELLY FAMILY

JOHN[1] KELLY

m. 2 Jan. 1791 Hannah Handley - St. Paul's Halifax Records - she died 21 Jan. 1843 AE 75 (b. 1768) burial at Falmouth Cen. Cem.; 1 Nov. 1815 John Kelly rented School Lot in Village Dyke for 5 years at £12-5-0 year; 6 Jul. 1826 Elizabeth & Mary Ann Kelly bought part of Farm Lot 43 1st Div. from John Walker; 11 Jan. 1830 John Kelly Falmouth buys land at Half Way River from Wm. H. Shey.
Children:

i Elizabeth[2] Kelly b. 1794; d. 19 Aug. 1869 Horton, N.S.; G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.
ii Mary Ann b. 1800; d. 18 June 1887 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Walter Aylward (1794-1850) - family of 6 (See Aylward Family).
iii Hannah M. b. 1801; d. 8 Feb. 1885 Horton, N.S.; (Lockartville, N.S.) - A. Rec. 5 Mar. 1885; G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.

N.B. 16 Feb. 1867 Lucinda Kelly of Lower Horton married Wm. Carty - Chr. Mess 21 Feb. 1867.
15 Jul. 1871 Catherine D. Kelly, widow, died at Wolfville, N.S. she was dau. of James & Catherine Dunnelly of Waterford, Ireland - one son John Kelly.

THE KENNEDY FAMILY

FRANCIS[1] A KENNEDY

b. 1813; d. 2 Sept. 1880 - G.R. Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 18 June 1835 Amelia Teresa Yorke (1813-1873) dau. of Daniel and Phebe Yorke of Falmouth, N.S. (See Yorke family). Marriage Records at St. Geo's shows him as of Newport, N.S.
Amelia d. at Falmouth 7 June 1873; b. 1814.
Children:

i Phoebe[2] Elizabeth Kennedy b. 1833; d. unm. 11 Nov. 1927.
ii William Y. b. 1844 at Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1921 at Vancouver, B.C.
iii Amelia T. (1846-1911) d. unm.

WILLIAM[2] Y. KENNEDY (Francis[1])

(1844-1921) d. Vancouver, B.C.; m. Bessie E.H_____ b. 9 Apr. 1845 at Falmouth; d. 13 Sept. 1905 at Halifax.
Children: (5 sons, 1 dau.)

i Genevieve[3] A. Kennedy b. 15 Sept. 1874; d. 28 July 1952; m. _____ Miller; r. Vancouver, B.C.
ii R R. r. Halifax.

iii D W. r. Halifax.
iv John F. r. Halifax; d. Halifax 8 Nov. 1962.

THE KILCUP FAMILY

AUBREY[2] BENJAMIN KILCUP (David[1])

b. 30 May 1874 North Alton, Kings County, N.S. brother of Judson H. Kilcup who died at Mount Denson, N.S. 10 Sept. 1943 and also brother of Mrs. Edward Porter of Falmouth, N.S.; Aubrey B. Kilcup died 1927 at Windsor, N.S.; m. Apr. 1912 Nettie Laurillard who was b. 9 Jul. 1877 Falmouth and d. 20 Mar. 1947 - she was dau. of Lewis and Alice Laurillard of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. - moved to Falmouth about 1896.
Children:

i Burpee[3] Kilcup m. Viola Bezanson of Windsor, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Donald Kilcup b. 13 Apr. 1935; d. 15 Apr. 1935.
2. Sylvia.

ii Sadie m. 1947 Aubrey Dakin of Wolfville, N.S.
Children: (surname Dakin)
1. Richard Benjamin Dakin.

iii Lewis m. 1959 Vera Fraser of Windsor, N.S.

iv Muriel m. 1943 Harold McLeod; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (surname McLeod)
1. Lloyd Scott McLeod, 2. David Harold, 3. Audrey Ruth,
4. daughter died in infancy.

JUDSON[2] KILCUP (David[1])

son of David Kilcup of North Alton, Kings County, N.S.; m. Ida Laurillard dau. of Henry and Alice (Wilson) Laurillard of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Mount Denson, N.S.
Children:

i Wesley Kilcup r. Mount Denson, N.S.
ii Beatrice m. Arthur Crowell of Yarmouth, N.S. - son Arthur.
iii Madeline m. Colin Reece; r. Mount Denson, N.S.
iv Gladys m. U.S.A.

THE LANDRY FAMILY

Source: Bona Arsenault, Mss Histoire et généalogie des Acadiens.

PIERRE[2] LANDRY (Antoine[1])

b. 1696 son of Antoine and Marie (Thibodeau) Landry of Grand Pre, paroisse Sainte-Joseph de la rivière aux Canards; m.c. 1714 Marguerite Forest; r. paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.)

i Anne[3] Landry b. 1715; m.c. 1735 Joseph Babin son of Vincent & Anne (Terriot) Babin; she was deported to Virginia at the time of the Expulsion of the Acadians in 1755; she died in Virginia.

ii Augustin b. 1719; m. 1742 at Pisiquid to Anne Rivet dau. of Etienne and Anne (LePrince) Rivet; m. 2nd 1747 at Pisiquid Marie Babin dau. of Jean & Marguerite (Bourg) Babin.

Children: (1st marriage)

1. Joseph Landry b. 1743, 2. Marie b. 1745.

iii Marguerite b. 1723; m. 1745 Bruno Trahan son of Pierre & Madeleine (Comeau) Trahan - she was deported at the time of the Expulsion to Philadelphia.

iv Brigitte b. 1727; m. c. 1752 Anne Trahan; r. paroisse Sainte-Famille (Falmouth, N.S.); he was deported to Maryland in 1755.

v Basile b. 1727; m.c. 1753 Brigitte Boudreau dau. of Pierre and Madeleine (Hébert) Boudreau; r. paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth).

vi Marie b.c. 1728; m.c. 1750 Jean Terriot.

vii Joseph b. 1730; m.c. 1755 Marie-Madeleine Boudrot dau. of Pierre & Madeleine Hebert; he was deported to Maryland.

PIERRE[2] LANDRY (Pierre[1])

b. 1708 son of Pierre and Madeleine (Broussard) Landry; m. at Pisiquid c. 1727 Marie Babin dau. of Vincent & Madeleine Terriot; Marie Babin was deported to Maryland at the same time as her son Joseph during the Expulsion of the Acadians; two daus. were deported to England and sent to France after the Treaty of 1763; r. paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.).

Children:

i Marie[3] Landry b. 1727; m. Joseph LeBlanc b. 1722 of Saint Charles des Mines (Grand Pre).

ii Ursule b. 1730 m. Jean Landry son of Abraham and Marie (Blanchard) Landry.

iii Joseph b. 1742; deported to Maryland during the Expulsion of 1755.

THE LAURILLARD FAMILY

LEWIS[2] LAURILLARD (George[1])

b. d. m. Alice Wilson dau. of Edward & Anna B. Wilson of Windsor Forks, N.S.; Blacksmith at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Charles[3] Laurillard died young.

ii Henry m. Harvey; dau. Verna Laurillard.

iii Walter r. Falmouth, N.S.

iv Arthur m. Ola Starratt dau. of Harris Raymond & Rebecca (Tracey) Starratt of Hantsport, N.S.

Children:

1. Gordon Laurillard m. Burgess dau. of John Burgess of Kentville, N.S.

v Nettie Laurillard b. 9 Jul. 1877 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 20 Mar. 1947 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Aubrey Kilcup (1874-1927) - (See Kilcup Family).
vi Ida m. Judson Kilcup (See Kilcup Family).
vii Ethel unm.

GEORGE LAURILLARD

b. 1814; d. m. Sabel b. 1822 German descent;1871 Census Windsor N.S. shows Geo. as a Carpenter, Methodist of Swiss Descent.
Children:
i Grace Laurillard b. 1847.
ii Jane b. 1849.
iii Laura b. 1854.
iv Lena b. 1858.

THE LAWRENCE FAMILY

The Lawrence family of Falmouth, N.S. was founded by Henry[1] Lawrence who moved to Falmouth, N.S. about 1780; there is a tradition in the family that he was an apprentice bricklayer in England before serving in the British Navy and that he first settled at Halifax, N.S.; he is believed to have been employed at Fort Lawrence (near Amherst, N.S.) before moving to Falmouth, N.S. in 1780; m. Judith Watson of Tracadie, N.S.; his children: Francis, Hannah & Margaret were bp. at Falmouth - St. Paul's Missionary Records; Halifax, N.S.; Apr. 1794 other children bp. at St. George's Falmouth; 9 Apr. 1807 he purchased part of Lot 57 at Falmouth from Gould Northup; 2 Jul. 1808 bought 25 acres of 2nd Div. Farm Lot #2 from Thomas Earl; died before 1838.

References: St. Paul's and St. George's Records, Falmouth Township Records and Allison's History of Nova Scotia, Vol. 3.
Children: of Henry[1] Lawrence and Judith Watson.
\+ i Francis[2] Lawrence bp. 1781 Falmouth, N.S. - St. Paul's Rec.
ii Hannah bp. 1781 Falmouth, N.S. - St. Paul's Rec.
iii Margaret bp. 1781 Falmouth, N.S. - St. Paul's Rec.
iv James b. 1786; bp. Apr. 1794 St. George's Rec.
v John b. 1788; bp. Apr. 1794 St. George's Rec.
vi Sarah b. 1792; bp. Apr. 1794 St. George's Rec.; m. 8 Feb. 1816 Nathaniel Davison (See Davison Family).
\+ vii Robert b. 1795; d. 23 May 1878 GR St. Geo's Cem.
viii Lydia m. 13 Nov. 1828 John Wolf - Christ Church Rec. Windsor, N.S.
ix Mary
x Henry b. d. 13 Jan. 1871 at Horton, N.S.

FRANCIS[2] LAWRENCE (Henry[1])

bp at Falmouth 1781 - St. Paul's Halifax Records; son of Henry and Judith (Watson) Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S.; listed in 1838 census as a farmer at Falmouth with a family of nine: 1 female under 6, 3 males under 14, 1 female over 14, 2 males over 14 and 3 females over 14; m. 1st Catherine ; m. 2nd Mary McDonald dau. of John and Mary McDonald - she was b. 1805 and d. 20 March 1875 at Falmouth, N.S. - DR PANS; 2 Apr. 1832 Francis Lawrence was appointed by Falmouth Township Meeting to superintend and repair the Falmouth Village School.

Children:

i John[3] Lawrence (1816-1893).
ii Henry
iii Francis b. 1822; d. 18 Mar. 1847 GR Old Parish Burying Grd. Windsor, N.S.; m. Harriet who was b. 1830 and d. 21 June 1853.
+ iv Robert (1827-1901).
v Mary
vi Hannah b. 1819; d. 15 Nov. 1863 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Wm. Burnham (1815-1890) - (See Burnham family).
vii Harriet
viii Catherine m. 26 Dec. 1846 Peter Shaw Burnham - Chr. Mess 1846 - (See Burnham Family)

ROBERT[3] LAWRENCE (Francis[2], Henry[1])

b. 1827; d. Jul. 1901 GR St. Geo's Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Amanda Lavinia Manning (1837-1860) dau. of Thomas Manning (1801-1872) and Charlotte Pineo (1804-1862) - she died 29 Sept. 1860 burial in Manning Lot Falmouth Cen. Cem.; m. 2nd 22 Dec. 1864 Isabella Kerr (1839-1921) dau. of Timothy Kerr and Susan McHaffey of Windsor, N.S. - GR St. Geo's Falmouth; Robert Lawrence's will dated 16 Apr. 1891 - probated at Windsor, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Emma[4] Jane Lawrence b. 1857; m. 1st Ruperts of Hantsport, N.S.; one son Chas. Ruperts; m. 2nd Fred Dow.
ii Anna Laura b. 1860; m. Wm. Bachelor; r. Mass. - one son Warren Bachelor.
iii Harry
iv David

Children: (2nd marriage)

+ v Francis (Frank) Lawrence (1865-1934)
vi Lydia Kerr (1869-1941 m. 5 Oct. 1904 James Robert Hanson (See Hanson Family).
vii Arthur b. March 1870.
viii Henry
ix Mary (1873-1954) Reg. Nurse d. unm.
x Robert m. Laura Gertrude Folkner dau. of Wm. Folkner - she d. 3 Sept. 1885.
xi Jean (1881-1957) d. unm.
xii Kenneth m. Sophia Gibson of Newport, N.S. dau. of Wm. Gibson.
Children:
1. William[5] Lawrence Windsor, N.S. barrister; m. Bertha Cochrane dau. of Channing Cochrane of Falmouth, N.S.
2. Wilfred m. Loretta McDonald of Cape Breton, N.S.
3. Ralph m. Gertrude Harvey.
4. Isabell m. Joseph Pozzo of Hamilton, Ont.

FRANCIS (FRANK[4]) LAWRENCE (Robert[3], Francis[2], Henry[1])

b. 1865 Falmouth; d. Falmouth 1934 - G.R. St. Geo. Cem.; m. 6 Apr. 1892 Agnes E. Olive (1865-1934) at St. Paul's Halifax, N.S. dau. of Caleb Olive and _____ Brittain of Saint John, N.B.

Children:

i Paul[5] Lawrence m. Mary A. Saunders; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Francis[6] Lawrence died on Active Service WWII Flying Officer RCAF.

2. Helen m. Raymond Kelly son of Daniel Kelly, Edmonton, Alta.
3. John m. Joan Boyd dau. of Leroy Boyd of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
   Children:
   1. John[7] Kenneth, 2. Thomas Michael, 3. Tony Edward, 4. Mary Lou, 5. Robert Allan, 6. Stephen Bruce.
4. Mary m. T.R.C. Smith of St. John, N.B.
   Children: (surname Smith)
   1. Mary Ellen, 2. Barbara Joan, 3. James Arthur.
5. Anna m. R.M. Fry son of Bert and Guendolyn (Craft) Fry of Halifax and Falmouth, N.S.
   Children: (surname Fry)
   1. Gillian Hope, 2. Grant Francis, 3. Catherine Jane.
6. Joan m. C.E. Schofield of Mount Denson, N.S. son of Harry Schofield.
   Children: (surname Schofield)
   1. Paul Matthew Edward.

ii Percy m. Alma McIntyre; r. Nelson, B.C. (1961).
   Children:
   1. Elizabeth Lawrence m. Allen Silverwood; r. B.C.

iii Ruth (1899-1904) - G.R. St. Geo's Cem.

JOHN[3] LAWRENCE (Francis[2], Henry[1])

b. 1816; d. 5 May 1893 burial St. Geo's Cem.; m. 27 Mar. 1853 Janet A. Hamilton (1823-1896); she d. 17 May 1896 2nd dau. of John Hamilton of Sackville, N.S. - Chr. Mess. 1 Apr. 1853; 1871 Census of Falmouth, shown as a Farmer, Church of England; English Descent.
Children:

i Stuart[4] Lawrence died young.

\+ ii Charles Davison b. 1859; m. Anna Davison.

iii Harold b. 1867;Dentist at Windsor, N.S. and Vancouver, B.C.

\+ iv John b. 1857; m. 1st Annie Laurie D. Harvey; m. 2nd Emeline Fuller.

v George b. 1861; m. Ella Davison dau. of Nath. Davison; died in Arizona - one son Charles Lawrence, lawyer in Arizona.

vi Marshall b. 1864; d. in Vancouver, B.C.; seaman; m. _____ Lawrence of Hantsport, N.S.; moved to B.C.
   Children: (two sons).

CHARLES[4] DAVISON LAWRENCE (John[3], Francis[2], Henry[1])

b. 1859; d. m. Anna Davison dau. of Nath. and Ann Elizabeth Tremaine (Payzant) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; Farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

\+ i George[5] Lawrence b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Anna Lockhart.

ii Benjamin Davison m. Hazel Dill dau. of Robert and Florence (Croft) Dill of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Norwell, Mass.
   Children:
   1. Florence m. Hardy.
   2. Madeline m. Edw. Farrer.
   3. Judy m. Robert Kelly.

iii Ella Grace m. 25 Apr. 1917 Arthur Gordon Sangster son of William and Matilda (Phinney) Sangster of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Grand Pre, N.S.; Children (surname Sangster) (See Sangster Family).

iv Maurice Black m. Anathesia Campbell of Windsor, N.S.; r. Squantum, Mass.

v Kathleen d. unm.

vi Charles Dickson m. 18 Apr. 1927 Alice Jeanette O'Brien dau. of George and Mary (Bacon) O'Brien of Windsor Forks, NS.

Children:

1. James[6] Marshall O'Brien Lawrence (1927-1951) d. unm. Peace River, Alberta.
2. Marie m. Wm. Graham of Saskatoon, Sask.
   Children: (surname Graham)
   1. Pamela, 2. Allison.
3. Charles III m. Onie Eldridge dau. of Gordon and Myrtle (Ettinger) Eldridge of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
   Children:
   1. Charles Dickson IV.
4. William m. Cora Hines dau. of Wilfred and Mildred (White) Hines.
   Children:
   1. Victor[7].
5. Robert.
6. Peter.

+ vii John Marshall m. Ruth Smith; r. Hanover, Mass. (He was known as "BILL").

JOHN[5] MARSHALL LAWRENCE (Charles[4], John[3], Francis[2], Henry[1])

known by the name "Bill", son of Charles Davison Lawrence and Anna Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; b. at Falmouth, N.S.; r. Hanover, Mass. (1964); m. Ruth Smith dau. of Charles and Josephine (Barden) Smith of Norwell, Mass.
Children:

i Arlene[6] Lawrence b. Weymouth, Mass.; m. 1955 Raymond Sullivan.

ii John b. Norwell, Mass.; m. 1960 Margaret Foley.

iii Philip b. Weymouth, Mass.; m. 1963 Joanne Cageorge.

iv Richard b. Weymouth, Mass.; m. 1961 Valerie Dean.

v Ruth Ann b. Brockton, Mass.

GEORGE[5] LAWRENCE (Charles[4], John[3], Francis[2], Henry[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. son of Charles D. and Anna (Davison) Lawrence; m. Anna Lockhart dau. of Charles C. and Beatrice (Lynch) Lockhart of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. & Lewisville, N.B.
Children:

i Geraldine[6] Lawrence m. Malcolm Buchanan of Prince Edward Island; r. Lewisville, N.B. (1964)
   Children: (surname Buchanan)
   1. Terry M. Buchanan, 2. Alan L., 3. Doreen A., 4. Judy M., 5. George.

ii Christina R.N.; r. Halifax, N.S.

iii Georgina m. Nairne Wilcox of Dartmouth, N.S.
   Children: (surname Wilcox)
   1. Nolan Wilcox.

iv C. Harold Lawrence, M.Sc., Royal Canadian Navy WWII, Dept. of Agriculture, Fredericton, N.B.; m. Gwendolyn dau. of John Palfry of Pictou, N.S.; r. Fredericton, N.B.

Children:
1. John[7] Lawrence.

v Arthur G. commissioned in the Canadian Army 1951, Royal Canadian Dragoons; formerly Intelligence Office 3rd Cdn. Inf. Bgd., Gagetown, N.B.; Aide-de-camp to the Lieut.-Gov. of N.B. from 1960-1963; r. Halifax, N.S. (1964); m. Patricia Ellen dau. of J.J. Bruce Payne of Granby, P. Quebec.

Children:
1. Linda Lockhart Lawrence, 2. Sandra Jane.

JOHN[4] LAWRENCE (John[3], Francis[2], Henry[1])

b. 1857/8; d. 1934 Grand Pre, N.S.; m. 1st Annie Laurie Harvey dau. of Wm. and Jean (Murdoch) Harvey of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Emeline Fuller of Grand Pre, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i John[5] Frederick Lawrence m. Grace Hoben.

Children:
1. John[6] Charles Lawrence m. 2 Feb. 1952 Mary Ann Simmons of Charlotte, N.C.; r. Roanoke, V.

Children:
1. Patricia[7] Lee Lawrence, 2. John Harold.

2. Josephine Hoben m. 29 Nov. 1948 at DeKulb Co., Ga. to Samuel Philip Tate who was b. at Marion, N.C.; r. Marion, N.C.

Children: (surname Tate)
1. Philip Joseph Tate b. DeKalb Co., Ga.
2. Lawrence Hugh Tate b. DeKalb Co., Ga.

ii Jennie Hamilton m. Rev. Stanley Weaver, Baptist Minister; r. Sackville, N.S.

iii Jessie Lenore m. Chas. W. McIntosh of Pleasant Bay, Cape Breton, N.S.; r. Halifax - son Chas. W. McIntosh of Halifax.

iv Harriet Viola m. Chas. F. Whitman of Round Hill, N.S. son of Jacob and Ursula (Stevens) Whitman; Viola Whitman died shortly after her husband's death March 1964.

Children: (surname Whitman)
1. Viola Geraldine Whitman m. Geo. S. MacDonald of Green Hill, N.S.; r. Edmonton, Alta.

Children: (surname MacDonald)
1. Kenneth Charles MacDonald, 2. Gena Joy.

ROBERT[2] LAWRENCE (Henry[1])

b. 1795; d. 23 May 1878 - GR St. Geo's Cem. Fal.; m. Mary b. 1805; d. 2 Mar. 1875; census of 1838 shows Robert as a farmer with a family of 6: 2 males under 6, 2 females under 6, 1 female under 14; it is believed that this family lived on the farm now owned by Freeman Rourke, Upper Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Margaret[3] Lawrence b. d. 1928 Newport, N.S.

+ ii William b. c 1833.

iii Robert b. d. AE c 83 Jersey City, N.J.; m. Arlene Letts - 2 daus. Bertha Mrs. Kunkel, Mary d. unm. 1952 Jersey City.

+ iv Frederick b. 1837; d. 1920 Newport, N.S.; m. Priscilla DesBarres b. 1851.
v Mary b. 1834; d. 1868; m. James Hanson (1828-).
vi Isabelle b. c 1836; d. m. 1st Patrick Walker; m. 2nd James Hanson (See Walker & Hanson Families).
vii Jane b. 1850; d. Feb. 1932; m. 1st James Lockhart; m. 2nd John McDonald.

WILLIAM[4] LAWRENCE (Frederick[3], Robert[2], Henry[1])

b. d. m. Annie Fullerton of Hantsport, N.S.
Children:
+ i William[5] Philip Lawrence Served in WWI; d. 1964; large family.
ii Eugene Ernest
+ iii Hubert Watson b. 1875 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Oct. 1961 at Monetville, Ontario.
iv Christena m. Toye; daughter - Winnifred Toye.
v Emma m. Thompson.
vi Mary May b. 1869; d. 1913; m. Alonzo Seward Davison (1869-) son of Nathaniel and Margaret A.E.T. (Payzant) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; r. New Hampshire, U.S.A.
Children: (surname Davison)
1. Hilda, 2. Ella, 3. Eugene, 4. Phyllis, 5. Emma.

HUBERT[5] WATSON LAWRENCE (William[4], Fred[3], Robert[2], Henry[1])

b. 1875 Falmouth; d. Monetville, Ont. 1961; m. 1908 Florence Daisy (1875-1960) at Saskatoon, Sask. settled at Monetville, Ont. in 1926; Farmer and Carpenter.
Source: Mrs. Wm. Cadger, Falmouth, N.S. (1963).
Children:
i Beatrice[6] Muriel Lawrence b. Colonsay, Sask.; m. Wm. Cadger.
Children: (surname Cadger)
1. Wm. Dexter Cadger; r. Monetville, Ont.
ii Hubert Watson b. Gill, Mass.; m. Marion Peddie of Toronto, Ont.; r. Glenmeyer, Ont.; Lay Minister (United Church of Canada).
Children:
1. David[7] Lawrence, 2. Gay, 3. Marshall, 4. Robert, 5. Douglas.
iii Emma Lucilla b. Gill, Mass.; m. Alex Douglas of Monetville, Ont.; r. Monetville, Ont.
Children: (surname Douglas)
1. Florence, 2. Margaret, 3. Wm., 4. Irene, 5. Annie, 6. Duncan, 7. Ruth, 8. Fred, 9. Frank, 10. Eugene, 11. Eugenia (twins both died young).
iv Eugene Ernest b. Utopia, Sask.; m. Mrs. Clara (Grant) Georgeff widow of George Georgeff of Monetville, Ont.
Children:
1. Jean Lawrence m. Rheal Dionne; r. Monetville, Ont.
Children: (surname Dionne)
1. Muriel, 2. Ronald.
v George Dexter b. Utopia, Sask.; r. Monetville, Ont.; Cdn. Army WWII.
vi Lawson Fullerton b. Falmouth, N.S. RCAC WWII; m. Marjorie Pearson of Manchester, Eng.; r. Monetville, Ont.
Children:
1. Dennis, 2. Brian, 3. Marjorie, 4. Hubert.

FREDERICK[3] LAWRENCE (Robert[2], Henry[1])

b. about 1847; d. 1920 at Newport, N.S.; m. Priscilla DesBarres; r. Newport, N.S. from 1888.
Children:

i Mary[4] Lawrence m. Fred Connors; r. Newport, N.S.

ii James d. 1943 Colonsay, Sask.; m. _____.
Children:
1. Fred[5] Lawrence m. Ruth Simmons - no family.
2. Harry m. - no family.
3. Robert unmarried.
4. Guy m. Grace Adams - 4 sons.
5. Dorothy m. D. Anderson - 2 daus.
6. Earl m. Jean Simmons - 1 son, 1 dau.
7. Percy m. Isaac - 3 daus.
8. Thomas m. - no family.
9. Alice m. Don - no family.

iii Walter d. Newport, N.S.; m._____; children - 1 son and 1 dau.

iv Edith d. Newport, N.S.

v Ida d. Saskatoon, Sask.

vi Bessie d. California.

vii Hattie m. Harry Barker - 1 dau.

viii Clara d. Newport, N.S.

ix Arthur r. Saskatoon, Sask.; m. _____.
Children:
1. Donald Lawrence m. _____Beauregard; 2 sons, 3 daus.
2. Jean m. Barry Brooks; 1 son, 1 dau.

x Annie r. Saskatoon, Sask.

xi Clifford d. infancy at Falmouth, N.S.

xii Alfred unmarried; b. 1891; r. Fairview, Alta.; he has supplied the data on this branch of the family.

HENRY[2] LAWRENCE (Henry[1])

b. 1784; d. 13 Jan. 1871 at Horton - DR PANS; m. Elizabeth Pitts (1786-1871) she d. 11 Dec. 1871 at Hortonville, N.S. - G.R. Hantsport shows date of death as 28 Dec. 1854; operated a mill at Gaspereau, N.S. later removed to Hantsport where he built a house currently occupied by a family named Perry (1962); listed in 1842 as a founding member of the 2nd Horton Baptist Church, Horton, N.S.; it is believed that he was a lay preacher of the Baptist Church.
Children:

i Francis[3] Lawrence m. Mary Barron of St. John, N.B.; Petit Jury List 1854; Ship's Carpenter, Hantsport.
Children:
1. James[4] Lawrence d. unm. AE 52.
\+ 2. Capt. Charles m. Lily Davison dau. of John.
\+ 3. Capt. Henry W. m. Clara Churchill.
\+ 4. Capt. Robert m. 1st Laura Folker; 2nd Della Trenholm.
\+ 5. Capt. Albert m. 12 June 1881 Lottie Stromberg.
6. Augusta m. Henry Pierce.
7. Lily d. unm. 1904 - G.R. Hantsport, N.S.
8. Alida (1843-1925) m. Lorenzo Michener (1855-1907).
9. Clara b. 1870; d. 19 June 1879 - G.R. Hantsport, N.S.

ii John

iii Robert d. Sydney, New South Wales.

iv Phoebe m. Deacon Wm. L. Davison son of Asa Davison (1781-1842) and Rhoda Fox (1788-1875).

v Amanda
vi Eunice
vii Lydia m. James Toye.
viii Rebecca
ix Capt. James

CAPT. CHARLES[4] LAWRENCE (Francis[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. d. 1927 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1878 Lily Davison dau. of John Fox Davison (1827-1896) and Louise Kirkpatrick (1832-1929) of Hantsport, N.S.; Lily Davison was b. 8 Feb. 1857.
Children:

i Charles[5] Lawrence d. infancy.
ii Brett d. infancy.
iii Mildred or Millicent m. Rev. Andrew Weir; r. PEI (1961) - son Stuart Weir m. Margaret MacLean.
iv John Francis (Frank) m. 1st Eva North; 2nd Jean Smith.
Children:
1. Terry[6] Lawrence died in Italy WWII.
2. John m. Evelyn Gunn.
Children:
1. Terry[7], 2. Susan, 3. Janice.
3. Marion
v Joy m. Jack Redden son of Arthur Redden of Halifax; she is a well known Halifax musician.
Children: (surname Redden)
1. Marguerite Redden m. Dr. Eldon Eagles.
Children: (surname Eagles)
1. Jane, 2. Joy, 3. Star.
2. Arthur Lawrence m. Betty Wood; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname Redden)
1. Wm. Redden.
vi Marguerite r. Hantsport, N.S.; teacher; she supplied data on this branch of the family.
vii Albert m. Ethel Davison dau. of Geo. and Maude (Malcolm) Davison.
Children:
1. Joy Lawrence m. 1st Buchannan; 2nd Kennedy.
Children: (surname Buchannan)
1. Allison, 2. Ann, 3. Gillian.
2. Mary Claire Lawrence m. Clough.
Children: (surname Clough)
1. Sherry, 2. Andrew, 3. Susan, 4. Heidi.

CAPT. HENRY[4] (Harry) LAWRENCE (Francis[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. d. Hantsport, N.S.; m. Clara Churchill dau. of Geo. Churchill and Susie Davison of Hantsport, N.S.; after Capt. Lawrence's death, Mrs. Clara Churchill Lawrence married James Henry Pullen and moved to Falmouth, N.S. (See Pullen Family).
Children:

i Ethel[5] Lawrence b. 28 Mar. 1881 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 11 Dec. 1960; m. Samuel Densmore, Natick, Mass.
ii Norah b. Hantsport, N.S.; m. Albert Armstrong son of Lewis A. and Eunice (Duncanson) Armstrong of Falmouth - (See Armstrong Family).

iii Harry Lawrence b. about 1885 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 1940; m. Gladys Chisholm of Truro, N.S.

CAPT. ROBERT[4] LAWRENCE (Francis[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. d. m. 1st Laura Gertrude Folker dau. of Capt. Wm. and Almira Folker; she was b. 1865 and d. 3 Sept. 1885 - G.R. Hantsport; m. 2nd Della Trenholm.

CAPT. ALBERT[4] LAWRENCE (Francis[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. 5 Sept. 1854; d. 22 Apr. 1929; m. 12 June 1881 Charlotte Stromberg of Pictou, N.S. dau. of Chas. and Mary (McKenzie) Stromberg - father of Cape John and mother of Cromarty, Scotland; she was b. 16 Jan. 1859 and d. 13 Aug. 1931 - G.R. Hantsport Cem.; millwright employed in the Churchill shipbuilding industry at Tennecape (near Walton, N.S.); went to sea at age 13; Capt's papers in 1877; took command of barquentine "Falmouth" at age 21; in 1882 commanded barque "Bristol" and continued with this vessel for 20 years.
Children:

i Chas.[5] Stromberg Lawrence b. 13 Apr. 1882; d. 4 Jan. 1906.
ii Gladys (1886-1949) m. Dr. Robert H. Sutherland.
iii Charlotte Phyllis (1886-1939) m. Arthur DeWitt Foster MPP.
iv LeRoy Litchfield b. 13 May 1893; d. 2 May 1918 WWI; died at Rouen, France.

JOHN[3] LAWRENCE (Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. d. 23 Aug. 1895; will dated 20 Mar. 1895 probated at Kentville, N.S.; farmer at Horton, N.S.; m. Mary J. her will on file at Kentville, a nephew Fletcher W. Neary comes in for share of her estate; she died 5 Mar. 1910; attended the Methodist Church at Lower Horton, N.S.
Children:

i Elizabeth[4] Lawrence m. James Jacob Robinson; r. Halfway River.
Children: (surname Robinson) -- (See Robinson Family)

PHOEBE[3] LAWRENCE (Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. d. at Hantsport, N.S.; m. as 2nd wife Deacon Wm. Davison (1809-1884) son of Asa Davison (1781-1842) and Rhoda Fox (1788-1875) of Hantsport, N.S.; Deacon Davison's first wife was Lucy Coalfleet (1829-1921) (See Davison Family for listing of children of Deacon Davison's first marriage).
Children: (Deacon Davison and Phoebe Lawrence)

i Osee Davison b. 1851; m. Capt. Geo. Coalfleet - 7 children.
ii Alberta b. 1853; m. 1874 Simeon Michener.
iii Frank b. m. Alice Shaw.
iv Alfretta m. Wilbur D.E. Carter.
v Harry Wm. b. 1863; m. 1st Wilhelmina M. Brown; m. 2nd Nina E. Reid.
vi Kathleen m. Capt. W.A. Parker; r. Roxbury, Mass.
vii George Truman b. 1856; d. 1859.

CAPT. JAMES[2] LAWRENCE (Henry[1])

b. d. 22 Aug. 1866 - lost overboard during a voyage between Scotland and Boston aboard the brig Sessex of Windsor, N.S. of which he was master; accident occurred as he was hauling in the main sheet; wife Susan was on board at the time; letters of administration taken out at Kentville, N.S.; m. Susan_____.

Children:

i Melissa[3] Lawrence m. Amasa Dickie.
ii Warren B.
iii Emma E.
iv Mary E.

THE LEARY FAMILY

STEWART LEARY

of Chelsea, Lunenburg County, N.S. moved to Falmouth about 1875; m. Anna Frederick of Chelsea, N.S.; Stewart Leary was the son of John and Charlotte (Holman) (1809-1893) Leary of Chelsea, N.S.; Charlotte Holman died 9 Mar. 1893 - burial St. Geo's Upper Fal.;Stewart Leary and wife buried at Maplewood Cem., Windsor, N.S. A brother of Stewart Leary, Henry Leary lived at Upper Falmouth; Henry Leary married Mary ; their children Wm. A. Leary and Ellen R. Leary died on 11 Aug. and 22 Aug. 1864; Henry Leary died 12 Jan. 1893 AE 71 - burial at St. Geo's Upper Fal. Mrs. Mary Leary was a practical nurse in the Upper and Lower Falmouth area;
Source: Herb. F. Leary (1963).
Children:

i Elias Leary b. 1873; m. Bessie Patterson dau. of Nelson Patterson,
Children: (surname Patterson) r. Windsor Forks.
1. Walter and others.
ii Lewis r. Cambridge, Mass.
iii Elijah r. Beverley, Mass.
iv James m. 1st Elizabeth Knowles of Windsor, N.S.; m. 2nd _____
r. Newton, Mass.
v Matilda m. Jacob Pick, White Rock, Kings Co., N.S.
vi Cornelius m. Ruth Underwood of Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Ernest Leary Elect. Engineer (N.B.)
2. Clarence r. Brooklyn, N.S.
3. Marjorie m. Fred Barron, Scotch Village, N.S.
vii Herbert Freeman b. 1887; d. 2 Feb. 1964 Windsor, N.S.; m. Millie Swinamer dau. of Walter and Laura (Keddy) Swinamer of Three Mile Plains; Carpenter.
Children:
1. Goldie m. James Godfrey Fourgeron of Cape Breton.
Children: (surname Fougeron)
1. Beverly, 2. Ronald r. Three Mile Plains.
viii Milly m. J. Wesley Hancock of White Rock, N.S.
ix May m. 1st Ralph Benedict son of Robert _____; m. 2nd Geo. MacDonald of Three Mile Plains, N.S.
x Ella m. Ralph Lyon son of Palmer Lyon; r. Nictaux, N.S.
Children: (surname Lyon)
1. Gertrude Lyon, 2. Hazel.

N.B. Henry Leary b. 1829 brother of Stewart Leary - Chelsea, Lun. Co. N.S.
m. Mary b. 1806 - she was a practical nurse; 1871 Census - Lumberman; Bapt. at Falmouth, N.S. English Descent.

Children:

i	James E. b. 1856.
ii	Mary Jane b. 1864.
iii	Arthur G. b. 1866.
iv	Georgina b. 1868.
v	Frank E. b. Sept. 1871.
vi	Wm. A. d. 11 Aug. 1864.
vii	Ellen R. d. 22 Aug. 1864.

THE LEMIRE FAMILY

Source: Bona Arsenault, Mss Histoire et généalogie des Acadiens.

PIERRE LEMIRE

b. c 1705; widower of Marie-Josephe Forest; m. 14 Jul. 1738 at Grand Pre to Isabelle Thibodeaux dau. of Claude and Isabelle (Commeaux) Thibodeaux; r. paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.)

THE LOCKHART FAMILY

JAMES[1] LOCKHART

b. 1807 Newport, N.S.; d. 1895 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Lydia Mann; m. 2nd Anne Cannon (1818-1898) probably born at Hopewell Cape, N.B.; farmer at Castle Frederick, Falmouth, N.S.; sold stock and crop at public auction 5 Nov. 1885.
Source: Milton A. Lockhart's listing of the Lockhart Family.
Children: (1st marriage)

+	i	Richard[2] William Lockhart b. 1840 Burlington, N.S.; d. 7 Apr. 1902.
	ii	James b. Newport, N.S. 1843; d. 1895 Falmouth, N.S.
	iii	John d. unm. Newport, N.S.
	iv	Annie b. 25 Dec. 1843 Burlington, N.S.; d. 28 Oct. 1932 - burial Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. John L. Chandler who d. at Natick, Mass.
	v	Amelia b. Upper Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st McConnell; m. 2nd John Trider of Windsor, N.S.
	vi	Jane b. 1851.

Children: (2nd marriage)

+	vii	Charles Cannon b. 10 Feb. 1851 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 8 Sept. 1924.
	viii	Lydia b. 1849; m. Charles Knowles who d. at Windsor, N.S.; she was listed as a dressmaker at Falmouth in 1871 census.
	ix	Zillaphana b. 1853; m. Capt. Card who d. at Windsor, N.S.; r. Burlington, N.S.; she was shown as a School Mistress at Falmouth in the 1871 census.
	x	Bessie Elizabeth b. 1856.

N.B. James Lockhart (1807-1895) belonged to the Newport, N.S. branch of the Lockhart family. It is believed that the founder of the Newport family emigrated from Ireland in the late 1700's. The 1838 census for Newport, N.S. lists several Lockhart families: John Lockhart - family of 5, Daniel Lockhart - family of 10, James Lockhart - family of 4. The Newport family does not appear to be related to the Lockhart family of Horton, N.S. James Lockhart and John Lockhart were Connecticut settlers at Horton Township in 1760.

RICHARD[2] WILLIAM LOCKHART (James[1])

b. 1841 Newport, N.S. (Burlington); d. 7 Apr. 1902; son of James and Lydia (Mann) Lockhart of Falmouth, N.S. & Burlington, N.S.; m. 1st Emma Davison (1844-) dau. of Amos Davison of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; she was b. 8 Aug. 1881; m. 2nd Doris Elvira Lyon (1843-1902) dau. of Wm. Lyon of Upper Falmouth, N.S. - burial Fal. Cen. Cem. 1871 census lists R. Wm. Lockhart as a Farmer at Falmouth, Methodist, Irish Descent.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Emma[3] Lockhart b. 15 Mar. 1866 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; m. Frederick H. Manning son of Gibbs Manning of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 6 (See Manning Family).

Children: (2nd marriage)

\+ ii William[3] James Henry (1869-1945)
\+ iii Leslie Mann (1872-1950)
\+ iv Clifford Harvie (1875-1903)

WILLIAM[3] JAMES HENRY LOCKHART (R. Wm.[2], James[1])

b. 13 July 1869 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 3 Sept. 1945; m. 2 Dec. 1891 Jennie Starratt dau. of James Starratt of Upper Falmouth she was b. 9 Aug. 1870 and d. 4 Mar. 1955 - both buried at Fal. Cen. Cem.

Children:

i Ernest[4] S. Lockhart (1892-1932)
ii Flora May b. 15 Jan. 1895 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 5 Aug. 1944.
iii Marion Alice m. Arthur Churchill Curry (See Curry Family).
iv Lexie Kirk b. 23 Mar. 1901; d. 19 Jul. 1948; m. Franklin Munroe of Nictaux Falls, N.S.
v Ralph Allan r. Falmouth, N.S.
vi Earl Marsters m. Violet Smith dau. of Burpee Smith and Bertha Swinhamer of Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Dorothy Lockhart m. Reg. Redden.
2. Earl Maurice m. Jean Hart dau. of Royce Hart.
3. Jean m. Chas. Schofield son of Austin.
vii Eileen r. Windsor, N.S.

LESLIE[3] MANN LOCKHART (R. Wm.[2], James[1])

b. 1 Jan. 1872 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 27 Jul. 1950; m. 31 Dec. 1900 Maud Sarah Eldridge who was b. 6 Nov. 1876 and d. 6 Oct. 1946 dau. of Joseph Eldridge and Isabelle of Upper Falmouth, N.S. - both buried at Fal. Cen. Cem.

Children:

i Milton Arnold b. 30 Sept. 1901; d. unm. 30 Aug. 1951 at Falmouth, NS.
ii Ruth Evelyn r. Windsor, N.S. - Teacher.

iii Carl Eldridge m. 5 Nov. 1930 Blanche Alexandra Brown dau. of James and Catherine (Trenholm) Brown of Windsor, NS.
Children:
1. Vivienne Blanche m. 11 June 1954 Francis Riley of Wentworth, N.S.
Children: (surname Riley)
1. Peter David Riley, 2. Heather Elaine.
2. Carol Ruth Lockhart m. May 1962 Fred Caston, of New Toronto, Ont.

iv William Leslie m. 1st 15 Apr. 1931 Helen Sanford dau. of Lafayette Sanford, Avondale, N.S.; m. 2nd 5 Apr. 1958 Alice Burgess dau. of John Burgess, Cheverie, N.S.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Roy William Lockhart m. 11 Mar. 1954 Mary Patterson dau. of Clifford Patterson of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Terry Lynn, 2. Clifford William.
2. Helen Bernice m. 10 Nov. 1955 Keith Ross.
Children: (surname Ross)
1. Gary Wayne Ross, 2. Kim Lorraine.

v Allison Blake b. 28 June 1911 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 11 Jan. 1960; r. Sussex, N.B.; m. 2 Oct. 1943 Marjorie Agnes Swinamer dau. of Walter Swinamer of Three Mile Plains, N.S.

CLIFFORD[3] HARVIE LOCKHART (R. Wm.[2], James[1])

b. 20 Apr. 1875 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 13 May 1903; m. Annie Catherine Eldridge dau. of Joseph Eldridge and of Upper Falmouth, N.S. - she was b. 6 Jul. 1874 and d. 30 Oct. 1903; both buried at Fal. Cen. Cem.
Children:

i Percy[4] McDonald b. 19 Feb. 1896 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 7 Jul. 1918 in England - served with the 112th Battalion Canadian Army.

ii Stanley Wm. b. Upper Falmouth, N.S.; m. 21 Mar. 1924 Florence Minnie Davis dau. of A.J. Davis of Halifax, N.S.; r. Selma, N.S.
Children:
1. Stanley Arthur.

iii Maud Muriel b. 28 May 1899 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. Oct. 1909.

CHARLES[2] CANNON LOCKHART (James[1])

b. 10 Feb. 1851 probably at Centre Burlington, N.S.; d. 8 Sept. 1924 at Falmouth N.S.; m. Beatrice Lynch dau. of George Lynch of Newport, N.S. - she d. AE 75; r. Newport, N.S. and at Castle Frederick, Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

\+ i Charles[3] James b. Upper Falmouth, N.S.

\+ ii Arthur George b. 7 Oct. 1887 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1960.

iii Eva Bessie b. 10 Jan. 1890; Baptist Missionary in India.

iv Anna Christina m. George Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S. (See Lawrence Family); r. Lewisville, N.B. (1963).

v Clara Beatrice r. Montreal, P.Q.

vi (Infant) d. 19 Feb. 1889.

CHARLES[3] JAMES LOCKHART (Charles[2], James[1])

b. Upper Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Mabel Marshall; m. 2nd Helen Stephens.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Marshall[4] Lockhart m. Barbara Snow.
ii Britty m. Donald Denney.
Children: (surname Denney)
1. Donald Denney, 2. Brenda.
iii Kaye m. George Slip.
Children: (surname Slip)
1. Barry Slip, 2. Mark, 3. Stephen, 4. Paul.
iv Eleanor m. Bernard Mason.
Children: (surname Mason)
1. David Mason, 2. Daphne.

ARTHUR[3] LOCKHART (Charles[2], James[1])

b. 1887 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1960 Burial Maplewood Cem. Windsor, N.S.; m. Sept. 1912 Ethel Smith dau. of Jesse P. Smith of Windsor, N.S.; r. Fort Fairfield, Maine.
Children:

i Beatrice[4] Ruth Lockhart (1914-1917) bur. Edmundston, N.B.
ii Roy Smith m. Eliza Slarin.
Children:
1. Hugh[5] Wm. Lockhart, 2. Carol Anne, 3. Mary Eliza.
iii Hugh Wm. Elderkin (1918-1943) Died in the Philippine Islands.
iv Charles Jesse m. Winnifred Durgin.
Children:
1. Ruth Louise, 2. James, 3. Marie Ethel.
v Harriet Clare
vi Winifred Joyce

JAMES[2] LOCKHART (James[1])

b. Newport, N.S.; d. Falmouth, N.S. at age 52; m. Jane Lawrence dau. of Robert Lawrence and Mary McDonald of Falmouth, N.S. - she was b. 1850 and d. Feb. 1932; both buried at Fal. Cen. Cem.
Children:

i Wilfred[3] Lockhart b. Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. AE 77 Florida; r. Wolfville, N.S.; m. Bessie Maude Shaw dau. of Isaiah Shaw of Mount Denson, N.S.
Children:
1. Laura[4] R. Lockhart b. 4 Apr. 1908; d. 8 Feb. 1910.
2. Dorothy, 3. Wilfred.
ii Harry m. Charlotte Bridgetown dau. of Dargie Bridgetown; r. Montreal, P. Que.
Children:
1. Margaret Lockhart m. Robt. Rand of Ottawa.
2. Doris m. Donald Carter of Florida.
iii Lydia b. 1873; d. 1943 Burlington, N.S.; m. James Dennis Sanford b. about 1863; d. 1948.
Children: (surname Sanford)
1. Archie Sanford, 2. Laurie, 3. Gilbert, 4. Ralph, 5. Vera.
iv Lena m. Gordon Guild of Ellerhouse, N.S. - son Robert Guild.
v James r. Hantsport, N.S.
Children:
1. Jean Lockhart, 2. Marjorie.
vi Bessie m. Alex Lott; r. Trenton, N.S. - one son Alden Lott.

THE LOOMER FAMILY NO. 1

SIMEON[4] LOOMER (Stephen[3], Samuel[2], Stephen[1])

son of Stephen Loomer (1721-1790) and Hannah Chapman (1725-1778) of Bozrah, Conn. and Cornwallis, N.S.; Stephen Loomer was a Pre-Loyalist grantee at Cornwallis, N.S. in 1761; b. 20 Feb. 1758 bp. at Bozrah, Conn. 16 Mar. 1760; d. 18 Aug. 1845 at Falmouth, N.S.; m. 9 Mar. 1778 Mary Babcock dau. of Jonathan and Lydia Babcock; Simeon and wife Mary buried at Falmouth Cen. Cem.; will dated 10 Apr. 1833; probated at Windsor, N.S. 8 Sept. 1845; 5 May 1809 Simeon together with James and Joseph Loomer bought Farm Lot 30 and 1/2 Farm Lot 29 at Falmouth, N.S. from Francis and Lettice Layton; 2 Nov. 1846 Charles Curry and Lucy (Loomer) Curry deeded share of Simeon's farm to Wm. Curry III of Windsor, N.S.

References: A.E. Loomer-Shepard, The Descendants of Stephen Loomer of New London, Conn., Allison, Iowa, 1959 (Family 14258); Falmouth Records and Probate Records (Windsor, N.S.).

Children:

i James[5] Loomer b. 17 Jan. 1780; will probated Windsor, N.S. 22 Oct. 1828; probably died unm.

ii Elizabeth b. 23 Oct. 1781; m. Fox.

iii Henry b. 26 Feb. 1784; d. 1810; mariner; probably lost at sea.

iv Joseph b. 16 June 1786.

v George b. 31 July 1788; m. Anna Comstock dau. of Ezekiel & Phebe (DeWolfe) Comstock; was overseer of the Poor at Falmouth between 1821 and 1830; moved to Cornwallis, N.S. c. 1848; 6. May 1848 sold Falmouth lands to Gideon Loomer.

vi Sarah b. 24 Aug. 1789; m. Elisha Beech son of Isaac and Eunice (Bliss) Beech.

+ vii Elisha b. 1794; d. 1 Jan. 1858; m. 16 May 1822 Vashti Stoddard dau. of Laban & Ruth Stoddard of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Jackson Town, Carleton County, N.B. (1847).

viii Elijah b. 28 Aug. 1795; d. 20 Sept. 1873; m. 16 May 1822 Abigail Elizabeth Akin (1800-1875) dau. of John S. and Rebecca (Jones) Akin of Falmouth, N.S. (See Akin Family); both Elijah & Abigail buried at Habitant Cem. # 5.

Children:

1. John A. Loomer b. 1823; m. Jerusha Newcombe; r. Oak Point, Cornwallis, N.S.
2. Caroline b. 8 Mar. 1825; m. Henry Newcombe.
3. Simeon b. 1827; m. Arabella Zinck.
4. Charles Edward b. 1829; m. Mary J. Seamen.
5. Margaret b. 1831; m. as 2nd wife Wm. Bohme.
6. Rebecca Eliz. b. 1834; m. Geo. R. Sangster.
7. Mary Jane b. 1837.

ix Lucy m. Charles Curry (See Curry Family).

x Gideon d. Apr. 1854; m. Mehitable Ells (1805-1894); she was buried at South Standish, Maine.

ELISHA[5] LOOMER (Simeon[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], Stephen[1])

b. 1794 probably at Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1 Jan. 1858 at Upper Woodstock, Carlton Co., N.B.; son of Simeon and Mary (Backcock) Loomer of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Vashti Stoddard dau. of Laban and Ruth ( ) Stoddard of Falmouth, N.S.; Elisha Loomer buried at Jacksonville, Carlton Co., N.B.; r. Jacksontown, Carlton Co., N.B. in 1847; Schoolmaster and later farmer at Jacksontown, N.B.

Children:

i Edward S. Loomer b. Jan. 1823; d. 10 Apr. 1909.
ii James
iii Ann b. 1825; d. 22 Apr. 1854; m. Calvin Churchill.
iv Lucinda b. 1827; d. 9 June 1863; m. Wm. Dell Hartt.
v Isaac b. 1827; d. 1855.

THE LOOMER FAMILY NO. 2

HANDLEY[7] WILCOX LOOMER (David[6], Daniel[5], Levi[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], Stephen[1])

son of David and Susan (Wilcox) Loomer of Walton, N.S.; b. 10 Feb. 1867 Walton, Hants Co., N.S.; d. 19 June 1939 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Eva May Marsters dau. of James Wm. Marsters (1848-1880) and Marietta Trefry of Summerville, N.S.; Eva was b. 3 Sept. 1880 - she was a teacher at Falmouth Centre School; Handley Loomer moved to Falmouth about 1890 and built up a vegetable greenhouse business; the greenhouses were later owned by Church and Illsley but the Loomer family took over the business sometime later; H. Loomer Greenhouses Ltd. incorporated in 1940; represented Kempt District in the West Hants Municipal Council for sometime; Deacon of the Falmouth Baptist Church; built his first greenhouse at Falmouth in 1897; (the founder of the Loomer family in Nova Scotia was Stephen Loomer (1721-1790) of Bozrah, Conn.; he was a grantee at Cornwallis, N.S. in 1761 at the Founding of the Cornwallis Township by settlers from New England).

Children of Handley and Eva Loomer:

i Ralph[8] Marsters Loomer
ii Earle Raymond
iii Handley Stuart) died in infancy
iv Ethel Mildred)
v Alice May B.A. Acadia University; M.A. Toronto University 1938; Ph.D. 1963 N.Y. University; Asst. Chief Psychologist N.Y. University 1964.
vi Helen R.N.; m. 12 Apr. 1942 James Wm. Low of Chatham, Ont.; r. Dartmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Low)
1. James Alexander Low, 2. Janet Irene, 3. Mary Joanne.

RALPH[8] MARSTERS LOOMER (Handley[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Levi[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], Stephen[1])

son of Handley W. and Eva May (Marsters) Loomer of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 16 Sept. 1929 Cloyda Neaves dau. of Jesse Freeman and Ethel (McAuley) Neaves; organized Avon Valley Greenhouses Ltd. at Falmouth, N.S. together with Frank Marriott and Silas Taylor in 1935; florist at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Gordon[9] Loomer b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 15 Sept. 1953 at Windsor, N.S. to Barbara Ruth Hood, R.N.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Barbara[10] Kim Loomer
2. Tanya Gail) twins
3. Sandra Dawn)

ii Cloyda Hope b. Windsor, N.S.; B.A. Mt. Allison 1957, B. Ed. 1959; m. 11 Aug. 1962 Wolfville, N.S. to Ian Rogers Fraser of Toronto; r. Montreal, P.Q. (1964)
Children: (surname Fraser)
1. Andrew Scott Fraser

iii Jocelyn Carol b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 16 May 1957 at Falmouth, N.S. Stewart MacMillar Bishop.
Children: (surname Bishop)
1. Jennifer Catherine Bishop, 2. Heather Lorraine, 3. Robert Bruce.

iv Donald Bruce b. Windsor, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. (1964)

EARLE[8] RAYMOND LOOMER (Handley[7], David[6], Daniel[5], Levi[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], Stephen[1])

son of Handley W. and Eva May (Marsters) Loomer of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 12 June 1929 Verna Neaves dau. of Jesse Freeman and Ethel (McAuley) Neaves and sister of Mrs. Ralph M. Loomer; manager of H. Loomer Greenhouses Ltd. at Falmouth and Kingston, N.S.

Children:

i Leslie Sinclair Loomer m. Jane (Clark) Bernard dau. of Dr. and Mrs. F. Clark of Woodstock, N.B.; B.A. Acadia University, 1951; r. Montreal, P.Q.

ii Kenneth Earle m. Marjorie McDonald dau. of Donald McDonald Three Mile Plains, N.S.; r. Kingston, N.S.
Children:
1. Jean Marie Loomer, 2. Garnet Kenneth.

iii David Owen m. Ruby Marlene Carey dau. of Chas. & Charlotte Carey of Lockartville, N.S.; r. Kingston, N.S.
Children:
1. David Alexander Loomer.

iv Paul Howard m. Betty Lou Schurman dau. of Amos and Mary Schurman of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Earle Raymond Paul Loomer, 2. Glen Howard, 3. Nancy Mae.

v Verna Bernice Teacher at Whitehorse, Yukon; B.A. Mount Allison University, 1963.

THE LOVELESS FAMILY

JOHN[1] LOVELESS

m. 11 May 1762 Hannah Vincent - Falmouth Township Book; grantee at Falmouth at the founding of the township in 1760; grant of 250 acres, 1/2 Farm Lot 32; grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; on 17 July 1765 exchanged land at Falmouth for Daniel Hovey's and Andrew Marsters' Lots at Horton, N.S.; 29 Oct. 1765 sold 6-acre Lots to Thomas Woodworth; it is believed that John Loveless settled in Kings County, N.S. John Loveless listed at Falmouth in 1770 census; shown as head

of a family of 6, protestant and American; name does not appear in the Assessment Roll for Falmouth in 1795.

Children: (Falmouth Records)

i Isabel[2] Loveless b. 24 Mar. 1763.
+ ii Sarah b. 1 Feb. 1765.
iii John b. 11 Feb. 1767.
iv Samuel b. 29 Mar. 1769.

SARAH[2] LOVELESS (John[1])

b. 1 Feb. 1765 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; d. 1856; m. Abner Woodworth (John, Silas, Ichabod, Benj. Walter, Walter) who was b. at Cornwallis, N.S.; "A Genealogy and History of the Chute Family of America" by Wm. E. Chute, p. ccliv, refers to Abner Woodworth as a "sturdy old farmer and a pious Presbyterian".

Children: (surname Woodworth)

1. John[3] Woodworth (1798-1799)
2. Alice (1800-1825) m. Isaac Shaw (1798-1874)
3. Jane (1802-1847)
4. Elizabeth Ann (1804-) m. Deacon Wm. H. Skinner.
5. Lydia (1806-1856) m. John Brown.
6. Salmon (1808-) m. Sophia Sanford.
7. Hannah (1810-1835)
8. Frances Susan (1813-) m. Gardner Dodge.
9. Submit (1815-1870) m. John Ells.
10. Isabel (1817-) m. Rev. John C. Morse.
11. John H. (1820-1822)

NB. Jack M. Sanford of East Aurora, N.Y. reports that a John DeWolfe Lovelace was born at Horton, Kings Co., N.S. on 4 June 1808 and d. 28 Dec. 1904 - family of 8 children.

THE LUNN FAMILY

There is a tradition that two Lunn brothers founded the family in Nova Scotia. Members of the family report that the father of the two brothers was an officer in the British Army. The founder of the Falmouth branch of the family appears to be JAMES LUNN who is listed in the 1838 census as a Blacksmith at Falmouth. James Lunn is believed to be the father of Richard Lunn who also is listed in the 1838 census. It is hoped that further research will be undertaken to establish the origin of the early members of this family.

RICHARD[2] LUNN (James[1])

b. 1800; d. 28 Feb. 1854 Falmouth, N.S.; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; son of James and Margaret Lunn of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Jane Northup who was b. 1794 and d. 15 Apr. 1869 at Falmouth; census for 1838 shows Richard as a farmer at Falmouth with a family of 6: 2 girls under 6, 1 boy under 14, 1 girl under 14 and 1 girl over 14.

References: Mrs. Herbert Wade, Pascoag, R.I.; Falmouth Records.

Children:

i Amos[3] Lunn b. 1828; d. 20 Sept. 1907 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 22 Mar. 1862 Margaret Thompson at Windsor, N.S. - Chr. Mess 2 Apr. 1862; she was b. 1830 and d. at Falmouth 3 Nov. 1899 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; Amos Lunn listed in the 1871 Census as a farmer at Falmouth, N.S. English Descent, Congregationalist; owned the original Lunn homestead located at the intersection of the Dyke and Back Roads; moved to the house now located opposite the Falmouth United Church.

Children:

1. John[4] Lunn b. 1863 - Census Record, probably died young.

\+ ii Charles Frederick b. 1834; d. 11 Aug. 1922.

iii William b. 1826 Nova Scotia; m. Eliza b. 1840 Ireland; listed in 1871 census as a Mariner at Falmouth.

iv Eliza Agnes m. Thomas Wise (1821) - son Alonzo Wise b. 1850.

v Arthur d. 8 June 1861.

vi Augustia m. Fisher b. 1824.

Children: (surname Fisher)

1. Charles Martin Fisher b. 1859; r. E. Douglas, Mass.; m. Annie Lunn (cousin).

Children: (surname Fisher)

1. Mabel Fisher, 2. George.

2. Isabella b. 1864.

3. Margaret b. 1865.

CHARLES[3] FREDERICK LUNN (Richard[2], James[1])

b. 15 Mar. 1834; d. 11 Aug. 1922 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Rosina Fischer (1834-1910); b. Upper Falmouth, N.S. she d. at East Douglas, Mass. and was buried at Evergreen Cem., East Douglas, Mass.; he was buried at Falmouth Cen. Cem.; listed in 1871 census for Falmouth as a farmer with a family of 9, Presbyterian.

Children:

i David[4] Lunn b. 29 May 1856; d. 5 Mar. 1953 East Douglas, Mass.; m. Maggie _____.

Children:

1. Edith[5] Lunn, 2. Alice.

\+ ii Edward Richard b. 29 May 1860; d. 1 May 1930.

iii Albert b. 1861; d. as infant.

iv Robert F. b. 1863; d. East Douglas, Mass.

v Ella b. 1865; m. Herbert Johnston - dau. Lillian.

vi Hattie b. 9 Nov. 1867; d. Aug. 1952 bur. Evergreen Cem., East Douglas, Mass.; m. Geo. Conrad.

Children: (surname Conrad)

1. Lillian, 2. Eva, 3. Leanord, 4. George, 5. John, 6. Everett.

vii Annie b. 1869; m. 8 Oct. 1885 Charles Edmund Fisher - (her cousin); Windsor Courier 10 Oct. 1885.

Children: (surname Fisher)

1. Mabel Fisher, 2. George.

viii Amos F. b. 1872; d. 7 Apr. 1952; buried Chepachet Cem., Chepachet R.I.; m. Florence Innman.

Children:

1. Ruby Lunn, 2. Earl, 3. Mildred, 4. Ila, 5. Florence, 6. Avis.

ix Harry b. 24 Apr. 1876; m. _____
Children:
1. Violet Lunn, 2. Vera.
x Leander b. 1874; d. at Falmouth, N.S.
xi Leanna b. 1874; m. Arthur Brown - no family.
xii Mabel E. b. 1886.

ROBERT[4] F. LUNN (Charles[3] Frederick, Richard[2], James[1])

son of Charles F. and Rosina (Fischer) Lunn; b. 1863; d. East Douglas, Mass.; m. Elizabeth_____.
Children:
i Ernest[5] Lunn
ii Gertrude
iii Lloyd
iv Clifford
v Walter
vi Roland

EDWARD[4] RICHARD LUNN (C. Frederick[3], Richard[2], James[1])

b. 29 May 1860 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 29 May 1930 Falmouth, N.S.; son of C. Frederick and Rosanna (Fischer) Lunn of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Margaret Jane Scott b. 29 Jan. 1866; d. 29 June 1911 dau. of John Scott of West Chester Mountain, Cum. Co., Nova Scotia and Mary Reardon; Mary Reardon's father was a Sea Capt. who was lost off the Cape of Good Hope; Edward R. Lunn was a farmer at Falmouth; he served for sometime as a Justice of the Peace.
Source: Mrs. Margaret B. Wade of Pascoag, R.I.
Children:
i Mary[5] Ethel Lunn b. 30 Jul. 1886 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 21 Dec. 1954 burial Hazelwood Cem., Abbotsford, B.C.; m. Reg. Coulter; she was graduate of King's College, Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Coulter)
1. Helen Coulter, 2. David.
ii Charles Edward b. 12 Sept. 1887 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 17 Jan. 1938 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Annie Charlesworth of Pascoag, R.I.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Ruth Lunn m. Fred Thornton of Dartmouth, N.S.
2. Fred, 3. Edward, 4. Isabella.
iii Rachel Nalder b. 15 Jan. 1889 Falmouth, N.S.; Reg. Nurse Bridgeport, Conn.; taught school in N.S.
iv Arthur Hockin b. 25 May 1890; r. Blaine, Wash. U.S.A.; m. Grace Peterson.
Children:
1. Evangeline, 2. Charlotte, 3. Lois.
v Florence Kathleen b. 26 June 1891; m. Wm. Conrad.
Children: (surname Conrad)
1. Dorothy Conrad.
vi Rosenna b. 15 Apr. 1893 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Oct. 1923.
vii Nellie Blanche b. 8 Aug. 1894; m. Franklin Wade; r. West Warwick, R.I.
Children: (surname Wade)
1. Shirlie Wade.
viii George Wilfred b. 16 Dec. 1895; d. Jan. 1918.
ix Maurice Alex b. 7 Apr. 1897 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Jul. 1897.

x Edith Lillian b. 27 Aug. 1898; d. Oct. 1898.
xi Margaret Beatrice b. 12 Jan. 1901; m. Herbert Wade; r. Pascoag, R.I.
Children: (surname Wade)
1. Arlene Wade.
xii Albert Amos b. 25 Oct. 1902; r. Newport, Hants Co., N.S.
xiii Everett Richard b. 14 Apr. 1904; m. Margaret Arnburn of Jorden Falls, N.S.; r. Shelburne, N.S. where he operates the "Loyalist Inn".
Children:
1. Elizabeth Lunn, 2. Mildred.
xiv Geraldine Joyce b. 7 Feb. 1906; d. 17 Apr. 1936; m. Chester Boutilier.
Children: (surname Boutilier)
1. Joan Boutilier, 2. Elaine.
xv Geneive Eileen b. 30 Oct. 1907; d. 4 Jul. 1935.

HENRY T. LUNN

b. 1836; d. 1899; m. Elizabeth V. Johnson of Long Island (Grand Pre), N.S. - she was b. 1848 and d. 1923; Henry T. Lunn shown in the 1871 Falmouth census as head of a family of 5, Baptist English descent; it has not been confirmed that he was a member of the Lunn family of Falmouth but there is a tradition that he was 1st cousin to Charles Frederick Lunn son of Richard Lunn of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
i Julia Lunn b. 1863.
ii Florence J. b. 1865; d. 17 Nov. 1883 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
iii James b. 1868; r. Mount Denson, N.S.
iv Shaw b. 1869; d. 17 Mar. 1945 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Alma Bernice _____(1885-1955).
Children:
1. Bud Lunn, 2. Joseph, 3. Clara, 4. Edith, 5. Louis.
v Susan b. 1870.
vi Maude b. 1875; d. 19 Nov. 1880 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

THE LYON FAMILY

HENRY[1] LYON

d. 26 Nov. 1798 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 30 Dec. 1756 Sarah Bliss at Newport, Rhode Island; grantee at Falmouth 1761, 500 acres (Farm Lot 6 at the Forks of the River); it is believed that Henry Lyon belonged to the Rhode Island branch of the Lyon family but there is evidence that he came to Nova Scotia via Connecticut; numerous land transfers at Falmouth - 10 acres of marsh at the Forks of the River Pisiquid dated 14 Jan. 1767; on 15 Feb. 1772 Henry and wife Sarah sold land to George Faesch; his will was dated 24 May 1798; the will lists family of Henry, George and Sarah; owned schooner "Fish Hawk" at the time of his death.
Children:
i Ann[2] Lyon b. 9 Aug. 1761 - Falmouth Township Book.
ii Henry b. 31 Jan. 1763 - Falmouth Township Book.
iii George b. 25 Nov. 1764; d. 12 May 1830 - Chr. Mess.; m. Mary J. Yorke; 1838 census shows Mary Lyon as a widow with a family of 4: 1 male over 14, 2 females over 14.

iv Sarah.

HENRY[2] LYON (Henry[1])

b. 31 Jan. 1763/64 - Fal. Township Book; d. 27 Feb. 1839 - GR St. Geo's; m. Margaret (1785-1863); she d. 9 May 1863 - St. Geo's Fal.; inherited the Lyon farm; 1838 census for Falmouth shows Henry Lyon as a farmer and head of a family of 7.

Children:

i John[3] Lyon b. 20 Nov. 1808/9 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 26 May 1867 burial Lyon Family Burying Ground on the Lyon farm; m. 18 June 1847 Mary Ann Barkhouse who was b. 28 Nov. 1822 and d. 29 Oct. 1912 - St. Geo's Rec.

Children:

\+ 1. Leonard[4] Lyon b. 11 Aug. 1838; d. 13 May 1938 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 1st Theresa Wolf; m. 2nd Mrs. Maria Adella Baker (1853-1945).

2. Louise Ann b. 9 May 1852; m. Nathaniel Bezanson.

\+ 3. John Benjamin b. 19 Sept. 1854; d. 7 Dec. 1931.

\+ 4. Rachel b. 9 May 1850; d. 3 Nov. 1901; m. 1st Wallace Daniels; m. 2nd

5. Almira b. 2 May 1860; d. 19 Feb. 1953; m. Parker Miller.

\+ 6. Palmer b. 24 Jan. 1864; d. 1948.

7. Elizabeth Mary b. 31 Jul. 1866; m. Amos Porter.

8. Adah b. 26 Aug. 1857; d. 14 Feb. 1883; m. Stephen Daniels who d. 30 Apr. 1881 - dau. Leonora Daniels.

\+ ii William b. 1811; d. 14 Oct. 1887.

\+ iii Richard b. 1818; d. 16 Aug. 1885.

iv Joseph m. 1 Jul. 1843 Mahalia Walker dau. Patrick and Maria (Harvey) Walker.

v Amelia Anne b. Mar. 1815; bp. 13 Aug. 1815 St. Geo's Rec.; m. 19 Aug. 1843 Wm. Lyon son of Henry Lyon.

LEONARD[4] LYON (John[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. 11 Aug. 1848; d. 13 May 1938 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 1st Theresa Wolf; m. 2nd Mrs. Maria Adella Baker (1853-1945).

Children: (1st marriage)

i George Lyon r. Halifax, N.S.

ii Susie

iii May

iv Ralph m. Blanche Matheson dau. of Geo. Matheson of Falmouth, N.S.

JOHN[4] BENJAMIN LYON (John[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. 19 Sept. 1854 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 7 Dec. 1931 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Irene Layton (1862-1904) dau. of Hiram Layton of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd 2 May 1906 Mary Alice Layton sister to Irene (1st wife) - she d. 31 May 1938; all buried at Falmouth Cen. Cem.; blacksmith at Lyon's Corner, Upper Falmouth (near St. George's Church).

Children: (1st marriage)

i Austin[5] Lyon b. 18 Jul. 1884; d. 1952; m. Ida Wagner.

ii Annie b. 17 Apr. 1886; m. Thomas Avery who died in action 26 Sept. 1916 during the Battle of the Somme, France; Mrs. Avery Reg. Nurse; r. New York City.

iii Avora m. J.L. Hayward; r. Dallas, Texas.
Children: (surname Hayward)
1. Layton, 2. Beatrice, 3. Howard.
iv Irving b. 22 Mar. 1891; d. in action 1817 at Corcelette, France.
v Claire m. E.E. Shaw dau. of John W. Shaw of Newport, N.S.
Children:
1. Joyce[5] Elaine Lyon, 2. Rosemary Ruth.
vi Alice m. J. H. McClare; r. Mount Uniacke, N.S.
Children: (surname McClare)
1. Donald McClare, 2. Walter, 3. Edwin, 4. Pauline, 5. Edith, 6. Layton.
vii Cecil[4] d. 1962 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Florence Card; dau. of Leon and Maude (Bezanson) Card of North Grand Pre, N.S.; Farmer & Orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Irene[5] Mary Lyon m. Lewis Robinson son of Wilfred Robinson and Francis McCulloch of Windsor, N.S.; r. Tyndall, Man.
Children: (surname Robinson)
1. John Robinson, 2. Joseph.
2. Eleanor Gertrude m. Raymond Jobe son of Earl and Olive (Lewis) Jobe of Westchester, N.S.; r. Truro, N.S.
Children: (surname Jobe)
1. Elaine Jobe, 2. David.
3. John Leonard m. Gloria Baxter dau. of Frank & Marguerite (Harvey) Baxter of Wentworth Creek, Hants Co., N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

RACHEL[4] LYON (John[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. 9 May 1850 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 3 Nov. 1901; m. Wallace Daniels who d. at St. George's Bermuds, B.W.I. on 14 Dec. 1877; m. 2nd James Whitford.
Children: (surname Daniels)
i Priscilla May Daniels b. 24 June 1871; m. Rev. J.D. Spidell.
ii Mildred Wallace b. Mar. 1875; m. Morton.
Children: (surname Whitford)
iii Edgar W. Whitford r. Chester, N.S.
vi Walter d. after service in World War I.

PALMER[4] LYON (John[3], Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. 24 Jan. 1864; d. 1948; m. Ada Ann Barkhouse (1869-).
Children:
i Ralph[5] Lyon d. Aug. 1963; m. Ella Leary dau. of Steward and Anna (Frederick) Leary of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; r. Middletown, N.S.
Children:
1. Gertrude[6] Lyon, 2. Hazel.
ii Katie (1889-1940) m. Hugh Hiltz - GR Hantsport Cem.
iii Clara (1896-1943) m. 1st J. Levi Deal (1880-1939); m. 2nd Hugh Hiltz (sister's husband).
iv Chester m. Ethel Peach dau. of Archie and Nellie (Coldwell) Peach of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; Chester Lyon now occupies the property granted to Henry Lyon in 1761.
v Olive m. Geo. Swinhammer of Gold River, N.S.
vi Oliver died young.
vii Howard died young.

WILLIAM[3] LYON (Henry[2], Henry[1])

b. 1811; d. 14 Oct. 1887; m. 19 Aug. 1843 Amelia A. Lyon dau. of Henry and Margaret Lyon - she was b. 1815 and d. 25 Sept. 1886; Wm. Lyon operated a Flour Mill at Falmouth, N.S.; census for 1838 lists William with a family of 6; lived on the "Ned Davison place"; census of 1871 shows William as a farmer and lumberman, Baptist, English descent.
Children:

i Arthur[4] Lyon b. 1854; m. Minnie Sangster dau. of James and Maria (Wilcox) Sangster of Falmouth and Windsor, N.S.
ii Reuben (1856-1919) d. unm.; carpenter.
iii Adelia b. 1856; m. Sherman Millett.
iv Doris Elvira b. 1846; m. Wm. Lockhart (See Lockhart Family).
v Irene b. 1846; m. John Hayes.
Children: (surname Hayes)
1. Freelove Hayes, 2. Thankful.
vi Zebiah F. m. Edw. Davison (See Davison Family).
vii Adelia b. 1857.

RICHARD B. LYON

b. 1818; d. 16 Aug. 1885 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Elizabeth J. Tooker b. 1822; d. 21 Apr. 1893; of Bridgewater, N.S.; 1871 census Falmouth - Farmer and Blacksmith.
Children:

i (son) b. 1845; d. 17 Oct. 1867 Falmouth DR PANS.
ii Melissa Lyon b. 1847; d. 6 June 1883; m. Joseph H. Taylor (1839-1904) (See Taylor Family).
+ iii Alonzo b. 1844; m. Sarah Davison dau. of Amos.
iv Augustus b. 1853; m. Annie Laurie Davison dau. of Amos Davison (1817-1872) and Elizabeth McDonald (1819-1901) and sister of Sarah who m. Alonzo Lyon; r. Somerville, Mass. and Hantsport, N.S.
Children: (4 sons)
1. Charles Lyon r. U.S.A.

ALONZO LYON (Richard)

b. 1839; d. 1898; r. Falmouth, Wentworth, Martock and Meander, Hants County, N.S.; Blacksmith; m. Sarah Davison dau. of Amos Davison and Elizabeth McDonald of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Walter Lyon d. unm. Mantua, N.S.
+ ii Robert Weston r. Avondale, N.S.
iii Henry m. 1st Sarah Blackburn of Belmont, N.S. dau. of Morton Blackburn; m. 2nd Hannah Rebecca Blackburn dau. of John Blackburn of Belmont, N.S.
Children:
1. Millie Lyon m. Chas. Hill; r. Boston, Mass.
2. John m. Mildred Riley; r. Avondale, N.S.
Children:
1. David, 2. Earl, 3. Roy, 4. Donald, 5. Gary, 6. Redge, 7. Ralph, 8. Mildred.
3. Winnie m. Rupert Pemberton of Windsor, N.S.
iv John m. 1st Alice Purcell; 2nd Maude r. Amherst, N.S.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Hilda Lyon.

v Annie m. Leonard Harvey of Union Corner, Belmont, N.S.
Children: (surname Harvey)
1. Harry Harvey, 2. Prescott, 3. Freda, 4. Annie.

vi Florence m. Harry Fletcher of Sweet's Corner, N.S. - 2 daus. Hilda and Stella.

vii Lenora Tooker m. Joseph Hunter of Sweet's Corner, N.S.

viii Bessie r. Boston, Mass.; m. Geo. Benedict of Belmont, N.S. - 3 daus.

ix Jessie m. Clark Fitzgerald of Upper Falmouth, N.S.

x Julia m. Demont of Kingston, N.S.; dau. Marie Demont m. Cecil Huntley.

xi Sadie r. Oregon.

ROBERT WESTON LYON (Alonzo, Richard)

r. Avondale, N.S.; m. 1st Annie Coldwell dau. of Chas. and Jane (Hunter) Coldwell of Sweet's Corner, N.S.; m. 2nd Muriel Connors dau. of Chas. Connors of Avondale, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Stewart Robert Lyon died at age 14.

ii Medford George m. Myrtle Amelia Stoddard dau. of J. Starr and Mary (Patterson) Stoddard of Falmouth; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:
1. Ruth Lyon m. James Wile.
Children: (surname Wile)
1. Derrick, 2. Ryan, 3. Randal.
2. Marian Lyon m. Findley Quinn.
Children: (surname Quinn)
1. Darlene Quinn, 2. Benjamin.
3. Stewart m. Donna Dempsey.
4. Annie
5. Judy
6. John died young.
7. Patricia.

Children: (2nd marriage)

iii Ida Lyon m. Edward Dimock; r. Belmont, N.S.

iv Colin, v Frederick, vi William, vii Nancy, viii Katherine.

THE MACUMBER FAMILY

MAURICE[2] STEPHEN MACUMBER (Capt. Leslie[1])

b. 25 Sept. 1874 Scotch Village, N.S.; d. 19 Jan. 1964 Windsor, N.S.; son of Capt. Leslie Macumber and Mary Jane Miller of Scotch Village, N.S.; m. 25 Jul. 1906 Imogene Hall Lesuer, b. 13 Dec. 1874 at Lewistown, Maine dau. of Augustus Shepard Lesuer and Sarah Jane Jaques of Lewistown, Maine and Rawjah, N.Y.; she d. 8 Jan. 1963 at Halifax, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.; it is believed that the Macumber family of Scotch Village was founded by Ichabod Macumber, the New England grantee at Newport Township in 1760.

Children:

i Arthur Leslie Macumber m. Irene Hatt of Windsor, N.S.; r. Pointe Claire, P. Que.

Children:
1. Beverly, 2. David Connell.

ii Maurice Grant m. Angela Rodenhizer of Bridgewater, N.S.; r. Cooksville, Ont.

Children:
1. Patricia Macumber m. Jack Craig.
2. John m. Catherine Banks of Toronto.
3. Peter Grant
4. Michael
5. Susan.

iii Howard Lloyd m. Lila May Baker dau. of James W. Baker (1877-1936) and Gertie Alice Long (1879-1962) of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:
1. Howard Lloyd Macumber, 2. Donna May, 3. Stephen Dana.

THE MANCHESTER FAMILY

EDWARD MANCHESTER

grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 Jul. 1761, 250 acres, Farm Lot No. 39 (half lot) - the other half of the Lot was granted to Benoni Sweet; Manchester and Sweet sold their Falmouth lands to Henry D. Denson on 30 Aug. 1765; although it could not be confirmed, it is believed that Edward the Falmouth grantee married 21 Apr. 1782 Esther Church dau. of Edward and Mary (Southworth) Church of Little Compton, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S.; Edward Manchester was probably the son of Archer and Elizabeth (Gifford) Manchester of Dartmouth and Little Compton, R.I.; it appears that Edward Manchester returned to New England shortly after 1765.

N.B. The Vital Rec. of Rhode Island shows the marriage of Edward Manchester on 4 Feb. 1720 at Little Compton, R.I. to Anna Williston by Thomas Church, Justice. The family included: Arthur b. 22 Jan. 1723 Little Compton, R.I., John b. 6 Mar. 1724, Ruth b. 30 Jul. 1726, Zebedee b. 18 Jan. 1729, Joseph b. 9 Jan. 1730, Thomas b. 28 Nov. 1732 and William b. 1734.

THE MANNING FAMILY

WALTER MANNING

b. Ireland; d. Halifax, N.S. 29 Mar. 1764; m. 1 Aug. 1753 at Halifax, N.S. Mrs. Barbara Gray - St. Paul's Halifax Records; received a grant of 500 acres at Falmouth, N.S. 8 June 1763 - Farm Lot 42; purchased Thos. and Nathan Hovey's rights at Falmouth - (Farm Lot 41); will dated at Halifax, N.S. 15 Dec. 1762; codicil 1764; executors Michael Franklin & Benj. LeCompte or Joseph Pernette; bequeathed Falmouth lands to John Gray,wife's son by her former husband; will refers to his mother Mary Mourin who married Thos. Mourin after father's death, half sisters Margaret and Mary Mourin, Owen Carrol cousin, his wife and children, Catherine Melea, his aunt and her dau. Margaret Melea and his cousin Peter Manning; to Peter Manning he bequeathed "my silver Tankard marked M.W. in a cypher and some kitchen furniture" and "the bed mattress and all the furniture thereunto"; he bequeathed his lands to this wife, "upon the express condition that she permit my cousin Peter Manning or his wife or any other of my relations that may arrive from Ireland to use, occupy, and possess rent free until he the said Peter Manning, she or they or any of them....can be placed in the country within the province of Nova Scotia upon any farm or farms to be purchased and that provided for them by my executors"; he stipulated that after his wife's death that title to his lands would go to his heirs at law provided that "such doth consent and content themselves to live, and reside within the Province of Nova Scotia after the expiration of six years after the decease of my said wife"; John Burbridge, Terence Fitzpatrick of Halifax and "my good friend William Howard Smith" also come in for property; his apprentice John Ivey is mentioned and Robert Jew, "my servant shall be kept at school and maintained by my wife Barbara Manning until he arrives at the age of fourteen years and then to be bound an apprentice to such trade as she shall think proper for him"; 17 Dec. 1781 O.W. Schwartz of Halifax and Catherine Carroll, widow of Falmouth hold mortgage to Jeremiah Northup's 6-acre Lots 2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10 4th Div. Letter D "payment to be made to Nancy Manning if above dead; dau. of Peter Manning or to children of Peter Manning"; 4 Apr. 1782 Walter, Joseph & Benjamin Manning, sons of Peter Manning benefit from sale of Terence Fitzpatrick land's at Falmouth.

THE MANNING FAMILY

PETER[1] MANNING

b. Ireland - probably County Monaghan; d. before 1778; was in Nova Scotia before 1770; there is a tradition in the family that Peter Manning first settled in Philadelphia where his son Walter Carroll Manning was born; cousin to Walter Manning, Halifax merchant who was a grantee at Falmouth on 8 June 1763; probably encouraged to emigrate to Nova Scotia by his cousin Walter Manning (see item re Walter Manning's will); Peter Manning listed as a resident of Falmouth in the 1770 census - head of a family of 9: 1 man, 5 boys, 3 women - Protestants of Irish descent; Peter Manning's heirs appear to inherit part of Walter Manning's Falmouth lands and also the portion of his property which descended to his step son, John Gray (Gray Farm Lot # 42); 17 Dec. 1781 Nancy Manning mentioned in a mortgage held by Otto W. Schwartz of Halifax and Elizabeth Carroll, widow of Falmouth - payments made to Peter Manning's children; 4 Apr. 1782 Walter Joseph and Benjamin Manning, the younger sons of Peter Manning benefit from the sale of Terence Fitzpatrick's Falmouth lands; 20 Oct. 1796 W.C. Manning sold interest in homestead farm bounded South by Wm. Northup's Farm Lot and North by the Glebe Lot; 26 Nov. 1801 Benj. Manning sold interest in 2 Farm Lots to John Manning (400 acres); Benjamin Jr. son of John to receive 1/3 share; 31 Aug. 1804 Joseph B. Manning of New London, Conn. granted power of attorney to brothers Edward and Walter C. Manning of Cornwallis, N.S.; Peter Manning m. Nancy Carroll dau. of & Elizabeth Carroll.

Children:

\+ i John[2] Manning b. 1763 Ireland; d. 5 Nov. 1858 Falmouth, N.S.

\+ ii Rev. James b. 1763 Ireland; d. May 1808 Granville, N.S.

\+ iii Rev. Edward b. 1767 Ireland; d. 12 Jan. 1851.

iv Nancy b. 1769 Ireland; d. 1798; m. James Eaton (1767-1813) son of David and Deborah (White) Eaton.

Children: (surname Eaton)

1. Ruth Eaton b. 14 Apr. 1794; m. 6 Feb. 1814 Wm. Bentley.
2. Mary Ann b. 3 May 1796; d. 3 Oct. 1817; m. 13 Mar. 1817 Benj. Steadman - family of 8.

Ref. History of the Eaton Family in Nova Scotia.

\+ v Walter Carroll b. 1770 probably at Philadelphia; d. c. 1820.

vi Joseph B. r. New London, Conn. 1804 when he granted power of attorney to his brothers Edward & Walter.

JOHN[2] MANNING (Peter[1])

b. 1763 Ireland;. d. 5 Nov. 1858 Falmouth, N.S. son of Peter and Nancy (Carroll) Manning who came to N.S. from Ireland about 1770; m. 17 May 1792 Deborah Eaton b. 6 Jan. 1771, d. 11 Apr. 1829 dau. of David and Deborah (White) Eaton; David Eaton was a grantee at Cornwallis, N.S. represented Falmouth in the Legislative Assembly between 1811 and 1818; active in local affairs; he was chosen Chairman of the Town Meeting on 5 Nov. 1810 and occupied this position almost continuously until 1852; 1 Nov. 1852 resolution passed at a Town Meeting, "that thanks be given to John Manning for past services as Chairman"; 1807 Lieutenant Hants County Militia.

Children:

i Margaret[3] Manning b. 15 Nov. 1796; d. unm. 3 June 1870 - Chr. Mess. 15 June 1870.

ii Benjamin b. 13 Nov. 1797; bp. St. Paul's 13 Nov. 1797; d. Jan. 1825.

iii Joseph Eaton b. 21 Mar. 1798; d. 29 Jan. 1837; m. Eliz. dau. of Hugh and Roxalena (Cleveland) Pugsley of Horton, N.S.
iv Nancy b. 9 Jan. 1799; d. unm. May 1837.
\+ v Thomas b. 8 May 1801; d. Feb. 1888.
vi Elizabeth b. 5 Aug. 1803; d. unm. 19 Aug. 1886.
vii Edward b. 8 Apr. 1806; d. 10 Mar. 1887.
viii John b. 4 Sept. 1810; d. 9 Mar. 1872 - Chr. Mess of 17 Dec. 1856; m. Mary listed in 1871 census as a farmer at Falmouth; Universalist.
ix James Walter b. 4 Mar. 1812; d. May 1852.
x Sarah Jane b. 1815; d. m. 29 Dec. 1840 Edward Eaton (James, David, James); merchant at Bridgetown, N.S.

Children: (surname Eaton)
1. James Harvey Eaton m. Iantha A. Ring.
2. William Pitt (1844-1885).
3. Julia Elizabeth (1846-1848).
4. Edw. Manning (1849-1885).
5. Geo. Norris m. Maude d'Entremont.
6. Anna Maria (1853-1856).
7. Theresa Ferguson m. Wm. Brooks 1878.
8. Bessie Maude (1858-).

THOMAS[3] MANNING (John[2], Peter[1])

b. 8 May 1801 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Feb. 1888 Falmouth; m. 1st 6 Oct. 1825 at Horton, N.S. Charlotte Pineo (1804-) dau. of Gibbs Pineo and Charlotte Comstock; Charlotte Pineo was b. at Cornwallis, N.S. 25 Mar. 1804 and d. at Falmouth 1862; both are buried at Falmouth Cen. Cem.; m. 2nd Apr. 1865 Sarah Ann Gillmore (1803-1872) dau. of Samuel Gillmore (1767-1848); she was buried at Grand Pre, N.S. (Old Covenanters Cem.); she d. 16 Jul. 1872 at Falmouth, N.S.; Thomas Manning shown as an Innkeeper on the Petit Jury list of 1854.

Children:
\+ i James[4] Thomas Manning b. 2 May 1827 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1889.
\+ ii Alexander Gibbs b. 24 Jan. 1829 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1904.
iii Sarah M. b. 10 May 1831. Falmouth, N.S.
iv Anna b. 25 Mar. 1836 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Otis Fitch.
v Amanda L. b. 24 Nov. 1837 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 20 Sept. 1860; m. 1856 Robert Lawrence son of Francis and Mary (McDonald) Lawrence of Falmouth - family of 8 (See Lawrence Family).
vi Robert b. 8 Sept. 1841.
vii Pauline b. 9 Jan. 1844 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1915 unm.
viii John E. b. 27 Apr. 1848 Falmouth, N.S.
\+ ix Henry m. 1832 Frances - son James Walter Manning.

JAMES[4] THOMAS MANNING (Thomas[3], John[2], Peter[1])

b. 2 May 1827 Falmouth, N.S.; d. about 1888; son of Thomas and Charlotte (Pineo) Manning of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 24 May 1854 Eliza Arabella Bishop of Greenwich, N.S. at the Wesleyan Mission House, Lower Horton, N.S. - Chr. Mess 29 June 1854; at the time of his marriage James T. was a resident of Greenwich, N.S.

Children:
i Harry[5] King Thomas Manning (1855-1935) unm. - burial Oakes Cem. Kentville, N.S.
ii Edward DeWolfe Bishop (1858-1943); m. Mrs. Loretta Bishop.

iii Fannie Bell Emeline m. Fred Bishop.
iv Maggie Maud Mary m. Brainard Suther.
v Lizzie June Marie b. 2 Oct. 1864; d. 19 Oct. 1937; m. Frank Andrew Kinsman.
Children: (surname Kinsman)
1. Hazel Frances Kinsman m. T.C. Doyle; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname Doyle)
1. Graham Edward Doyle
2. Margaret Elizabeth m. A.C. McCurdy; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname McCurdy)
1. Elizabeth June McCurdy, 2. Margaret Archibald.

ALEXANDER[4] GIBBS MANNING (Thomas[3], John[2], Peter[1])

b. 24 Jan. 1828 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 29 June 1904 Falmouth, N.S.; son of Thomas and Charlotte (Pineo) Manning of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Harriet Calkin (1829-1901); 1871 census for Falmouth shows Gibbs Manning as a Universalist - wife Harriet shown as a Methodist.
Children:
i Julia[5] J. Manning b. 10 Jul. 1857; d. 22 May 1903 unm.
ii Alalia b. 10 Jul. 1857; d. Nov. 1857.
iii Charles G. b. 30 Apr. 1859.
iv Albert b. 24 Jul. 1860.
v Oscar b. 16 Nov. 1862.
vi Edgar b. 12 Oct. 1863.
+ vii Wm. C. b. 12 Jul. 1865; d. 26 Dec. 1930.
+ viii Frederick Hamilton b. 26 Jul. 1867; d. 8 Nov. 1955.
ix Lewis R. b. 27 Oct. 1869.
x Rufus b. 29 Jan. 1872; d. 1926 unm.
xi Gibbs b. 1870.

WILLIAM[5] CLARENCE MANNING (A. Gibbs[4], Thomas[3], John[2], Peter[1])

son of Alexander Gibbs and Harriett (Calkin) Manning; b. 12 July 1865 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 26 Dec. 1930 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Mary Pearson of Hantsport, N.S. m. 2nd Matilda Lauretta Patterson (1890-1938) dau. of Wm. R. & Annie Grace (Lantz) Patterson of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.; farmer.
Children: (2nd marriage)
i Clarence[6] William Manning m. 25 Jan. 1939 Margaret dau. of Peter & Mary Flinn of Halifax, N.S.
ii Alice Ruth m. 16 Nov. 1937 Aubrey McNeil son of Campbell & Nellie (Sharpe) McNeil of Saulsbrook Farm, Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname McNeil)
1. Joan Marie McNeil m. Geo. F. Lowthers.
2. Patricia Ann m. Arthur D. Sanford.
3. David Manning.
iii Lewis Edward m. 25 Dec. 1940 Jean I. Alley dau. of Stockwell and Amy Ida (Vaughan) Alley of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children:
1. Malcolm[7] Garth Manning.
2. Barbara Jean, 3. Walter Edward.
iv Lena May m. 13 Jul. 1949 Stuart C. Sanford son of Holland Stuart and Gertrude (Olsen) Sanford of Summerville, N.S.; Stuart C. Sanford, RCMP Ottawa; Stuart was son of Holland Sanford of Summerville, N.S.

Children: (surname Sanford)
1. Sharon Lee Sanford, 2. William Stuart, 3. Judith Lynn.

v Clyde Wilfred m. ; - family of two; r. Western Canada.

FREDERICK[5] HAMILTON MANNING (A. Gibbs[4], Thomas[3], John[2], Peter[1])

b. 26 Jul. 1867 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 8 Nov. 1955 Falmouth, N.S.; son of A. Gibbs and Harriet (Calkin) Manning of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Emma Lockhart (1866-1911) dau. of R. Wm. and Emma (Davison) Lockhart of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd 8 June 1915 Vivian Phinney dau. of John Inglis and Annie Laura (Miller) Phinney; r. Falmouth, N.S.; merchant; operated Evangeline Beach at Long Island, Grand Pre, N.S. for many years; acted as auditor for the West Hants Municipal Council.

Children: (1st marriage)

\+ i Frederick[6] Carl Manning (1891-1959).

\+ ii Charles Randolph r. Falmouth, N.S.

iii Ralph Hamilton r. Halifax, N.S.

iv Pauline Levina m. Henry Lewis; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname Lewis)
1. Pauline Lewis, 2. Dorothy, 3. Molly.

v Maxwell Murray (1905-1944) d. 1 May 1944 Halifax, N.S.; m. Catherine Elizabeth Aylward dau. of Walter J. and Mary L. (Akin) Aylward of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Ruth Eleanor Manning m. 1st 5 Sept. 1945 Wilfred Wm. Bittle of Carleton Place, Ont.; m. 2nd 31 Aug. 1951 Donald Roy Buntain of New London and Charlottetown, P.E.I.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Bruce Manning Bittle.
Children: (2nd marriage)
2. Brenda Jo Buntain, 3. Paul Maxwell, 4. Peter Donald, 5. Jane Mari.

vi Dorothy m. Hubert Lonergan.
Children: (surname Lonergan)
1. Mary Elizabeth Lonergan.

vii Reta (1893-1899).

Children: (2nd marriage)

viii John Arthur Manning m. Thea Shields dau. of Samuel Shields of Truro, N.S.; r. Truro, N.S.
Children:
1. John[7] Arthur Manning, 2. Gwendolyn Ann, 3. Frederick-Samuel.

FREDERICK[6] CARL MANNING (Frederick[5], A. Gibbs[4], Thomas[3], John[2], Peter[1])

b. 24 Feb. 1891 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 8 July 1959 Halifax, N.S.; son of Frederick H. & Emma (Lockhart) Manning of Falmouth; Nova Scotian industrialist; r. Halifax, N.S.; University of King's College, Halifax and Acadia University, Wolfville, N.S. and other Maritime organizations have received generous donations from Mr. Manning's estate; m. Gladys Tingley dau. of Rev. Llewlyn Joshua and Annie May (Elliott) Tingley; Rev. L.J. Tingley was a Baptist Clergyman at Falmouth for some time.

Children:

i Ruth[7] Manning (1915-1919) burial Falmouth Cen. Cem.

ii Marjorie m. Sheldon L. Fountain; r. Wolfville, N.S.

CHARLES[6] RANDOLPH MANNING (Frederick[5], A. Gibbs[4], Thomas[3], John[2], Peter[1])

son of Frederick H. & Emma (Lockhart) Manning of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Mabel Wilson dau. of William and Maria Jessie (Scott) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.; General Manager Hants Wholesalers Ltd., Windsor, N.S.; Mrs. Mabel Manning was b. 1884 and d. 6 Dec. 1964; Charles R. Manning living at Falmouth in retirement in 1965; Mr. & Mrs. Manning have both been active in the community affairs of Falmouth and have been the leading lay members of the Juniper Grove United Church at Falmouth; Mr. Manning has acted as Sect. Treas. to the Falmouth History Trust during the publication of FALMOUTH - A NEW ENGLAND TOWNSHIP IN NOVA SCOTIA.

Children:

i E. Katherine[7] Manning m. Allison Pye son of Leonard Pye; r. Halifax, N.S.
   Children: (surname Pye)
   1. Margaret Anna Pye, 2. Elaine Virginia.

ii Randolph W. Chartered Accountant; m. Mary Bauchman dau. of Wardlu and Florence (Martin) Bauchman of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Charlottetown, P.E.I.
   Children:
   1. Terence[8] Randolph Manning, 2. Carolyn Celeste.

iii John b. England; m. Mary Dodge dau. of Lewis Dodge of Falmouth, N.S.
   Children:
   1. Jeanne Marie Manning, 2. Sylvia Jayne.

JAMES[5] WALTER MANNING (Henry[4], Thomas[3], John[2], Peter[1])

m. 18 Dec. 1862 Rebecca Harriet Miner b. 1838, d. 17 Apr. 1918 dau. of Wm. Henry and Sarah Jane (Burnham) Miner of Gaspereau, N.S.; r. Falmouth and San Francisco, Calif. - family returned to Falmouth after living for years in U.S.A.; after J.W. Manning's death Mrs. Manning married Charles McDonald, widower of Falmouth (See McDonald family).

Children:

i Anna[6] Gregor Manning b. 1863 at San Francisco, Calif.; d. 23 July 1864 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

ii Henry Miner b. 1868 San Francisco, Calif.; r. Windsor, N.S.; m. Ruth Sabina Carter of Windsor, N.S.
   Children:
   1. Walter[7] Manning died young.
   2. Ralph Ernest m. May Teed.
      Children:
      1. Ruth[8] Manning r. New Hampshire.
      2. Phyllis r. New Hampshire.
   3. Isabell m. Albert Alcock of Mass.

iii Sarah Elizabeth b. 1867; d. 14 Apr. 1929 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Wm. Edw. Cochrane (1867-1951) son of Capt. James & Margaret (Jordan) Cochrane of Windsor, N.S. - family of 8 (See Cochrane family).

iv Janet May m. Chas. Fred. Banks of Windsor, N.S. - no family.

REV. JAMES[4] WILLIAM MANNING (Benj.[3], Rev. James[2], Peter[1])

b. 18 Jan. 1841 Bridgewater, N.S.; d. 1931; graduated from Acadia College 1868; Doctor of Divinity 1900; author of History of Acadia College; pastor North Street Baptist Church, Halifax, N.S.; Sect.-Treas. of The Foreign Baptist Board in 1892 and remained in this office until 1907; Treas. for Bapt. Convention Fund for N.B. in 1890; m. 12 Sept. 1872 Sarah J. Bigelow (-1922) who was associated with Maria Norris the Baptist Missionary; Mrs. Manning was editor of the Baptist publication the "Tidings".

References: G.E. Levy, "The Baptists of the Maritime Provinces", Barnes-Hopkins Ltd., St. John, N.B., 1946, pp. 47 186, 204f, 210, 222, 304.

Children:

i Wiley[5] McClintock Manning (1880-1944) barrister Amherst, N.S.; m. Nellie deWitt.

Children:

1. Ruth[6] Marguerite Manning m. W.S. Trenholm; r. Town of Mount Royal, P. Que.

Children: (surname Trenholm)

1. Joyce Trenholm, 2. Linda, 3. Edward, 4. Anne, 5. Karen.

2. Joyce m. Howard Brooks.

Children: (surname Brooks)

1. Nancy Marilyn Brooks, 2. Marilyn.

3. Ralph deWitt m. Mable Lea Boswell; r. Charlottetown, P.E.I.

Children:

1. Alan[7] Wiley Manning.

ii Ralph died in childhood.

iii Dorothy m. C.A. Moore; r. Vancouver, B.C.

Children: (surname Moore)

1. Donald Moore - family of 7.
2. Charles - family of 2.
3. Eileen - family of 3.

REV. JAMES[2] MANNING (Peter[1])

b. Ireland 1763; d. May 1818 Lower Granville, N.S.; m. 1796 Frances Farnsworth dau. of Solomon and Lucy Farnsworth of Annapolis County, N.S. - she was b. 11 Oct. 1774; ordained Baptist minister 1796 and became pastor of Lower Granville, N.S.; travelled on preaching missions throughout N.S., N.B. and sometimes into the State of Maine.

Children:

i James[3] Edward Manning b. 1799; d. 17 Oct. 1850 at Bridgewater, N.S.; m. 28 Sept. 1826 Catherine Boyd eldest dau. of John Boyd - Acad. Rec. 28 Apr. 1827; at the time of his marriage he was listed as "schoolmaster"; marriage performed by Rev. Dr. Wm. Cochran, Prof. at Kings College, Windsor, N.S. - St. Geo's Records.

Children:

1. James[4] Edward Manning m. Arabelle Hicks of Annapolis, N.S.; m. 14 Feb. 1861.
2. Ann M. m. Ansley Brown.

Children: (surname Brown)

1. Ada Brown, 2. Lucy, 3. Wayland.

3. Frances Anne bp. 16 Nov. 1828 St. Geo's Records.

ii Caroline m. Benj. Sanford b. 12 Oct. 1803 son of John and Waity (Palmeter) Sanford; Benjamin Sanford (John, Benj., Esbon, Samuel, John). Benjamin Sanford to Newport, N.S. in 1760.
Children: (surname Sanford) Ref. Chute Gen. p. clxxxvi
1. Judah Sanford m. Tupper.
2. Walter Manning m. Rebecca Martin.
3. Lucy Ann m. Colin DeWolf.
4. John M. m. Sarah Ann Tupper widow of Eben. Sanford.

+ iii Benjamin Walter Carroll b. 1808 Granville, N.S.; m. Waity Newcomb.

iv Lucy Ann m. Wm. Henry Troop - dau. Charlotte Augusta Troop (1830-) m. Avard Longley, MPP, MP.

v Frances m. 1st Israel Longley (-1871) son Hon. Mr. Justice Longley, Halifax, N.S.; m. 2nd Levi Woodworth.

BENJAMIN[3] WALTER CARROLL MANNING (Rev. James[2], Peter[1])

b. 1808 Granville, N.S.; d. m. 23 Jan. 1840 Waity Newcomb b. 25 Aug. 1819 dau. of Wm. North Newcomb and Catherine Hirtle.
Children:

+ i Rev. James[4] Wm. Manning b. 18 Jan. 1841 at Bridgewater, N.S.; d. 1930.

ii Leigh Richmond b. 19 May 1843; m. Maggie Keating; r. Chester, NS.

iii Capt. Edw. Johnston b. 21 Aug. 1845; d. m. Lois Sanderson; r. Bridgewater, N.S.
Children:
1. Capt. Benj.[5] Walter Carroll Manning commander of the ship "Lady Hawkins".
2. Harold Arthur r. St. Petersburg, Fla. & Chester, N.S.
3. Gilbert r. Winnipeg, Man.
4. Myra teacher.
5. Fannie m. Capt. A.E. Henes; r. Florida.

iv Celenira Robena b. 15 Oct. 1847.

v Frances A. b. 12 Mar. 1850; m. Geo. G. Sanderson - one son Claud Sanderson of Yarmouth, N.S.

vi Adelia Ann b. 9 Sept. 1852; d. 1940; m. 1st 1874 Daniel Benjamin; m. 2nd T.T. Keefler; r. Bridgewater, N.S.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Vera Benjamin Reg. Nurse; m. Feindel; r. Bridgewater, N.S.

vii Leander Charles b. 13 Aug. 1854; d. m. Florence Lovitt; r. Chester, N.S. and owned "Lovett House".

viii Laura Crawley b. 7 March 1858; d.

ix Capt. Edmund Ellsworth b. 10 Apr. 1862; d. m. Belle Mosher; r. Bridgewater, N.S.

x Arthur Truman b. 10 July 1859; d. m. Mrs. B. Innes.

REV. EDWARD[2] MANNING (Peter[1])

b. 1767 Ireland; d. 12 Jan. 1851 Cornwallis, N.S.; son of Peter & Nancy (Carrol) Manning who came to Nova Scotia from Ireland and settled at Falmouth, N.S. before 1770; m. 25 June 1801 Rebecca Skinner dau. of Chas. Skinner and Sarah Osborn - she d. 5 Apr. 1857 AE 76 - both buried at the Canard Cemetery, Canard, N.S.; Rev. Edward was converted in 1789 under the ministry of the Rev. John Payzant; as a youth of 10 years he heard the evanglist Rev. Henry Alline preach at Falmouth; a detailed account of his conversion is included in his personal papers on file at Acadia University; ordained over the Congregational Church of Cornwallis in 1795; became associated with the Baptists and was baptized by immersion by the Rev. T.H. Chipman at Annapolis in 1798; ordained as a Baptist minister in 1808 and organized a new Church at Cornwallis in 1809 (1st Cornwallis Baptist Church); Saunders in the "History of the Baptists" refers to Father Manning, "one of the most powerful, practical and wise leaders in the founding and establishing of the Baptist denomination in Nova Scotia"; another writer speaks of him as follows:

"Mr. Manning's pastorate with the First Cornwallis Church continued from its organization to the time of his death; but his sphere of labour and influence was not limited to that congregation. His evangelistic fervor led him to make frequent tours through Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, and in company with other leaders he journeyed far, travelling by boat, upon horseback, on snowshoes, visiting towns and villages and country districts, founding many of what are now our strongest churches.

On one occasion he made a tour in the valley of the St. John river, preaching in various centres, and a great revival began. The authorities were not favorable to evangelical preaching, and had decreed that no one should be permitted to preach without a license from the Lt.-Gov. Mr. Manning felt that his call was from a higher authority, and did not seek a license. As his work prospered, some of the leaders in the dominant Church party called for his arrest, and applied to Judge Allen, who lived a little above Fredericton, for the necessary warrant. The judge replied: "I will first hear him for myself". Unknown to the preacher, the judge came to the service and stood outside the door. After the opening exercises the preacher announced his text, "Behold, the judge standeth before the door" and preached a sermon so earnest and powerful that Judge Allen was greatly impressed and said: "God forbid that I should lay violent hands upon that young man; I wish there were more like him". The worker was thus unmolested and the work brought rich results. As long as strength permitted he carried on evangelistic work and many districts were enriched by his ministry. He is said to have been the first Baptist to preach the gospel in Charlotte County, New Brunswick".

"In appearance Mr. Manning was a man of good physique, more than six feet three inches in height; in earlier years slight, but later was well proportioned. His large head, with high broad forehead, indicated great brain power. Broad-minded, strongly intellectual, with a keen insight and wide experience, he was a natural leader among men; and his deep spiritual earnestness and zeal made him a most successful preacher and evangelist. Of him, Dr. Bill, in his "History of the Baptists", says, "Some have asked, where was the great secret of Father Manning's wondrous power"? If one who knew him most intimately in his private life and public ministrations for more than 40 years may be permitted to answer, I would say that that potent influence was not the result of any one phase of his character, but of the combination of all the properties of his body, soul and spirit, in the life-long labour to glorify God in the elevation and salvation of man. This was the grand motive power of his life. Its mighty pulsations were felt stirring him to constant action. His meat and his drink was to do the will of God".

Gravestone inscription, Canard Cemetery, Canard, N.S.:

Rev. Edward Manning
Died Jan. 12, 1851, Age 85.

For 61 years Mr. Manning was devoted to the Ministry of the Gospel, and for more than half a century pastor of the Baptist Church in the Township. He was among the earliest evangelical Ministers of these Provinces. His memory will long live in the affections of those who enjoyed his ministry. For he was a good man and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith, and many people were added unto the Lord.

Children:

i Nancy[3] Manning b. 12 May 1802; d. 16 Mar. 1820; m. 28 Jan. 1819 Hezekiah John Cogswell son of William Cogswell and Eunice Beckwith who was b. 9 Jul. 1797; - no family.

ii Mary b.12 Aug. 1805; d. 14 Apr. 1900 AE 95; m. 18 Dec. 1834 Peter Carruthers who was b. in Dumfries, Scotland; he d. 26 Jul. 1856.

Children: (surname Carruthers)

1. Rebecca Jane Carruthers m. Joshua Chase.

Children: (surname Chase)

1. Mary Chase m. Robert C. Dickey.

Children: (surname Dickey)

1. Carl Manning Dickey, 2. Horace B.

2. Daisy Chase m. Hervey C.C. Yuill of Truro - no family.
3. Julia m. Fred M. Vaughan - one dau.; r. Brantford, Ont.

2. Mary Theresa d. unm.
3. Walter Manning d. unm.

iii Eunice b. 1803; d. Mar. 1818.

WALTER[2] CARROLL MANNING (Peter[1])

b. 1769 Ireland or Philadelphia; d. c 1820 Petite Riviere, N.S.; son of Peter and Nancy (Carroll) Manning who came to Nova Scotia from Ireland and settled at Falmouth, N.S. about 1772; m. 1st Susanna Church (1774-) dau. of Wm. and Susanna (Tucker) Church of Little Compton, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd 17 Apr. 1805 Mrs. Sarah Starr Belcher dau. of David & Susanna (Potter) Starr of Cornwallis, N.S. and widow of Benj. Belcher who d. 14 May 1802; m. 3rd Mrs. Lemuel Drew of Petite Riviere, N.S.

References: Newport and Falmouth Records; A.W.H. Eaton, "History of Kings County", p. 742.

Children:

i Frances[3] Theresa Manning b. 26 Jan. 1798; d. 29 Dec. 1901 Calif.; m. 16 Apr. 18__ St. Paul's Halifax John Ferguson who later was Editor of the Christian Messenger.

ii Anne Catherine b. May 1794; m. 1813 at St. Paul's Halifax George Eaton (1790-1822) son of Elisha & Irene (Bliss) Eaton; Geo. Eaton was a publisher and bookseller in Halifax - successor to Alex Morrison; portrait painted by Field about 1808 owned in 1929 by Ellis LeRoy Eaton of Maine.

Children: (surname Eaton)
1. Frances Theresa Eaton b. 20 Nov. 1814.
2. George b. 1816; m. 1858 Eliz. Betts Newcastle, N.B. descendants at Fort Kent, Maine and a dau. Mrs. Anne Evelyn Watters r. St. John, N.B. (1929).
3. Edw. Wm. bp. 5 Apr. 1818.
4. Susan Anne b. 11 Mar. 1820; m. Alex Fraser, St. John, N.B.
5. Alex. d. 13 Mar. 1909 - burial Anglican Cem. St. Leonard, N.B.

Children: (2nd marriage)

iii Desiah b. 21 Jan. 1808; m. Capt. Henry Marshall - family of 2 sons and 2 daus.

iv Susan Maria b. c 1819; m. 1839 Wm. Roach (1800-1888) of Shelburne, N.S. - Chr. Mess 29 Nov. 1839.
Children: (surname Roach)
1. Hon. Wm. Roach elected to N.S. House of Assembly in 1866; m. Clara McLean - son Wm. Roach Jr.
2. Chas. r. Halifax, N.S.
3. Julia E. m. J.N. Grant of Halifax, N.S.

v Sarah Eliza b. 10 Sept. 1809; d. 8 Nov. 1846 unm.

vi Walter Carroll b. 12 Sept. 1811; m. Editor Halifax Chronicle.
Children:
1. Mary[4] Sophia m. 17 Oct. 1855 John Laidlaw.
2. Annie m. 9 June 1859 Horatio R. Vaux - Chr. Mess. 15 June 1859.

THE MARSTERS FAMILY

There were three grantees at Falmouth, N.S. named Marsters: Abraham, Jonathan and Moses Marsters. They were the sons of Abraham and Deborah (Knowlton) Marsters of Manchester and Salem, Mass. They are reported to have arrived at Falmouth in 1760 in their own vessel.

References: "Marsters Family, Manchester, Mass." New England Hist. Gen. Society, Boston, 1958.
J.D. Marsters, The Dimock Family, Windsor, N.S., 1899.
A.W.H. Eaton, History of Kings County, pp 745-147.
Falmouth Records, Probate Records (Windsor, N.S.).

CAPT. JONATHAN[4] MARSTERS (Abraham[3], Abraham[2], Nathaniel[1])

b. 1734; d. Jan. 1804 son of Abraham and Deborah (Knowlton) Marsters of Manchester & Salem, Mass.; m. 17 Feb. 1757 Mary Knowlton dau. of Robert, she d. 12 Oct. 1820; Jonathan Marsters was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. on 21 Jul. 1761; 500 acres (Farm Lot 74); 5 Jul. 1756 bought land from Barnabus Hall; 28 May 1767 bought Lots 32 and 33 from Abner Hall; 1777 listed as Surveyor of Highways; there is a family tradition that he owned sailing vessels; Capt. Jonathan and his widowed daughter Deborah lost their lives when his home at Falmouth burned in Jan. 1804; the Marsters home was located near the ford over the Avon River.

Children:

i Jonathan[5] Marsters b. 1761 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; d. c. 24 Oct. 1829 unm.; merchant at Falmouth, N.S.; Township Clerk 1813; 1814 Chairman of Town Meeting; 1828 Overseer of the Poor;

probate records contains list of his Falmouth debtors.

ii Mary b. 2 May 1763 Fal. Tsp. Bk.; m. Lewis Shey (See Shey Family)

iii Nancy Anne b. 31 Mar. 1765 Fal. Tsp. Bk.; m. Wm. McCurdy; r. Lincoln County, Mass. (1806).

iv Sarah Ann d. unm. at Windsor, N.S.

v Nathaniel b. 6 June 1758; d.c. Sept. 1843 Probate Records; merchant at Onslow, N.S.; m. 5 Jul. 1787 Sarah dau. of Richard Upshaw MLA of Onslow, N.S. and 2nd 5 Nov. 1798 Lydia dau. of Thos. Lynds; moved to Onslow from Falmouth in 1784; represented Onslow Township in the Prov. Legislature 1806-1818; magistrate for Onslow for 30 years; coroner for Colchester County 14 Feb. 1820 to date of death; Registrar of Deeds; Ref. M.L.A.'s of Nova Scotia, p. 245.

Children:

1. Richard[6] Upshaw Marsters.
2. Robert Knowlton - owned Falmouth farm which was later sold to James Hanson.
3. Sarah Ann m. John King.
4. Jonathan

vi Catherine m. John Layton of Halifax, N.S.

vii Deborah m. Wm. Brown - family of 5 (See Brown family).

viii Rachel m. John Smith of Falmouth, N.S. (See Smith Family)

ix Lydia d. 1844; m. Henry Schneider of Windsor, N.S.

x Olive m. Daniel Boyd of Falmouth, N.S.

xi Lavinia d.c. Sept. 1854.

ABRAHAM[4] MARSTERS (Abraham[3], Abraham[2], Nathaniel[1])

b. 1826; d. before Oct. 1768; m. 14 Apr. 1754 Sarah dau. of Robert Knowlton of Manchester, Mass.; after Abraham's death she married Shubael Dimock grantee at Falmouth, N.S. (See Dimock Family); Abraham was son of Abraham and Deborah (Knowlton) Marsters of Manchester and Salem, Mass.

Children:

i Mary[5] Marsters b. 14 Apr. 1754.

ii Abraham b. 26 Dec. 1755 - his dau. Sarah Ann m. 19 Jan 1843 Thos. Nelson son of Thomas Nelson - Newport, N.S. Records.

+ iii Ezekiel bp. 10 Mar. 1758.

iv John b. 20 Jan. 1760 - this is probably the John Marsters who married Tryphena Dimock dau. of Shubael Dimock of Newport, N.S.; he is listed in 1838 Falmouth census as head of a family of 3.

v Silas b. 1792 Falmouth; d. 1859; moved to Cornwallis, N.S.; farmer; m. Rebecca Rand dau. of Mayhew Rand.

Children:

1. Charles[6] Andrew Marsters b. 1824 Kentville, N.S.; d. 1911; m. Charlotte Cathrine Morse; blacksmith at Kentville, N.S.

Children:

1. Albert[7] B. Marsters practised law in Kentville, N.S.; member of Kentville Town Council 1890-1900; Mayor of Kentville 1915; m. 1st 1889 Adelaide A. Hiltz, she d. 1907; m. 2nd Mrs. Mary Duncan.

Children:

1. Bella[8] O. Marsters r. Toronto.

JAMES[6] MARSTERS (Ezekiel[5], Abraham[4], Abraham[3], Abraham[2], Nathaniel[1])

m. Triphose Dimock dau. of Shubael and Eunice (Marsh) Dimock of Falmouth, and Newport, N.S.
Children:

i Joseph[7] Dimock Marsters b. 30 June 1818 Newport, N.S.; m. 26 Mar. 1845 Mary Marsters Gabriel who was b. 5 Mar. 1819 at Windsor, N.S.; r. Summerville, N.S.; author of A Genealogy of the Dimock Family published at Windsor, N.S. 1899.

Children:

1. Sarah Elizabeth Marsters b. 19 Mar. 1846.
2. James Wm. b. 28 Feb. 1848; d. 1880; m. Marietta (Mazie) Card; r. Summerville, N.S.

Children:

1. Eva May Marsters b. 3 Sept. 1880; m. H. Loomer (See Loomer Family).
2. Ethel b. 2 Nov. 1882; m. Glant Glen of Cheverie, N.S.

3. Adeline Tildon b. 16 Sept. 1849; d. young.
4. Charles Edwin b. 15 Nov. 1851.
5. John Gabriel b. 9 Nov. 1853; d. young.
6. Leonard Vaughan b. 20 Feb. 1856; d. 1942 Hantsport; m. Dora Corkum (1854-1946) dau. of John and Mary (O'Connor) Corkum of Chester, N.S.

Children:

1. Frederick Gordon Marsters b. 1 May 1885; d. 1915 unm.
2. Gladys Mary b. 1 Apr. 1890; r. Hantsport, N.S.; she supplied the data concerning the descendants of Abraham Marsters.

ii Hannah m. Joseph Dimock (See Dimock Family)
iii Daniel
iv Thomas
v Sarah Ann

THE MARTIN FAMILY

ROBERT MARTIN

The Martin name appears in Falmouth records in 1780 when Robert Martin purchased land from C. Dewey; it has not been confirmed whether this branch of the Martin family belongs to the family founded by Brotherton Martin, the grantee at Horton Township; a number of Irish families settled in Nova Scotia at that time and it is possible that Robert Martin was part of that migration; 1 Mar. 1781 purchased land from Jeremiah Northup; listed in 1795 assessment roll; the name of John Martin also appears on this roll; m. Elizabeth (probably Northup) she was probably the dau. of Immanuel Northup of N. Kingston, R.I. and sister of Jeremiah Northup, the Falmouth grantee; a Mrs. Martin died at Falmouth on 14 Jul. 1783 - St. Paul's Records, Halifax, N.S.; Mrs. Martin mentioned in Capt. Joseph Northup's will which appears to confirm her relationship with the Northup family.
Children:

i Anne Martin b. 1779; d. 1863; m. 3 Jan. 1798 Elias B. Payzant (1778-1870) son of Lewis (See Payzant Family).

+ ii Joseph Northup b. 12 Mar. 1788; d. Nov. 1847; m. 4 Mar. 1813 Abigail Davison (1789-1878) census of 1838 shows Joseph Northup Martin as head of a family of 7.

iii John m. 27 Dec. 1821 St. George's Falmouth, N.S. Rebecca Anne Welsh of Falmouth, N.S.

iv Jane m. 1 Oct. 1816 John McLaurin of Falmouth, N.S. - St. George's Records.

v James 10 Dec. 1806 purchased land from Robt. Martin.

vi Brotherton b. 1780; d. 27 Nov. 1827 burial Martin-Curry Burying Grd., Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 2 Nov. 1811 Lavinia Curry of Falmouth, N.S. - St. Geo's Rec.; 1814 bought 7 acres at Falmouth from Joseph Starratt; 1838 census shows Lavinia Martin as widow with a family of 7; she was b. 1793 and d. 28 June 1872.

Children:

1. Joseph Martin b. 1820; d. 21 May 1852.
2. Capt. Charles b. 21 Oct. 1821; d. 1 Sept. 1855; m. 1 Aug. 1843 Louisa Ann Payzant; after Capt. Martin's death, Lavinia m. (26 Mar. 1860) Richard F. Smith b. 1799; d. 26 Dec. 1863 son of John & Rachael (Marsters) Smith of Falmouth, N.S. - one son Edgar Clauson Smith b. 13 Mar. 1861; d. 23 Jan. 1897.

Children:

1. died young
2. died young
3. Lavinia Martin b. 23 Jan. 1847; m. 18 May 1871 Geo. D. Smith son of David and Maria Smith; Geo. D. d. 19 Sept. 1904.

Children: (surname Smith)

1. Edna Day Smith (1873-1914)

vii Robert listed in the 1838 census as a farmer at Falmouth - family of 3.

viii William listed in the 1838 census as a mariner at Falmouth - family of 5.

JOSEPH NORTHUP MARTIN (Robert)

b. 12 Mar. 1788; d. Nov. 1847 son of Robert and Elizabeth (Northup) Martin of Falmouth, N.S. m. 4 Mar. 1813 Abigail (Abbie) Davison b. 18 Aug. 1789; d. 12 Dec. 1878 dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Sheffield) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; Elizabeth Sheffield was dau. of Amos Sheffield of Cornwallis, N.S.

Reference: A.H. Davison, History & Genealogy of the Davison Family, Des Moines, Iowa, 1937.

Children:

+ i David Harris Martin b. 7 Dec. 1813; d. 12 Sept. 1909.

ii Eliza Ruth b. 2 Jan. 1816; d. 8 June 1836.

iii Frances Maria b. 18 Apr. 1818; d. 30 Dec. 1882.

iv Jacob Buzzle b. 20 May 1820; d. Mar. 1890.

v Joseph Northup b. 18 Mar. 1826; d. 24 Jan. 1904.

vi Gideon Davison b. 29 Aug. 1828; d. 21 Feb. 1903.

vii Theresa Ellis b. 1 Jan. 1831; m. Stilton Hutchins, editor; r. Washington, D.C.

Children: (surname Hutchins)

1. Walter Hutchins, 2. Lee, 3. Benny m. Mr. Rogers of New York.

DAVID HARRIS MARTIN (Joseph N., Robert)

b. 7 Dec. 1813; d. 12 Sept. 1909; m. 29 Apr. 1852 Elizabeth Rachel Davison (b. 18 Oct. 1824; d. 11 Dec. 1908) dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Lawrence) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; listed in 1871 census as a merchant, Irish descent.
Children:

i Sarah Jeanette Martin b. 5 Feb. 1853; d. 23 Feb. 1862.

ii Capt. Milton Harris b. 21 Jul. 1855; d. 4 Dec. 1920; m. 1892 Bessie Leona Eaton of Hantsport, N.S. - no family but raised nephew Clifford Earl Churchill, Master Mariner, WWI Cdn. Navy, Lieut.

iii Joseph Gideon b. 19 Dec. 1859; d. 1922 unm.

iv Nathaniel Davison b. 7 Jan. 1862; d. 1 Mar. 1886.

v Annie Theresa b. 26 Jul. 1864; d. 17 Jan. 1889; m. 1887 Joseph Reginald Earle Churchill son of Hon. Ezra Churchill of Hantsport, N.S. - (See Churchill Family).

iv Clifford Lee b. 6 Jan. 1867; merchant "Martin's Ltd." Amherst, N.S.; m. 1901 Berwick, N.S. Lena Eloise dau. of Peter and Celia (Atkins) Middlemas.

Children:

1. Lee Allison Martin, 2. Kenneth David (1903-1914), 3. Donald M. (1907-1920), 4. Clifford Davison, 5. Helen - Elizabeth.

vii Amos Sherman b. & d. 1860.

N.B. Other members of the Martin family of Falmouth who have not been identified with the Robert Martin branch:

Sarah Martin (1815-1856) wife of Leonard Martin and dau. of Gideon Reid died 21 Jan. 1856 - Chr. Mess 5 Mar. 1856.
Martha Martin m. 24 June 1838 Silas Taylor - St. George's Records.
Nathaniel Martin m. 1838 at Windsor, N.S. to Margaret Reb. Armstrong - St. George's Records.
Mrs. R. Ward of Bedford, N.S. b. 1828; d. 21 Aug. 1867 dau. of G. Martin of Falmouth - Death Rec. PANS

THOMAS[5] MARSDEN MARTIN (Jehiel[4], Thomas[3], [2], Brotherton[1])

b. 16 Sept. 1846 Gaspereau, N.S.; d. 1 Feb. 1918; burial at Windsor, N.S.; son of Jehiel and Martha A. (Davison) Martin of Gaspereau and Falmouth, N.S.; m. Mary Dill dau. of James and Susan (DeWolf) of Windsor, N.S. and sister of Charles, Robert, James, George and Florence Dill; r. Falmouth, N.S.; Grocer and Postmaster.
Children:

i Perez[6] Martin m. Lottie Pease of Vancouver, B.C. - no family.

ii James m. Mary Morgan of Vancouver, B.C.

iii Florence Maud m. 5 Oct. 1915 Wardlu Bauchman of Chester Basin, N.S. (See Bauchman Family).

iv Charles Orland m. Eileen Hay; r. Carbon, Alberta.

Children:

1. Marjorie[7] Martin m. Thos. Hansen; r. Carbon, Alta.
   Children: (surname Hansen)
   1. Don, 2. Roy, 3. Jon.
2. Donald m. Norma ; r. Red Deer, Alta.
   Children:
   1. Daryl[8] Martin, 2. Mary Lou, 3. David, 4. Monica, 5. Craig.

v Colin Russel m. Minnie Mundy; r. Vancouver, B.C.
Children:
1. Lorna Martin m. Leonard ; r. So. Burnaby, B.C. - family 2 sons, 1 dau.
2. Russell m. Joan ; r. So. Burnaby, B.C. - family 2 sons, 1 dau.
3. Norman

THE MEACHUM FAMILY

JOHN MEACHUM

Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 July 1761; 500 acres (Farm Lot 67); m. Lucy _____; 17 Mar. 1764 leased Farm Lot to D. Hovey Jr.; 18 Mar. 1763 shown as a yoeman at Falmouth in deed of sale - dyke lot in the Great dyke sold to Wm. Shey; left the township before 1770.
Children:
i Philip Meachum b. 9 Jan. 1761 Falmouth Tsp. Bk.
ii James b. 31 Aug. 1763.

THE MESSINGER FAMILY

MICHAEL[7] MESSINGER (Henry[6], Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Thos.[2], Henry[1])

b. 1809; d. 1894; son of Henry and Anna (Willson) Messinger of Annapolis, N.S.; Anna Willson was dau. of Leonard Willson; Henry Messinger settled at Boston in 1637 - from England; Ebenezer[4] son of Ebenezer[5] moved to Annapolis, N.S. from Mass. in 1760 as part of the Pre-Loyalist Migration to N.S.; Michael Messinger m. 1st Phebe Ann Bruce; m. 2nd 28 Oct. 1840 Grace Eliza Payzant (1820-1895) dau. of Peter & Catherine Jane (Smith) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S. (See Payzant Family).

References: Falmouth Township Records and Calnek's History of Annapolis County.
Children: (2nd marriage)
i Herbert[8] J. Messinger b. 1843; d. 22 Nov. 1870 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
ii Lewis Smith Payzant b. 1848; m. 1878 Annie L. Bacon (1856-1943) dau. of Chas. and Isabella M. (Ross) Bacon of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Rachel[9] Winnifred Messinger b. 1880; m. 1902 Manning Ells of Port Williams, N.S.
2. Mary Irene b. 1882; m. Roy P. Baker of Troy, N.Y.
3. Frances P. b. 1883.
4. Clarence S. b. 1887; r. Vancouver, B.C.
5. Florence Grace b. 1891; m. J. MacLaren.
6. Muriel E. b. 1895.
iii Jessie
iv Cassie J. b. 1849; d. 5 Oct. 1877 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
v John
vi Rupert b. 1854.

THE MICHENER FAMILY

CAPT. ABEL[1] MICHENER

b. probably at Newport, R.I.; d. about Oct. 1804; m. Sarah_____; grantee at Newport, N.S. 20 June 1761 and at Parrsborough, N.S. on 28 Apr. 1763; Commander of the Privateer "Success" Newport, R.I. in 1760; moved to Falmouth, N.S. in the very early period of settlement; 17 Sept. 1761 purchased Jaber Rude's 1/2 right at Falmouth - he later deeded this land to his son Michael; 16 Aug. 1763 dispute between Capt. Abel and Alex. MacCulloch; 3 June 1769 bought Farm Lot 19 (186 acres) from John Shaffner; 22 Feb. 1770 Michael Michener deeded 1/2 Farm Lot on the Avon River (250 acres) to Abel Michener; Oct. 1766 signed petition for a road leading to "Town of Falmouth"; June 1778 dispute with Capt. Edw. Yorke; 4 June 1776 dispute with Jacob Brown; 29 Apr. 1791 sold 5 acres of salt marsh to John Irish (Lot 19); will dated 5 Jul. 1794 and probated at Windsor, N.S. 4 Oct. 1804; will specified that farm on Michener Point was not to be broken "into pieces" - wife Sarah to receive "all my household property" (except the dairy utensils"); on his death his Negro wench Charlott was to become the property of Benjamin DeWolf of Windsor, N.S.; listed in 1770 census as follows: family of 5 Americans, 1 English, 1 man, 2 boys, 3 women; stock: 2 horses, 4 oxen, 8 cows, 10 young cattle, 20 sheep and 5 swine.

References: Falmouth Records, Probate Records, H.M. Chapin, List of Rhode Island Soldiers & Sailors in Old French & Indian Wars, Providence, R.I., MCMXVIII.

Children:

i Michael[2] Michener d. about 1804; m. Freelove _____; his will dated 1801 was probated at Windsor, N.S. 24 Feb. 1804; r. Newport and Windsor, N.S.; 28 Apr. 1763 listed as a grantee at Parrsborough Township.

Children:

1. Sarah[3] Michener b. 9 Oct. 1772 Fal. Tsp. Bk.
2. Mary b. 27 Aug. 1774 Fal. Tsp. Bk.
3. Rebecca b. 15 Apr. 1777 Fal. Tsp. Bk.
4. Susanna b. 7 Mar. 1779 Fal. Tsp. Bk.
5. Isabella b. 8 Aug. 1782 Fal. Tsp. Bk.
6. Michael b. 4 Jan. 1785 Fal. Tsp. Bk.

and probably

7. Robert b. 1786; d. 18 Oct. 1865 GR Mt. Denson; m. Mary____ (1792-1877).

ii Matthew

iii Rebecca

N.B. Other members of the Michener-Mitchener family not identified with Capt. Abel Michener:

CAPT. HIBBERT MICHENER

b. 14 Sept. 1815; d.c. 1856; m. 25 Dec. 1837 Mary Bradshaw.

Children:

i Ezra Michener b. 1841.

ii Simeon b. 19 Nov. 1847; d. 16 May 1929; m. Alberta Elizabeth _____ listed as a shoemaker in 1871 census.

Children:

1. Hibbert Michener b. 6 Aug. 1875; d. Oct. 1958; m. Sarah____
2. Cyrus D. b. 12 May 1879; d.

Children:
1. John D. Mitchner r. Penticton, B.C.
3. Kenneth J. b. 25 Mar. 1884.
4. Laura O. b. 8 Aug. 1886; m. Hilliard Campbell of Dodsland, Sask.
5. Leona M. b. 8 Mar. 1890.
6. Robert L. b. 1 Apr. 1893; r. Halifax, N.S.

iii Silas Hibbert Mitchner b. 1843; m. 6 Feb. 1873 Annie Huntley dau. of Daniel and Rebecca (Davison) Huntley; changed the spelling of the name to "Mitchner".

iv Hibbert

v Rodman b. 15 Oct. 1845.

vi Lorenzo b. 1856.

Capt. Michael S. Mitchner

b. 1815; d. 17 Dec. 1856 GR Mount Denson Cem.; m. Marion (1817-1899); d. 15 Oct. 1899.
Children:

i Edwin Mitchner b. 1842; lost at sea 4 Mar. 1861 GR Mt. Denson.

ii Charles b. 1855; d. 26 Dec. 1855 GR Mt. Denson.

William H. Mitchner

b. 1825; d. 27 Oct. 1861.

Capt. Alonzo Mitchner

b. 28 Sept. 1845; d. 18 May 1924; m. 1st Sarah Francis b. 1843; d. 23 Jan. 1879; m. 2nd E. Louise Smith b. 6 Oct. 1853; d. 10 Dec. 1936 dau. of Alfred Smith and Margaret Armstrong of Mount Denson, N.S.

THE MINER FAMILY

WILLIAM[1] HENRY MINER

b. 1806 Gaspereau, N.S.; d. 19 Aug. 1877 St. Croix, N.S.; m. 29 Feb. 1843 Sarah Jane Burnham (1815-1865) dau. of Jacob and Frances (Smith) Burnham of Falmouth, N.S.; both buried at Fal. Cen. Cem.; r. Gaspereau, Falmouth and St. Croix, N.S.; 6 July 1856 Sarah Miner transferred membership from Norton Baptist Church to Falmouth Baptist Church.
Children:

i Rebecca[2] Harriet Miner b. 1838; d. 17 Apr. 1918; m. James Walter Manning of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 4 (See Manning Family).

THE MOURIS FAMILY

THEODORUS[1] JOSEPH MOURIS

b. Zegveld, Utrech, Netherlands son of Johannes Mouris (1877-1959) of Bodegraven Neth. and Anna Maria Verschaar of Wadinxveen, Neth.; emigrated to Nova Scotia 7 May 1953 on the ship, "Grote Beer"; settled at Elmsdale, N.S.; moved to Windsor Forks in 1954 and returned with family to Holland 20 May 1959 on the death of 1st wife; returned to Nova Scotia on the ship, "Maasdam" on 4 July 1959; settled at Falmouth, N.S. 12 Nov. 1959 on the John Payzant Farm; m. 1st Wilhelmina Gararda (1912-1958) of Nieuwveen, Neth. - she died at Windsor N.S. 1958; m. 2nd 17 June 1959 in Holland, Jacoba Sunder of Schipluiden, Neth.

Children: (1st marriage)

i John[2] Mouris b. Zegveld, Netherlands.
ii Cornelius b. Zegveld, Netherlands.
iii Theodore b. Zegveld, Netherlands.
iv Willibrordus b. Zegveld, Netherlands.
v Joseph b. Zegveld, Netherlands.

Children: (2nd marriage)

vi Hendrickus b. Windsor, Nova Scotia.
vii Jacobus Francis b. Windsor, Nova Scotia.
viii Mary Anne b. Windsor, Nova Scotia.

THE MULLER FAMILY

JACOB J. MULLER

Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 19 Feb. 1768; 1000 acres; also received grants in other sections of Nova Scotia including a large grant "Elysian Fields"; 24 Oct. 1765 exchanged part of his Falmouth lands with Nath. Reynolds; 14 Apr. 1768 record of sale of part of his 1765 grant; listed in the 1770 census as head of a household of 5 at Falmouth: 3 men, 2 boys, 1 English, 1 Scot, 1 Irish, 1 American and 1 German & other Foreigners; Jacob J. Muller was a Lieutenant in the 60th Royal American Regt. of Foot; Rank in Regt. 19 Feb. 1756; not listed in the Army list for 1764.

THE MACCULLOCH FAMILY

ALEXANDER MACCULLOCH

d. intestate at Quebec City before May 1804; Lieut. Capt. Crane's Company, Kings County Militia 28 Jul. 1762; Grantee at Falmouth 21 Jul. 1761; 500 acres (Farm Lot 21); was living at Halifax, N.S. in April 1762; 9 April 1762 leased front part of Lot 19 for 999 years from John Schaffer of Falmouth, N.S.; 2 Dec. 1762 leased Lot 22 for 7 years from Adam MacCulloch, trader of Halifax, N.S.; 16 Aug. 1763 promised not to "threaten, abuse nor insult Abel Michener"; 31 May 1804 heirs sold dyke marsh in Falmouth to John Irish; m. Ann _____.

Children:

i Ann MacCulloch b. 29 Apr. 1764 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; m. Alex Ross, merchant of Quebec City 1804.
ii Hannah m. Jacob Danforth of Quebec City.

ADAM MACCULLOCH

Grantee at Falmouth 21 Jul. 1761; 500 acres (Farm Lot 22); shown as a Halifax trader 2 Dec. 1762 when he leased his farm lot to Alex. MacCulloch.

THE MACDONALD FAMILY

JAMES[1] MACDONALD

b. Glencoe, Scotland; d. ; settled on a farm located on the Halifax-Windsor Road; m. Lawrence.
Children: (2 daughters and 11 sons)

i Mary[2] MacDonald b. 1818/9; d. 3 Mar. 1912; m. Charles Sanford b. 1813/4; d. 23 Jan. 1881 at St. Croix, N.S.; burial at St. Croix, N.S.
Children: (surname Sanford)
1. Jeremiah Sanford, 2. Emma, 3.Edmund, 4. Arthur, 5. Herbert, 6. Linna, 7. Amanda m. Geo. Dill of Newton.

ii son m. _____; grandparents of Senator John MacDonald.

\+ iii James b. 1810; d. 20 Feb. 1894 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Dorothy_____ of Truro, N.S.

JAMES[2] MACDONALD (James[1])

b. 1810; d. 20 Feb. 1894 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Dorothy b. 1813; d. 12 Feb. 1906 she was probably born at Truro, N.S.; both buried at Fal. Cen. Cem.; farmer at Falmouth - settled on a farm near Castle Frederick, Upper Falmouth but later bought farm, now occupied by Leverett & Clair MacDonald, from the Manning family; lived in pioneer cabin located on this farm and built the present MacDonald homestead about 1851; listed in 1838 census as a farmer at Falmouth with a family of two: listed in 1871 census as a farmer with a family of seven; Baptist; Scotch descent.
Children:

\+ i Charles[3] MacDonald b. 1841; d. 14 Feb. 1927.

\+ ii James Edward b. 25 Oct. 1848 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 29 Dec. 1936 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 3 Apr. 1889 Laura Ann Lavina Fuller of Grand Pre, N.S. - family of 3.

iii Norman b. 1852; d. ; m. Lucilla Payzant b. 1861 dau. of Joel Martin and Caroline (Payzant) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.; removed to North Dakota about 1895; one son Roy MacDonald; r. at Faith, S. Dakota (See Payzant Family)

iv Margaret b. 1846; d. 3 Dec. 1914 Kentville, N.S.; m. Robert Powers of Steam Mill Village, Kentville, N.S.
Children: (surname Powers)
1. Clyde Powers (named for Lord Clyde MacDonald).

v Leander b. 1839; d. 29 Apr. 1879.

vi Eunice m. 23 Aug. 1866 at Berwick, N.S. John Borden, merchant at Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Borden)
1. Ella Borden m. Freeman I. Davison, Windsor, N.S.
2. Eva m. Dr. Moore.

vii Asa b. 1856 moved to U.S. West

viii Terry moved to US West.
ix Stewart b. 1854; d. at Falmouth, N.S.
x Alice b. 1859.

CHARLES[3] MACDONALD (James[2], James[1])

b. 1841; d. 14 Feb. 1927; m. 1st Adeline Patterson (1844-1892) she d. 24 Mar. 1892 burial Mount Denson Cem. dau. of Alex. & Martha (Dew) Patterson of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Mrs. Rebecca (Miner) Manning who was b. 1838 and d. 17 Apr. 1918 dau. of Wm. Henry Miner and Sarah Jane Burnham of Falmouth, N.S. and widow of James Walter Manning; 1871 census for Falmouth shows Charles MacDonald as a carpenter with a family of six; Methodist of Scotch descent.

Children:

i Eliza[4] MacDonald b. 1863; m. Fox of Windsor, N.S.
ii Martha b. 1865.
iii Frances b. 1867.
iv James b. 1868.
v Judson (Jerry) b. 1869.
vi Charles Herbert b. 20 Feb. 1871 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 12 Apr. 1943 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Minnie Houghton dau. of James and Jane (Aker) Houghton of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. James[5] MacDonald m. Hazel _____
   Children:
   1. Charles[6] MacDonald, 2. Gertrude, 3. Arlene, 4. Richard.
2. Dora m. Osmond Elden - dau. Clara Elden.
3. Edith m. Harris Arnburg; r. Port Williams, N.S.
   Children: (surname Arnburg)
   1. Robert, 2. Elizabeth, 3. Herbert.
4. Charles m. Phyllis Pitts.
   Children:
   1. James MacDonald, 2. Tina, 3. Charles.
5. Allen m. Ethel Harvey.
   Children:
   1. Gordon MacDonald.
   2. Earl b. 1935; d. 29 Jan. 1949.
   3. Ruth m. Dr. Giddell.
6. Ethel m. Earle Murphy - dau. Virginia Murphy.
7. Margaret m. Charles Chambers.
   Children: (surname Chambers)
   1. James Chambers, 2. Charles, 3. Minnie, 4. Marjorie, 5. Allen, 6. Sharon, 7. Darryl, 8. Mary, 9. Michael, 10. Timothy.
8. William m. Florence Kerr.
   Children:
   1. William MacDonald, 2. Mabel.
9. Florence m. Garth Russell.
10. Georgina m. George DeEll.
    Children: (surname DeEll)
    1. David DeEll, 2. Edith, 3. Joan, 4. Judy, 5. Brenda died young.

JAMES[3] EDWARD MACDONALD (James[2], James[1])

b. 25 Oct. 1848 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 29 Dec. 1936 Falmouth, N.S.; son of James and Dorothy MacDonald of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 3 Apr. 1889 Laura Ann Levina Fuller dau. of David and Mary Ann (Starratt) Fuller of Grand Pre, N.S. - she was b. 1859 and d. 11 Apr. 1946; both buried at Falmouth Cen. Cem.; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

+ i Russell[4] MacDonald m. 15 June 1915 Bessie Holmes dau. of Wm. Holmes of Avonport, N.S. - she d. 9 Sept. 1937.

ii Leverett m. 3 May 1920 Hantsport, N.S. Ada Blanche Grant; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Ethel[5] Margarite MacDonald b. 11 Mar. 1922; d. 18 Feb. 1947 Falmouth, N.S.

iii Clair James m. 31 Dec. 1921 Windsor, N.S. Esther Lucy McNamara dau. of Henry and Florence (Macumber) McNamara; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Lily Florence m. John Anderson Boyd of Avondale, N.S.
Children: (surname Boyd)
1. Marion Esther Boyd, 2. John Frederick, 3. Wayne Edward, 4. Kenneth Ralph, 5. Barry.
2. Edward Leander.
3. Leon Clair m. 1953 Lena Pearl dau. of Clarence and Edith ( ) Patterson of Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Pearl[6] Rebecca MacDonald, 2. Anna Lucy, 3. Leon - Clarence.
4. Nelson m. Christine Foster dau. of Geo. G. and Ruth (Howe) of Halifax, N.S.
Children:
1. Pauline Ruth MacDonald, 2. Larry George, 3. Maureen.
5. Eva Alice m. Sgt. Cecil Cunningham, RCAF son of W.H. and Vera (Benedict) Cunningham of Mount Denson, N.S.
Children: (surname Cunningham)
1. Ralph Gerald Cunningham, 2. Glen James, 3. Susan Anne, 4. Kevin Keith, 5. Blaine Wm., 6. Bruce Edward.
6. James Norman m. Judianne Lund dau. of Thursen & Ella (Flynn) Lund of Newport, N.S.
Children:
1. James Clair

RUSSELL[4] MACDONALD (J. Edward[3], James[2], James[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 15 June 1915 Bessie Holmes dau. of William Holmes of Avonport, N.S.; r. Avonport, N.S.
Children:

i Mary[5] Eunice MacDonald b. 5 Mar. 1916; d. 20 Mar. 1916.

ii Wm. Edward b. 18 Jul. 1917; d. 9 Oct. 1939.

iii Clarence Carleton m. 3 Sept. 1955 Hattie Davidson.

iv Laura Helene Fuller m. 1 Dec. 1939 Rodney Hutt.
Children: (surname Hutt)
1. Lawson Hutt, 2. Mary Ann, 3. Margaret, 4. Donna.

v Elizabeth Holmes m. Geo. Ulysses McBay 8 Nov. 1942.
Children: (surname McBay)
1. Darlene Ethel McBay, 2. Barbara Elizabeth, 3. Marjorie, 4. Kenneth George, 5. Mary Estella.

vi Shirley Alandra m. 29 June 1940 Robert Burgess.
Children: (surname Burgess)
1. Robert Burgess b. 16 Dec. 1941; d. 21 Apr. 1949.
2. Sylvia Ruth, 3. Vera Marie, 4. Kenneth Paul, 5. Thelma - Viola, 6. Kathleen Shirley, 7. Linda Lee.

vii Doris Beatrice m. 25 Mar. 1950 George Lawrence.
Children: (surname Lawrence)
1. John Clifford Lawrence.

viii Ida Griffin m. 21 Jan. 1945 Laurie Hirtle.
Children: (surname Hirtle)
1. Richard Hirtle, 2. Sharon.

ix Alice Jean m. 1 June 1946 Frank Bernard Sanford.
Children: (surname Sanford)
1. Bernie Sanford.

x Lois Elinor m. 8 June 1945 Albert Schofield.
Children: (surname Schofield)
1. Mary Schofield, 2. Wayne, 3. Wendy.

xi Helen Joyce m. 5 Sept. 1947 Paul Willis Huntley.

xii Margaret Ann m. 15 June 1951 Wm. Markman.

xiii Roxie June m. 10 Apr. 1954 Russell Redden.

N.B. Other member of the McDonald family:

John McDonald m. Mary ; listed as a merchant at Falmouth in 1838 census; family of 6, 3 boys, 1 girl.

Arthur McDonald son of John & Mary McDonald; b. 1870; d. 10 Jul. 1873 - Death Rec. PANS.

John MacDonald m. Julia Frizzell (1843-1925) dau. of James & Lydia (Holmes) Frizzell; r. Mount Denson, N.S.
Children:
1. Annie MacDonald, 2. John, 3. Ainsley, 4. William, 5. Norman.

Capt. Frederick McDonald b. 1803; d. 5 Oct. 1867 Hantsport, N.S.; m. Mercy Ann Holmes dau. of Elisha & Lydia (Trefry) Holmes of Hantsport, N.S.; shown in 1838 census as a mariner at Falmouth; head of a family of 2.

THE MCKENZIE FAMILY

JOHN MCKENZIE

Surgeon to 60th Royal Amer. Regt. of Foot; Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 8 June 1763; 500 acres - this grant had been promised to Ensign Broderick of the 60th Royal Regt. of Foot; Ensign St. John Broderick's rank in the 60th Regt. was dated 19 Apr. 1759; Broderick died sometime before Apr. 1763 - Vol. 204 PANS; McKenzie's grant appears to have been taken out by Lieut. J.F.W. DesBarres who petitioned the Council on 30 Apr. 1763 on behalf of McKenzie; DesBarres agreed to improve McKenzie's lands in accordance with the conditions of the Grant; John McKenzie's rank in the 60th Regt. of Foot dated 2 Feb. 1756 - Army List 1761.

THE MACKINLAY FAMILY

CAPT. THOMAS[1] WILLIAM MACKINLAY

b. Glasgow, Scotland; there is a family tradition that he arrived at Pictou, Nova Scotia as a stowaway aboard an English ship; lived and raised in family of an Anglican clergyman until age of 16 when he went to sea; he became a Master Mariner and commanded a number of ships; owned shipyards at Mount Denson, N.S. and built several including the "Annie M. Goudy"; owned the tug boat "The Rob Roy"; his property at Mount Denson was located at MacKinlay Point; m. Annie Louise Hume of Pictou, N.S.
Source: Mrs. John R. Trenholm, Brooklyn, Queen's Co., Nova Scotia.
Children:

i George[2] M. MacKinlay b. 1871 Mount Denson, N.S.; d. 18 Jan. 1878.
ii Minnie E. b. 1873 Mount Denson; d. 24 Jan. 1878.
iii Annie L. b. May 1877; d. 28 Jan. 1878.
iv Wm. Hugh b. 18 Feb. 1875 Mount Denson, N.S.; d. 27 Jan. 1958; m. Eva Maude Chandler.

Children:

1. Evelyn[3] Maud MacKinlay m. 15 Dec. 1926 John Ross Trenholm of Grand Pre, N.S.; r. Brooklyn, N.S.

Children: (surname Trenholm)

1. Jean MacKinlay Trenholm, 2. Florence Louise, 3. Catherine Elizabeth, 4. Frances Maude Amelia.

2. Hilma Widetta m. 5 Jan. 1922 Percy Gilbert Macumber; r. New York.

Children: (surname Macumber)

1. Margaret Evelyn Macumber.

3. Hugh Garfield m. 2 June 1926 Phyllis Hazel Palmer; r. Halifax, N.S.

Children:

1. Gwendolyn[4] Eva MacKinlay, 2. Hugh Palmer.

4. Annie Louise m. 2 Jan. 1935 Wm. Cecil Van Buskirk of Grand Pre, N.S.

v Annie Louise m. James Wm. Knowles.

THE MCNITT FAMILY

JAMES MCNITT

m. Margaret ; name appears in the Falmouth Township Book for the years 1768 and 1769; no further information.
Children:

i Acheld McNitt b. 19 Sept. 1768 (stillborn).
ii William b. 14 Oct. 1769.

THE NEWLAND FAMILY

PATRICK NEWLAND

probably born in Ireland and came to Nova Scotia under the McNutt plan of settlement; his family listed in the Falmouth Township Book; m. Hannah_____
Children:

i Robert Newland b. 30 Mar. 1782.
ii Patrick b. 15 Mar. 1784.
iii Christopher b. 26 Mar. 1786.
iv Terasay b. 1 Jul. 1788.

THE NORTHUP FAMILY

JEREMIAH NORTHUP (1734-1809), grantee at Falmouth, N.S. in 1760 was the founder of the Northup family in Nova Scotia. He was the son of Immanuel Northup (1699-1790) and Sarah Gould of North Kingston, R.I. Immanuel Northup was the son of Henry Northup (1663-1740) and grandson of Stephen Northup, the immigrant to America who was born in Wales in 1610. Immanuel Northup married 4 May 1721 Ann Tibbetts dau. of George Tibbetts and married 2nd 1727/8 Sarah Gould. Children: 1st marriage - 1. Henry b. 1722, 2. Mary b. 1724, 3. George b. 1727. Children: 2nd marriage - 4. Henry (1729-1736), 5. Mary (1732-1796), 6. Jeremiah (1734-1809), 7. John (1735-1781), 8. Daniel b. 1738, 9. Capt. Henry b. 1740, 10. Elizabeth (1743-1838), 11. Capt. Carr b. 1747.

CAPT. JOSEPH NORTHUP (17 - 1784), brother of Immanuel Northup and uncle of Jeremiah, was also a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. He received a grant of 500 acres at Falmouth on 21 Jul. 1761. He died at Falmouth about 1784 probably unmarried. His will dated 17 Nov. 1783 does not refer to a family. On 24 Aug. 1779 he deeded "A Negro man named Mintur" to John Palmer for the sum of £ 100. Joseph Northup was commissioned a Captain in the Light Infantry Company of the Nova Scotia Militia on 21 Jul. 1775.

References: Falmouth Records, Probate Records, Austin's Genealogical Dictionary.

JEREMIAH[4] NORTHUP (Immanuel[3], Henry[2], Stephen[1])

b. North Kingston, R.I. 6 April 1734 - Vital Rec. of North Kingston, R.I. son of Immanuel Northup (1699-1790) and Sarah Gould; Stephen Northup the emigrant to America was born in Wales in 1610; Capt. Joseph Northup (1700-1803), an uncle of Jeremiah was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. in 1760 - it is believed that this Joseph married Mary (Molly) Conydon (1705-1800) and had 4 daughters and 4 sons - it is believed that this family remained in New England. Source: Manuscript History of the Northup Family of Rhode Island by M.A. Benns, 1942, R.I. Hist. Soc., Providence, R.I.
Jeremiah died early in 1809 at Falmouth, N.S.; his will was dated 20 Jan. 1809; m. 1st Sophia _____ m. 2nd Zerviar _____ she d. 2 Feb. 1776 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 3rd Tirza _____; gravestone at Falmouth Cem. has the following inscription: "Erected by John Northup in 1864 in memory of his granfather Jeremiah Northup father Gould Northup and mother Elizabeth also several other members of the Northup family";
Jeremiah Northup was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. - grant dated 21 July 1761, 500 acres, Farm Lot _____; census of 1770 lists Jeremiah Northup as head of a family of 9, all shown as Protestants and Americans, 3 men, 2 women, 2 boys,

2 girls; in 1795 Jeremiah Northup was assessed for 7s 9-1/2d; probably owned slaves since the early Anglican baptismal records show "Silvia Northup, a black" at Falmouth; Jeremiah represented the Township of Falmouth in the Legislative Assembly between 24 Oct. 1775 until his death early in 1809; his apology for non attendance at legislature was accepted on 16 June 1791 .

References: "A Directory of the Legislative Assembly of Nova Scotia (1758-1958)"

Children: (1st marriage)

\+ i Gould[5] Northup b. ; d. 1829.

Children: (2nd marriage)

ii Sarah Northup b. 27 Nov. 1761 - Falmouth Rec.; m. Stocks Potter - one dau. Sarah Potter m. in 1793/4 Matthew Trenholm (See Trenholm family)

\+ iii William b. 23 Sept. 1763 Fal. Records; d. 16 Sept. 1800 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

iv Mary b. 17 Feb. 1766 Fal. Records; m. 24 May 1810 Michael Tierney, blacksmith; their child bp. at St. George's on 6 Oct. 1811.

v Henry

vi John Daniel

vii Rebecca

GOULD[5] NORTHUP (Jeremiah[4], Immanuel[3], Henry[2], Stephen[1])

died about Feb. 1829 - Probate Record; m. 21 Dec. 1787 Elizabeth Salter who was b. 1765 and d. Mar. 1860 - Chr. Mess. 14 Mar. 1860 also St. Paul's Halifax Records; Assessment roll of Falmouth 1795 - 3s/7d.

Children:

i Joseph[6] J. Northup m. 25 May 1815 Mahala Harvie - St. Geo's Rec. - listed as a yoeman at Falmouth Oct. 1826.

\+ ii John b. 1793; d. 1879; m. 18 Aug. 1814 Agnes Harvey St. Geo's Rec.; Yoeman at Falmouth Oct. 1826 when he sold wood Lots 28 and 31 to "Luis Peter Payzant" and John Payzant for £35.

iii Henry Gould (1812-1838) r. St. John, N.B. Oct. 1826; GR Camp Hill Cem., Halifax, N.S.

iv William m. Mary H_____ listed as yoeman Falmouth Oct. 1826.

v Ann m. 24 Sept. 1818 Constant Church - St. Geo's Records Falmouth.

vi Nancy m. Strong of Cornwallis, N.S.; she was b. 1801; d. 1 Nov. 1867 - DR PANS.

vii Elizabeth m. 12 Aug. 1813 Andrew Fuller - St. Geo's Falmouth Rec.

viii Daniel shown as blacksmith 1838 census Falmouth; family of 3 - one son over 14 years probably the same Daniel Northup who is listed in the 1871 census for Scotch Village, N.S., i.e. Daniel Northup b. 1805 m. Jane b. 1826; Children: 1. Gould Northup b. 1847, 2. Bessie b. 1851, 3. Charles b. 1853, 4. James b. 1858, 5. Jeremiah b. 1861, 6. Anna b. 1862, 7. Emily b. 1862, 8. Susan b. 1865.

N.B. John Northup b. 1823 listed in the 1838 census for Brooklyn, Hants County, N.S.; he m. Mary Grace b. 1830; shown as a gentleman, Methodist, English descent. Children: 1. Clarence Northup b. 1854 - farmer 1871. 2. Walter Northup b. 1855.

JOHN[6] NORTHUP (Gould[5], Jeremiah[4], Immanuel[3], Henry[2], Stephen[1])

b. 1793; d. 30 Nov. 1879 at Halifax, N.S.; m. 18 Aug. 1814 Agnes Harvey (1799-1861) - St. Geo's Records; r. Halifax 1864 when he had a gravestone erected at Falmouth Centre Cem. in memory of his grandparents and parents; founded the firm of John Northup & Sons; Halifax Herald reported on his death: "one of our oldest, most widely known and most respected citizens"; burial at Camp Hill Cem., Halifax, N.S.
Children:

i Senator Jeremiah[7] Northup b. Falmouth, N.S. 1816; d. 10 Apr. 1879 at Halifax, N.S.; m. 3 Oct. 1848 Emeline Cochrane (1819-1887) dau. of John Cochrane of Newport, N.S. - Chr. Mess 6 Oct. 1848; entered father's business in Halifax, John Northup & Sons; took an active part in Banking and commercial life of Halifax and the Province; had interest in the Hants County shipyards and greatly assisted this industry by his financial support; supported Joseph Howe; in 1867 elected to the Assembly on the Anti-Confederation ticket; appointed Senator about 1870; one of the original proprietors of the Merchants Bank of Halifax in 1864; he held the office of Vice-Pres. of that bank at the time of his death; the "Wesleyan" reported that the Governor and both Houses of Parliament attended the funeral; "Brunswick Street was occupied to almost one half its extent by persons on foot and in carriages following the lamented dead"; burial Camp Hill Cemetery, Halifax, N.S.; he left no family.

ii Joseph J. b. 1820; d. 20 Jan. 1874 at Halifax, N.S.; m. _____ business in Halifax assoc. with agriculture and horticulture: Journal of Agriculture reported his death and refers to his keen interest in Agriculture; he held the office of President of the Board of Agriculture and was one of its original members in 1864; burial Camp Hill Cem., Halifax, N.S.

Children:
1. Lewis[8] Cochran Northup b. 1850; d. 17 Oct. 1850.
2. Emily Cochrane b. 1855; d. 3 Oct. 1863.
(and others)

WILLIAM[5] NORTHUP (Jeremiah[4], Immanuel[3], Henry[2], Stephen[1])

b. 1763; d. 16 Sept. 1800 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Mary ; listed in the 1795 assessment roll for Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i William H. Northup b. 1815 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 12 Oct. 1867 at Truro, N.S. - Death Rec. PANS; blacksmith; probably the Wm. Northup who m. Lillian Hannah Church (1818-1886) who was m. 15 June 1839. Ref. Descendants of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass.

THE OWEN FAMILY

AMOS OWEN

m. Marcey , she d. 28 May 1762 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 Jul. 1761; 500 acres (Farm Lot 99); 1 Sept. 1762 leasehold for 999 years "yielding the paying therefor one Pepper Corn yearly and every year if demanded" to William Shey; 28 Sept. 1765 sold his Falmouth rights to William Shey - Farm Lot 99 and 10 acres of dyke above Major Hore's Mill; moved from Falmouth before 1770; Amos Owen was probably from New England; an Isaac Owen was listed in the ineffective grant of 21 July 1759 but his name does not appear on the effective grant.

Children:

i Polly Owen b. 14 Oct. 1760 Falmouth, N.S. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

ii Marcey b. 23 May 1762; d. 7 Oct. 1762 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

THE PALMETER FAMILY

ARTHUR[2] EMERSON PALMETER (Alonzo[1])

son of Alonzo and Achsaba Strong (Foote) Palmeter of Billtown, N.S. and Falmouth, N.S.; b. 1876; d. 1 Nov. 1949; m. 27 1906 Maude Cadelle Armstrong dau. of Lewis A. and Eunice A. (Duncanson) Armstrong of Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Palmeter)

i Isabel[3] May Palmeter R.N. - r. Falmouth, N.S.

ii Leroy Gardiner m. Phyllis Woodbury dau. of Dr. Ralph W. and Nellie (Phinney) Woodbury of Victoria Vale, Anna. Co., N.S. r. Halifax, N.S.

Children:

1. William[4] Harry Palmeter, 2. David W., 3. Philip M.

iii Arthur Birt m. Doris Irene Sexton dau. of Henry and Martha (Carmichael) Sexton of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

iv Minnie Lois m. Edwin Knowlton Akin son of Thomas B. and Susan (Leonard) Akin of Windsor, N.S.; r. Halifax, N.S.

Children: (surname Akin)

1. Judith Isabel Akin, 2. Robert Edwin.

THE PARKER FAMILY

FREDERICK[1] LAWRENCE PARKER

b. 4 Dec. 1846; d. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Annie L. Smith b. 8 Oct. 1853, d. 1 Jan. 1882 of Cheverie, N.S. marriage performed in Connecticut; m. 2nd 5 July 1882 Cordelia Hiltz b. Pembroke, N.S. 30 Mar. 1854 dau. of James and Mary (Cox) Hiltz of Pembroke, N.S.; she d. at Falmouth, N.S. 9 Apr. 1952; Fred L. Parker moved from Walton, N.S. to Summerville, N.S. and to Falmouth, N.S. about 1895; r. for some time in Conn.; Falmouth residence - Burnham House on the Avon River.

Reference: Family Chart in possession of Miss Mary Parker, Windsor, N.S. (1963).

Children: (1st marriage)

i Melbourne[2] Johnson Parker b. Walton, N.S. 23 Jan. 1874; r. Sommerville, Mass.

ii Morris Walter b. Walton, N.S. 14 Jan. 1876; r. Watertown, Mass.

iii Lillie Belinda b. Walton, N.S. 11 Aug. 1878; d. Walton, N.S. 18 Dec. 1881.

iv George Thomas b. Walton, N.S. 10 Mar. 1880; d. Grand Pre, N.S. 1960; m _____; r. Kentville, N.S.

Children:

1. Clyde[3] Parker r. Grand Pre, N.S.
2. Victor, 3. Avon, 4. Fred, 5. William died young, 6. Norma 7. Hollis, 8.Vera, 9. Malcolm, 10. Margaret.

Children: (2nd marriage)

v Leland Hiltz b. 14 Apr. 1883; m. _____; r. Winnipeg, Man.

Children:

1. Pauline, 2. Jennie.

vi Elbert A. b. 1 Jan. 1885; m. Mrs. Sinclair; r. Kenora, Ont.

Children:

1. Elton Elbert Parker.

vii Reginald Bregg b. 4 Feb. 1888; m. Margaret Moran of Toronto, Ont.

Children:

1. Russell Earl Parker r. Toronto, Ont. - Family of 2.
2. Fred Lawrence r. Toronto, Ont. - Family of 2.

viii Margaret Inez b. 8 June 1890; d. unm. 30 Apr. 1952.

ix Mary Kathleen r. Windsor, N.S.

x Welsford Ralph m. 1st Julia Foster (1888-1925); m. 2nd Dorothy Greenough; r. Belleville, Ont.

THE PARRY FAMILY

SIMON PARRY

grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 8 June 1763; this grant had previously been granted to Charles Proctor Jr. on 12 Oct. 1762 but Proctor had exchanged his Falmouth grant for F.D. Hore's grant at Annapolis, N.S.; Simon Parry's place of origin unknown.

THE PATTERSON FAMILY

It is believed the founder of the Patterson family at Falmouth came from Ireland and settled in the area in the late 1700's. It is hoped that further research will be carried out to establish the identity of the early members of this family.

JOHN[1] PATTERSON

b. 1763; d. 1818 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; probably the founder of the Patterson family of Falmouth; m. Martha b. 1789; d. after 1871; probate records show date of death as 22 July 1818; estate administered by John Walker and Daniel Boyd which would indicate that John Patterson lived in the Upper Falmouth area; owned 76 acres of upland at Falmouth at the time of his death.

Children:

+ i Alexander[2] Patterson b. 1786.
ii Margaret b. 1793.
iii Thomas b. 1795.
iv John b. 1814; m. Mary Jane Patterson (cousin)

ALEXANDER[2] PATTERSON (John[1])

b. 1786; m. 6 Feb. 1812 Martha Dew of Falmouth, N.S. - St. Geo's Records; Township records show his appointment as Constable; 1838 census lists him with a family of 9.

Children:

i John Patterson b. 20 Sept. 1818; bp 10 Oct. 1834 St. Geo's.
ii Mary Jane b. 19 Jan. 1821.
iii Susan b. 11 Oct. 1822.
iv Margaret b. 24 Aug. 1827.
v Charles b. 8 Jul. 1829; m. Grace Elliott; r. Hantsport, N.S.
vi Alexander b. 8 Sept. 1831.
vii Charlotte b. 8 Aug. 1834.
viii Adeline b. 1844; d. 24 Mar. 1892; m. Chas. McDonald.
ix John Thomas b. 1839.

JOHN[3] THOMAS PATTERSON (Alexander[2], John[1])

b. 1839; m. Ann Rebecca Keddy (1838-1884); she d. 23 Mar. 1884 - GR St. Geo's Cem.; m. 2nd Mrs. Prudence E. Vaughan (1845-1914) GR St. Geo's Cem.; Mrs. Vaughan was the widow of Frank E. Vaughan (1834-1886); John T. Patterson served as Overseer of the Poor Nov. 1865 to Nov. 1872; 1871 census lists him as a lumberman, Church of England, Irish descent.

Children:

+ i William[4] Robert Patterson b. 1859; bp St. Geo's 21 Oct. 1860; d. 21 Apr. 1945 GR St. Geo's Cem.
ii Charles b. 1861; probably died young.
iii Edward Rufus b. 14 June 1867; bp 27 Feb. 1874.
iv Margaret Mary b. 8 July 1869.
v Reuben Alton b. 16 May 1872.
vi John b. 1863; r. Florence, Mass.

WILLIAM[4] ROBERT PATTERSON (John[3], Alexander[2], John[1])

b. 1859; bp. St. George's 21 Oct. 1860; d. 21 Apr. 1945 GR St. Geo's Cem.; m. Annie Jeanetta Lantz of Chester, N.S. - she was b. 1859 and d. 1913 GR St. Geo's Cem.; lumberman at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Olive[5] Patterson m. Freeman Benedict.
ii Charles m. Vivian Williams of Molboro, Mass.
iii John m. Mary Beaver.
iv Rebecca Ann m. Frank D. Eldridge of Falmouth, N.S. - (See Eldridge Family).
v Bertha Beatrice m. Leslie Peach of Falmouth, N.S. - (See Peach Family).
vi Matilda L. b. 1891; d. 1938; m. Wm. C. Manning - (See Manning Family).
vii Eva A. b. 1891; d. 29 Dec. 1910 unm.
viii Mary m. J. Starr Stoddard - (See Stoddard Family).

ix Freeman Inglis m. Matilda Laura Rourke (1890-1938) dau. of Wm. James and Annie Laura (Boyd) Rourke of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Laura[6] May Patterson m. Joseph A. Lorencovitch of Hale Lake, Alta.
2. Archibald Wesley m. Mary Alice Peach.
3. Grace Matilda m. Cyrus John Reynolds of Brooklyn, Hants County, N.S.

x Arthur m. Ida Hergett.

xi Lewis m. 23 July 1917 Cora Marilla Porter dau. of Edw. and Rachel Porter of Falmouth, N.S.

xii Minnie m. Chas. Mosher of Loyalist, Alta.

xiii Clarence m. Edith Mosher of Chester, N.S.

xiv Earl m. Nellie Doyle of Windsor, N.S.

xv William d. 30 Aug. 1880.

N.B. Other member of the Patterson family not identified with the founder of the family.

JOHN PATTERSON

b. 1814; r. at Castle Frederick; later moved to the Wm. T. Wilson property; m. Mary Jane Patterson b. 1821.

Children:

i Caroline Patterson b. 1856.

ii James b. 1858; d. 4 Oct. 1907 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Mary Gormley (1868-1950).

iii William b. 1861; d. 13 Oct. 1928 GR Mt. Denson Cem.

JAMES PATTERSON

b. 1837 Nova Scotia; m. Elizabeth b. 1841; 1871 census lists him as a farmer at Falmouth, Church of England, Irish descent.

Children:

i Nelson Patterson b. 1844; bp. St. Geo's 25 Aug. 1850; r. Hantsport, N.S.

Children:

1. Bessie Patterson m. Elias Leary son of Stewart Leary.
2. Lillian m. Chas. Weaver.
3. Levi died young.
4. Elizabeth died young.

ii Emeline b. 1853.

iii Edward b. 1863.

iv Esther m. Kehoe.

James Patterson m. 1 Nov. 1842 Elizabeth Barkhouse (1817-1896).
Mary Patterson widow m. 3 Oct. 1816 Isaac Elliot - St. Geo's Records.

THE PAYZANT FAMILY
(Paisant)

LOUIS PHILLIP PAYZANT or PAISANT (1698-1756) who was born at Caen, France was the founder of the Payzant family of Nova Scotia. He was the son of Antoine Paisant (1660-1727) and Susanne Le Coq of the district of St. Pierre, Caen, Normandy. (1) Louis Payzant was one of the French Huguenots who left Normandy shortly after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes and settled in the Jersey Islands. On 20 Jan. 1738 he married his 2nd wife Marie Anne Noget at St. Helier, Jersey. (2) Sometime before July 1753 Louis and his family arrived at Halifax,Nova Scotia with other Foreign Protestant immigrants and settled on an Island in Mahone Bay, Lunenburg County, N.S. where he established a trading post. On the evening of 8 May 1756, a party of Indians arrived at the Payzant home and massacred Louis Payzant, a woman servant and child and scalped a boy named Rous who had acted as guide to the Indian party. Mrs. Payzant and her children were carried off and taken overland a distance of approximately 900 miles to the city of Quebec where they were held until the fall of that city in 1759.

There is a legend in the Payzant family that Marie Payzant was a sister of General Montcalm, the Commander of the French forces at Quebec. Numerous articles have appeared in newspapers concerning the Payzant massacre but no evidence has yet been produced to confirm Marie's Montcalm lineage. (3) It is now believed that the Indian party raided the Payzant home in order to obtain trading supplies. The reason for the capture of Mrs. Payzant and her family has never been learned but it seems reasonable to assume that the Indians could expect a generous ransom from French officials at Quebec for the surrender of this French speaking family.

Little is known concerning the family during their period at Quebec. Marie Payzant's daughter Lizette was born and baptized there in December 1756 and it is believed that the son, John Payzant (1749-1834) was educated there by Quebec Jesuits. There is a tradition in the family that Marie Payzant returned from Quebec to Nova Scotia on horseback. Shortly after her return she received a 500 acre grant at Falmouth, Nova Scotia from the Crown. The official grant was dated 21 July 1761 and consisted of Farm Lot 47 (158 acres), one 6-acre Lot (No. 1B, 2nd Div.), and one dyke Lot No. 3E, in the Great Falmouth Marsh (10 acres) and 100 acres in the condemned Lots. Following Marie Payzant's death Farm Lot 47 descended to her son Rev. John Payzant who sold the land in 1802 to his brother Lewis Payzant.

---

1. S. Beajour, The Genealogy of the Paisant Family, Caen, France, 1861, (translation by C.E. Dolin). This reference shows the Payzant lineage as follows: Louis^{5} P. Payzant (Antoine^{4}, Samuel^{3}, Antoine^{2}, Guillaume^{1})
2. Marriage performed by M. Radolph Hue, "ministre officiant et par pouvoir de venerable homme Francois Payn, Doyen de l'Isle de Jersey"; this record shows "Anne Noget" but a petition made in 1778 shows her name as "Mary Ann".
3. See Chapais' Le Marquis de Montcalm (1712-1759) and Moreri's Dictionnaire historique, Vol. VII and Dr. Bell's The Foreign Protestants and the Settlement of Nova Scotia, University of Toronto Press, 1961.

References: Falmouth Township Book; Probate and Deed Records; Marion Payzant, Notes on Payzant, Jess & Juhan Families; Capt. Samuel Kempton and E.A. Crawley, Notes on the Payzant Family.

THE PAYZANT FAMILY
(PAISANT)

LOUIS[5] PHILLIPE PAYZANT OR PAISANT (Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. Caen, France 1698; d. 8 May 1756 at Covey's Island, Lunenburg, N.S. (Indian massacre); m. 1st Anne Marguerite Le Masson who was b. 1702 at Caen and died there on 22 Dec. 1737; m. 2nd 20 Jan. 1738 Anne (Marie) Noget at St. Helier, Isle of Jersey; Louis Payzant was the son of Antoine Paisant (1660-1727). He was a French Huguenot who left Normandy following the revocation of the Edict of Nantes. Settled at St. Helier, Jersey shortly before his 2nd marriage in 1738. Removed to Halifax, Nova Scotia with family approx. July 1753 and settled at Lunenburg, the "Foreign Protestant" settlement on the South Shore of Nova Scotia; owned a trading post on Covey's Island in Mahone Bay, Lunenburg County, N.S. where an Indian Party on the evening of 8th May 1756 massacred Louis Payzant, a woman servant and child and scalped the son of Capt. Rous who had acted as a guide for the Indian party; Mrs. Payzant and her four children taken overland to Quebec and held captive until the fall of that city in 1759; Marie Payzant returned to Nova Scotia in 1760 and received a 500 acre grant in the Pre-Loyalist Township of Falmouth, N.S. - Farm Lot 47; she married at Falmouth on 15 Sept. 1762 Malachi Kagin or Caigin who died before Nov. 1776. In May 1778 she took out letters of administration in his estate; at her death her lands appear to descend to her son Rev. John Payzant (1749-1834).

Children: (1st marriage)

i Anne[6] Paisant bp. 2 Apr. 1737 Caen, France.
ii Suzanne b. about 1728.
(and probably others)

Children: (2nd marriage)

iii Marie Paisant bp. 9 Nov. 1740 St. Helier, Jersey.
iv Jean Louis bp. 25 Nov. 1741 St. Helier, Jersey; buried 17 Oct. 1744.
v Anne bp. 26 Nov. 1743 St. Helier, Jersey; buried 10 Apr. 1746.
vi Phillipe bp. 26 Nov. 1746 St. Helier, Jersey; m. 14 Apr. 1774 Martha Hood at Boston, Mass.*
+ vii Marie (Mary) bp. 3 Feb. 1747; m. John J. Juhan.
+ viii Rev. Jean (John) b. 27 Oct. 1749 St. Helier, Jersey; d. 10 Apr. 1834 Liverpool, N.S.
+ ix Louis (Lewis) bp. 3 Jul. 1751 St. Helier, Jersey; d. 30 Nov. 1845.
+ x Lizette b. Dec. 1756 Quebec; d. 1819 Scot's Bay, N.S.; m. 1774 George Jess.

* "Mass. Soldiers & Sailors in the War of the Revolution", p. 1053 shows a Philip Payzant as a Private in Capt. Josiah Hayden's Co., Col. John Thomas's regt. muster roll dated 1 Aug. 1775; enlisted 15 May 1775, service 2 mos, 3 weeks, 1 day, also muster roll for Sept. & Oct. 1775, dated Camp at Roxbury, Mass.

MARIE[6] (MARY) PAYZANT (Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guiallaume[1])

bp. 3 Feb. 1747 St. Helier, Jersey; d. West Indies after 1804; m. about 1764 John James Juhan of Switzerland who received a grant at Newport, N.S. on 21 Jul. 1761 Farm Lot No. 2 C 3rd Div. together with Peter Bourgeois; was licenced to "keep a Schoql at Halifax for teaching Latin, French, Writing, Arithmetic and Bookkeeping, he appearing qualified and having taken the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy and Abjuration. This licence is to continue during good behaviour. Given under my hand and seal at Halifax this eight day of Dec. 1762" s/Jonathan Belcher - Order and Commission Book PANS Vol. 165, p. 253; was at Boston in 1768 where he was known as a "French Musician and Instrument Maker"; later at Charleston, S.C.; Domingo, West Indies and Philadelphia;
Source of data: Newport Township Records, Mrs. Betty Frank Coy, St. Petersburg, Fla. and Miss Marion Payzant Wollaston, Mass.

Children:

i Stephen Alexander Juhan b. 1745; d. 1845; m. 1792 Eliza Martha Bourdeaux (1772-1816) only dau. of Daniel Bourdeaux of Charleston, S.C.

ii Maria Else Juhan b. before 1768 Halifax, N.S.; d. between 1842 and 1845 at Charleston, S.C.; m. 1795 Rene Godard Jr., of the French Consulate at Charleston, S.C.

iii son living in Virginia prior to 1804.

iv and others who died in the West Indies.

REV. JOHN[6] PAYZANT (Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. 27 Oct. 1749 St. Helier, Jersey son of Louis and Marie Anne (Noget) Payzant of Caen, France, St. Hilier, Jersey and Lunenburg N.S.; d. Liverpool, N.S. 10 Apr. 1834; baptismal record shows Jean Dumaresq - parrain and D le Anne La Fosse Chastry as marraine; ordained a Congregational Minister he is believed to have been one of the Rev. Henry Alline's (Newlight Evangelist) first converts; pastor of the Old Zion Congregational meeting house at Liverpool, N.S. between 1783 and the date of his death in 1834; m. Mary Alline dau. of William and Rebecca (Clark) Alline of Boston and Newport, R.I. - Wm. Alline was a grantee at Falmouth at the founding of the township.

Children:

i Elizabeth[7] Payzant b. 1775 at Cunard, N.S.; d. 11 Nov. 1815 at Liverpool, N.S.; m. 13 Nov. 1814 Wm. Riggs.

\+ ii Henry b. 27 Oct. 1777 Cunard, N.S.; d. 16 Aug. 1862.

\+ iii Rev. Wm. b. 2 Jan. 1782 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 13 Dec. 1868.

iv Joseph b. 1783 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 16 May 1846 Liverpool, N.S. - Chr. Mess.

v Thomas b. 1785 Falmouth, N.S.; d. unm.

\+ vi John b. 9 Jul. 1786.

\+ vii Charles m. Mary Crowell 3 Dec. 1812.

viii Stephen Octavius b. 1 Jan. 1794 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 2 Dec. 1871; m. 29 Dec. 1824 Rhoda Ann Millard.

Children:

1. Octavius[8] Payzant b. 6 Aug. 1826 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 29 Aug. 1886 Lockport, N.S.; m. 1st Mary Freeman; 2nd Eliza M. Boehner, 3rd 1876 Mary E. Stalker.

Children: (1st marriage)

1. Freeman[9] Payzant m. Agusta Brown Lockport, N.S.
2. Mary m. Wm. Millard, Liverpool, N.S.

Children: (2nd marriage)

3. George Payzant (1855-1882) unm.
4. Annie m. Geo. Mack of Mill Village, N.S.
5. Lucy m. James Inness.

Children: (3rd marriage)
6. John
2. Mary Payzant b. 23 Apr. 1832; m. Stephen P. Clements.

HENRY[7] PAYZANT (Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. 27 Oct. 1777 at Canard, N.S.; d. 16 Aug. 1862 Liverpool, N.S.; m. 1st 31 Aug. 1802 Anna Dexter; 2nd 23 Nov. 1809 Abigail Tupper.
Children: (1st marriage)
i Henry[8] Alline Payzant b. 23 Dec. 1803 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 1 Jan. 1895; m. 1827 Lavinia Page.
ii Cynthia b. 19 Nov. 1805 Liverpool, N.S.; m. 1826 Nathan Douglas.
iii Mary Ann
Children: (2nd marriage)
+ iv Benjamin b. 24 Sept. 1810 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 17 Feb. 1898; m. Margaret Baxter.
v Abigail b. 26 Mar. 1812 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 26 Jan. 1884; m. 15 Oct. 1834 Starratt Barker.
vi George b. 22 Nov. 1813 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 27 June 1885; m. 1848 Anna Maria Taylor.
Children:
1. Mary[9] Webster Payzant.
2. Wm. Taylor (Chicago 1892).
3. George Henry b. Sept./Oct. 1846 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 10 Jan. 1854.
4. Isabella Charlotte
5. Harriet Ellen
6. Celia Frances
7. Anna Maria
8. Henry Centenary b. Liverpool, N.S.; m. 17 Mar. 1886 Watertown, Dakota to Bertha J. Daniels.
9. Frederick Louis) twins
10. John)
11. Bessie
vii Elizabeth b. 30 June 1817 Liverpool, N.S.
viii James b. 9 Jul. 1819; d. 11 Feb. 1889.
ix Nathan b. 7 May 1821 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 8 June 1903.

BENJAMIN[8] PAYZANT (Henry[7], Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. 24 Sept. 1810 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 17 Feb. 1898; m. Margaret Baxter who was b. in Aberdeen, Scotland and d. in Halifax County, N.S.;
Source of data: Mrs. Loretta Nelson, Sarasota, Fla. (1962)
Children:
i Mary[9] Payzant b. South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.
ii George b. South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.; m. Eliza _____.
Children:
1. Anne Payzant, 2. Bernice.
iii Henry b. 1845 South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.; m. Sarah Freeman.
+ iv John b. 1847 South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.; m. Mrs. Louisa Langille.
v Arthur b. 1850 South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S. m.
vi Cynthia b. South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S. unmarried.
vii Helen b. South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.

viii Hattie b. South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.; m. Johnson.
ix Abbie Louie b. South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.; m. _____ Butterick.

JOHN[9] PAYZANT (Benjamin[8], Henry[7], Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. 11 Sept. 1847 South Brookfield, Queen's Co., N.S.; d. 27 July 1883; burial West Somerville, Mass.; m. 15 May 1869 Springfield, Anna. Co., N.S. Lausa Mason who was b. 13 Nov. 1840 at Lunenburg, N.S. and d. 26 April 1920 at West Newton, Mass.; her first husband Frank Langille, 2nd husband John Payzant, 3rd husband James Dunn of Scotland.
Source of data: Mrs. Loretta Nelson, Sarasota, Fla. (1962).
Children:

i Loretta[10] Payzant b. 16 May 1870 at Springfield, N.S.; m. T.A. Nelson of Sarasota, Fla.; r. 2813 Forest Ln., Sarasota, Fla. (1962); she d. Feb. 1964 at Sarasota.
ii Baxter Fenwick b. 13 Nov. 1871.
iii Rose Bud b. 23 Aug. 1873; d. 27 Jul. 1883.
iv Hattie Belle b. 4 May 1875 at Springfield, N.S.; d. 23 Aug. 1903.
v Beatrice Margaret b. 5 July 1877 at Springfield, N.S.; d. 20 Aug. 1900.

REV. WILLIAM[7] PAYZANT (Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.

b. 2 Jan. 1782 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 13 Dec. 1868 Canning, N.S.; son of Rev. John and Mary (Alline) Payzant; m. 1 Jan. 1806 Mary Dexter.
Children:

i Elizabeth[8] Payzant b. 31 Dec. 1806 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 17 Jan. 1894; m. John Payzant son of Elias.
Children:
1. Philip W. Payzant b. 1829; m. Grace Payzant.
\+ ii John b. 12 Nov. 1808 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 13 Mar. 1885 bur. at Black River, N.S.
iii Mary Ann b. 13 May 1810 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 19 Apr. 1899 Hantsport N.S.; m. 17 Jan. 1837 Stephen Chase - no family.
iv William B. b. 6 Aug. 1812 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 1820 Falmouth, N.S.
\+ v Jane b. 2 Jan. 1815 Antigonish, N.S.
\+ vi Lydia b. 18 Apr. 1817 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 1903.
vii Margaret E. b. 18 Apr. 1820 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 26 Sept. 1874; m. 23 Jan. 1844 Edw. Davison of Cornwallis, N.S.
viii Caroline b. 13 Dec. 1822 Falmouth; m. Joel Martin Payzant (Elias, Lewis etc.) - (See Joel Payzant Family).
ix Sarah b. 13 Jan. 1825 Falmouth; d. 20 Oct. 1904; m. 1st John Payzant Chase son of Wm. Chase (1815-1854) - no family; m. 2nd 8 Sept. 1857 David Ells (1800-1879) son of Jedediah and Sarah (Kinsman) Ells.
Children: (surname Ells)
1. Sarah Maria Ells, 2. May, 3. David.
\+ x William Henry b. 12 Aug. 1827 Falmouth, N.S.
xi Lemira b. 7 June 1831 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 28 May 1904 Truro, N.S.; m. Daniel Cox.
Children: (surname Cox)
1. Elizabeth b. 1857; m. Chas. Brown.
2. Wm. D. b. 1860.
3. Thomas b. 1866; r. Nanaimo, B.C.
4. Lemira b. 1868.
5. Daniel L. b. 1876.

JOHN[8] PAYZANT (Rev. William[7], Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 12 Nov. 1808 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 13 Mar. 1885 bur. Black River, N.S. son of Rev. Wm. and Mary (Dexter) Payzant; m. 23 Jul. 1835 Mary Ann Curry - St. Geo's Records; dau. of Joseph and Ann (Payzant) Curry of Falmouth, N.S. Mary Ann's name shown in St. George's records as Mariam Curry; John Payzant was a deacon of the 2nd Horton Baptist Church; he died by a falling tree accident.

Children:

i Charles[9] Payzant b. 1836; m. Cynthia Davison; r. Schuiler, Neb.
Children:
1. William Payzant, 2. Ethel.

ii Nancy b. 1838; d. unm.

iii Joseph C. b. 1840; m. 2 Apr. 1865 Alice Gertridge who was b. 20 Aug. 1845 dau. of John and Sarah Ann (Miner) Gertridge of Gaspereau, N.S.; she d. 18 Nov. 1899 - Chr. Mess 25 Oct. 1865; r. State of Washington.
Children:
1. Lothrop[10] G. Payzant, 2. Ernest M., 3. Leonna Maude, 4. John M., 5. Herbert C., 6. Henry H., 7. Joseph.

+ iv John Dexter b. 6 Oct. 1842 Black River, N.S.

v Isaac b. 6 Oct. 1842; m. 1870 Verena Bucher.
Children:
1. Annie Ursella Payzant, 2. Geo. Vinson, 3. Joseph Philip, 4. Mary Grace, 5. Isaac Raymond.

vi Mary Elizabeth b. 1844; m. 2 Apr. 1865 Peter March Gertridge of Gaspereau, N.S. - Chr. Mess 25 Oct. 1865.
Children: (surname Gertridge)
1. Fenwick Gertridge, 2. Mark Milan, 3. Peter Jocelyn m. Flo Van Buskirk - children: (surname Gertridge)
1. Glen Gertridge, 2. Warren, 3. Ralph, 4. Randolph.

vii Sarah Grace b. 30 Nov. 1847; d. 1905; m. Philip W. Payzant son of John Payzant (Elias, Lewis, Louis etc.)

viii Jane Maria b. 1850; d. unm.

ix Henry Allen b. 1853; m. May Ells.
Children:
1. Robie Arthur Payzant, 2. Geo. Allison, 3. Fred Allen, 4. Pearl Grace, 5. Lloyd Chester, 6. John Austin, 7. Thaddeus Freeman, 8. Perry Ells, 9. Burton C. 10. Helen May.

+ x Phoebe Aphia b. 12 Oct. 1855; d. 23 Oct. 1910.

xi Otis Louis b. 1859; d. unm.

xii George Harry b. 1861; d. unm.

JOHN[9] DEXTER PAYZANT (John[8], Rev. Wm.[7], Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.

b. 6 Oct. 1842 Black River, Kings Co., N.S. son of John and Mary Ann (Curry) Payzant of Black River, N.S.; m. 1st Oct. 1869 Amelia Annie Eagles who died at childbirth; m. 2nd 6 Aug. 1876 Mary Emma Bucher at Spanish Fork, Utah.

Children:

i Alice[10] Estella Payzant, ii Bessie Ida, iii John D., iv Mary Eliza, v Otis Allen, vi Augusta Delight, vii Bertha Ursula, viii Lewis Godfrey, ix Cleo Grace, x Reuben Ells, xi Georgia Ellen.

PHOEBE[9] APHIA PAYZANT (John[8], Rev. Wm.[7], Rev. John[6], Louis[5], etc.

b. 12 Oct. 1855; d. 23 Oct. 1910; dau. of John and Mary Ann (Curry) Payzant of Black River, Kings Co., N.S.; m. Thomas Andrew Irvine (1865-1953) son of Joseph and Olive (Reid) Irvine of Black River, N.S.

Children: (surname Irvine)

i Frena Marie Irvine r. Newton, Mass.

ii Frederick Wm. P. b. 1897; d. 27 Jan. 1949; m. Elzie Murphy of Wolfville, N.S.; r. Waterville, Kings Co., N.S.

Children: (surname Irvine)

1. Doris Irvine, 2. Roland, 3. Jean, 4. Bernard, 5. Lewis.

JANE[8] PAYZANT (Rev. Wm.[7], Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 2 Jan. 1815 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 12 Nov. 1906 Milton, N.S.; m. 1834 Simeon Kempton of Milton, Queen's Co., N.S.

Children: (surname Kempton)

i Mary Ann Kempton b. 1836; m. J.M. Morton.

ii Catherine m. J.N. Freeman.

iii Thaddeus m. Annie Tupper.

iv Charlotte d. infancy.

v Samuel T. m. 23 Sept. 1874 Mary Payzant dau. of Joel Martin Payzant and Caroline Payzant; merchant at Milton, N.S.; - Chr. Mess 7 & 14 Oct. 1874; Capt. Samuel Kempton's record of the Payzant family has been used as the basis of this listing of the Payzant family.

Children: (surname Kempton)

1. May Lamont Kempton, 2. Eunice, 3. Helen Freeman, 4. Jean Lucilla.

vi Stephen m. Alice Mansfield.

LYDIA[8] PAYZANT (Rev. Wm.[7], Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 18 Apr. 1817 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 1903; m. 25 Jan. 1844 John White Eaton son of John Eaton and Abigail Rand (1817-1844).

References: A.W.H. Eaton, The Eaton Family of Nova Scotia, Cambridge, Mass. 1929, p. 77; Miss Marion Payzant, Boston, Mass.

Children: (surname Eaton)

i Frederick Edward Eaton b. 16 Feb. 1845; m. Nov. 1868 Ruth Ann Beach.

Children: (surname Eaton)

1. Mabel Adelia Eaton b. 1870.
2. John Brenton b. 1871.
3. Herman Wilder b. 1873.
4. Isaac Howard b. 1874.
5. Sophronia b. 1876.

ii Annie Sophia b. 14 Nov. 1848; m. 31 Dec. 1867 James C. Sanford.

Children: (surname Sanford)

1. Fred L. Sanford, 2. Harriet M., 3. Clara May, 4. Welcome O 5. Wm. J., 6. Florence, 7. Myrtle.

iii William Payzant b. 7 Aug. 1854; m. 4 June 1877 Clara Burbidge of Canning, N.S. dau. of Wm. and Rebecca Burbidge.

Children: (surname Eaton)

1. Louise Rebecca Eaton b. 1880.
2. Eveline Sabra d. young.
3. Jessie Payzant b. Jul. 1883.

4. Roy H., 5. Mary Harvey, 6. Doris Belcher, 7. Harvey d. AE 15, 8. Valentine Cecil d. infancy, 9. Ruth d. infancy.

iv Sarah Jane b. 27 June 1856; m. June 1891 Geo. Gow; r. Framingham, Mass. - family of 7.

v Maria Lydia b. 11 Dec. 1858; m. Geo. W. Hoyt - dau. Marjorie Payzant Hoyt.

WILLIAM[8] HENRY PAYZANT (Rev. Wm.[7], Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 12 Aug. 1827 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 16 Dec. 1885 Canning, N.S.; son of Rev. Wm. and Mary (Dexter) Payzant; m. Eliza Ann Harris of Horton, N.S.; merchant and ship owner 1876; owner of sailing ships "Calcutta" and "Canning".
Children:

i Florence[9] Payzant b. 1827 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 16 Nov. 1885 Canning, N.S.; m. 27 Dec. 1887 John W. Miller, M.D. of Canning, N.S.
Children: (surname Miller)
1. Ethel Miller, 2. Minnie.

ii Wm. H. d. 1 Sept. 1867 AE 16 mos. - Chr. Mess 2 Oct. 1867.

iii Alfred D. b.c. 1868 Canning; d. 26 Apr. 1945; m. 1907 Nellie Gertrude Harlow of Liverpool, N.S.; retail merchant.
Children:
1. William Payzant r. Barrie, Ont.
2. Mary r. Kentville, N.S.

JOHN[7] PAYZANT (Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. 9 Jul. 1786 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 12 Sept. 1862 Liverpool, N.S.; m. 1 Sept. 1808 Salome Freeman.
Children:

i John[8] Payzant b. 24 Jan 1810 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 5 Dec. 1887; m. Nancy Hammett.
Children:
1. Rebecca[9] Payzant m. Wm. Blowers of Port Medway, N.S.
2. Joseph F. lost at sea 1868 (West Indies).
3. Hannah m. John Bashen, Port Mouton, N.S.
4. John E. m. Elizabeth Smith, Port Mouton, N.S.

ii Nelton b. 13 Feb. 1812 Pleasant River, N.S.; d. 5 Jul. 1873; m. Lydia Innes.
Children:
1. Jason Payzant b. 1839; m. Emma Gardner.
2. Whitman, 3. Laretta, 4. Albert, 5. Arthur.

iii Mary b. 11 Jan. 1814 Pleasant River, N.S.; d. 2 Apr. 1896; m. Philip Bowers of Shelburn, N.S.

iv Joseph b. 22 Jan. 1816 Pleasant River, N.S.; lost at sea 4 Mar. 1843.

v Amelia b. 31 May 1818 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 24 June 1898; m. John Hammond of Jordon R.

vi Edward Whitman b. 29 Apr. 1821 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 11 Oct. 1884; m. Sarah Dunlop.

vii Salome b. 22 Jul. 1823 Liverpool, N.S.; d. 5 Apr. 1888; m. Alexander Huphman.

CHARLES[7] PAYZANT (Rev. John[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], etc.)

b. 15 Sept. 1791 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 11 Mar. 1873 Liverpool, N.S.; m. 3 Dec. 1812 Mary Crowell.
Children:

i Thomas[8] Payzant b. 18 Dec. 1813; d. 13 Dec. 1871; m. 1852 Nancy Leslie - family of 3.

ii Elizabeth b. 31 Dec. 1815 near Liverpool, N.S.; d. 13 Sept. 1862.

iii Charles b. 28 Mar. 1819 near Liverpool, N.S.; d. 23 May 1879; m. 1st Margaret Floyd; 2nd Aznbah Perry; Children 1st marriage - 4. Children 2nd marriage - 4.

iv Joseph b. 1828 near Liverpool, N.S.; d. 1 May 1878; m. Grace Leslie - family of 6.

Children:
1. Salathiel[9] Payzant b. 1858; d. 7 May 1863.
2. Isilda b. 1860; d. 8 May 1863.

v Angustus b. 1829 near Liverpool, N.S.; d. 21 Feb. 1858 unm.

vi Lewis b. 6 Oct. 1831 near Liverpool, N.S.; d. 14 Apr. 1865; m. Elizabeth Frelick - family of 1.

LEWIS[6] PAYZANT (Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

bp. 3 Jul. 1751 St. Helier, Island of Jersey; d. 30 Nov. 1845 near Chester, N.S. - Chr. Mess. 19 Dec. 1845 states he was a leader in the Congregational Church; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 1769 Grace Davison dau. of John Davison (1708-1799), one of the grantee at Falmouth; Lewis was taken prisoner together with his mother and brothers and carried off to Quebec where they were held until the fall of that city in 1759; moved to Falmouth with mother where the family received a grant from the Crown; many of his descendants still live in the Falmouth area.
Children:

+ i Elias[7] B. Payzant b. 16 Dec. 1776; m. Ann Martin.

ii Philip J. b. 1777; d. 5 Jan. 1854 GR Wolfville Cem.; m. 22 June 1814 Rachel Calkin - Cornwallis Rec.; she was bp. 10 Apr. 1839 Parish of Horton and d. 11 Jul. 1866 GR Wolfville Cem.

iii Mary Ann b. 1783 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1853; m. John Smith of Newport, N.S.

Children: (surname Smith)
1. Phoebe Grace Smith (1827-1891) m. Shubael Dimock (1820-1891).

Children: (surname Dimock)
1. Louis Edwin Dimock, 2. Chas. Henry, 3. Fred, 4. John Wesley, 5. Edmund H., 6. Wilfred Eugene.

iv Lucy b. 8 Oct. 1785 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1876; m. Michael Rand of Canning, N.S. who was b. 27 Jan. 1776 and d. 5 Mar. 1841.

Children: (surname Rand)
1. Nathan Rand (1806-1859) r. Colorado 1871; - family of 3.
2. Ann (1808-1895) m. John McDonall of Upper Horton - family of 8.
3. Lewis Payzant (1809-) m. 1833 Hannah Rand - family of 4.
4. Philip (1811-1887) m. 7 Dec. 1843 Margaret Borden; m. 2nd 6 Dec. 1866 Kezia Foster - family of 3.
5. Ashael (1813-1853) d. 30 Sept. 1853 unm.
6. Rachel (1816-1868) m. Jacob Eaton of Cornwallis, N.S. - family of 6.

7. Eunice (1821-1903) m. Wm. Davison of Bishopville, N.S. - family of 6.

+ v Phoebe (1787-1857) m. John Godfrey.
vi Nancy Ann (1790-1856) m. Joseph Curry - (See Curry Family).
+ vii Peter (1793-1854) m. Catherine Jane Smith.

ELIAS[7] B. PAYZANT (Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. 16 Dec. 1776 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 13 Jul. 1870; m. 3 Jan. 1798 Ann Martin (1779-1863) dau. of Robert Martin r. Falmouth, N.S.; 1st Lt. Hants County Militia 1828; Capt. 1832; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
Children:

i Matilda[8] Payzant b. 4 Dec. 1799; m. 10 Feb. 1825 Llewllyn J. Evans of Cormaerthen, So. Wales - A. Rec. 19 Mar. 1825.
Children: (surname Evans)
1-4 born at Falmouth, N.S.
5-8 born at Halifax, N.S.
1. Llewllyn, 2. George, 3. Lewis, 4. Elias, 5. Louisa, 6. Ann, 7. Wm., 8. Jane.

+ ii James Henry Martin b. 4 Oct. 1801 Falmouth, N.S.
+ iii John b. 16 Nov. 1803; d. 1 Nov. 1896.
+ iv Jane b. 20 Jul. 1806; m. 10 May 1828 Thos. Curry - St. Geo. Rec.; son of Nath. & Pamelia (Bent) Curry of Falmouth, N.S.; she d. at Windsor, N.S. 1886/7 - (See Curry Family).
v Lewis Juhan b. 1808; d. 11 Nov. 1883; unm.; GR Fal. Cen. Cem. inscription, "Mon Pere remets mon ame entre vos mains."; Farmer 1838 granted a shop license at Falmouth, N.S.; Repres. Falmouth in Legislature 1840-1843.
+ vi Joel Martin b. 6 Oct. 1811; d. 1905/9.
+ vii Godfrey Philip b. 29 Jan. 1814; d. 1 Jul. 1896 Windsor, N.S.
viii Louis Ann (Joanna) b. 28 June 1816; d. 14 May 1900; m. 1 Aug. 1843 Capt. Chas. Martin St. Geo's Rec.; Chr. Mess of 4 Apr. 1860 announced the marriage of Mrs. Joanna Payzant Martin widow of Charles Martin and 3rd dau. of Elias Payzant of Falmouth, N.S. at Canard, N.S. to Richard E. Smith. (See Martin Family)
+ ix Elias b. 1818; d. 1885; m. Rachael Smith.

JAMES[8] HENRY MARTIN PAYZANT (Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 4 Oct. 1801 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 23 Jan. 1898 Wolfville, N.S.; m. 21 Oct. 1829 Louisa Nichols of Auburn, N.S.
Children:

+ i Dr. Elias[9] Nichols Payzant b. 27 Jul. 1830 Wilmot, N.S.; d. 22 Jan. 1905 Wolfville, N.S.
ii Sarah Annie b. 21 Feb. 1833 Wilmot, N.S.; m. 21 Oct. 1857 James Bigelow son of Wm. J. and Sarah (Whitman) Bigelow of Cape Canso, N.S.
Children: (surname Bigelow)
1. James Payzant Bigelow b. Cape Canso, N.S. 13 Aug. 1858.
2. Lois Sarah b. Cape Canso, N.S. 6 Jul. 1860; m. David Graham Whidden.
Children: (surname Whidden)
1. Hilda Irene Whidden, 2. Chas. Wm., 3. Vida Estelle, 4. Wallace Graham, 5. Mary, 6. John Osborne, 7. Eunice Sarah, 8. James Edgar, 9. Harriet Whitman,

10. Howard Kinsman Whidden.

3. Leah Arabella b. 20 Jul. 1863 Cape Canso, N.S.; d. 19 Mar. 1948 Antigonish, N.S.; m. Chas. Edgar Whidden.
   Children: (surname Whidden)
   1. Gladys Whidden, 2. Harold B., 3. Chas. B., 4. Albert E., 5. Leah B.
4. Ulysses Grant b. 2 June 1869; d. 26 Oct. 1903.
5. Horace Bigeloe b. Wolfville, N.S. 5 June 1873; d. unm.
6. Ambrose b. Wolfville, N.S. 22 Sept. 1876; d. 27 Sept. 1876.

DR. ELIAS[9] NICHOLS PAYZANT (James[8], Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], etc.)

b. 27 July 1830 Wilmot, N.S.; d. 22 Jan. 1905 Wolfville, N.S.; m. 26 Sept. 1853 Caroline Allison.
Children:

i Julia[10] Payzant b. 6 Jul. 1854 Caledonia, N.S.; d. 30 Mar. 1858 Hantsport, N.S.

ii James Austin b. 8 Feb. 1856 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 1st 11 May 1886 Catherine Mann, 2nd ; 3rd 30 June 1930 Laura Smith.

iii Archibald Allison b. 19 Dec. 1857 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 20 Mar. 1858.

iv Sarah Cathella b. 10 Mar. 1859 Hantsport, N.S.; d. Boston; m. 27 Feb. 1878 Wm. Jacobs Forbes.
   Children: (surname Forbes)
   1. Sarah Carolyn Forbes b. 3 Mar. 1879 Wolfville, N.S.; m. 18 June 1902 David Wm. Kennedy of Halifax, who d. at Deep Brook, N.S. 8 Feb. 1935.
      Children: (surname Kennedy)
      1. Elizabeth A. Kennedy, 2. Sara Jean, 3. Wm. Forbes, 4. Carolyn Calwell.

v Charles Ernest b. 17 Aug. 1860 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 18 Sept. 1883 Wolfville, N.S. unm.

+ vi Annie Lois b. 6 Nov. 1861 Lakeville, N.S.; d. 19 Apr. 1929 Hamilton, Bermuda; m. 10 Aug. 1882 Edmund Sidney Crawley at Wolfville, N.S.

vii Elias Thompson b. 19 May 1862 Lakeville, N.S.; d. 15 June 1865 - Chr. Mess 5 Jul. 1865.

viii Carrie Sophia Barss b. 20 Sept. 1864 Lakeville, N.S.; d. 12 Feb. 1948 Hamilton, Bermuda; m. 24 Nov. 1886 Hilton Albert Pitt.
   Children: (surname Pitt)
   1. Ella Child Pitt b. Hamilton, Bermuda; m. 1st 29 Aug. 1917 Carl Richmond Starr who was b. 3 Nov. 1893 at Cornwallis, N.S. son of John Rufus Starr and Emma Donaldson; he d. at Littleton, Mass. 26 Mar. 1951; m. 2nd 1953 P. Harold Hamon of Rothesay, N.B. son of _____Hamon of Truro, N.S.
      Children: 1st marriage (surname Starr)
      1. Ruth Allison Starr m. Harold G. Elrod, family of 3 - Joanne Elrod, 2. Carolyn, 3. Harold.
      2. John Hilton Starr b. 11 Mar. 1921; d. unm. Air crash USAF.
      3. Lois Starr m. Robert Brewster Kemble, children (surname Kemble) r. Evanston, Ill. (1960); 1. Susan Kemble, 2. Robert Brewster.

2. Lois Marie Hilda Pitt b. 21 Jan. 1896 Bermuda; m. 25 Sept. 1918 Hamilton, Bermuda, Clarendon Hugh Masters b. 2. Mar. 1897 son of C.H. Masters, merchant of Hamilton, Bermuda.
   Children: (surname Masters)
   1. Hugh Clarendon Ensor Masters m. 7 Feb. 1946 Jeanne Harnett.
      Children:
      1. Barbara Jeanne, 2. Susan Lois, 3. Allison, 4. Clarendon Hugh.
   2. Richard Hoskins m. 1 Nov. 1950 Lorna Richardson of Bermuda.
      Children:
      1. Steven Lloyd Richardson Masters, 2. Judy Lee.
3. Lorna Payzant Pitt b. Bermuda; m. 1st 15 Sept. 1919 Arthur Hunt Chute who was b. 19 Apr. 1888 son of Rev. Arthur Hunt Chute of Wolfville, N.S. and Ella M._____; he was killed in an airplane crash on Lake Manitoba 1929; m. 2nd 1930 Murry Franklin Wilson of Toronto who d. in Bermuda 5 May 1953; m. 3rd 1955 LeRoy Frederick Sully of Bermuda.
   Children: (surname Chute)
   1. Audrey Hunt Chute m. 19 Mar. 1942 Donald H. Burns.
      Children: (surname Burns)
      1. Robert Murray Burns, 2. Carron Lorna, 3. Donna - Gertrude, 4. Hamish, 5. Doreas Elizabeth.
4. Ruth McKenzie Pitt b. Bermuda; m. 4 Jan. 1923 Hamilton, Bermuda Stuart Alex Burrows.
   Children: (surname Burrows)
   1. Florence Caroline Burrows m. Eric C.K. Firth.
      Children: (surname Firth)
      1. Chas. Firth, 2. Sharon Eileen.
   2. Jean Kathelyn Burrows m. 1949 James D. Michelson.
      Children: (surname Michelson)
      1. Lynn Michelson - New York City (1960).
   3. Joanne Forsyth Burrows m. 1959 Waldo H. Brown r. New York City (1960).

ANNIE[10] LOIS PAYZANT (Dr. Elias[9], James[8], Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], etc.)

b. 6 Nov. 1861 Lakeville, N.S.; d. 19 Apr. 1929 Hamilton, Bermuda; m. 10 Aug. 1882 Wolfville, N.S. Edmund Sidney Crawley.
Children: (surname Crawley)

i Helen Bernal Crawley b. 10 June 1883; m. 4 Sept. 1912 Wolfville, N.S. Henry Perley Bernasconi son of Gustave Adolph Bernasconi of Antigonish, N.S.
   Children: (surname Bernasconi)
   1. Helen Eileen Bernasconi, 2. Edmund Sidney, 3. Pauline Annette, 4. Donald Henry, 5. Annie Shelia.

ii Edmund Albern b. 29 Sept. 1884 r. East Chester, N.S.

iii Frederick Austin b. 16 June 1886; m. 1st 11 Sept. 1913 Willetta Hughes of Birmingham, Alabama she d. 27 Dec. 1946; m. 2nd 14 Apr. 1950 Ann Leslie Brown, St. George's Sydney, N.S.

iv Sidney Johnston Crawley b. 1 Sept. 1890 Wolfville, N.S.; m. 3 Aug. 1916 Winnipeg, Man. Irene Marianne Talbot dau. of Ernest & Emily (Jackson) Talbot of Endland.
Children: (surname Crawley)
1. Richard Talbot Crawley b. England; m. 4 Jul. 1942 at Hove, Sussex, Eng. Joan Pamela Oldham of Brighton, U.K.
2. Edmund Julian Michael b. Winnipeg, Man.; r. Calgary, Alta. (1960)

v Hugh Allison b. 8 Aug. 1893 Wolfville, N.S.; m. 27 Apr. 1918 Hamilton, Bermuda Catherine St. George Tucker dau. of Grosvenor and Mary Tucker of Hamilton, Bermuda.
Children: (surname Crawley)
1. Colin Crawley.

vi Edith Dorothy b. 27 May 1896; m. 20 June 1918 at Beamsville, Ont. Francis Michals son of Louis Michols and Mary Elizabeth Sheward of Liverpool, Eng.; he d. 2 Mar. 1957 - no family. Mrs. Michols living at East Chester (1960).

JOHN[8] PAYZANT (Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 16 Nov. 1803 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 7 Nov. 1897 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1 Jan. 1829 Elizabeth Payzant dau. of Rev. Wm. and Mary (Dexter) Payzant; Elizabeth b. 31 Dec. 1806 Antigonish, N.S.; d. 17 Jan. 1894 at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Philip[9] W. Payzant b. 22 Oct. 1829; d. 17 Oct. 1907; m. 17 May 1870 Sarah Grace Payzant dau. of John Payzant (1808-1885) and Mary Ann Curry of Black River, Kings Co., N.S.; tanner at Falmouth, N.S.; J.P.; kept a diary which has been deposited at the Public Archives, Halifax, N.S.
Children:
1. Henry[10] Alline Payzant b. 19 Jan. 1876; d. 9 Mar. 1876.

ii Mary Jane b. 13 May 1834; m. 1 Sept. 1864 Theodore H. Davison son of Nath. and Sarah (Lawrence) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; Theodore was a Sea Captain. (See Davison Family).

iii Alonzo m. 26 June 1867 Windsor, N.S. Sarah Churchill both of Falmouth, N.S. - Chr. Mess 2 Oct. 1867.

iv Margaret Ann Elizabeth Tremaine b. 23 Nov. 1843; m. 13 Oct. 1864 Windsor, N.S. to Nathaniel Davison (1832-1903) of Falmouth, N.S. - (See Davison Family).

JANE[8] PAYZANT (Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 20 Jul. 1806 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 8 Feb. 1886/7; m. 1st Thomas Curry son of Nathaniel and Amelia Curry - 3 children; m. 2nd Timothy Curry brother to Thomas Curry her 1st husband.
Children: 1st marriage (surname Curry)

i William Llewellyn Curry b. 10 Apr. 1829 Windsor, N.S.; m. 19 Apr. 1853 Elizabeth King.

ii Ann b. 8 May 1846 Windsor, N.S.

iii Sophia b. 15 Feb. 1851 Windsor, N.S.; m. Palmer Bray.

Children: 2nd marriage (surname Curry)

iv Thomas Curry m. Catherine Keith.

v Margaret d. 3 Dec. 1893.

vi Elias d. Augusta, Me.

vii Adeline b. Windsor, N.S.; d. 5 Oct. 1881 N.B.; m. 1st John O'Brine; m. 2nd Edward Elms.

JOEL[8] MARTIN PAYZANT (Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 6 Oct. 1811 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 2 Oct. 1905 Falmouth, N.S. son of Elias B. and Ann (Martin) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st 16 Dec. 1838 Sarah Ann Leonard dau. of Wm. Leonard - Chr. Mess.; m. 2nd 16 Oct. 1845 Caroline Payzant dau. of Rev. Wm. and Mary (Dexter) Payzant; Caroline Payzant b. 13 Dec. 1822; d. 8 June 1890 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Horace[9] Payzant b. 1839; d. 13 Jul. 1856 at sea of Yellow Fever - Chr. Mess 8 Oct. 1856.

Children: (2nd marriage)

\+ ii George Dexter Payzant b. 31 Aug. 1846 Falmouth, N.S.

iii Mary Ann b. 1 Nov. 1851; d. 25 Oct. 1909; m. 23 Sept. 1874 Samuel T. Kempton, merchant of Milton, Queen's Co., N.S. - Chr. Mess 7 & 14 Oct. 1874.

Children: (surname Kempton)

1. May Lamont Kempton, 2. Eunice, 3. Helen Freeman, 4. Jean Lucilla.

\+ iv Harry Hector b. 27 Aug. 1854; d. 12 Sept. 1942.

\+ v Robert Martin b. 1856 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1917.

\+ vi William Henry b. 16 Oct. 1859; d. 9 June 1955.

vii Lucilla b. 1861; m. Norman McDonald son of James McDonald of Falmouth, N.S.; moved to North Dakota 1895.

Children: (surname McDonald)

1. Roy McDonald r. So. Dakota.

GEORGE[9] DEXTER PAYZANT (Joel[8], Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 31 Aug. 1846 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 20 Apr. 1947 Falmouth, N.S.; son of Joel M. and Caroline (Payzant) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1868 Emma Trout (1850-1925) both bur. Fal. Cen. Cem.; spent some time at sea and then moved to New England where he was an inspector of Milling products; returned to Falmouth where he lived to the advanced age of 101; Deacon of the Falmouth Baptist Church; Township Clerk from 1911 to 1937.

Children:[10]

i Emma Lucilla Payzant b. 1869; m. John Waterman.

ii George Francis (Frank) b. 1872; d. 14 Dec. 1954 unm. Calif.

iii Charles b. 1874; m. Ida Taylor; r. Lynnfield, Mass.

iv Florence Daisy b. 24 Dec. 1875; m. Hubert Lawrence son of Wm. and Annie (Fullerton) Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Monetville, Ont.; she d. 1960 at Monetville, Ont. - family of 6. (See Lawrence Family).

v Rev. Harry b. 1881; m. Beatrice Freeman.

vi Samuel b. 1890; d. Elmonte, Calif. unm.

vii Philip William m. Mildred Taylor (1895-1930) dau. of Joseph Taylor of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.; farmer and orchardist.

Children:

1. Charles[11] Frank Payzant r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. Embert Ross Prin. Canning High School.
3. Phyllis Mildred m. Eric Morris Curry son of Arthur C. Curry and Marion Lockhart of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 3. (See Curry Family); r. Dartmouth, N.S.

WILLIAM[9] HENRY PAYZANT (Joel[8], Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 16 Oct. 1859 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 9 June 1955 son of Joel and Caroline (Payzant) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Florence Savage (1871-1897) dau. of John and Elizabeth Savage; m. 2nd 13 Oct. 1898 - St. Geo's Rec. Violet Elizabeth Vaughan dau. of Frank and Prudence E. (Dill) Vaughan; Frank Vaughan was the son of John and Elizabeth Vaughan; Prudence E. Dill was the dau. of Richard and Catherine Dill; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Norah[10] Elizabeth Payzant b. 6 Mar. 1892 Windsor, N.S.; d. 1917.

ii Ralph Edward b. 1 Mar. 1893 Windsor, N.S.; d. 21 Apr. 1894.

iii Horace Dexter r. Falmouth, N.S.

iv Allen Godfrey b. 17 Feb. 1896 Windsor, N.S.; d. July 1963 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 5 Nov. 1929 Sadie Bell Beckwith; r. Bishopville, N.S.

Children:

1. John[11] Wm. Payzant m. 17 Feb. 1951 Shirley _____

Children:

1. James[12] Allen Payzant.

2. Clyde Andrew

3. Allen Frederick b. 25 Oct. 1936; d. 15 May 1937; GR Hantsport Cem.

v William Henry r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (2nd marriage)

vi Lily[10] Lucilla Payzant b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Thomas Douglas Duncanson son of Ralph and Lurana (Aylward) Duncanson of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Aylesford, N.S. - family of 7 (See Duncanson Family).

+ viii Joel Francis m. Alice King.

ix John Young r. Falmouth, N.S.

x George Spurr m. Goldie Moore - 2 sons.

xi Violet Elizabeth m. Sidney DeWolfe Smith of Windsor, N.S.

Children: (surname Smith)

1. Sidney Smith, 2. Joan.

xii Harry Austin b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Mrs. F. (Thibeau) Jarritt dau. of James W. Thibeau and Mary Wagner; r. Falmouth, N.S.

xiii Amy Ida May b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. John A. Sinclair of Calgary, Alta.

Children: (surname Sinclair)

1. William Sinclair, 2. Ian, 3. Donald, 4. Gary.

JOEL[10] FRANCIS PAYZANT (Wm.[9] H., Joel[8], Elias[7], Lewis[8], Louis[5], etc.)

b. Falmouth, N.S. son of Wm. H. and Violet Elizabeth Vaughan; m. 1926 Alice King dau. of George and Lettie Jane (Greenough) King of Avonport, N.S.; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Frances[11] Lillian Payzant b. Three Mile Plains, N.S.; m. Robert Parks of Lunenburg, N.S.

Children: (surname Parks)

1. Donald Parks, 2. Jane, 3. Peter, 4. Paul.

ii Robert[11] William b. Windsor, N.S.; m. Joyce Mumford at Calgary, Alta.
Children: 12
1. William Payzant, 2. Stephen.

iii Joan Marie b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Carl Schofield of Windsor Forks, N.S.
Children: (surname Schofield)
1. Harley Schofield, 2. Frederick, 3. Wayne, 4. Cheryl.

iv Beatrice Eileen b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. James Boylan of Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Boylan)
1. Arnold Boylan, 2. James, 3. James, 4. Patricia.

v Joel Francis b. Windsor, N.S.; m. Ethel Sanford of Belmont, Hants Co., N.S.
Children:
1. Carolyn Payzant, 2. Theodore.

vi Mary Alice b. Three Mile Plains, N.S.; m. Carl Leopold of Lemister, N.S.
Children: (surname Leopold)
1. Ervin Leopold, 2. John, 3. Ronald.

vii Evelyn Grace b. Martock, N.S.; m. Francis Patterson of Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (surname Patterson)
1. Donald Patterson, 2. Darrell.

viii Carolina Elizabeth b. Windsor, N.S.

ix Alfred George b. Windsor, N.S.

x Barbara Louise b. Windsor, N.S.

HARRY[9] HECTOR PAYZANT (Joel[8], Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 27 Aug. 1853 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 12 Sept. 1942 at Chehalis, Wash.; m. 16 Sept. 1891 Isabell Maria Akin dau. of Chas. Akin and Elizabeth Armstrong of Falmouth, N.S.; removed to Chehalis, State of Washington about 1890 where he operated a lumbering business; Isabell Akin Payzant died 7 March 1948; both buried at the Claquato Cemetery, Chehalis, Wash.
Children:

i Bertha[10] Payzant m. Paul Stephen Fake; r. Portland, Ore.
Children: (surname Fake)
1. Gloria Anita Fake m. Philip Mathews Johnson; r. Portland, Ore.
Children: (surname Johnson)
1. Randall Stephen Johnson, 2. Mark Louis.

ii Charles Young m. Alice Adelaine Grace dau. of Chas. Wycliff Grace and Lillie Nicholson of Everett, Wash.; r. on the Payzant homestead at Chehalis, Wash.

iii Dora m. Frederick Camile Gamelien of Everett, Wash.
Children: (surname Gamelien)
1. Marguerite Lois Gamelien m. Albert Bennett; r. Everett, Wash.
Children: (surname Bennett)
1. Ronald Allen Bennett, 2. Cynthia Camille.
2. Ruth Lucille Gamelien m. Burien Richard Mizelle.
Children: (surname Mizelle)
1. Richard Mark Mizelle.

3. Elaine Mary Gamelien m. Robert Gjemso; r. Everett, Wash.
Children: (surname Gjemso)
1. Ricky Gjemso, 2. Sandra, 3. Patricia, 4. Carol.
4. Ronald Louis m. Beverly Burke; r. Spokane, Wash.
Children: (surname Gamelien)
1. Scott Gregory Gamelien, 2. Gordon Louis, 3. Gayle - Louise.
5. Carol Ann m. Dennis LeRoy McCausland.
Children: (surname McCausland)
1. Patricia McCausland, 2. Michael Dennis.
6. Linda Roberta m. Stanley Buss.
Children: (surname Buss)
1. Kathleen Lynda Buss.

iv Caroline Payzant m. 1st Claude Rongey of Chehalis, Wash.; m. 2nd WallaceEugene Gallup of Chehalis, Wash.
Children: 1st marriage (surname Rongey)
1. Richard Julian Rongey m. Ruth Gohl; r. Seattle, Wash.
Children: (surname Rongey)
1. Gail Caroline Rongey, 2. Lynn Collete, 3. Scott Alan.

v Ruth m. Albert Emmett Palmer; r. Seattle, Wash.
Children: (surname Palmer)
1. Colleen Palmer m. Frank Charles Taylor.
Children: (surname Taylor)
1. Rhonda Ruth Taylor.

ROBERT[9] MARTIN PAYZANT (Joel[8], Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 24 Apr. 1856 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1917 son of Joel and Caroline (Payzant) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 27 Aug. 1879 at Halifax, N.S. Ada S. Hatchard b. 1860 dau. of James and Susan (Elliot) Hatchard of Falmouth and Cornwallis, N.S.
Children:

i Arthur[10] Joel Payzant b. 18 Aug. 1882 Boston; m. 1913 Clare Foster.

ii Helen Frances b. 3 Dec. 1886 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1909 J. Goodall.

iii Ethel May b. 30 Nov. 1889 Boston, Mass.; m. C. Littlefield 1913.

iv Grace Elliott b. 7 Jan. 1896 Boston, Mass.; m. R.A. Brown.

GODFREY[8] PHILIP PAYZANT (Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 29 Jan. 1814 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1 Jul 1896 Windsor, N.S.; m. 6 Sept. 1843 Lucilla P. Godfrey dau. of John and Phoebe (Payzant) Godfrey; Phoebe Payzant (1787-) was the dau. of Lewis and Grace (Davison) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S. - Chr. Mess and Christ Church, Windsor Records; both buried at Maplewood Cemetery, Windsor, N.S.; merchant, shipowner and President of the Commercial Bank at Windsor, N.S.; donated $20,000 for construction of a hospital at Windsor, N.S.; the hospital was named the Payzant Memorial Hospital.
Children:

i Charles[9] William Payzant b. 4 June 1846; d. 20 Aug. 1885 Windsor, N.S.; m. Alina de Gonville Fraser dau. of Dr. Benjamin DeWolf Fraser (1812-1888) and Elizabeth Allison of Gerrish Hall, Windsor, N.S.; she d. 12 May 1877; part owner of sailing ship "Emma Payzant" in 1873.

ii Benjamin Arthur b. 1 July 1849; d. 14 Jan 1874 Norfolk, Va.; died of "typhoid pneumonia AE 24" Chr. Mess 21 Jan. 1874; GR Maplewood Cem.

iii Emma Ann Payzant b. 9 June 1852; d. 4 June 1919; m. 23 Oct. 1877 Robert Paulin - Christ Church, Windsor Records.

Children: (surname Paulin)

1. Nellie Kyneston Paulin b. 24 Aug. 1879 Windsor, N.S.; d. June 1950 Quebec; m. 27 June 1899 Frederick Handsomebody.
2. Charles Henry Bradshaw b. 2 Jan. 1889 Windsor, N.S.; m. Abigail Currie of Windsor, N.S.

Children: (surname Paulin)

1. Bradshaw MacLean Willets Paulin b. Windsor, N.S.; m. Joan Marie Darrock (1950); r. Toronto, Ont.
2. John Robert b. Windsor, N.S.; m. Harriet Kinsman Bowes 1949 of Halifax, N.S.

ELIAS[8] PAYZANT (Elias[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 14 Jan. 1818 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 21 July 1885 Falmouth, N.S. son of Elias B. and Ann (Martin) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 17 Nov. 1843 Rachel Smith dau. of Jonathan and Susan (Sangster) Smith of Falmouth, N.S. - St. Geo's Rec.; Rachel Smith was b. 1824 and d. 27 Feb. 1904 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

References: N. Smith, History of the Smith Family, 1862 and H. Whidden, Genealogy of the Smith Family, 1949, p. 140.

Children:

i John[9] Marshall Payzant b. 29 Oct. 1844; d. 18 Aug. 1910; m. Emma Jane Chipman Scott (1845-1900) dau. of Capt. Joseph Scott and Hannah Elizabeth Woodruffe of Falmouth, N.S.; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Laura[10] Maude Payzant b. 29 June 1872; d. unm. 1954.
2. Annie Theresa b. 18 Dec. 1874; m. 2 Dec. 1908 Robert Howard.

Children: (surname Howard)

1. Robert Howard r. Halifax, N.S.
2. John r. Montreal, P. Que.
3. Louise r. Quebec City.

3. Dr. Elias Richard b. 29 Oct. 1876; Dentist; r. Boston, Mass. m. Janie Grey.

Children:

1. Richard[11] Payzant m. Emma Payzant dau. of Benj. and Caroline (Church) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. John[12] Payzant.

2. Janie Grey Payzant.

4. Dr. Godfrey Philip b. 28 Oct. 1878; Dentist; r. Calgary, Alta.; m. 13 Dec. 1899 Sarah Beamish Akin (1875-1945) dau. of Chas. Akin of Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Godfrey Philip Payzant r. Boston,Mass.

5. Benjamin DeWolf (1881-1949); m. 6 June 1911 Caroline Gertrude Church (1882-1948) dau. of Constant and Clara (Smith) Church of Falmouth, N.S. (See Church Family)

Children:
1. John Marshall Payzant m. 1942 Shirley Wilson dau. of Paul Wilson.
   Children:
   1. Karen Payzant, 2. Marshall.
2. Emma Payzant m. Richard Payzant (see previous page).

ii Louis Payzant
iii _____ died young.

PHOEBE[7] PAYZANT (Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], etc.)

b. 1787; d. 1857; dau. of Lewis and Grace (Davison) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.; m. John Godfrey.
Children: (surname Godfrey)

i Lewis[8] Payzant Godfrey m. Rachael Fowler.
   Children: (surname Godfry)
   1. John F. Godfry
   2. Sarah
   3. John F.
   4. Annie M. m. James Kenney.
   5. Arabella
   6. Alfred died young.
   7. Fred m. Minnie Black.
   8. Mary died young.
ii Maria Jane m. Wm. Smith of Windsor, N.S. - family of 10.
iii John B. m. Nancy Lovett Bishop - family of 8.
iv Phoebe Ann m. Ezekiel Harris - family of 5.
v Elias Calkin d. unm.
vi James A. (1820-1826)
vii Lucilla Page m. Godfrey P. Payzant son of Elias[7] Payzant.
viii Mary Arabella m. Henry Shaw Chesley; r. Annapolis County - family of 3.
ix James A. 2nd son by that name; d. unm.
x Sophia Elizabeth m. Dr. Charles Rufus Oulton - dau. Georgia Oulton.

PETER[7] PAYZANT (Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. 12 Dec. 1793 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 25 Aug. 1854 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 21 Oct. 1819 Catherine Jane Smith (1798-1870) she d. 29 May 1870 - St. Geo's Records; Deacon of the Falmouth Baptist Church; took active part in the reorganization of the Calvinistic Baptist Church of Falmouth in 1843; r. "Greenvale Farm" believed to be the original Payzant homestead at Falmouth; property now owned by heirs of Walter J. Aylward.
Children:

i Grace[8] Eliza Payzant b. 1820; d. 1895 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 28 Oct. 1840 Michael Messinger son of Henry Messinger (See Messinger Family).
ii Rachael Marsters (1825-1904); m. W. Allison Smith (1822-1889) son of David and Maria Smith of Falmouth - 1 son Lewis Mortimer Smith.
iii Lewis Smith (1830-1915); m. Mary Jane King (1833-1928).
   Children:
   1. Florence[9] Austin Payzant m. Wm. Barss.
   2. Clara A. m. Edward Anderson.
   3. Blowers Smith d. AE 7.
   4. Lewis King m. Florence Belcher.
   5. Henry Allison m. Eugenia McCullock.
   6. Minnie M. m. Frederick J. Ward.

+ iv John Young Payzant (1837-1920).
v Sarah Jane died young.

JOHN[8] YOUNG PAYZANT (Peter[7], Lewis[6], Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3] etc.)

b. 9 Feb. 1837 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 18 Nov. 1920 Los Angeles, Calif.; GR St. John's Fairville (Halifax, N.S.); m. 27 Aug. 1868 Frances Elizabeth Silver dau. of W.C. Silver of Halifax, N.S.; M.A. Acadia University 1863; admitted to the Bar of Nova Scotia 1864; Queen's Counsel 1890; member of the firm of J.Y. Payzant & Son; Pres. Bank of Nova Scotia; member of the Law Faculty of Dalhousie University; Governor of Dalhousie University; D.C.L. Acadia 1915; author of "James Wm. Johnston": First Premier of Nova Scotia (N.S. Historical Society) and "A Letter to Rev. E.M. Saunders", Halifax Citizen, 1868.
Children:

i William Lewis Payzant (1869-1955) Barrister & Solicitor Halifax, N.S.; King's Counsel; m. Emily M. Smith (1867-1945) dau. of F. St. George Smith of Drogheda, Ireland.
Children:
1. John Hathway Payzant (1903-1904).
2. St. George Charles r. Corona Del Mar, Calif.; b. Nova Scotia; studied art in London and Los Angeles; well known water-colorist; illustrated several children's books; illustrated FALMOUTH-A NEW ENGLAND TOWNSHIP IN NOVA SCOTIA.

ii John Albert b. 1870; m. 1902 Ida Hardy.
iii Catherine Jane b. 1871; m. 1st Rev. G. Abbott; m. 2nd Rev. Louis J. Donaldson.
iv Frederick Allison b. 1873.
v Irene Silver b. 1874; m. Walter R. Ward.
vi Margaretta b. 1875; m. Percy Brown.
vii Horace Richard b. 1877; m. ; dau. Pamela Payzant r. Surrey, U.K.
viii Arthur Silver b. 1884.

LIZETTE[6] PAYZANT (Louis[5], Antoine[4], Samuel[3], Antoine[2], Guillaume[1])

b. 1756 at Quebec City; d. 1819 Scots Bay, N.S.; m. 1774 George Jess of Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (surname Jess)

i Joseph Jess b. 1775; m. Sarah Sweet 27 Nov. 1797.
Children:
1. Sophia Henrietta Jess b. 26 Aug. 1798.
2. Eunice b. 28 Sept. 1800.
3. Jane b. 29 Nov. 1802.

ii David b. 1777; m. 19 Mar. 1812 Martha Hicks - St. Geo's Records.
Children:
1. Joseph B. Jess b. 1 Apr. 1816; bp. 20 Oct. 1816 at St. Geo's. d. 24 Jan. 1827 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

iii Sarah b. m. Wm. Chase - family of 10.
iv Ann (Nancy) b. m. Job Chase - family of 6.
v Martha b. 5 Jan. 1783 Cornwallis, N.S.; d. 17 Dec. 1819; m. Benj. Weaver - family of 7.
vi George b. about 1785; m. 2 Jan. 1808 Charlotte Huntley.
Children: (family of 9)
1. Wm. Jess b. 2 Jan. 1822.

vii John b. 1786; m. Unity Parker (1795-1865) - family of 8.

THE PEACH FAMILY

GEORGE PEACH

b. 1841 Wolfville, N.S.; d. 20 Oct. 1925; m. 9 Apr. 1864 Margaret Ann King of Wolfville, N.S.; she was b. 1848 and d. 12 Jul. 1949.

Reference: Peach Family Bible Record-property of Mrs. Chester Lyon, Falmouth, N.S. (1963).

Children:

i Martin Henry Peach b. 16 Aug. 1865; d. young (diptheria).
ii Isabel b. 2 Jan. 1867; d. young.
iii Levi Taylor b. 9 Mar. 1868; d. young (diptheria).
iv Mary Alice b. 14 Dec. 1869; m. Ronald McDonald.
v Irene Elizabeth b. 11 Jul. 1871; d. unm.
vi Annie May b. 23 May 1873; m. Alex. Sweet.
+ vii Geo. Archibald b. 27 Jul. 1875; d. ; m. Nellie Caldwell.
viii Zlida Jane b. 12 Feb. 1878.
ix Alonzo Wm. b. 15 Aug. 1879; d. ; m. 1st Emma Nowe; m. 2nd Zeda Neister.
x Lillian Margaret b. 22 Apr. 1882; unm.
xi Walter Leslie b. 25 Jan. 1885; d. ;m. Bertha Patterson.
xii Arthur Burton b. 22 Feb. 1887; d. ; m. Wilhelma Porter.

GEORGE ARCHIBALD PEACH (George)

b. 27 July 1875; d. ; m. Nellie Coldwell.

Children:

i Ethel Peach m. Chester Lyon son of Palmer and Ada (Barkhouse) of Falmouth, N.S.; Ada Barkhouse was of Scots Bay, N.S.

WALTER LESLIE PEACH (George)

son of George A. Peach (1841-1925) & Margaret Ann King (1848-1949); m. Bertha Beatrice Patterson b. 4 Mar. 1888; d. 8 Sept. 1931 dau. of Wm. R. (1859-1945) and Annie Grace (Lantz) (1859-1931) Patterson of Falmouth, N.S. (See Patterson Family); r. Falmouth, N.S.

Source: Mrs. Minnie Greeno, Falmouth, N.S. (1964).

Children:

i Leroy Leslie Peach m. Anna Orilla dau. of Harry O and Lena M. Redden of New Ross, N.S.
Children:
1. Victor Harry Peach r. Hantsport, N.S.
2. Eileen Mary r. Hantsport, N.S.

ii Howard Burton m. Shirley Alice dau. of Geo. A. and Eva I. Rourke of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Walter Leslie Peach r. Alberta.
2. Laurie George r. Alberta.
3. Donald Burton r. Falmouth, N.S.
4. Oliver Earl r. Falmouth, N.S.
5. Brian Wm. r. Falmouth, N.S.
6. Vivian Doris r. Falmouth, N.S.
7. Brenda May r. Falmouth, N.S.

iii Eva Alena m. John St. Clare Wilson son of John I. and Clara L. Wilson of Falmouth, N.S. (See Wilson Family No. 2).

iv Austin Wm. m. Lottie Louise dau. of John & Jennie Wile of Lemister, N.S.

Children:
1. John Leslie r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. Wayne Allan r. Falmouth, N.S.
3. Joan Louise m. Ronald Barkhouse of Newport, N.S.
4. Betty Ann m. Richard Beckwith of Hants Border, N.S.
5. Linda Marie r. Falmouth, N.S.

v Harold Raymond m. Mary Margaret dau. of George E. & Bessie J. Boyd of Windsor Forks, N.S.

Children:
1. Bessie Marie m. Donald Sandford of Windsor Forks, N.S.
2. Jean Elizabeth r. Falmouth, N.S.
3. Mary Joyce r. Falmouth, N.S.
4. Harold Raymond r. Falmouth, N.S.
5. Sandra Pauline r. Falmouth, N.S.

vi Rexford Conlon m. Mary Nora dau. of Wm. J. and Nora D. Graham of Windsor, N.S.

Children:
1. David Conlon r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. Diane Mary r. Falmouth, N.S.

vii Lorne Henry b. 24 May 1918 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 23 Dec. 1963 at Saint John, N.B.; m. Eileen Marie dau. of Dennis J. and Foohey of St. John, N.B.; proprietor of Astoria Hotel, St. John, N.B.; burial St. Joseph's Cem., St. John, N.B.

Children:
1. Fleur Dennis b. Saint John, N.B.
2. Marie Carolyn b. Saint John, N.B.

viii Herbert Clark m. Rita Leona dau. of Wilbur R. and Letty May (Lantz) Aker of Falmouth, N.S.

Children:
1. Leona May Peach r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. Wilbur Roy r. Falmouth, N.S.
3. Judy Ellen r. Falmouth, N.S.
4. Bonnie Letty r. Falmouth, N.S.

ix Lydie May m. Carlos Livingston Arnburg son of Duffie and Lizzie Arnburg of Jordan Falls, Shelburne, N.S.; r. Port Williams, N.S.

Children: (surname Arnburg)
1. Murry Carlos Arnburg r. Port Williams, N.S.
2. George Duffie r. Port Williams, N.S.
3. Ruth Marie r. Port Williams, N.S.
4. Peter Maurice r. Port Williams, N.S.

x Minnie Lavinia m. Lloyd Edwin son of Gilbert Edmond and Mary Jane Greeno of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Greeno)
1. Lloyd Gilbert Greeno r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. James r. Falmouth, N.S.

xi Margaret Ann m. Lewis son of Morris and Mamie Armstrong of Marriott's Cove, N.S.; r. South-Hampton, Ontario.

xii Ralph Archibald Peach m. Doris Mae dau. of Guy M. and Flora J. Hunter of Windsor, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Kathy Joy Peach b. 4 Jan. 1952; d. 6 Mar. 1959.
2. Daniel Ralph, 3. Dennis Paul.

xiii George Walter m. Jean Elizabeth dau. of Geo. & Bertha R. Hughes of Ellenshouse, N.S.

Children:

1. George Norman Peach r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. Bertha Jean r. Falmouth, N.S.
3. Ross Gilbert r. Falmouth, N.S.

THE PIKE FAMILY

DAVID PIKE

m. Sarah _____; m. (probably) Abigail_____; Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. - 500 acres, grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; farm Lot 94; 6. Apr. 1763 leased dyke Lot 25 to J.F.W. DesBarres; 7 Feb. 1809 sells 6-acre Lot to John Manning; 14 Sept. 1809 sells Farm Lot 94 and lands formerly belonging to Alex Grant to David Pike Junr. of Horton, N.S.; David Pike Sr. shown as of Hillsborough, Westmorland Co., N.B. - wife Abigail signs deed as his wife; deed for land in Township of Hopewell, Westmorland Co., N.B. also dwelling house etc. from John Calkins to Justice Pike, 1792; (Ref. Folder 57, Art 84, N.B. Museum, St. John, N.B.); 9 March 1798 agreement between David Pike Jr. of Hillsborough, N.B. and Justice Pike, Hopewell, N.B. whereby David agrees to "take their father & mother from this place to Hillsborough....and provide for them both during their whole lifetime" (Ref. Folder 60 Art. 326, N.B. Museum, St. John, N.B.)

Children:

i Jonathan Pike b. 25 Nov. 1765 Fal. Tsp. Bk.
ii David r. Horton, N.S. 1809 Deed Record.
iii Justice - deed records.

THE PINEO FAMILY

JAMES[4] PINEO (William[3], Peter[2], James[1])

b. 22 Aug. 1777 son of William Pineo and Phoebe Bentley of Cornwallis, N.S.; m. 4 Feb. 1802 Mary Porter dau. of Jacob Porter of Falmouth, N.S. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; William Pineo was the son of Peter Pineo b. Lebanon, Conn. 4 May 1723; m. Elizabeth Sampson (who was descended through her mother from Myles Standish and John Alden of the "Mayflower"); Peter Pineo was a grantee at Cornwallis, N.S. in 1760; James Pineo (Pennau) was a French Huguenot who settled at Bristol, R.I. where he m. 9 May 1706 and later moved to Lebanon, R.I.; James Pineo son of William Pineo moved to Falmouth about 1800 and purchased Lot 43 from the estate of William Northup - deed dated 14 July 1807; 1 May 1810 sold Farm Lot 43, 1st Div. to Wm. Curry for £ 304 - "middle of Lot 43 and remainder of Lot in possession of Josiah Davison and Robert Martin."

Children:

i Abigail Pineo b. 3 Nov. 1802 Fal. Tsp. Bk.

HENRY GIBBS PINEO

b. 1843; d. Falmouth, N.S.; moved to Falmouth about 1860 and purchased the Jonathan Shey farm (Falmouth Baptist Church property); m. Mary Ann Rafuse b. 1844 of Kings County, N.S.
Children:

i Adelia G. Pineo b. 1865; d. 22 Jul. 1883 Falmouth, N.S.
ii Mary b. 1867; d. unm.
iii William b. 1868; r. Canadian West.
iv Alice m. Otis Illsley son of Robert Illsley of Hall's Harbour, N.S. - (See Illsley Family).
v Edith m. Charles Thomas son of Charles Thomas of Falmouth, N.S. - dau. Mrs. G. Mollins r. Berwick, N.S.

THE PORTER FAMILY

JACOB[1] PORTER

b. 1759; d. 18 Dec. 1837 GR Fal. Cen. Cem. - Acad. Recorder of 24 Feb. 1838 reports date of death as 16 Jan. 1838; m. Abigail Alline (1760-1820) dau. of Wm. & Rebecca Alline of Boston, Mass., Newport, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S.; Wm. Alline was a Pre-Loyalist grantee at Falmouth, N.S. in 1760; 1791 and 1795 shown on assessment roll for Falmouth, N.S.; 25 Oct. 1810 Jacob Porter of Hillsborough, N.B. buys from John Elder for £90 three 6-acre Lots of upland at Falmouth - Lots Nos. 1, 2 & 3, 2nd Div. Letter B; 7 May 1810 Jacob Porter Blacksmith of Falmouth sells to Alline Young for £525 Farm Lot 99, 2nd Div. commencing at the base line on highway at the east end and taking the whole width of said lot to the lands of Nath. Davison 16 rods below where the "Old Scotch Mill" formerly stood as described in deed of Wm. H. Shey to J. Porter containing 70 acres also part of Farm Lots 45 & 46.
Children:

i Mary[2] Porter m. 4 Feb. 1802 Jacob Pineo - Fal. Tsp. Bk. (and probably others)
+ ii Elisha b. 1794; d. 14 May 1865.
iii Samuel m. Rebecca Young dau. of Thos. & Priscilla (Alline) Young of Falmouth, N.S. It is believed that this family moved to Michigan.

ELISHA[2] PORTER (Jacob[1])

b. 1794; d. 14 May 1865 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; bible record shows DOB as 1794 but GR shows DOB as 1788; m. 1st Catherine _____ (1787-1859); d. 10 Sept. 1859 - Chr. Mess 28 Sept. 1859; m. 2nd Mercy Akin (1799-1875) dau. of John S. and Rebecca (Jones) Akin of Falmouth, N.S. 1838 census for Falmouth shows Elisha Porter as a Blacksmith with a family of 5; 1830 lived on the 6 acre lots at Falmouth referred to in Lewis Shey's deed to Jonathan & Samuel Shey d/24 Apr. 1830; 1836, 1840, 1850 - Overseer of the Poor at Falmouth, N.S.; will dated 27 Feb. 1868 - proved 27 May 1868.
Children:

+ i Elisha[3] Porter (1823-1870).
ii William (1814-1841); d. 30 Apr. 1841.
iii John m. 20 Oct. 1874 Eunice Barron dau. of John & Sarah Barron of Mount Denson, N.S.
+ iv Mariner b. 1814; d. 9 Jan. 1895 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
v Maria b. 1821; d. 16 Sept. 1835 GR. Fal.Cen. Cem.

and probably

vi Lewis Porter m. Amelia _____

Children:

1. Jessie[4] M. Porter (1871-1885), 2. Lewis (1878-1881), 3. Clara (1883-1884).

ELISHA[3] PORTER (Elisha[2], Jacob[1])

b. 18 Sept. 1823; d. 21 Feb. 1870 Falmouth, N.S.; son of Elisha and Catherine Porter of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Ann Shaw b. 25 Oct. 1826; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Reference: Elisha Porter's Family Bible in possession of L.H. Porter, Falmouth, N.S. 1965.

Children:

i Udivilla Porter b. 22 May 1848; d. 19 Oct. 1877; m. 13 Apr. 1874 James Custance of Nine Mile River, N.S. son of Wentworth Custance. - dau. Annie E. Custance.

ii Eveline b. 20 Oct. 1849; d. unm.

iii Marilla Ann b. 18 Feb. 1852; d. 5 Jan. 1919; m. 1871 Geo. Rufus Stoddard (See Stoddard Family).

iv John Sirus b. 10 June 1854; removed to U.S.A.

+ v Edward Elisha b. 10 May 1858; d. 23 Mar. 1939.

vi Willner Shaw b. 24 May 1860; d. Apr. 1918; r. U.S.A.

vii George Charles b. 24 May 1862.

viii Granson A. b. 10 Oct. 1864; d. 30 June 1865.

ix Monson Henry Goudgh b. 11 Apr. 1869.

EDWARD[4] ELISHA PORTER (Elisha[3], Elisha[2], Jacob[1])

b. 1858; d. 23 Mar. 1933; m. 31 Jan. 1881 Wolfville, N.S. Rachel Josephine Kilcup of North Alton, Kings County, N.S. - she d. 7 Feb. 1934, b. 18 Jan. 1860; Farmer and Greenhouse owner at Falmouth, N.S. - built the 1st Greenhouse at Falmouth, N.S.

Source: Edw. E. Porter's Family Bible now owned by L.H. Porter, Falmouth, NS

Children:

i Hattie[5] Gertude Porter b. 4 Jan. 1882; d. 5 May 1934; m. 22 Apr. 1903 Wallace Eldridge (See Eldridge Family).

ii Mabel Frances b. 12 Mar. 1883; m. 1st 10 Mar. 1904 Geo. Eldridge; m. 2nd 15 Nov. 1917 Charles Boyd. (See Eldridge Family).

Children: 2nd marriage (surname Boyd)

1. Doris Boyd, 2. Josephine, 3Madeline.

iii Ethel Lucille b. 25 Sept. 1886; m. 8 Sept. 1909 Thos. R. Jenkins son of Gilbert Jenkins; r. Beaconsfield, P. Que.

iv Russell Geofrey b. 27 Apr. 1888; m. 12 Sept. 1923 Beatrice Sloan; r. Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Vincent[6] Porter m. Audrey ; r. Montreal, P.Q.
2. Pauline m. Robert Pye of Nfld.; r. Montreal, P.Q.

+ v Leslie Harrison m. 26 June 1918 Elizabeth Dickson of Hantsport.

vi Hannah Myrtle m. 12 Sept. 1916 Irving B. Harding; r. Waltham, Mass.

vii Cora Marilla m. 23 July 1917 Lewis Patterson son of Wm. R. and Annie J. (Lantz) Patterson of Falmouth, N.S. (See Patterson Family).

viii Harold Edward m. March 1929 Sadie Young; r. Burlington, N.S.
Children:
1. Grant Porter m. Joan _____ - son Michael.
2. Carl m. Phillis Smith of Amherst, N.S. - son Paul Porter.
3. Reginald m. Rita Sanford of Upper Burlington, N.S. - son Geoffrey Porter.

+ ix Albert Judson m. 26 Apr. 1924 Hulda Lenihan.

x David Benjamin b. 17 Oct. 1899; d. 24 Jul. 1933; m. _____

xi Carrie Gladys m. 6 Oct. 1927 Cecil Burke; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname Burke)
1. Beverly Burke m. Dr. F. Tobin of Halifax, N.S.

xii Edna Josephine b. 15 Apr. 1903; d. unm. 16 Sept. 1923.

xiii Bertha Juanita b. 25 Nov. 1906; d. 27 Apr. 1939; m. 4 Aug. 1928 Everett Knowles - son Ralph Knowles.

LESLIE[5] HARRISON PORTER (Edward[4], Elisha[3], Elisha[2], Jacob[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. son of Edward E. and Rachel J. (Kilcup) Porter of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 26 June 1918 Elizabeth Dickson dau. of Jotham and Olivia Dickson of Hantsport, N.S.; Farmer and Greenhouse owner at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Charles[6] Dickson Porter m. Laura Jean Shears dau. of George & Margaret Shears of Glace Bay, N.S.; r. Halifax, N.S. Chartered Accountant.
Children:
1. Alan[7] James Porter, 2. Joan Elizabeth.

ii Leslie Harrison m. Susan Evelyn Way dau. of Donovan & Pauline Way of Toronto, Ont.; Prin. Shaw Business College, Toronto; r. Toronto, Ont.
Children:
1. Susan Pauline, 2. Elizabeth Jane, 3. Donavon Leslie.

iii Montson Edward m. Joyce Audrey Brown dau. of Robert & Elizabeth Brown of Windsor, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. David Edward, 2. Lorraine Elizabeth, 3. Robert Leslie, 4. Yvonne Gay.

iv William Raymond r. Falmouth, N.S.

v Irvin Howard m. Thelma Blanch dau. of Harry & Edna Quinn of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Jean Elizabeth Porter, 2. Anne Edna.

vi John Carl m. Jessie Lorraine dau. of Harry & Edna Quinn of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Joy Lorraine Porter, 2. Harry John.

ALBERT[5] JUDSON PORTER (Edward[4], Elisha[3], Elisha[2], Jacob[1])

b. 3 Apr. 1897 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 21 Oct. 1942; son of Edward and Rachel J. (Kilcup) Porter of Falmouth; m. 26 Apr. 1924 Hulda Blanche Lenihan dau. of Henry and Ruby (Hatt) Lenihan; served in WWI; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Olive[6] Porter m. Charles Dodge son of Chas. Dodge of Fall River, N.S. and Jessie Ann Mosher of Halifax, N.S.
Children: (surname Dodge)
1. Karen Dodge, 2. David, 3. Ann, 4. Mark.

ii Stanley m. Edna Burgess dau. of Alvin and Leila (McLellan) Burgess of Walton, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.

Children:
1. Sharon[7] Lee Porter, 2. Linda.

iii Donald m. Dorothy Demings dau. of Guy and Harriett (Stonehouse) Demings of Springhill, N.S.; r. Hantsport, N.S.
Children:
1. Andrea Porter, 2. Donald, 3. Cameron, 4. Judson.

iv Everett m. Olive Cochrane dau. of Wilfred Cochrane of Wentworth, N.S. and Hazel Lockhart of Gypsum Mines, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. David Porter, 2. Nancy, 3. Beth, 4. Ann.

v Rachel m. Ronald Sheehy son of Basil and Iva (Miller) Sheehy of Kennetcook, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (surname Sheehy)
1. Thomas Sheehy, 2. Donald, 3. Daryl, 4. Janet.

vi Edward m. Shirley Porter dau. of Irving and Madeline (McDonough) Porter of Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Catherine Porter, 2. Stephen, 3. Michael.

vii Maxine m. Dr. Beverley Trask son of Alfred Trask of Yarmouth, N.S. & Margaret Bain of Hebron, N.S.
Children: (surname Trask)
1. Peter Trask, 2. Carolyn.

MARINER[3] PORTER (Elisha[2], Jacob[1])

b. 1814; d. 9 Jan. 1895 Falmouth, N.S.; GR Fal. Cen. Cem. son of Elisha and Catherine Porter of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Susan _____ b. 1823; d. 18 Jan. 1861 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; owned the Porter Mill (W.J. Aylward Mill).
Children:

i William[4] Porter b. 1850; d. 9 June 1900 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

ii Susan C. b. 1861; d. 11 July 1886 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

iii Prudence bp. 1865; m. Samuel Bacon - St. Geo's Rec. (See Bacon Family)

iv Reuben b. 1846; d. 5 Mar. 1920 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Samantha _____ b. 1856; d. 11 Apr. 1932.

v Lewis m. Minnie Patterson.
Children:
1. John[5] Porter.

THE POTTER FAMILY

HENRY POTTER

2 March 1762 Henry Potter, trader of Halifax, N.S. received a 6-acre Lot No. 22 A from Joseph Gooding, farmer at Falmouth, N.S.; on 19 Feb. 1768 Henry Potter was granted 322 acres at Falmouth; it has not been possible to identify Henry Potter with the New England family but it would appear that he was related to Cornelius Potter, the grantee at Newport, N.S. in 1760 - see following page; in 1770 there was a John Potter at Falmouth with a family of: 1 man, 1 boy, 1 woman, 3 girls; the origin of John Potter's family was shown as 5 Irish and 1 American.

STOCKS[5] POTTER (Cornelius[4], John[3], Nathaniel[2], Nathaniel[1])

b. 20 Nov. 1761 Newport, N.S. son of Cornelius and Deborah (Carr) Potter of Dartmouth, Mass. and Newport, N.S.; Cornelius was a grantee at Newport, N.S. in 1760; family of Cornelius and Deborah Potter included: Freelove Potter b. 23 Mar. 1758, 2. Stephen Potter b. 1 Jan. 1760, 3. Stokes b. 20 Nov. 1761 - Ref. Newport Township Records. Stocks Potter m. 1st _____; m. 2nd Sarah Northup dau. of Jeremiah Northup of North Kingston, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S.; she was b. 21 Nov. 1761 - Falmouth Township Book; 4 Nov. 1833 dispute between Stocks and George Potter re ownership of dyke lot; shown in 1791 and 1795 assessment rolls as a blacksmith; d.c. Nov. 1838. Children: (2nd marriage)

i Barshaba Potter b. 12 Nov. 1791.
ii Geo. Willard b. 22 Feb. 1794.
iii Stephen b. 19 Nov. 1796.
iv Sarah b. 17 Jul. 1799; m. 2 Apr. 1819 Matthew Trenholm (1792-1870) son of Matthew and Catherine (Miller) Trenholm of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 9 (See Trenholm Family).
v Hannah b. 14 Aug. 1802.

THE PULLEN FAMILY

JAMES HENRY PULLEN

b. 1850 Bannard, Maine; d. 1941 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Mrs. Clara (Churchill) Lawrence (1859-1935) dau. of Geo. W. Churchill and Susie Davison of Hantsport, N.S. and widow of Capt. Henry Lawrence; James H. Pullen's sister Helen Elmira Pullen (1851-1883) m. 24 May 1876 as 3rd wife Benj. Curry (1832-1905) son of Simeon and Lucy (Young) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S. (See Wilson Family). James H. Pullen r. Falmouth, N.S.; farmer and orchardist. Children:

i Helen Pullen m. Dr. M. Geldert son of Geo. Geldert of Windsor, N.S.; r. Ottawa, Ont.
Children: (surname Geldert)
1. Gerald Geldert, 2. Clair, 3. Shirley.
ii Clara m. Robert McCoy son of Wesley and Josephine (Belcher) McCoy; Josephine Belcher was the dau. of Chief Justice Belcher of Halifax, N.S.; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children:
1. Joan McCoy m. Geo. Sangster son of Wm. and Maud (Croft) Sangster of Falmouth and Windsor, N.S. (See Sangster Family).
2. Darrel r. Halifax, N.S.

THE RANDALL FAMILY

DAVID[3] RANDALL (Stephen[2], John[1])

b. 4 May 1719 Stonington, Conn.; d. 1784 Kings County, Nova Scotia; son of Stephen and Abigail(Sabin) Randall of Stonington, Conn.; Stephen Randall (1668-) was the son of John Randall who was b. 28 May 1629 at Bath, England and Elizabeth Morton; John Randall was the son of Matthew Randall; David Randall (1719-1784) m. 6 Nov. 1739 Kezia Davison who was b. 17 Aug. 1721 at Preston, Conn. dau. of Jonathan Davison (1697-1752) of Ipswich, Mass. and Preston, Conn. and his wife Keziah Parke (1652-1707) dau. of Robert Parke of New London, Conn.; David Randall was a grantee at Falmouth, Nova Scotia at the founding of the Township in 1760; he received a grant of 750 acres Farm Lot 68 and 1/2 Lot 58; he sold his Falmouth lands between 1765 and 1767; on 26 Feb. 1767 he sold Farm Lots 67 and 68 to J.F.W. DesBarres; shared 1/2 Farm Lot 58 at Falmouth with his brother-in-law Cyprian Davison; 17 Sept. 1765 delivered cattle to Capt. Jacob Muller as security "for the money I stand in debt to him"; the Randall family settled in Kings County, N.S.

References: Falmouth Township Records; W.E.Chute, Chute Genealogies, Salem, Mass. 1894, p. clx; Burpee Bishop, Mss Davison Genealogy, Acadia University, Wolfville, N.S.; W.A. Calnek, History of Annapolis County (N.S.), 1897.

Children: i-iii born Stonington, Conn.
iv-ix born Preston, Conn.
x-xii born Falmouth, N.S.

i Nathan[4] Randall b. 27 May 1741; d. young.

ii Kezia b. 4 Mar. 1743; m. 13 Sept. 1763 Daniel Hovey grantee at Falmouth, N.S. formerly of Mansfield, Conn. (See Hovey Family).

iii Lucy b. 4 Feb. 1744; m. Shey.

iv Sarah b. 2 Jan. 1746; m. 30 Mar. 1769 John Newcomb (Eddy, John, Simon, Andrew, Andrew); she m. 2nd John Smith.
Children: (surname Newcomb)
1. Eddy Newcomb m. 1790/1 Waity Sanford dau. of Benj. and Amelia (Bentley) Sanford; Benjamin Sanford was a grantee at Newport, N.S.; m. 2nd Mary West (1793-1811) dau. of Cyrus West; m. 3rd 1812 Alice Porter.

+ v David b. 17 Jan. 1748 Preston, Conn.; m. Amy Whitney.

vi Jonathan b. 27 Apr. 1751; m. Olive dau. of Dr. Samuel Willoughby of Cornwallis, N.S.

vii Samuel b. 10 Sept. 1753; m. 1783 Sarah Ann dau. of Col. Benj. Prince; r. Aylesford, N.S.

viii Amos b. 30 Dec. 1755; m. Susan Chute (See Calnek's History of Annapolis County).

ix Hezekiah b. 29 Jan. 1758/9.

x Elisha b. 23 Jan. 1760 Preston, Conn. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; m. Mary Atwater nee Tuttle of Antigonish, N.S. - son James Randall.

xi William b. 18 Sept. 1762; d. 19 Sept. 1762 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

xii Nathan b. 7 May 1764 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; m. 1795 Susanna dau. of Jonas Gates - family of 10 including Rev. Chas. Randall, Baptist Minister of Weymouth, N.S. & Rev. Samuel Martin Randall.

DAVID[4] RANDALL (David[3], Stephen[2], John[1])

b. 17 Jan. 1748 Preston, Conn.; m. 23 Nov. 1775 Amy dau of Elisha Whitney of Hanley Mountain, Township of Annapolis, N.S.; settled at Aylesford, N.S.
Children:

i John[5] Randall m. 1st Ruth Gates; m. 2nd Nancy Downey; m. 3rd Mary (Baker) Goucher.
ii Lucy b. 1780; d. young.
iii Jonathan b. 15 Aug. 1781; r. Maine.
iv William D. b. Oct. 1783; m. Helen dau. of Rev. T.H. Chipman.
v George d. 1816.
vi Lucy m. Peter P. Chute.
vii Amy m. Rev. Ebenezer Stronach.
viii Eunice b. 8 Aug. 1794.
ix David b. 28 Mar. 1793.
x Olive b. 27 Apr. 1797; d. 13 Nov. 1798.

THE REYNOLDS FAMILY

NATHANIEL REYNOLDS

Grantee at Falmouth, Nova Scotia 500 acres, Farm Lot 2 (Forks); grant dated 21 July 1761; 9 Feb. 1765 exchanged Falmouth lands for Capt. George Faesh's lands in the Township of Amherst, N.S.; 24 Oct. 1765 exchanged lands with Jacob Muller - Lydia signed the deed as his wife; a Nathaniel Reynolds is shown as a Revolutionary Soldier in an article by Mrs. Clifford P. Wicks published in the Stamford Genealogical Society Bulletin, April 1965.
Children:

i Lydia Reynolds b. 9 Mar. 1762 - Falmouth Township Book.
ii Nathaniel b. 9 Aug. 1763 - Falmouth Township Book.

THE RIVET FAMILY
(Rivest)

Source: Hon. Bona Arsenault's Mss Histoire et généalogie des Acadiens.

ETIENNE RIVET

b. c. 1645; m. c. 1674 Marie-Anne Commeaux; m. 2nd c. 1689 Catherine Labarre dau. of Jean Labarre; r. La Paroisse Sainte-Famille (Falmouth, N.S.) it is believed that the Rivet family lived in the area known today as Mount Denson.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Etienne[2] Rivet b. 1676; m. c. 1696 Cécile-Josephe Terriot and m. 2nd c. 1713 Ann Prince; r. La Paroisse Sainte-Famille (Falmouth, N.S.)

Children: (1st marriage)
1. Marie[3] Rivet b. 1698.
2. Marie-Rose b. 1709; m. 1727 René Landry.
\+ 3. Michel b. 1711.
Children: (2nd marriage)
4. Etienne b. 1717.
5. Anne b. 1719.
6. Claire b. 1723.
7. Jean b. 1727.

ii René Rivet b. 1683.

Children: (2nd marriage)

iii Antoine b. 1690.

MICHEL[3] RIVET (Etienne[2], Etienne[1])

b. 1711; son of Etienne and Cécile-Josephe (Terriot) Rivet; m. c. 1735 Anne Landry dau. of Abraham and Marie (Guilbault) Landry; m. 2nd 1741 at Pisiquid to Catherine Benoit dau. of Clément and Ann (Babin) Benoit; Michel Rivet and his 2nd wife died in Maryland where they were deported at the time of the Expulsion; their children settled in Louisiana.

Children: (2nd marriage)

i Anne Rivet b. c. 1742.
ii Maximilien b. c. 1744.
iii Joseph-Marie b. c. 1745.
iv Blaise b. c. 1747.

THE ROURKE FAMILY

WILLIAM[2] JAMES ROURKE (William[1])

b. 15 Mar. 1865 Musquodoboit, N.S.; d. 1 Oct. 1952 Falmouth, N.S.; son of Wm. Rourke (1843-1886) and Mary Frances Ritchie; Wm. James Rourke married Annie Laura Boyd, b. 15 Dec. 1867, d. 8 June 1946 dau. of Scott and Annie (Benedict) Boyd of Falmouth, N.S.; Wm. James Rourke moved to Falmouth from Musquodoboit about 1872; there is a tradition in this family that the immigrant ancestor moved from Northern England to New England and later settled at Musquodoboit, Nova Scotia.

Children:

i George[3] Alfred Rourke m. Eva Belle Bezanson dau. of Nathaniel and Annie Louise Bezanson; r. Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. William[4] Edward Rourke m. Effie May Pemberton of Three Mile Plains, N.S.
2. Myrtle Louise m. Raymond Walter Deal son of Walter and Norah (Eldridge) Deal.
3. Shirley Alice m. Howard Burton Peach of Falmouth, N.S.
4. Bessie Maud m. Samuel Eric Gold of Montreal, P.Q.
5. Arthur James m. Irma Mae Lockhart of Gypsum Mines, N.S.
6. Lester Scott
7. Erma May m. Wm. Hebb Cox of Windsor, N.S.

ii Mary Frances b. 1890; d. 1896.

iii Matilda Laura b. May 1891; d. Oct. 1938; m. Freeman Inglis Patterson son of Wm. & Annie (Lantz) Patterson of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 3 (See Patterson Family).

iv Harry Anderson m. Elsie Roma Meister of New Ross, N.S.

v Freeman Ernest m. Katherine Florence Ray.

vi Cora May b. 13 Oct. 1895; d. 21 Feb. 1920.

vii Aubrey James m. Martha McGrath.

viii Ethel Maud m. Frank Benedict.

ix Archie Wesley b. 6 Oct. 1900; d. 26 June 1901.

x Daisy Ella m. Irving Sanford son of Lykle Sanford and Neva Stoddard of Falmouth, N.S.

HARRY[3] ANDERSON ROURKE (William[2], William[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Elsie Roma Meister dau. of A. Judson and Mary Eliza (Rafuse) Meister of New Ross, Lunenburg Co. N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.
Children:

i Harold[4] Halton Rourke b. 19 Oct. 1916; d. Welland, Ont. 1916. m. May Glover of Welland, Ont. formerly of England.

ii Orrin Judson b. 28 Apr. 1918; d. 18 Apr. 1942 while serving with Canadian Army (Princess Louise Fusiliers) at Brookwood, England; burial Brookwood Military Cemetery, Brookwood, England; m. Marjorie Virginia Patterson dau. of Clarence and Edith (Mosher) Patterson of Falmouth, N.S.

iii Marjorie June b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Mervin E. Linden, RCMP; r. North Bay, Ontario.

iv Blaine Royce m. Helen Marie Barker of Windsor, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.

v Mary Elizabeth m. Wm. MacKenzie Bridgen of Toronto; r. Montreal, P. Que.

FREEMAN[3] ERNEST ROURKE (William[2], William[1])

b. 12 Mar. 1894 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1 Jan. 1935 Truro, N.S.; m. Florence Ray dau. of John Arthur and Katherine Frances (Madden) Ray of Lattie's Brook, Hants County, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i John[4] Francis Rourke b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 25 June 1960 Donna Ruth Faulkner dau. of Earl and Ruth F. Faulkner of Hantsport, N.S.

AUBREY[3] JAMES ROURKE (William[2], William[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Martha Helena McGrath dau. of Norman McGrath of Port Wade, Annapolis Co., N.S. and Mary Elizabeth Apt. of Waldec, Digby Co., N.S.; r. 47 Knollwood Dr., Waltham, Mass.
Children:

i Thelma[4] Helena Rourke b. Boston, Mass.; m. James Thos. Bothen of Dayton, Ohio.

ii Jeanne Elizabeth b. Boston, Mass.; m. Laurence Henry Quinn of Boston, Mass.

iii James Aubrey b. Boston, Mass.; m. Nancy Ann Magrane of Newton, Mass.

ETHEL[3] MAUD ROURKE (William[2], William[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Frank Hamilton Benedict son of Robert and Elizabeth Ellen (Wilson) Benedict of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Mount Denson, N.S.

THE SALTER FAMILY

MALACHY[2] SALTER (Malachy[1])

b. 28 Feb. 1715/16 Boston, Mass.; d. 1781 Halifax, N.S.; m. 26 Jul. 1744 Susanna Mulberry, b. 9 Jan. 1725 dau. of Benj. and Ann (Everton) Mulberry of Boston; 1740 bought 1/3 interest in Uncle Nath. Holmes' distillery; moved to Halifax about 1749; Member of the Assembly; Justice of the Peace 1759; 1761 Collector of duties and import and excise; 1771 arrested on charge of "correspondence and dangerous treason with parties in Boston"; tried and honorably acquitted; part owner of "Robert Sanderson" an armed schooner "Lawrence" which sailed 26 Nov. 1756 "on six month cruise to the southward against the enemy"; his Halifax house stood at the corner of Hollis and Salter Streets; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 19 Feb. 1768, 500 acres (Farm Lot 66) - this property was sold shortly after to J.F.W. Desbarres; portraits of Malachy and Susanna Salter are now on display in the Legislative Library, Province House, Halifax, N.S.; many Falmouth residents trace their descent to this couple (Armstrong, Aylward, Duncanson, Sangster families).

Reference: Americana, Vol. XI, April 1916, Crowell Scrapbook of New England Settlers, p. 141; Thos. H. Raddall, "Halifax - Warden of the North"; Falmouth Township Records.

Children:

i Benjamin Salter

ii Abigail m. Rev. James Murdoch (1745-1799); First Presbyterian Minister in Nova Scotia (See Sangster Family).

iii Dr. Malachy m. Sarah Morris dau. of Judge Charles and Mary (Read) Morris.

THE SANFORD FAMILY

ARCHIBALD[8] SANFORD (Isaac[7], Encome[6], Woodward[5], Encome[4] b. Newport, R.I. 1721, grantee at Newport, N.S. 1761, Esbon[3], Samuel[2], John[1] - b. England to Boston Nov. 1631).

son of Isaac and Martha (Harvie) Sanford of Newport, N.S.; m. Alla Jane Sanford dau. of Silas and Alla (Ryan) Sanford.

Reference: Jack M. Sanford, East Aurora, N.Y.

Children: (family of 14)

i Lykle[9] Sanford b. c. 1871; d. 15 Feb. 1956 St. Geo's Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1892 Neva Stoddard (1872-1956) dau. of Geo. Rufus and Annie Merilla (Porter) Stoddard of Falmouth, N.S.; lumberman at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Florence[10] Sanford m. Fred Cook of Dartmouth, N.S.
2. Kathleen m. Adam Johnson of Victoria, B.C.
3. Irving m. Daisy Rourke dau. of Wm. R. & Annie L. (Boyd) Rourke of Upper Falmouth, N.S.
4. Ora r. Victoria, B.C.

ii James

iii Russell A. m. Bernice Sanford dau. of Jeffery Sanford.

THE SANGSTER FAMILY

JOHN[1] SANGSTER

b. 1765 Scotland; d. 3 Jul. 1833 Falmouth, N.S.; burial Sangster Family Burial Ground, Sangster Farm, Upper Falmouth, N.S.; 14 May 1793 John Sangster purchased Farm Lots 93 and 94 and Marsh Lot 19 E from the estate of Alex. Grant; it is believed that he came from Scotland; he was listed in the 1793 deed as a tailor; in the same year he purchased Farm Lot 55 from J. Brenton of Halifax and in Apr. 1800 he purchased Farm Lots 66, 67, 68, 82, 83 and 1/2 of 72 from Mary Cannon of Castel Frederick; Oct. 1800 he was licensed to keep a "House of Entertainment for accommodation of travellers"; Sangster Inn was located near the 1st bridge over the Avon; the building is now owned by John N. Smith, a descendant of John Sangster; the Inn became a well known stop over for Halifax Stage Coaches; many noted persons have visited the Inn including the author Judge T.C. Haliburton and the famous Nova Scotian Hon. Joseph Howe; when the Windsor Bridge was built in 1837, the Stages no longer used the Old Horton Road; this resulted in the closing of the Inn at Sangster Bridge; John Sangster held the office of Overseer of the Poor in 1803 and in 1807 he was listed as Sheep Inspector; he was named one of the first School Trustees under the School Act of 1811; m. 1st Margaret Murdoch b. 1 Nov. 1773 dau. of Rev. James Murdoch, one of the first Presbyterian Clergymen in Nova Scotia, and Abigail Salter (dau. of Malachy Salter, Halifax Merchant); m. 2nd 24 Jan. 1807 Eunice Cleveland (1770-1856) dau. of Benjamin Cleveland (Benjamin, Aaron, Moses).

Children: (1st marriage)

+ i John[2] L. Sangster r. Cornwallis, N.S.; m. Ann Northup Church.
+ ii James Murdoch b. 1796; d. 2 Jul. 1866; m. 19 Mar. 1835 Maria Wilcox.
iii William b. 6 Feb. 1798; d. 17 Dec. 1841 Falmouth; burial Sangster Family B.G.
iv Margaret Murdoch b. 1806; m. 23 Oct. 1834 Samuel Palmer - St. Geo's Rec.
+ v Susan b. 1794; d. 31 Mar. 1868; m. 17 Nov. 1840 Joseph Weir; m. 2nd Jonathan Smith.
vi Eliza b. 1800; d. 17 Jul. 1852 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Capt. John T. Armstrong (1788-1865) (See Armstrong Family).

Children: (2nd marriage)

+ vii Benjamin b. 8 June 1808/9 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 22 Feb. 1870; burial Sangster Family Burial Ground.
viii Frances (Fanny) b. 1810; m. M. Morse.
ix Cynthia b. 1812.
x Olivia m. Benj. Phinney son of Elijah Phinney (1773-) & Hepzibah Chesley of Wilmot, N.S.; Olivia was Benj. Phinney's 1st wife.

JOHN[2] L. SANGSTER (John[1])

b. ; d. at Cornwallis, N.S. AE 65; on 6 June 1842 John L. Sangster was made an agent of the Hon. T.C. Haliburton of Windsor, N.S. to superintend the workings of the Haliburton Gypsum quarries at Windsor. The agreement terminated in 1847 reference Patterson, "More Studies in N.S. History", Halifax, 1941, 89-100; m. 2 Sept. 1827 Ann Northup Church of Cornwallis, N.S. - St. Geo. Records.

Children:

i George[3] Robert Sangster b. 28 Nov. 1834 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Moncton, N.B. - burial Elmwood Cem. Moncton; m. 9 Sept. 1857 Rebecca E. Loomer b. 6 Oct. 1834 dau. of Elisha Loomer of Canning, N.S.; she d. at Falmouth 20 June 1869 DR PANS; educ. at Canning and Horton, N.S.; r. Boston, U.S. West, Kentville and Moncton; Alderman for Ward 3 Moncton in 1885; Sangster Street in Moncton named in his honour; operated a restaurant in the Inter. Colonial Railway Terminal at Moncton, N.B.; retired 1886.

Children:

1. John[4] Beamish Sangster b. 17 Mar. 1859; d. May 1939; m. 13 May 1885 Etta Alma McFarland, b. 1861 Dover, N.B. d. 2 Dec. 1950 dau. of John A. McFarlane of Dover, N.B.

Children:

1. George[5] Sangster b. 22 Feb. 1886; d. 22 Mar. 1887.
2. John Church b. 21 Jul. 1888; d. 7 Aug. 1940 Civil Engineer (Mount Allison); m. Molly Kay of Saint John, N.B. - no family.
3. Emma Rebecca b. 11 Nov. 1893; r. Moncton, N.B.; m. 1918 Geo. B. Gay of Roxbury, Mass.

Children: (surname Gay)

1. Wm. B. Gay m. Florence Surette of Petiticotiac, N.B. r. Moncton, N.B. - 2 daus. 1. Karen, 2. Bonita.
2. Infant dau. b. and d. 25 Mar. 1920.

2. Elizabeth Shila b. 24 Mar. 1861; d. ; m. Harry Brown 6 June 1888; r. Moncton, N.B.

Children: (surname Brown)

1. George Sangster Brown b. 18 Feb. 1891; d. 14 Feb. 1892.
2. Jean Sangster Brown b. 26 Feb. 1893; d. 3 Dec. 1909.

3. George Lewis b. 24 Nov. 1863; d. ; m. 29 Nov. 1905 Louise Dunfield; r. Moncton, N.B.; Operated a 5 & 10 Variety Store in Moncton in 1888, ad in 29 Dec. 1888 issue of the Daily Times, Moncton, N.B.

JAMES[2] SANGSTER (John[1])

b. 1796; d. 2 Jul. 1866; son of John and Margaret (Murdock) Sangster of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 19 Mar. 1835 Maria Wilcox (1815-1894) - Windsor Parish Records; represented Falmouth in the Legislative Assembly between 22 June 1848 and 26 July 1851; succeeded his father in 1833; licensed to keep a tavern at Sangster Bridge; 1825 Overseer of the Poor at Falmouth; Lieutenant 1st Batt. Hants County Militia 1823; Adjutant of the 1st Battalion 1823-1856; Capt. 14 Apr. 1827.

Children:

i James[3] M. Sangster b. 1843; shown in 1871 census as a Farmer at Falmouth; Quaker.

ii George b. 1841; m. 1st Sept. 1868 Janet Drusilla Deal - St. Geo's Records; listed in 1871 census as a farmer at Falmouth; Janet died before 1871.

Children:

1. Catherine Margaret Sangster b. 14 June 1869; m. 10 June 1891 Wm. R. Croft - St. Geo's Rec.; - dau. Maud Croft (1895-1939) m. Wm. J. Sangster son of Wm. Sangster.

+ iii William Sangster b. 1846; d. 1925; m. 1st Mary Eliza Armstrong on 26 Sept. 1878 dau. of John Sangster Armstrong and Isabella Maxner; m. 2nd Matilda Phinney dau. of Caleb Phinney of Annapolis County, N.S.

iv Jane Ellison b. 1835; d. 12 June 1918 - GR St. Geo's Cem.

v Susan m. 30 June 1870 David Hamilton son of David and Esther (O'Brien) Hamilton; Esther O'Brien was the dau. of Timothy and Jane (Jenkins) O'Brien; Timothy O'Brien was the son of William who was born in Londonderry, Ireland - see Biographical Review of Nova Scotia Families, 1900.

Children: (surname Hamilton)

1. Frank Hamilton, 2. Philip, 3. Esther m. Benj. Davison of Falmouth, N.S., 4. James S. m. Mrs. Richardson.

vi Minnie b. 1850; m. Arthur Lyon.

vii Maud Alice b. 1859; d. 1942; m. Chas. Inglis Smith (See Smith Family).

viii Ellen Caroline b. 1854; d. 3 Sept. 1859.

ix Elizabeth b. 1842; d. 26 Sept. 1842.

WILLIAM[3] SANGSTER (James[2], John[1])

b. 1846; d. 1925 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st 26 Sept. 1878 Mary Eliza Armstrong (1860-1879) dau. of John Sangster Armstrong and Isabella Maxner; m. 2nd Matilda Phinney dau. of Caleb Phinney of Annapolis, N.S.; farmer and orchardist of Falmouth, N.S.; did much to raise the standard of the Apple culture, packing and marketing in Nova Scotia; owned a large nursery at Falmouth; many Falmouth apple orchards have been stocked from this nursery.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Mary[4] Armstrong Sangster b. 1855; d. 13 June 1873 Falmouth, N.S.; Burial Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Pierson Shaw son of Burpee and Lou (Royce) Shaw of Falmouth.

Children: (2nd marriage)

ii James Murdoch Sangster (1883-1903) - memorial window placed in St. George's Church in 1904 to his memory.

iii Arthur m. Ella Lawrence dau. of Charles and Anna (Davison) Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Grand Pre, N.S.

Children:

1. Charles[5] William Sangster m. Thelma Estella dau. of J.H.C. Beck & Bessie McNeil of New Glasgow, N.S.; r. Grand Pre, N.S.

Children:

1. David[6] McKay Sangster, 2. Arthur.

2. Ruth Pauline m. Clyde Baltzer son of Thos. & Ethel (Marshall) Baltzer of Aylesford, N.S.

Children: (surname Baltzer)

1. Clyde Baltzer Jr., 2. Susan Jane.

iv Guy Phinney m. 1st Lorella Taylor (1882-1949) dau. of Joseph H. and Melissa (Lyon) Taylor of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Florence Akin dau. of George and Annie (Burnham) Akin of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

+ v Earl m. Clara Parker of Newport, N.S.

+ vi William J. m. 1st Maude Croft (1895-1932).

EARL[4] H. SANGSTER (William[3], James[2], John[1])

b. 16 Mar. 1889 Falmouth, N.S.; son of William and Matilda (Phinney) Sangster of Falmouth, N.S.; r. 291 Preston Royal, Dallas 30, Texas; Violin Maker; m. 25 June 1919 Brooklyn, N.S. to Clara May Parker dau. of Thomas Parker of Newport, N.S. & Ida Ward of Aylesford, N.S.

Children:

i Thomas[5] Sangster b. Vineland, New Jersey; m. 3 Aug. 1958 Dallas, Texas Geraldine Farmer of Vancouver, B.C.; r. Dallas, Texas.

Children:

1. Thomas[6] Craig Sangster, 2. Cynthia Grace

ii Winnifred b. Vineland, New Jersey; r. Dallas, Texas.

WILLIAM[4] JOHN SANGSTER (William[3], James[2], John[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. son of William and Matilda (Phinney) Sangster, of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Maud Croft (1895-1932) dau. of Wm. R. and Catherine Margaret (Sangster) Croft of Falmouth, N.S.; Captain Canadian Army WWI; r. Windsor, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

i James[5] Sangster m. Katherine Saunders dau. of James and K. Sanders of Kentville, N.S.

Children:

1. Mary[6] K. Sangster m. Anthony Harris of Halifax, N.S.
2. James, 3. Shirley, 4. William, 6. Robert.

ii William John b. 21 Feb. 1920; d. 27 Aug. 1924.

iii George m. Joan McCoy dau. of Robert & Clara (Pullen) McCoy of Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Daniel Sangster, 2. Nancy Jane.

iv Mary m. Dr. Philip Cole son of Grover Cole of Chester, N.S.

Children: (surname Cole)

1. Sheila M. Cole m. Grant Hamblen of Halifax, N.S.
2. Gregory

v Madeline m. Norman Comeau.

Children: (surname Comeau)

1. Patsy Comeau, 2. Joseph.

SUSAN[2] SANGSTER (John[1])

b. 1794; d. 31 Mar. 1868; m. 17 Nov. 1814 Joseph Weir of Maitland, N.S.; m. 2nd Jonathan Smith.

Reference: The Smith Family, 1949, p. 140.

Children: 1st marriage (surname Weir)

i Esther Weir m. Wm. Coulson of Canning, N.S.

Children: 2nd marriage (surname Smith)

ii Margaret Smith m. Chas. Robinson of Cornwallis, N.S.

Children: (surname Robinson)

1. Henry Robinson, 2. William.

iii Anne b. 1820; d. 1918; m. Jacob Troop.

Children: (surname Troop)

1. Alice Troop, 2. Susan.

iv Rachel Smith m. Elias Payzant (See Payzant Family).
v Susan d. 15 Sept. 1884 unm.
vi John (1825-1900); m. 1st Eliza A. Inglis; m. 2nd Frances Inglis daughters of Charles Inglis of Falmouth, N.S. (See Smith Family).

BENJAMIN[2] SANGSTER (John[1])

b. 8 June 1898/9 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 22 Feb. 1870 GR Sangster Family Burial Ground; m. 1st 1 Oct. 1837 Sarah Matilda Phinney dau. of Elijah and Hepzibah (Chesley) Phinney of Wilmot, N.S. Elijah Phinney was the son of Isaac Phinney (1739-) of Barnstable who settled at Granville, N.S. Benjamin Sangster m. 2nd 2 Apr. 1854 Grace Curry b. 1820 dau. of Joseph Curry (1788-1853) and Ann Payzant of Falmouth, N.S.; she was listed in the 1871 census as a Baptist.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Sarah[3] Ann Sangster b. 31 Oct. 1838; d. 12 Apr. 1921; m. 6 Apr. 1858 Joseph Curry, widower (See Curry Family).
ii Elijah b. 22 Feb. 1841 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 13 Feb. 1913 Lahore, India; r. St. John, N.B., England and India; Sea Captain and Dentist; m. 1st 1870 Letitia Sproll; m. 2nd 1895 Emily Jane Moorcroft of England.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. James[4] William Sangster.
Children: (2nd marriage)
2. Mabel Enid Sangster (1897-1897).
3. Maud Migna m. Oscar Ersdon Drummond; r. England.
4. John Raymond Fitzroy b. Lahore, Pakistan; m. 1951 Dorothy Irene McKenna of Toronto, Ont.; r. Toronto, Ont.
iii James Vail (1843-1871) d. Boston, Mass.
+ iv John Warren (1846-1925); d. Sackville, N.B.
v Cyrus (1850-); r. U.S.A.
vi William b. 22 Mar. 1849; d. Aug. 1849.

JOHN[3] WARREN SANGSTER (Benj.[2], John[1])

b. 17 Jul. 1846 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 2 Apr. 1929 Sackville, N.B.; m. Alice Jerusha Davison (1844-1918) dau. of Stephen Davison (1794-1868) and Elizabeth Wolfe (1804-1865) of Falmouth, N.S.; moved to Dorchester, N.B. from Falmouth about 1880 and later to Sackville, N.B.
Children:

i Herbert[4] Warren Sangster b. 8 June 1870 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Windsor 24 July 1962; m. Clara Bell Nagle, b. 12 Aug. 1868, d. 26 May 1958; educated at Mount Allison Univ., 1885-1889; M.A. King's University, Dalhousie Law School 1889; admitted to the Bar of Nova Scotia 1892 and entered into partnership with W.M. Christie, Windsor, N.S.; Crown Prosecutor for Hants County; King's Counsel in 1925; appointed Judge of the County Court for Kings, Colchester and Hants in 1930 and served until his retirement in 1945; mayor of Windsor, N.S. 1912-1914; in 1906 built "Warrenhurst" his Windsor residence.
Children:
1. Warren[5] Bell Sangster died young (1906).
2. Gordon Richard d. 13 Oct. 1913 AE 8 mos.
3. Dr. Arthur Surgeon at Kilmarnock, Scotland; m. 29 June 1940 Iva May Clemson.

Children:
1. Claire[6] Sangster, 2. John, 3. Anthony.

4. Eric Sangster m. 1940 Patricia Gildea; r. St. Catherines, Ont.
Children:
1. Peter Sangster, 2. Carol, 3. David.

5. Lola r. Windsor, N.S. (Warrenhurst).

ii Letitia
iii Bertha m. 1st Fowler; m. 2nd McCready.
iv Wm. Penn
v Hattie b. ; d. 17 Jan. 1936 unm.

THE SCHURMAN FAMILY

SAMUEL PATTERSON SCHURMAN

born at River Philip, Cum. Co., N.S.; d. Mount Denson, N.S.; Represented Falmouth on West Hants Municipal Council between 1902 and 1907 and continued to represent Mount Denson after that date; taught school for some time before moving to Mount Denson; m. Mariamne Shaw (1846-1905) dau. of Peter and Elizabeth (Smith) Shaw of Mount Denson, N.S.
Children:

i Mariamne (Mary) Schurman m. John C. Yeaton of Hantsport, N.S.
ii Bessie m. Wm. A. Curry of Mount Denson, N.S.
iii Bertha (1875-1897) d. unm.
iv Blanche m. Elbert C. Rathburn.
v J. Morton (1878-1955) r. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Winnifred Dill of Hantsport, N.S.
vi Ethel m. John W. Wolfe.
vii Lee m. Rosa Nichols of Hantsport, N.S.
viii Amos b. & d. 1883.

THE SCOTT FAMILY

DAVID SCOTT

b. 26 Nov. 1792; d. 8 Nov. 1874 Windsor, N.S.; Bur. Maplewood Cem., Windsor, N.S.; m. 1st Charlotte Elderkin - burial Old Parish Burying Ground, Windsor, N.S.; m. 2nd Jane Thompson (1810-1897); d. 20 Mar. 1897; Blacksmith at St. John, N.B. and Windsor, N.S. In 1814 made a freeman of city of St. John, N.B. (equivalent to a license to work at a trade); removed to Windsor, N.S. about 1821 when he acted as a juror at the Court of Quarter Sessions of the Peace.
Children: (1st marriage)

+ i Joseph Scott (1819-1896); m. Hannah Elizabeth Woodruffe.
+ ii James (1825-1913).
iii Rev. David Bamford Amherst Head (1896); removed to Salt Lake City; one son Frank Scott, lawyer at Salt Lake City.
iv Jeptha b. d. 5 Jan. 1914 at Independence, Missouri.

Children: (2nd marriage)

v Capt. J.B. Scott - New York.
vi Benj. Fraser b. 1852; d. 16 Jan. 1914 unm. Windsor, N.S.
vii Bessie b. 1853; m. G.E. Pellow of Halifax, N.S.
viii Azuba m. 6 Apr. 1864 Thos. Barlow Smith at Windsor, N.S.

ix Ellen Scott b. 1851; m. Joseph Burgess at Windsor, N.S.
x Alice b. 1855.

Children, not identified as to marriage.

xi Elizabeth Jane Scott
xii Jabez Bunting Scott b. 1846; Sea Capt.
xiii Ann Scott

CAPT. JOSEPH[2] SCOTT (David[1])

b. 30 June 1819 Windsor, N.S.; d. Falmouth, N.S. 17 Oct. 1896; m. 27 Jul. 1843 at Halifax Hannah Elizabeth Woodruffe who was b. 18 Apr. 1827 and d. 29 Sept. 1914 - burial Maplewood Cem., Windsor; Commissioned 2nd Lieut. 1st Hants County Militia on 10 Oct. 1843; Sea Captain - Shown in 1871 census Falmouth, as Farmer, Methodist, Scotch Descent.

Children:

i Charlotte[3] Lavina (Laura) Scott b. 1 Jul. 1842 Windsor, N.S.; d. 28 Nov. 1934 Hantsport, N.S.; m. 26 Jan. 1865 Capt. Fred A. Liebmann at Halifax, N.S.; on 17 Jan. 1866 he was appointed an agent of the Province of Nova Scotia re Emigration from Germany; he died before 1916.

Children: (surname Liebmann)

1. Anna Wilhelmina d. 6 Dec. 1871 burial Camphill Cem., Halifax, N.S.
2. Herman E. b. 1879; d. 3 Jul. 1890 Windsor, N.S.
3. Frederick r. Detroit, Michigan (1934).

ii Emma Jane Chipman b. 11 Jan. 1847; d. 20 Nov. 1900 Falmouth; m. 11 Jan. 1871 John M. Payzant of Falmouth -(See Payzant Family).

iii Capt. William Johnson b. 20 Nov. 1850; d. 26 Jan. 1918 Bahia, S.A.; m. 2 Apr. 1885 L.G. Stevens of St. John, N.B.; Sea Captain on Liverpool, Eng. route 1896; r. Brooklyn, NY.

Children:

1. William Atlee b. about 1880; civil engineer; m. 7 May 1912 Buela Morgan dau. of Henry C. Morgan at Cuba, N.Y.
2. Martha Rowan m. 3 June 1914 at Brooklyn, N.Y. Dr. Robert Henry Carr; r. Delray Beach, Florida (1963).

iv Richard Darrington b. 17 Nov. 1853 Windsor, N.S.; d. unm. 30 Sept. 1877 - lost at sea St. George's Channel, Great Britain.

v Dr. Geo. Elwood b. 24 Jul. 1856/7 Windsor, N.S.; d. 2 Dec. 1930 Windsor, N.S.; dentist at Halifax and Hantsport, N.S.; in 1909 attended a post graduate course at Haskell Dental College, Chicago; served as an O/Seaman aboard the ship "Levuka" in summer of 1884.

vi Mary Maria (Minnie) b. 25 Mar. 1860 Windsor, N.S.; d. unm. 12 Aug. 1949 Hantsport, N.S.; will probated at Kentville, N.S.

vii Capt. David Abijah b. 28 Feb. 1862 Falmouth, N.S.; d. about 22 Feb. 1918 - lost at sea aboard the "Acadian" off Placentia, Nfld.; commanded sealer "Harlaw" and addressed Halifax Rotary Club on "Sealing" in the old "Harlaw"; m. 2 Feb. 1900 at Newtonville, Mass. Bessie M. Smith dau. of John O. Smith of Boston, Mass.

viii Fannie Matilda DeWolfe b. 5 Apr. 1864 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 16 Feb. 1949 at Hantsport, N.S.; m. 30 Mar. 1892 at St. Mary the Virgin, Cardiff, Wales Capt. Henry Alex Rowan; r. San Francisco, New York, Boston & Hantsport, N.S.

CAPT. JAMES[2] A. SCOTT (David[1])

b. 1825 Windsor, N.S.; d. 21 May 1913; m. 1st Mary Janet Turner (1822-1893) - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 2nd Alice Beckwith (1852-1923); Sea Captain; r. Mount Denson, N.S.
Children:

i John[3] Scott (1858-1877) GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
ii Louise m. Leake; r. Strathcona, Alberta (1913).
iii Charlotte m. Leake; r. Swallowhurst, Alberta (1913).
iv Maria Jessie b. 20 Jan. 1847; d. 18 Sept. 1901; m. Wm. Wilson (1834-1920). Children: (See Wilson family).
v Mary m. Elderkin; r. Los Angeles, Calif. (1913).
Children: (surname Elderkin)
1. Helen Elderkin, 2. Louise, 3. Bessie, 4. Kathleen.

THE SEXTON FAMILY

MATTHEW[1] SEXTON

b. 1810 Ireland; d. 1888 Falmouth, N.S.; employed at Greenwood Farm for sometime after arrival from Ireland; 28 Oct. 1867 purchased 6-acre Lots 6, 7, 8, 9 and 10 - 5th Div. Letter E from John Brown of Falmouth; m. Hannah Eldridge (1832-1865) dau. of John Eldridge (1802-1857) and Amelia (1811-1879); Matthew and Hannah Sexton both buried at St. John's Cemetery (R.C.) Windsor, N.S.
Children:

i Matthew[2] Sexton b. 1857 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 9 Oct. 1915 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Emma Curry b. 1859; d. 8 Jul. 1936 dau. of Joseph Curry (1826-1885) and Sarah Anne Sangster (1838-1921) of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Lee[3] DeWitt Sexton b. 1879; d. 23 Nov. 1908 Falmouth, N.S.
2. Perley H. b. 1881; d. 22 June 1907 Falmouth, N.S.
3. Florence b. 1885; d. 28 Apr. 1909 Falmouth, N.S.
4. Brenton A. b. 1886; d. 19 Mar. 1935 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Lillian M. Smith (1888-1952) dau. of Inglis and Maud (Sangster) Smith of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.; farmer and Apple Broker Falmouth & Windsor, NS.
Children:
1. Matthew[4] Frederick Sexton m. Marion Smith of Windsor, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Joan[5] Sexton m. Stanley Smith.
Children: (surname Smith)
1. Gregory Smith, 2. Dale, 3. Robert.
2. Linda Sexton
2. John Inglis m. Margery Boyd of Falmouth.
Children:
1. David Sexton, 2. Kristen, 3. Mark, 4. Brian.
5. Helena Sexton b. 23 May 1892 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 27 Mar. 1953 Amherst, N.S.; unm.

ii Annie b. 1858 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1935 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Joseph Howe Davison (1851-1920) - (See Davison Family).

+ iii John Lewis Sexton b. 1863; d. 15 June 1943.
+ iv Henry Dennis b. 1865; d. 6 June 1954.

JOHN[2] LEWIS SEXTON (Matthew[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. 1863; d. 15 June 1943 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Georgina Curry b. 15 Jul. 1866, d. 4 Aug. 1944 at Falmouth, N.S. dau. of Nathaniel Curry (1817-1866) and Catherine Harvey (1831-1895) of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.; farmer and Apple Broker.
Children:

i Verna Kathleen Sexton b. 15 Apr. 1888 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 7 Aug. 1922 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1 Jan. 1916 Givan Elliott at Vancouver, B.C.
Children: (surname Elliott)
1. Verna Katherine Elliott b. 25 Oct. 1918; d. 16 Oct. 1934 Falmouth, N.S.

ii Thelma Marguerite b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 30 Jan. 1915 John Norman Kennedy at Vancouver, B.C.
Children: (surname Kennedy)
1. Louise Kennedy m. Dr. Walsh.
Children: (surname Walsh)
1. Marie Montcalm Walsh; m. 2nd Hans Carston.
Children: (surname Carston)
2. Diana Carston.
2. Clara Josephine m. Dr. James Durkin.
3. Dr. John Kennedy m. Dr. Ruth _____.

iii Nathaniel Blaine b. Falmouth, N.S.; r. England; m. 6 Mar. 1919 Gladys Byworth at Folkstone, England.
Children:
1. Capt. Blaine Garnet[4] Sexton b. 21 Apr. 1920; killed in Action Tunisian Campaign 23 Apr. 1943, British Army.

+ iv Blanch Hazel b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Harold G. Wilcox of Windsor, N.S.

+ v Jean Mariam b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 21 Sept. 1921 John Carmen Wilcox of Windsor, N.S.

vi Josephine Curry b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 6 June 1928 H. Carlton Smith of Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Smith)
1. Rev. C. Blaine Smith r. Victoria, B.C.

vii Joanna Marie Montcalm b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 20 June 1927 Dr. John S. Parnell of _____.
Children: (surname Parnell)
1. Dr. John Parnell, 2. Blaine, 3. Karl, 4. Joanna Marie - Montcalm.

viii Katherine Cecelia b. 1904 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1909 Falmouth, N.S.

BLANCH[3] HAZEL SEXTON (John[2] L., Matthew[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 5 Apr. 1915 Harold C. Wilcox of Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Wilcox)

i George Wilcox FLt/Lt. RCAF WWII; m. Laura Scotland.
Children: (surname Wilcox)
1. Laurence Wilcox

ii James m. Helen Morrison dau. of ; r. Windsor, N.S.

JEAN[3] MARIAM SEXTON (John[2] L., Matthew[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 21 Sept. 1921 John Carmen Wilcox of Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Wilcox)

i Dorothy Marie Wilcox m. Durland Ray Brown.
Children: (surname Brown)
1. Nancy Brown, 2. Louise Evans, 3. Audrey, 4. Sandra.

ii Gwendolin Elizabeth m. Paul Strum.
Children: (surname Strum)
1. David Strum, 2. Roger Carmen, 3. Anthony Bruce.

HENRY[2] DENNIS SEXTON (Mathhew[1])

b. 1865 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 6 June 1954 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 24 Dec. 1887 Martha Belle Carmichael b. 1870, d. 28 Dec. 1953 dau. of Anaxamander Carmichael and Martha Jane Spearing; Farmer & orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Ethel[3] May Sexton b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 7 May 1913 James Benj. Allen of Scotch Village, N.S.
Children: (surname Allen)
1. Ella Florence Allen m. James Redden.
Children: (surname Redden)
1. James Allen Redden, 2. Robert Stuart.
2. Dennis m. Amy Dodge.
Children: (surname Allen)
1. Blaine Allen.
3. Sexton Benjamin m. Ruth Sanford.
Children: (surname Allen)
1. Bonita Allen, 2. Dawn, 3. David, 4. Jackie.

ii Helen Estella b. 1885 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 21 Oct. 1913 unm.

iii Embert Emmerson b. 25 Feb. 1892 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 8 Dec. 1963 Falmouth, N.S. unm.

iv John Russell b. Falmouth, N.S.; r. Scotch Village, N.S.; m. Gladys Blanch Sanderson.

\+ v Harold[3] Ernest b. Falmouth, N.S.; r. Scotch Village, N.S.; m. Agnes Hebb.

vi Clara Florence R.N. r. Falmouth, N.S. & New York City.

vii Doris Irene b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 29 May 1947 Arthur Birt Palmeter son of Emerson and Maude C. (Armstrong) Palmeter of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

HAROLD[3] ERNEST SEXTON (Henry[2], Matthew[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; son of Henry D and Martha B. (Carmichael) Sexton of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Agnes Hebb dau. of ; r. Scotch Village, N.S.
Children:

i Lillian[4] Sexton m. Jack Hardie of Toronto, Ont.
Children: (surname Hardie)
1. Beverley Ann Hardie.

ii Evelyn m. Howard Leach.
Children: (surname Leach)
1. Jane Leach, 2. Douglas, 3. Joanne.

iii Henry r. Scotch Village, N.S.

iv Harold b. 1929 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 8 Jul. 1936 at Scotch Village, N.S.

v William r. Scotch Village, N.S.

vi Ernest[4] Sexton m. ; r. Alberta.
Children:
1. Charlene[5] Sexton, 2. Nadine, 3. Kim, 4. Janice.

vii James m. Doris Ross.
Children:
1. Allen Sexton, 2. Shawn, 3. Wade.

viii Eric.

ix Charles

x Marie m. David Dill.
Children: (surname Dill)
1. Ernest Dill, 2. Craig, 3. Donna.

THE SHAW FAMILY

The Shaw family of Tiverton, Little Compton and Portsmouth, Rhode Island was founded by ANTHONY SHAW (1628-1705), son of John Shaw who was born at Ovended near Halifax, Yorkshire, England and who settled at Salem, Mass. about 1627. Anthony Shaw married 8 Apr. 1653 Alice Stonard dau. of John and Margaret Stonard at Boston, Mass. The Portsmouth, R.I. Town Meetings show that Anthony Shaw was admitted a Freeman on 16 Oct. 1669. He had a family of six including a son Israel who was born about 1660 and died in 1710. Israel's wife was_____Tallman daughter of Peter Tallman. His 2nd wife was Joan Briggs. Israel Shaw (1660-1710) had a family of thirteen children of whom two at least were associated with the migration to Nova Scotia in the 1700's. One son Peter, born 6 Oct. 1704 was a grantee at Falmouth in 1760 and Anthony an older son born 29 Jan. 1694 was the father of three sons: Arnold, Bejamin and John who also settled in Nova Scotia. Arnold Shaw and his brother John drew lots at Newport, N.S. on 20 June 1761. Arnold became the founder of the Shaw family of Newport, N.S. John Shaw returned to Rhode Island where he died while serving as a soldier in the Revolutionary War.

The founder of the Shaw family of FALMOUTH, MOUNT DENSON and WINDSOR FORKS, NOVA SCOTIA was PETER SHAW (1704-1775) of Little Compton, Rhode Island. He was the 5th son of Israel Shaw (1660-1680) and grandson of Anthony Shaw (1628-1705) who was the ancestor of the Shaw families of Tiverton, Portsmouth and Little Compton, R.I.

Peter Shaw (1704-1775) was the grantee at Falmouth, N.S. at the founding of the township in 1760. His grant of 500 acres from the Crown is dated 21 July 1761. It is believed that Peter Shaw brought his eldest daughter Mary and his 3rd son David Shaw (1745-1777) to Falmouth in 1760. Peter Shaw's 1st son Antipus Shaw is believed to have settled at Amherst, N.S. and his 2nd son Peter Shaw (1738-1795) appears to have arrived at Falmouth shortly before receiving a 250 acre grant on 19 Feb. 1768. Peter Shaw Jr. returned to Little Compton, R.I. where in 1775 he inherited his father's Little Compton, R.I. property. Peter Shaw (1704-1775), the grantee at Falmouth, N.S. returned to New England sometime before his death in 1775. His will on file at Little Compton, R.I. is dated 24 Oct. 1774 and a deed of gift to his son David Shaw (1745-1777) for all his Falmouth property is dated 28 Oct. 1774.

The Shaw family of Newport, N.S. trace their descent to ARNOLD SHAW (1732-). He is listed as a grantee of the Township of Newport, N.S. in 1761 together with his brother John Shaw (1736-). John Shaw returned to New England and is listed as a veteran of the Revolutionary Forces.

The Shaw family of Hantsport and Lockartville are descended from Benjamin^{5} Shaw (1763-1810) (Benj.^{4}, Anthony^{3}, Israel^{2}, Anthony^{1}) who settled at Falmouth, N.S. in the late 1700's where he married Lucy Akin on 11 Aug. 1790.

References: Falmouth Township Records.
Genealogical Biography, Southeastern, Mass. Vol. 3, p. 1185.
George E. Shaw, Records of the Shaw Family.
Mrs. A.E. Etter, Records of the Shaw Family.
Ralph H. Shaw, Shaw Family in Nova Scotia, 1962.

ANTHONY SHAW (1628-1705)
Alice Stonard
r. Portsmouth, R.I.

Wm. Wm. Eliz. ISRAEL SHAW (1660-1689) Ruth Grace
Tallman

Wm. Mary ANTHONY Alice Israel Hanna Jeremiah Ruth PETER Eliz. Grace Comfort

ANTHONY (1694 - 1759)
Rebecca Wood
r. Little Compton, R.I.

1. Benj. (1720-1794)
   Eliz. Potter

   Benjamin (1763-1810)
   Lucy Akin
   r. Falmouth, N.S. 1790

2. Mary
3. Ruth
4. Anthony
5. Elizabeth
6. Rebecca
7. Arnold (1732-)
   Grantee at Newport, N.S. 1761
8. Thomas
9. John (1736-)
   Grantee at Newport, N.S. 1761
   Vet. Revol. Forces

PETER (1704-1775)
Sarah Brown
Grantee at Falmouth, N.S.
1761

1. Mary (1735-1801)
2. Antipus (1737-) at Amherst, N.S.
   1775
3. PETER (1738-1795) Grantee Falmouth
   1768 returned to New Eng.
4. Alice
5. Hannah
6. DAVID (1745-1777) Inherited father's
   Falmouth property
   Sarah Davison dau. of John

   1. Peter (1771-1817) Nancy Smith
      r. Falmouth, N.S.
   2. David II (1776-1867) Abig. Bacon
      r. Mount Denson, N.S.
   3. Elizabeth b. 1770
   4. Grace b. 1774

PETER[3] SHAW (Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 6 Oct. 1704 Little Compton, Rhode Island; d. 1775 Little Compton, R.I. Vol. 4 Records of Little Compton; m. Jan 1734 Sarah Brown (1713-1785) at Tiverton, R.I. dau. of Tobias and Alice (Barrington) Brown: Peter Shaw was a grantee at Falmouth at the founding of the Township in 1760; grants dated 21 Jul. 1761 and 19 Feb. 1768 - 750 acres (Farm Lot 49 and 1/2 Farm Lot 72); he deeded his Falmouth properties to his son David Shaw on 28 Oct. 1774 and returned to Little Compton, R.I. where his will is recorded in Book 2, p. 299; Peter Shaw's sister Grace married (as first wife) Edward Church (1706-1761) also a grantee at Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (all born at Little Compton, R.I.)

i Mary[4] Shaw b. 7 June 1735; d. 26 Feb. 1801 Little Compton, R.I.

ii Antipus b. 27 Jan. 1737; r. Amherst, N.S. 1775; 28 Feb. 1765 Antipus Shaw leased House Lot 6, 2nd Div. to Edward Yorke.

iii Peter b. 3 Sept. 1738; d. 10 Jan. 1795 - granted 250 acres at Falmouth 19 Feb. 1768 - Farm Lot 72; apparently returned to Little Compton, R.I. shortly after - not listed in 1770 Falmouth census.

iv Alice b. 12 Sept. 1740.

v Hannah b. 5 May 1743.

+ vi David b. 16 Apr. 1745; d. 1777 at Falmouth, N.S.

vii Ruth b. 4 Oct. 1747.

viii Noah b. 16 July 1749; d. young.

ix Sarah b. 1 June 1751.

x Innocent b. Aug. 1753; d. Sept. 1778.

xi Elizabeth b. 31 Aug. 1755.

xii Grace b. 27 Dec. 1757.

DAVID[4] SHAW (Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 16 Apr. 1745 Little Compton, R.I.; d. Falmouth May 1777; m. Sarah Davison dau. of John Davison; she later married Jacob Burnham and as a 3rd husband Joshua Smith (See Burnham and Smith families); census of 1770 for Falmouth shows David Shaw's family as follows: 1 man, 1 women, 1 girl Protestants and Americans; on division of the property on 11 Jan. 1796 one third went to the widow Sarah Shaw; under terms of father's will David inherited Peter Shaw's lands and buildings at Falmouth, N.S.; deed of gift to all Falmouth property dated 28 Oct. 1774.

Children:

+ i Peter[5] Shaw b. 13 Dec. 1771 Falmouth; d. 1817.

+ ii David b. 1776 Falmouth; d. 1867 Mount Denson, N.S.

iii Elizabeth b. 1769/70.

iv Grace b. c. 1774.

PETER[5] SHAW (David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 13 Dec. 1771 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1817; m. Nancy Smith (1771-1840); 25 Dec. 1794 bought Farm Lot 24 from Daniel Boyd - 200 acres.

Children:

i Sarah[6] Shaw b. 18 Mar. 1795 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 16 Jan. 1818 Samuel Elder (See Elder Family).

+ ii William b. 2 June 1799 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Irene Fitch.

iii Elizabeth b. 27 Jan. 1801.

iv Ann b. 7 June 1802; m. 7 Jan. 1823 Geo. A. Lockhart St. George's Rec.; r. Horton, N.S.

v John b. 12 Apr. 1804.
vi Grace b. 20 Apr. 1806.
vii Peter b. 4 Dec. 1809.
viii David b. 28 Aug. 1813.

WILLIAM[6] SHAW (Peter[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 2 June 1799 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 11 Feb. 1871 GR Shaw Family Burying Ground located on the Shaw Farm at Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1 Oct. 1823 Irene Fitch (1799-1893).
Children:

i Andrew[7] Shaw b. 6 Oct. 1824; d. 3 Jan. 1890; m. Lucy Hoffmyer - no family.
ii Mary b. 15 Feb. 1827; d. 25 Jan. 1916; m. John O. Pineo.
iii Frederick Fitch b. 5 June 1829; removed to Australia.
+ iv William Henri b. 31 May 1832; m. Martha Byard Davis; physician at Kentville, N.S.
v Nancy b. 10 Nov. 1834; m. Dr. O. McAllister, Portland, Me.
Children: (surname McAllister)
1. Elizabeth McAllister, 2. Robert.
vi Jane Burbage b. 27 May 1837; m. Pierson Royce.
Children: (surname Royce)
1. Henry H. Royce, 2. James.
+ vii George Edw. Burpee b. 29 Apr. 1845; d. 14 Feb. 1927.

WILLIAM[7] HENRY SHAW (Wm.[6], Peter[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 31 May 1832; m. Martha Byard Davis of Halifax, N.S.; Physician at Kentville, N.S.
Children:

i Frederick[8] Davis Shaw Joined N.W. Mounted Police 1880; m. Agnes Madeline Moran.
Children:
1. Percy[9] Shaw r. Victoria, B.C. (1952).
ii Amelia
iii Jessie
iv Andrew
v Leander
vi Vernon Smith b. 6 May 1872; m. 18 Jul. 1900 Margaret Frank of Strathroy, Ont.; r. Cardston, Alta.
Children:
1. Evelyn Frank Shaw m. Archibald McIntyre.
2. Wm. Henri
3. Kenneth Vernon m. Gertrude Payne.
Children:
1. Marjory Wilma m. Andrew Salia.
Children: (surname Salia)
1. Sharyn[10] Salia, 2. Caulene.
2. Phyllis Doreen m. Thos. Eckersly.
3. Patrick Michael.
4. Robert Milne m. Beryl Burt.
Children:
1. Robert Keith Shaw, 2. Donald George, 3. Michael - Frederick.
5. John Frederick Davis m. Eva Ritter; M.P. Red Deer, Alta.
Children:
1. Douglas Frank Shaw, 2. Donald Myles, 3. Frederick - Davis.

6. Edith Mildred Shaw m. Chas. Luther.
   Children: (surname Luther)
   1. Dorothy Evelyn Luther, 2. Kenneth Russel, 3. Roderic Chas.
7. Dorothy Margaret b. 13 Aug. 1913; d. 13 Apr. 1914.
8. Ronald Alex. m. Thora Carlson.
   Children:
   1. Marilyn Gay Shaw, 2. Diana Gayle, 3. Ronald Eric, 4. Randall Dean.
9. Margerie Helen b. 10 Jul. 1917; d. 5 Jan. 1919.
10. Donald LeLand Frank b. 15 Sept. 1920; d. 22 Jul. 1938.
11. Vernon Smith Shaw.

GEORGE EDWARD BURPEE[7] SHAW (William[6], Peter[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 29 Apr. 1845; d. 14 Feb. 1927; m. 15 Sept. 1868 Lucy Royce (1844-1931); both buried at the Shaw Family Burying Ground, Falmouth, N.S.; Farmer & orchardist; Deacon Falmouth Baptist Church.
Children:

i Pierson[8] Wm. Shaw b. 24 July 1870 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 18 May 1953 bur. Shaw Fam. Bur. Ground; m. 1st 3 Jul. 1900 Mary Armstrong Sangster dau. of Wm. and Mary (Armstrong) Sangster of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Ethel Gertrude Fuller dau. of David Fuller and Mary Ann Starratt (1837-1924) of Grand Pre, N.S.; farmer and orchardist.
   Children: (1st marriage)
   1. Frances[9] Isabel Shaw b. 15 Jan. 1903; d. 27 Dec. 1903.

ii Amelia Irene Royce b. 1 May 1887; m. 5 June 1912 Leverett Foster Fuller of Avonport, N.S.he was b. 1877 and d. 1953/4.
   Children: (surname Fuller)
   1. Mary Shaw Fuller m. Allen Jess.
      Children: (surname Jess)
      1. Caroll Mary Jess, 2. Nancy Elizabeth.
   2. Geo. Ed. Burpee m. Marguerite Osborne.
      Children: (surname Fuller)
      1. Jane Moira Fuller.
   3. Lucy Irene
   4. Leverett Royce m. Nora Day.
      Children: (surname Fuller)
      1. John Royce Fuller, 2. Peter Foster.
   5. Keith Foster
   6. Pierson Wm.
   7. Elizabeth Gertrude m. Harold Specht.
      Children: (surname Specht)
      1. Susan Elizabeth Specht.

DAVID[5] SHAW (David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 1776 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1867; son of David and Sarah (Davison) Shaw of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Abigail Bacon (1784-1848) she d. 8 Mar. 1848; both buried at Mount Denson Cem.; David served as 1st Lieut. Hants County Militia 7 Oct. 1843. David Shaw founded the Mount Denson branch of the Shaw family.
Children:

+ i William[6] Shaw m. 1st Margaret Davison; m. 2nd Sophia Curry.
ii Peter m. Elizabeth Smith.

+ iii David Shaw b. 1806; d. 1885; m. Terasey Harris of Cornwallis, N.S.
+ iv Theodore m. Mary Ann Curry.
v James (1819-1901); m. Mary Jane Lockhart (1828-1902).
vi John m. _____
Children:
1. Annabelle[7] Shaw m. Harvey Collins.
2. Melville
vii Joseph B. b. 1815; d. 19 May 1891 unm.
viii Ann m. Wm. Curry - son Wm. Curry m. Carolyn Gould.
ix Sarah m. Aaron Fitch; d. 12 June 1845 - 2 sons Thos. Fitch, David Fitch.
x Rachel m. John Gilbert.

PETER[6] SHAW (David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

son of David and Abigail (Bacon) Shaw of Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Elizabeth Smith.
Children:
i Peter[7] D. Shaw b. 1849; d. 20 Feb. 1889.
ii Warren lost at sea.
iii Nathaniel d. 1927.
iv Margaret m. Edward Marshall.
v Maria m. Amos E. Ames.
vi Elizabeth m. John Merrill.
vii Mariamne b. 1846; d. 1905; m. Samuel Patterson Schurman of River Philip, Cumberland County, N.S. and Mount Denson, N.S. - family of 8 (See Schurman Family).

THEODORE[6] S. SHAW (David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 1818; d. 26 Jan. 1886; son of David and Abigail (Bacon) Shaw of Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Mary Ann Curry b. 1825; d. 28 Apr. 1890 GR Mt. Denson Cem.
Children:
i Capt. James Byron[7] Shaw b. 1848; d. 1898; burial at sea on 8 Jan. 1898 Lat 23'36' S Lon 35'18' W; died on passage from Santos to Barbados; m. Abigail A. Coffill.
ii David b. 1825; d. 1928; m. 1st Mrs. Abigail Coffill Shaw, brother's widow; m. 2nd Mrs. Louise (Shaw) Duncanson dau. of David Shaw & Terracy Harris.
iii Newton m. Florence Cochran.
Children:
1. DeWitt[8] Shaw, 2. Murray, 3. Gertrude, 4. Nina, 5. Harold.
iv Alexander b. 1854; d. 7 Nov. 1856.
v Sarah b. 1858; d. 5 Nov. 1860.
vi Esther m. Hiram Coalfleet - son Rupert Coalfleet.
vii Mary m. Charles Davis of Mount Denson, N.S.
Children: (surname Davis)
1. Roy Davis, 2. Cora, 3. Clyde, 4. Kathleen, 4. James m. Ola Lockhart.
viii Ada m. Walter Donkin.
Children: (surname Donkin)
1. Aileen Donkin, 2. Rita, 3. Evelyn.

DAVID[6] SHAW (David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. ; d. 1885; son of David and Abigail (Bacon) Shaw of Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Terracy Harris, Cornwallis, N.S.; she was b. 1819 and d. 1889; both buried Mt. Denson Cem.
Children:

i Capt. Harris[7] Harding Shaw b. 1844; d.c. 14 Sept. 1878 - lost at sea; ship D.R. Eaton left N.Y. for Antwerp; m. Sarah A. _____ she d. A.E. 29.
ii Capt. James lost at sea AE 50.
iii Henry Allen b. 1856; lost at sea 1877.
iv Capt. George died in the West Indies.
v Capt. Chas. Wm. d. at Bilaxi, Miss. (yellow fever); m. Mary _____ - family of 3.
+ vi Judson D. b. 30 Nov. 1859; d. 17 Feb. 1936.
vii Jane m. Obadiah Titus - family of 2.
viii Eliza m. Henry Cox.
ix Terracy m. D.B. Mills - she was b. 1850; d. 1929 GR Mt. Denson Cemetery.
x Louise m. 1st Leander Palmeter, Grand Pre, N.S.; m. 2nd Martin Duncanson of Grand Pre, N.S.; m. 3rd David Shaw son of Theodore.
xi Capt. Edward J.
xii Isiah b. 1832; d. 12 Sept. 1845.
xiii Amos b. 1846; d. 17 Apr. 1846.

JUDSON[7] D. SHAW (David[6], David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 30 Nov. 1859; d. 17 Feb. 1936 Windsor Forks, N.S.; m. 15 Mar. 1884 Sophia Huntington Davison dau. of Nathaniel E. and Irene E. (Daniels) Davison; r. Windsor Forks, N.S.; Sophia Davison b. 1861; d. 4 Nov. 1930.
Children:

i Judson[8] Freeman Shaw m. Mary Phinney of Granville, N.S.; Farmer and orchardist Windsor Forks, N.S.; served for many years as Warden of West Hants Municipality; deacon of the Falmouth Baptist Church.
Children:
1. Evelyn[9] Shaw m. Silas Taylor son of Joseph - family of 2 (See Taylor family); r. Moncton, N.B.
+ ii Harris Monson b. 1889; d. 1945; m. Florence Foster (1888-1942) of Bridgewater, N.S.
iii Irene Teressa m. Ernest Foster of Bridgewater, N.S.
iv Sophia Louise Huntington
v Myrtle Florence m. Chas. Burriss of Savannah, Ga.

HARRIS[8] MONSON SHAW (Judson[7], David[6], David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 1889; d. 1945; son of Judson D. and Sophia H. (Davison) Shaw of Windsor Forks, N.S.; m. Florence Sangster Foster (1888-1942) dau. of Sydney and Ardella (Bishop) Foster;. r. Windsor Forks, N.S.
Children:

i Helen[9] Frances Shaw (1916-1958); m. _____ family of 2 - Lois Irene and John Langille.
ii Vernon Harris b. Windsor Forks, N.S.; m. Thelma Phinney dau. of Rev. H.H. Phinney; r. Windsor Forks, N.S.

Children:
1. David[10] Shaw, 2. Gordon, 3. Florence, 4. Dorothy, 5. John, 6. Linda, 7. Paul, 8. Stephen.

iii Mabel Ardella Louise Shaw Reg. Nurse; r. Bridgewater, N.S.

iv Lois Irene m. Ralph Dunbar MacKnight son of Brian MacKnight, r. Dartmouth, N.S.; and Sarah (Wilkes).
Children: (surname MacKnight)
1. Scott Dubbar MacKnight.

ROBERT[7] SHAW (William[6], David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

m. Mary (Maise) Davidson; Founder of the brick industry in the Maritimes now operated under the name of L.E. Shaw Ltd.
Children:

i Alfred E. Shaw b. 8 Feb. 1865; d. 7 Feb. 1953; m. Harriett Eliz. Wallace b. 1863; d. 1922.
Children:
1. Marjorie Urquhart m. Taylor.
2. Robert Wallace m. Hilgarde Brunnow.
3. Alan Lochaber m. Margaret Dickenson (1901-1948).

ii Irene m. Frank Cox - Children: Harold d. WWI, Hazel, Dora.

iii Madge m. Fred Cox - Children: Rhodes, Clare, Irene, Mary.

iv Annie b. 11 Dec. 1872; m. Reginald Laird McLatchy.
Children: (surname McLatchy)
1. Reginald Shaw McLatchy.
2. Robert Fraser
3. Kathryn Campbell m. Geo. Murray.
4. Grace Harriet m. Robt. Wallace Kenney.
5. Ann Helen m. James B. Gilmore.

v Eliza Estelle m. Austin Huntley.
Children: (surname Huntley)
1. Lloyd L. Huntley m. Kathryn Marie Seabury.
2. Annie Damon m. Emil Vindelov - family of 2.
3. Nina Elizabeth m. Howell Nimmo James - family of 2.

vi Lloyd Ethelbert b. (1878-1961) m. Lilliam Morse (1884-1960).
Children:
1. Greta Neola Shaw (1906-1953) m. Raymond D. Johnson.
Children: (surname Johnson)
1. Robert Douglas Johnson m. Catherine J. Arnold.
Children:
1. David Bruce Johnson, 2. Robert Wm., 3. James - Arnold.
2. Ronald Harry m. Nora Cameron.
Children:
1. Ronald Richard Shaw m. Marion Rose Adams.
2. Donna Jean m. Kenneth E. Tingley.
3. Allen Cameron
4. Linda Rae
3. Jean Winifred m. Allen Cassidy Cole (1905-1961).
Children: (surname Cole)
1. Leon A. Cole, 2. Leslie O.
4. Lloyd Robert m. Marjorie Jean MacKinnon.
Children:
1. Lloyd Robert Shaw, 2. Alexa Ann.
5. Leon Morse m. Kathleen Ethel Whiteside.

WILLIAM[6] SHAW (David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

son of David and Abigail (Bacon) Shaw of Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 1st Margaret Davison; m. 2nd Sophia Curry.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Alfred[7] Shaw r. Red Woods, Colorado - family of 9.
ii Robert m. Mary Davison - founder of the brick industry in the Maritime Provinces; firm now operated under the name of L.E. Shaw Limited.
iii Rufus Mariner
iv Angie m. Amery.
v William m. Nettie ; r. Western U.S.A.

Children: (2nd marriage)

+ vi Isaiah b. 1848; d. 1919; m. Robena Toye; r. Mount Denson, Centre Burlington and Hantsport, N.S.
vii Thomas Curry known by the name "Coade"; d. unm.
viii Herbert Langille b. 25 Oct. 1860; d. 31 Mar. 1940; m. 1st Bessie Layton dau. of Nobel and Hannah Layton; lived first in the Capt. Byron Shaw property; built home now occupied by Ensley McDonald (1965) at Mount Denson, N.S.; Herbert Shaw operated Aberdeen Beach at Mount Denson, N.S.; his dau. Lottie and her husband Amos E. Harvie later operated the beach; he m. 1940 as 2nd wife Mrs. Anne May Card (1871-1951), a widow with 2 daus. Vera who later married Harry Andrews and Mabel who married Wm. Rockwell.

Children: (1st marriage)

1. Nettie May Shaw b. 23 Jul. 1884; d. 17 Jan. 1958; m. Daniel Carroll.

Children: (surname Carroll)

1. Kathleen Carroll - Sister of Charity.
2. Daniel H. (Brud) m. Eliz. Bruce.
3. Gerald J. RCMP
4. Elizabeth (Bessie) m. J. Frank Williams.
5. Madeline m. Chas. G. Wise.
6. Francis E. m. Ella Martin.
7. Ellen m. Albert E. Dyer.
8. Kenneth m. Lillian Mitchell.
9. Herbert m. Virginia Stoneman.
10. Ralph (1921-1944) died on active service.
11. Cecelia m. John Power.

2. Wm. b. 1886; d. 13 Oct. 1888.
3. Infant dau. b. 12 May 1888; d. AE 2 weeks.
4. Lottie K. m. Amos Harvie - operated Aberdeen Beach.
5. Harley (1895-1898)
6. Infant son b. & d. 28 Dec. 1891.
+ 7. Ralph Herbert m. Muriel Wade Scott.

ISAIAH[7] SHAW (William[6], David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 5 Mar. 1848; d. 3 Jan. 1919; m. Robena Toye b. 3 Jul. 1858; d. 1 May 1930.
Children:

i Ernest Shaw b. 4 June 1879; d. 4 Sept. 1904 unm.
ii Bessie b. 20 May 1882; m. Capt. Wilfred Lockhart (1878-1955).

Children: (surname Lockhart)

1. Laura Lockhart (1908-1909).
2. Dorothy Lee m. Matthew Morrison - family of 2.
3. Wilfred m. Florence Jones - family of 2.

iii Clara b. 1892; d. 11 Feb. 1904 unm.
iv Walter b. 10 Nov. 1887; d. 31 Jan. 1902 unm.
v Ossie b. 1885-1886.
vi Sophia b. 1892; d. 11 Feb. 1904 unm.

RALPH[8] HERBERT SHAW (Herbert[7], William[6], David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

m. Muriel Wade Scott; Judge, Kings County Court, Kentville, N.S.; Author of the Shaw Family in Nova Scotia, 1962.
Children:

i Ralph[9] Herbert Shaw m. Jean Vera Morrison.
Children:
1. Kenneth[10] Ralph Shaw, 2. Robert Wayne, 3. Alan John, 4. Fae Jean.

ii Muriel Fae b. 24 Feb. 1929; d. 23 June 1943.

iii Hillis Layton m. Katherine Marie Naas.
Children:
1. Thane Richard Shaw, 2. David Hillis.

PETER[6] SHAW (David[5], David[4], Peter[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

m. Elizabeth Smith.
Children:

i Peter[7] Shaw m. Lavinia Davis - son Harold Davis m. Molly _____

ii Warren Drowned at sea; unm.

iii Nathaniel d. 1927 Tacoma, Wash.

iv Margaret m. Edward Marshall.
Children: (surname Marshall)
1. Wilfred Marshall, 2. Edward, 3. Frederick.

v Maria m. Amos Ames.
Children: (surname Ames)
1. Clara Ames, 2. Bessie, 3. Perley.

vi Elizabeth m. John Merrill.
Children: (surname Merrill)
1. Mary Merrill m. Rand Leonard.
2. George m. Ann Sawyer.
3. Jane m. ____ Godfrey.

vii Marianna m. Samuel P. Schurman of Mount Denson, N.S.; Children (surname Schurman) - See Schurman Family.

viii Rachel m. John Gilbert - family of 3 daus.

BENJAMIN[4] SHAW (Anthony[3], Israel[2], Anthony[1])

b. 5 Oct. 1720 Little Compton, R.I.; d. Sept. 1794 son of Anthony Shaw and Rebecca Wood (1696-1766) of Little Compton, R.I.; m. Elizabeth Potter b. 1731 of Dartmouth, Mass.; Geo. E. Shaw's Records on the Shaw Family state that Benjamin Shaw moved to Falmouth, N.S. but it seems likely that his son Benjamin Shaw (1763-1810) was the settler at Falmouth.
Children:

i Benjamin[5] Shaw b. 24 July 1763 probably at Little Compton, R.I.; d. 28 Sept. 1810; m. 11 Aug. 1790 Lucy Akin,St. Paul's Records, Halifax, N.S. records her name as "Lucinda"; she was the dau. of Stephen Akin, the Falmouth grantee (see Akin Family).

Children:

1. Elizabeth[6] Shaw, 2. Mary, 3. Sarah, 4. Abigail (1791-1877); m. David Smith (1791-1871) - family of 12 (See Smith Family of Mount Denson).
5. Thomas
+ 6. Benjamin b. 2 May 1802; d. 8 Apr. 1870; m. Rebecca Trefry b. 15 Nov. 1805; d. 26 Aug. 1847.
7. Stephen m. 20 Dec. 1827 Rebecca Curry - St. Geo's Records; he d. 7 Dec. 1830; owned 52 acres with dwelling house and barn at Mt. Denson; his schooner "Echo" was stranded at Granville, N.S. - wreck was sold for £ 25/1/9.

Children:

1. Lucy[7] Ann Shaw b. 16 Jan. 1828 - Probate Records.
2. William b. 31 Mar. 1830 - Probate Records.

BENJAMIN[7] SHAW (Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Anthony[4], Israel[3], Anthony[2], John[1])

b. 2 May 1802 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 8 Apr. 1870 Hantsport, N.S.; son of Benj. and Lucy (Akin) Shaw of Falmouth; m. 1st 13 Nov. 1825 Rebecca Trefry dau. of Benj. Trefry - she was b. 15 Nov. 1805 and d. 26 Aug. 1847; m. 2nd Oliva Kelly Bradshaw.

Children:

i Grace Shaw

ii Benjamin b. 1828; d. 1900; m. Rebecca Smith (1824-1913) dau. of David Smith (1791-1871) and Abigail Shaw (1791-1877) dau. of Benj. and Lucy (Akin) Shaw; she died at Hantsport, N.S. 15 Oct. 1913.

Children:

1. Edward Brown Shaw b. 4 Sept. 1851 Lockartville, N.S.; d. 22 Feb. 1926 at Wolfville, N.S.; m. 6 Sept. 1864 Ida Catherine Wollaver dau. of Geo. and Sarah Jane (Huntly) Wollaver of Hantsport, N.S.; she was b. 5 Nov. 1858 and d. 27 Jan. 1948.

Children:

1. Arthur Lamont Shaw
2. George E. d. 5 Sept. 1959; engineer in U.S.; conducted an extensive research on the Shaw family now in possession of Mrs. A.E. Etter of Edmonton, Alta.
3. Ruby m. A.E. Etter; r. Edmonton, Alta.
4. Sadie May
5. Edna Rebecca
6. Grace Catherine
7. Harold Johnston

2. Albert Elkanah b. 10 Jan. 1863.
3. Mark Loran b. 16 Jul. 1866.

iii Malinda Shaw

iv Stephen

v Elkanah

vi Mark

vii Joseph Almond

N.B. Mary Shaw married 21 Aug. 1815 John Smith - both of Falmouth, N.S.

THE SHEY FAMILY

WILLIAM SHEY

b. Northern Ireland; lost at sea 1772 - fell overboard from the Schooner Sally in the Bay of Fundy on a voyage from Boston - N.S. Gazelle 1 Sept. 1772; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. grant dated 21 July 1761, 500 acres Farm Lot 63; letters of administration of his estate taken out 24 May 1776; brother Peter Shey named as administrator; 23 May 1763 was employed in Malachi Caigan's Inn at Falmouth; there is possibility that he owned Wm. York's share in the Township of Falmouth (500 acres, Farm Lot No. 84); no record of a wife or family

PETER[1] SHEY

b. Northern Ireland 1748; d. 7 Sept. 1818 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Frances Duport dau. of John Duport who came to Halifax with Cornwallis at the founding of the city in 1749 - John Duport was a Judge and Secretary of the Council for many years; Frances Duport was b. 1736 and d. at Falmouth 22 Apr. 1799; both buried at the Shey Family Burying Ground on the Shey Farm, Falmouth, N.S.; Peter Shey received a grant at Newport, N.S. in 1760 and drew his lot on 20 June 1761; his Newport holding was named Mount Peter; he moved to Falmouth and was one of the administrators of Col. Henry Denny Denson's estate in 1781; purchased the Green Grove Farm at Falmouth (now owned by Arthur Akin) the Shey Family Burying Ground is located in the centre of the field which slopes up from the Avon River.

Reference: Falmouth and Newport Records; Windsor Courier of 26 Sept. 1885 and 24 Oct. 1885.

Children:

i Susanna[2] Maria Shey b. 1767; d. 9 Nov. 1844 - GR Shey Bur. Ground; m. 23 Dec. 1788 Edmond Phelon, Merchant of Halifax, N.S. - St. Paul Halifax Rec.; she donated a Silver Paten, Chalice and Ewer to St. George's Falmouth in 1844.

Children: (surname Phelon)

1. Edmund Phelon b. 1792; d. 28 Aug. 1830; Surgeon - practised his prof. for some years at Annapolis, N.S. Acad. Rec. 18 Sept. 1830.
2. Martha Ann b. 1786; d. 9 May 1826; m. Wm. Henry Hall of the Commisariat Dept.; she d. at Annapolis, N.S. her gravestone in the Shey Fam. Bur. Ground bears the following inscription: "An amiable but unfortunate woman". An article entitled "Anent Graveyards No. 2" in the Windsor Courier of 26 Sept. 1885 reported that Martha Phelon had been "one of the most beautiful of her sex and as unfortunate as she was beautiful."

\+ ii William Henry b. 1769; d. 1854.

iii John b. 1772; d. 23 Apr. 1807/9.

iv Jane b. 1773; d. Nov. 1779.

v Jane Frances b. 1780; bp. 1781 St. Paul's Rec.

vi Thomas m. 29 May 1817 Bathsheba Porter - St. Geo's Rec.

COL. WILLIAM[2] HENRY SHEY (Peter[1])

b. 1769; d. 15 Sept. 1854 Falmouth, N.S. Chr. Mess 10 Oct. 1854; burial in Shey Family Burying Ground; m. 1st Richardson of Halifax, N.S.; m. 2nd May 1830 Sophia Elizabeth dau. of Geo. MacIntosh - Acad. Rec. 22 May 1830; represented Falmouth in the Legislative Assembly 1809, 1826, 1827-1836; Custos Rotulorum 1850-1853; Lieut.-Col. 1st Batt. of Hants County Regt. of the Nova Scotia Militia for many years - militia records show that he was active between 1820 and 1830; his letter of 12 Dec. 1825 dated Falmouth and addressed the Adjutant General Militia, Halifax suggested that the 1st Regt. be composed of residents of Windsor and Falmouth and that another Regt. be formed to accommodate the residents of the Shore and Newport district - this was the case under Sir John Sherbrooke when Regt. was made up of the 1st and the 26th Battalions - he felt that the proposed organization would be more convenient for the officers in "travelling long distances for Battalion Musters"; resided at Green Grove Farm, Falmouth, N.S. "bounded on the north by the farm of Simeon Loomer easterly by river and southerly by farms of Stephen and John Akin"; will probated at Windsor, N.S. 27 Sept. 1854 - no references to sons or daughters; an article entitled "Old Time Reminiscences" appeared in a 1911 Windsor newspaper and included the following: The writer remembers well when Col. Wm. Shey owned and occupied the above mentioned property, together with the buildings which were kept up in fine shape. Juba Caesar was a coloured slave brought here by old Mr. Shey and at his death came into possession of Col. Shey. Juba was a faithful servant, and when he died Col. Shey had his remains placed in the family lot. The writer has often been told by his parents and grandparents of Juba. He had a gift of relating the reminiscences of his life and one special topic was how very kind Massa Shey had been to him. One of his presents to him was a flock of sheep and Juba said "in dem dar sheeps war big money, and all dat Massa Shey axed for keeping dem dar sheeps was de wool and de lambs."

JOHN[2] SHEY (Peter[1])

b. 1772; d. 23 Sept. 1809 GR Shey Fam. Bur. Ground; m. 7 Jan. 1793 May Day dau. of John Day Surgeon and MPP of Mantua Farm, Newport, N.S.; John Day was drowned during a passage to Boston; he was the son of Dr. Geo. Day, Surgeon R.N. who settled at Newport, N.S. and Henrietta Maria Cottnam sister of Mrs. Winckworth Tonge.

Children:

i Henrietta[3] Maria Frances Shey b. 1796; d. Newport, N.S. 28 July 1867; m. David Johnson of Newport, N.S. - one dau. Mrs. Wm. McDonald; r. Ellerhouse, N.S.

ii Peter lost at sea; Schoolmaster at Falmouth, N.S.; m. Rachel Dennison of Horton, N.S. who was b. 3 Nov. 1799.

Children:

1. Susanna[5] (Sarah) Shey b. 3 Mar. 1822; bp. 10 Apr. 1835 St. Geo's Falmouth; m. 1st Capt. Peter Shaw Elder son of Samuel and Sarah (Shaw) Elder of Falmouth, N.S. - Family of 3 (See Elder Family).
2. Mary Phelon d. 2 May 1865; m. 17 June 1863 Benj. Curry Wilson (1832-1905) son of Simeon and Lucy (Young) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Waverly, N.S. - See Wilson Family).
3. John Frederick b. 3 Sept. 1832; bp. 10 Apr. 1835 - St. Geo's Falmouth.
4. Charles Dennison b. 22 June 1834; bp. 10 Apr. 1835 (lost at sea).
5. Wm. Henry b. 7 Mar. 1836; bp. 20 Jul. 1836 St. Geo's Rec.

THE SHEY FAMILY - NO 2

The second Shey family of Falmouth, N.S. is believed to have been founded by LEWIS CATEAU or SHEY. There is a local legend concerning the change in the family name from Cateau to Shey. The legend states that Lewis Cateau appeared at a "Corn husking" wearing a coat which had been given to him by his employer Peter Shey. Those assembled jokingly referred to him as Mr. Shey and from that date he was known by the name Shey. This incident appears to be confirmed by the fact that the 1871 Falmouth census shows the racial origin of this branch of the Shey family as French.

LEWIS SHEY

d. after 1830; m. Mary Marsters (1763-) dau. of Capt. Jonathan and Mary (Knowlton) Marsters of Falmouth, N.S.; 4 Jan. 1826 bought 6-acre Lot No 1, Letter B, 2nd Div. "together with a house thereon"from Jonathan Marsters; 24 Apr. 1830 sold this lot to Jonathan and Samuel Shey and also one 6-acre lot No. 11, C described as follows: East by road, West by Joseph Martin's, North by Joseph Martin's and South by John Elder's; there was a building on this lot and a road ran obliquely through the eastern portion.

Reference: Falmouth Records and deeds.
Children:

i Jonathan Shey b. 1804; d. 20 Jan. 1880 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 19 Dec. 1833 Sarah Ann Boyd - Christ Church Records, Windsor, N.S.; Sarah Ann Boyd was the dau. of Daniel Boyd and Olive Marsters of Falmouth, N.S. - she was b. 1805 and d. 24 Sept. 1876 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; his will dated 19 Dec. 1880; 2 Apr. 1831 sold part of a 6-acre Lot No 1 E, 5th Div. to the Trustees of the Baptist Meeting House; the present Falmouth Baptist Church is located on this property; 5 Apr. 1858 bought Farm Lot known as "The Horse Pond Lot" - the proceeds of which were used to build a School House in the Neck District and the Township was to have the privilege of using the building; 6 Nov. 1865 bought part of School Lot from William Burnham.

Children:

1. Jonathan Shey b. 1838; d. 24 Oct. 1858 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
2. Rozema A. b. 1843; d. 15 Sept. 1860.
3. Rachel m. Ross Hammond of Lockport, N.S.; merchant.
4. Sarah Oliva m. 18 Jul. 1865 Benjamin Curry.
5. Amelia Jane m. 21 Sept. 1858 Colin Campbell, merchant of Lockport, N.S.
6. Amanda Lavinia b. 1854; d. 1918; m. John Aylward (1837-1901) son of Walter and Mary (Kelly) Aylward of Falmouth, N.S. (See Aylward Family).
7. Laura Cordelia b. 1850; d. 1 Jan. 1856 - Chr. Mess 9 Jan. 1856.

THE SMITH FAMILY

Caleb Smith (1724-1784), an Irish immigrant was the founder of the Smith family of Falmouth, N.S. He came to Nova Scotia in 1782 probably as part of the Alexander McNutt migration. The history of the Smith family has been recorded by Nathan Smith, History of the Smith Family, 1862 and by Helen Whidden, Genealogy of the Smith Family, Truro Printing and Publishing Co., Truro, 1949. The following data has been taken mainly from these sources.

CALEB[4] SMITH (William[3], Joshua[2], Joshua[1])

b. 1724 Ireland; d. 1815 Falmouth, N.S.; burial St. George's Cemetery Falmouth, N.S.; 3rd son of William and Jane (Griffith) Smith of Montemellick, Ireland; said to have operated a Malt Mill in Ireland; m. 1st Catherine Reynolds - 3 children; m. 2nd Honour Nash - 4 sons and 3 daughters.

Children: (1st marriage)

+ i John A. Smith (1762-1846)
ii infant died young.
iii Margaret b. Ireland.

Children: (2nd marriage)

iv Caleb Smith (1777-1840); m. a widow at Kempt, N.S. - one son.
v Joshua b. 1779; lost at sea.
vi William b. 1781; mariner; Chr. Mess of 2 Mar. 1864 reports the death of a Wm. Smith 20 Feb. 1864 AE 76.
vii Francis b. 1 May 1785 Falmouth, N.S.
viii Jane
ix Elizabeth
x Mary

JOHN[5] A. SMITH (Caleb[4], William[3], Joshua[2], Joshua[1])

b. 1762 County Tipperary, Ireland; d. 7 Sept. 1846 Falmouth, N.S.; son of Caleb and Catherine (Reynolds) Smith of Ireland; m. Rachel Marsters dau. of Capt. Jonathan Marsters, one of the grantees at Falmouth in 1760; Rachel Marsters died AE 88.

Children:

+ i Jonathan[6] M. Smith (1787-1873)
ii Caleb
iii Margaret Elizabeth
iv Rachel Susannah
v Robert Knowlton
vi John Reynolds
vii Nathaniel Bishop b. 16 May 1796 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 10 Apr. 1803.
viii Catherine Jane b. 5 Oct. 1797 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1870; m. 21 Oct. 1819 Deacon Peter Payzant (See Payzant Family).
ix Richard Francis b. 15 Oct. 1799 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Mar. 1826 Rachel Woodworth dau. of Levi of Cornwallis, N.S. Children: 2 sons and 2 daughters.
x Sampson Salter Blowers b. 30 Sept. 1802 Falmouth, N.S.; bp. 20 May 1812 St. George's Falmouth; d. Halifax, N.S. where he was a merchant for many years; m. 1826 1st Elizabeth Sara Shaw of Newport, N.S.; m. 2nd Caroline Schneider. Children: 1 son and 7 daughters.
xi Mary Ann b. 29 Apr. 1806 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 6 Dec. 1839; m. 21 Oct. 1824 Anthony Shaw of Newport, N.S.

Children: (surname Shaw)

1. Sarah Shaw r. Truro, N.S.
2. Rachel m. John Allison - son Leonard barrister at Sussex, NB.

3. daughter m. _____Irish - son Edward Irish r. Denver, Col.

xii Sarah Maria Smith b. June 1813 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 19 Mar. 1847 Halifax, N.S.; m. John Young 16 Feb. 1832.

Children: (surname Young)

1. John Wilson Smith Young (1835-1842)
2. Sarah m. Sir Albert Smith - son S.W.Y. Smith.

JONATHAN[6] M. SMITH (John[5] A., Caleb[4], William[3], Joshua[2], Joshua[1])

b. 10 Nov. 1787 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 21 Dec. 1873 Falmouth, N.S.; GR St. George's Cem. Falmouth; m. 19 Oct. 1819 Mrs. Susan (Sangster) Weir (1794-1868) widow of Joseph Weir of Maitland, N.S. and dau. of John and Margaret (Murdock) Sangster of Falmouth, N.S. - Susan Weir's dau. Esther Weir m. Wm. Coulson of Canning, N.S.

Children:

i Margaret[7] Smith m. 22 June 1841 Charles Robinson of Cornwallis, N.S. - 2 sons Henry Robinson and Wm. Robinson.

ii Mary Anne b. 16 Jan. 1820; bp. Oct. 1833 St. Geo's; d. 1918; m. Jacob Troop 20 June 1851 of Granville, N.S.

Children: (surname Troop)

1. Alice Troop and Susan Troop - both died young.

iii Rachel b. 10 Oct. 1824; bp. Oct. 1833 St. Geo's Fal.; m. 17 Nov. 1843 Elias Payzant (See Payzant Family)

iv Susan b. 28 Mar. 1830; d. 15 Sept. 1884 unm.

\+ v John S. b. 3 Apr. 1825; d. 1 Oct. 1900 GR St. George's.

vi William b. 27 Feb. 1828; bp. Oct. 1833; d. 1913.

vii Charles b. 12 Feb. 1837; d. 1925 Vancouver, B.C.; m. Florence Belcher of Halifax, N.S. - one dau. Kathleen m. Percy Parker of Kentville, N.S.; r. Vancouver, B.C.

viii James b. 12 Feb. 1837 (twin brother to Charles) d. 16 Nov. 1913 GR St. George's Cem.; m. Susan J. Palmer (1835-1919) of Windsor Forks, N.S.

Children:

1. Aubrey[8] J. Smith (1876-1934) m. Effie May Phinney (1882-1948) dau. of John I. Phinney, Victoria Vale, Annapolis Co., N.S.

Children:

1. Walter J. Smith m. Nellie Rhind.

Children:

1. Aubrey James Smith.
2. Margaret
3. Susan m. Aug. 1962 Lionel Wm. Aylward son of Fred and Leah (Turbett) Aylward of Falmouth, N.S.

2. Annie m. Capt. Neil Roach, Margaretsville, N.S.
3. Martha Reg. Nurse; r. Richmond Va.
4. Vivian m. Dean Perrott of Toronto.
5. Kathleen m. Gordon Mitchell of Wallbrook, N.S.

ix Laura died unm.

x Ralph Palmer died infancy.

JOHN[7] SANGSTER SMITH (Jonathan[6], John[5] A., Caleb[4], William[3], Joshua[2], Joshua[1])

b. 1825; d. 1 Oct. 1900 Falmouth, N.S.; GR St. George's Falmouth; m. 22 Dec. 1854 1st, Eliza Anne Cunningham Inglis (1828-1865) youngest dau. of Charles Inglis of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Frances Inglis (1820-1895) sister of Eliza Anne.
Children:

i Susan[8] J. Smith b. 1857; d. 28 Apr. 1859 GR St. George's.

ii Frances Amelia b. 1859; d. 5 Mar. 1924 unm. GR St. George's.

iii Charles Inglis b. 1862; d. 25 Mar. 1927 GR St. George's; m. Maude Alice Sangster (1859-1942) dau. of James M. Sangster (1796-1866) and Maria Wilcox (1815-1894).

Children:

1. John[9] Inglis Smith (1885-1935); m. May Davison; r. Falmouth.
   Children:
   1. Charles[10] I. Smith m. Caroline Gormley; r. Falmouth.
      Children:
      1. John[11] Robert Inglis Smith, 2. Judith Ann.
   2. John N. m. Pauline Fredericks; r. Falmouth, N.S.
      Children:
      1. Sandra Mae Smith, 2. Cheryl Lorraine.

2 Lillian M. b. 1887; d. 11 Mar. 1952; m. Brenton A. Sexton (1886-1935) son of Matthew Sexton & Emma Curry (1859-1936); r. Falmouth, N.S. (See Sexton Family).

iv Jonathan b. 1864; m. Wallace.

Children:

1. Albert Smith, 2. Earl, 3. Lydia.

THE SMITH FAMILY NO. 2

Further research will be required to establish the early history of the Smith family of Mount Denson, N.S. Many members of the family have been associated with sea going ships and it seems likely that the founder of this branch settled in the area as a member of the Shipping Industry.

DAVID SMITH

b. 18 March 1791; d. 1 May 1871 - DR PANS; m. Abigail Shaw b. 21 Feb. 1791; d. 1877 dau. of Benj. Shaw (1763-1810) and Lucy Akin (1763-1852) of Falmouth, N.S.; 1838 Falmouth census shows David Smith as a mariner and head of a family of 14.
Children:

i James Smith b. 8 Feb. 1815; lost at sea 6 Oct. 1836 GR Mt. Denson.

ii Capt David b. 28 Aug. 1822; d. 21 Feb. 1903; m. Mary Ann _____ (1823-1885).

iii George Smith b. 28 June 1826; lost at sea 24 Nov. 1852 GR Mt. Denson.

iv Joseph b. 11 Dec. 1833; d. Feb. 1855 Cienfuegios GR Mt. Denson.

v Albert b. 13 Oct. 1837; d. 27 June 1872.

+ vi Capt. Edward b. 23 Oct. 1816.

vii Harriet b. 6 Sept. ; m. _____ Dorman.

viii Rebecca b. 4 Nov. 1824; m. 4 Feb. 1850 Benj. Shaw (1828-1900); she d. 15 Oct. 1913.

ix Lucy b. 22 Apr. ; m. Ephrian Lockhart.

x Ann b. 20 July

xi Maria Smith b. 9 July 1828; d. 28 Apr. 1902 GR Mt. Denson.
xii Albert

CAPT. EDWARD[2] SMITH (David[1])

b. 23 Oct. 1816; d. 28 May 1906 GR Mount Denson, N.S. son of David and Abigail (Shaw) Smith of Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Susan Duffus Armstrong (1829-1913); d. 6 Mar. 1916; dau. of John T. Armstrong and Eliza (Sangster) of Falmouth, NS.
Children:

i Annie[3] Smith b. 1858; d. 28 Nov. 1863.
ii Capt. Arthur W. m. 1st Della Adelia Davis (1862-1891); m. 2nd Mary "Arth" Newcomb dau. of Jediah Newcomb and Rhoda (Churchill) dau. of Senaotr Churchill of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Brooklyn, N.Y.
Children:
1. Mary[4] Smith, 2. Dorothy, 3. Zelda.
iii Capt. John T. m. 1st Eugenia (Jennie) Davis (1859-1884) lost at sea on passage from New York 20 Aug. 1884 together with her infant son Frank Stafford Smith (1884-1884); m. 2nd Odessa Eaton of Canning, N.S.
Children: (2nd marriage) r. Philadelphia.
2. Norval Smith, 3. Elta.
iv Mary Jane m. Capt. Leonard M. Coffill of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Brooklyn, N.Y.
Children: (surname Coffill)
1. Leonard Coffill.
2. Lizzie (1878-1946) m. Edw. E. Armstrong (1870-1948) - (See Armstrong Family).
v Capt. Edward m. Emma Davis sister of Della Davis; Capt. Edward Smith died at sea.
Children:
1. Hampton Smith - one dau. Claire Smith r. Hantsport, N.S.
2. Ella
vi Susan Duffus m. Capt. Avard Forsyth son of Enoch Forsyth of Greenwich, N.S.
Children: (surname Forsyth)
1. Annie m. Bruce Graham son of Judge Wallace Graham of Halifax, N.S. - 3 daus. & 1 son Wallace.
2. Lionel m. Elsie Dimock dau. of Lewis Dimock President of Dosco at time of his death.
3. Avard
4. John m. Frances Churchill dau. of Ezra.
vii Capt. Stewart m. Jane Bradshaw, step dau. of Capt. Albert Armstrong.
Children:
1. Dyphanie Smith, 2. Beula, 3. Eunice, 4. Leonard.
viii Herbert died young.
ix Capt. Oscar m. _____Ball; r. Liverpool, England.

CAPT. ALFRED[1] SMITH

b. 13 Oct. 1822 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 28 Apr. 1901 GR Mt. Denson, N.S.; m. 22 Feb. 1849 Margaret Armstrong (1831-1915) dau. of John and Eliza (Sangster) Armstrong of Falmouth, N.S.; Margaret Armstrong b. 26 May 1831.
Children:

i Susan[2] Smith b. 8 Dec. 1849 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Capt. Robert Davison son of Capt. Robert Davison (1804-1877) and Mary Holmes; m. 2nd Capt. Wm. Porter.

Children: 1st marriage (surname Davison)
1. Maggie May Davison m. Judiah Newcomb.
Children: (surname Newcomb)
1. Dorothy Newcomb m. Chas. Y. Armstrong.
2. Eloise d. unm. Hantsport, N.S.
3. Susan m. MacMillan Hebb.
4. Laura m. Geo. Weaver.
5. Frank m. Stella Green.
6. George m. Anna Waite.
2. George m. Maude Malcolm.
Children: (surname Davison)
1. Ethel Davison m. Frank Lawrence.
2. Robert.

\+ ii Capt. James[2] Albert b. 12 Nov. 1851 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 16 Mar. 1922; m. Annie Duncanson.

iii Emma Louisa b. 6 Oct. 1853 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 13 Sept. 1879 Capt. Alonzo Michener (1845-1924) - no family.

iv Lyde (Eliza) b. 3 Sept. 1857 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 13 Aug. 1882 George Dill - teacher at Hantsport, N.S.; d. Antigonish, N.S.
Children: (surname Dill)
1. Louise Dill r. Halifax, N.S.
2. Georgie r. Halifax, N.S.

v Capt. Alfred (Fred) b. 22 Sept. 1861 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Rose Smith dau. of Joshua Smith.
Children:
1. Avard[3] Smith d. World War I.
2. Margaret r. United Kingdom.
3. Harold r. United Kingdom.

vi Maude A. b. 30 July 1875 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Windsor, N.S.; m. Wm. Newcomb.
Children: (surname Newcomb)
1. Alliston Newcomb r. U.S.A.
2. Capt. Frederick m. Cora May Parhan; r. U.S.A.
3. Capt. Everett m. Sadie B. Curry dau. of Arch.; r. Portland, Me.
Children: (surname Newcomb)
1. Carol Newcomb m. Bruce Stewart.
2. John Newcomb.

CAPT. JAMES[2] ALBERT SMITH (Capt. Alfred[1])

b. 12 Nov. 1851 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 16 Mar. 1922; son of Capt. Alfred and Margaret (Armstrong) Smith of Mount Denson, N.S.; Master mariner; commanded the "Ann Risely" - London to Australia route and the "Arbella" between New York & England; m. Annie Mae Duncanson, b. 27 Feb. 1870, d. 16 Sept. 1957 dau. of John C. and Eliza (Bishop) Duncanson of Gaspereau, N.S. and Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Alfred[3] Douglas Smith m. Mary Scott dau. of Percy Scott of Windsor, N.S. and Annie Wilson; r. Mt. Denson, N.S.
Children:
1. Alyne[4] Douglas Smith r. Toronto, Ont.
2. Irving Wilson r. Mount Denson, N.S.
3. James Percy r. Mount Denson, N.S.

ii Vineta Mae m. Cecil Churchill (1882-1962) son of Geo. and Susie (Davison) Churchill of Hantsport, N.S. (See Churchill Family).

iii Jennie Beryl Smith m. Raymond Dimock son of Henry and Elizabeth (Curry) Dimock of Windsor, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.

iv Maude Armstrong m. Ernest C. Rowe of England and Mount Denson, N.S. and Saint John, N.B.
Children: (surname Rowe)
1. John William Rowe m. Eleanor Louise Clark dau. of Herbert Clark and Kathleen McWhinny of Saint John, N.B.
2. Florence Elizabeth RCAF

v Bessie Bernadine m. Colin C. Rowe of England and Mount Denson, N.S.; she was b. 17 Aug. 1905 and d. 15 Jan. 1958 at Middleton, N.S.; r. Middleton, N.S. - one adopted dau. Elizabeth Rowe.

DANIEL SMITH

b. 1786; d. 6 May 1856 GR Mt. Denson; m. Maria H. Irish (1790-1847) GR Mt. Denson dau.of John and Margaret (Busbury Day) Irish of Mount Denson, N.S.; 1838 Census Falmouth shows Daniel as a Farmer head of a family of 10.
Children:

i Allison Smith b. 1833; d. 1889; m. Rachel M. Payzant dau. of Peter & Catherine (Smith) Payzant; Senior partner of A & W Smith, Halifax, N.S.
Children:
1. Blowers E. Smith b. 1853; d. 10 June 1858 GR Mt. Denson - Chr. Mess 21 Jul. 1858.

ii Wiley b. 1 Jan. 1834 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Feb. 1916 at Halifax, N.S. established wholesale grocery business in Halifax together with brother Allison under the name of A & W Smith; firm owned a number of sailing ships; Wiley Smith was Pres. of the Acadia Sugar Refining Co.; Director of Royal Bank of Can. and the Eastern Trust Company.

iii Eleanor b. ; d. ; m. 21 Dec. 1836 Wm. Alline Young (1809-) - Chr. Mess 13 Jan. 1837 - one son Charles Young (1838-1847) GR Mt. Denson Cem.

iv James b. 1838; drowned 24 June 1847.

THE SMITH FAMILY NO. 3

FREDERICK SMITH

m. 1st _____Davison sister of Carrie Davison who m. Edward Smith; m. 2nd Mary Ann Coyle of Hantsport, N.S.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Lewis Smith m. Georgie

ii Burpee m. Bertha Swinamer dau. of John.
Children:
1. Owen Smith m. Pearl Smith of Campbelltown, N.B.; r. Elmsdale, N.S.
2. Percy m. Muriel Moore r. Mt. Denson, N.S.
3. Harris m. Ellen Brown r. Hantsport, N.S.
4. Roberta r. Niagara Falls, Ont.
5. Violet m. Earl Marsters Lockhart (See Lockhart Family).

iii Bessie m. Lewis Fissette r. Haverhill, Mass.

Children: (2nd marriage)
iv Percy Smith m. Marion Davis; r. Halifax, N.S.
v Frederick m. Ruby Hart of Upper Vaughn's, N.S.; r. Upper Falmouth, N.S.

EDWARD SMITH

m. Carrie Davison.
Children:
i Maud Smith m. _____Armstrong; r. Middletown, N.S.
ii Florence
iii Nel
iv Eva
v Ida m. _____Loomer.
vi Blanch m. _____Sweet; r. Martock, N.S.
vii Edward m. _____Sweet; r. Scotch Village, N.S.

THE SPENCER FAMILY

FREDERICK[2] LAYTON SPENCER (James[1] M.)

b. Great Village, Colchester County, Nova Scotia 1886; son of James Mitchell and Helen Ada (Layton) Spencer of Great Village, N.S.; taught at Falmouth Centre School (Advanced Dept.) 1910; m. Wilena Louise Wilson (1886-1962) dau. of William and Maria Jessie (Scott) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, NS.
Children:
i Harold Spencer b. Montreal, P.Q.; m. Shirley Lunn; r. Hantsport, N.S.
ii Dorothy r. Toronto, Ont.
iii Shirley r. Falmouth, N.S.; photographer at Windsor, N.S.
iv F. Douglas b. 1926; d. 1 Jan. 1959 at Toronto, Ont.
v Elizabeth r. Toronto, Ont.

THE STARRATT FAMILY

JAMES[1] STARRATT

b. 1813 Northern Ireland; d. 31 Aug. 1865 Grand Pre, N.S.; m. 1834 Jane Allender.
Source: Mr. Robt. Hayes, Bridgeport, Conn.
Children:
i Samuel[2] Starratt b. 12 Nov. 1835; d. 1879; m. Barbara Kelly.
ii Mary Ann b. 15 Aug. 1837 on the Atlantic; m. David Fuller.
iii Olivia b. 8 Apr. 1841 Avonport, N.S.; d. 19 Feb. 1846.
iv James b. 13 Jan. 1845 Avonport, N.S.; d. 10 Apr. 1936 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 29 Jan. 1868 Alice O. Fullerton dau. of John & Manula (Masters) Fullerton; she was b. 1847 & d. 1929; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

Children:
1. Jennie[3] Mabel Starratt b. 9 Aug. 1871 Hants Border; d. 4 Mar. 1953 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Wm. James Henry Lockhart on 2 Dec. 1893 Hantsport.
+ 2. Wm. Andrew Porter b. 17 Sept. 1872; d. 27 Jan. 1945.
3. Percy Ralph b. 14 Feb. 1874 Hants Border; d. 10 Feb. 1946 unm.

4. Lillian Allender Starratt b. 24 June 1876 Hants Border, N.S.; d. 10 Sept. 1908 Berwick, N.S.; bur. at Falmouth, N.S. m. 24 Apr. 1900 at Falmouth, N.S. Owen B. Porter.
5. Bessie May b. 14 Sept. 1878 Hants Border; m. 26 Nov. 1902 Falmouth, N.S. John D. Aylward (See Aylward Family).
6. Ernest J. b. 22 Mar. 1880 Hants Border; d. 27 Mar. 1881.
7. Leander J. b. 15 Oct. 1882 Hants Border; d. infancy.
8. Albert Fuller b. 16 Jan. 1884 Hants Border; d. 27 Feb. 1862 Wolfville, N.S.; m. 7 Apr. 1909 Eva P. Dorman at Hantsport, N.S.

N.B. Joseph Starratt listed as a School Trustee for Falmouth Village in 1811; Joseph Starratt son of Peter Starratt was listed in the 1770 Annapolis census with a wife and 2 children - Ref. Calnek's Annapolis County.

WILLIAM[3] ANDREW PORTER STARRATT (James[2], James[1])

b. 17 Sept. 1872 Hants Border, Kings County, N.S.; d. 27 Jan. 1945 at Hantsport, N.S.; m. 15 June 1898 at Falmouth, N.S. Mary Alice Harrington dau. of John and Anna (Taylor) Harrington; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Alice[4] Mahala Starratt b. 16 June 1900 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 25 Nov. 1936 Walter Guy Pulsiver at Worcester, Mass.
ii Muriel Clare b. 6 Feb.1902 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1 Nov. 1926 Kentville, N.S. Joseph Charles Phelan.
iii George Harrington b. 24 Apr. 1905 at Falmouth, N.S.
iv Elta May b. 10 Sept. 1906 at Falmouth, N.S.; m. 10 Sept. 1929 Hantsport, N.S. Walter Gordon Smith.
v Laura Bessie b. 3 Aug. 1908 Lockartville, N.S.; m. 18 Oct. 1928 Waltham, Mass. Fred Graham.
vi Reta Mildred b. 28 Aug. 1911 Lockartville, N.S.; m. 28 Dec. 1937 Robert F. Hayes at Boston, Mass.

THE STEELE FAMILY

JOHN STEELE

from Springfield, Mass. and Hebron, Conn.; Grantee at Falmouth, N.S. at the founding of the township; grant of 500 acres dated 21 July 1761, Farm Lot 33; he apparently left the area shortly after as there are records of the sale of his stock and a 14 ton schooner "Sparrow Hawk" on 9 Nov. 1763 to Moses Delesdernier; his Falmouth lands were sold to Henry Denny Denson before 1773; The Falmouth Township Book shows his children born at Springfield, Mass and Hebron, Conn.; m. Eunice _____.
Children:

i Asher Steele b. 1 Feb. 1752 Springfield, Mass. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; m. Hannah _____.
    Children:
    1. William Steele b. 3 Feb. 1771 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.
    2. Sarah b. 18 Aug. 1773 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.
    3. John b. 7 Oct. 1775 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.
ii John b. 5 Mar. 1758 Hebron, Conn.- Fal. Tsp. Bk.
iii Ruben b. 15 Dec. 1760 Hebron, Conn.; d. 26 Sept. 1761 Fal. Tsp. Bk. (these dates reversed in the F.T.B.)

JOSEPH STEELE

b. d. 15 Nov. 1763 at Falmouth, N.S. - Fal. Tsp. Bk. The heirs of Joseph Steele were granted 500 acres at Falmouth on 19 Feb. 1768; he apparently owned land at Falmouth in 1764 since on 23 Feb. 1764 he was granted a license to transfer 3 acres of dyke land to Henry Denny Denson.

MARY STEELE

The name of Mary Steele appears in the Fal. Tsp. Bk. and it is possible that she was the sister or dau. of Joseph; she married Timothy Lynch 1 Feb. 1764 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

THE STODDARD FAMILY

CAPT. ICHABOD[2] STODDARD (Thomas[1])

b. 31 Mar. 1717 Little Compton, R.I.; son of Thomas and Ruth (Nichols) Stoddard of Little Compton, R.I.; Thomas was b. 19 Dec. 1676 and Ruth Nichols was b. 23 Nov. 1687; Capt. Ichabod was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. at the founding of the Township, grant of 750 acres, Farm Lot 28 and 1/2 Lot 29; m. 9 Aug. 1749/50 at Chilmark, Mass. (Chilmark Records) to Deborah Church dau. of Nathaniel Church (Joseph, Joseph, Richard) of Dartmouth and Fairhaven, Mass. and Innocent Head; land transfer records show many transaction: 29 June 1763 bought land from Joseph Northup - 3rd Div. 5 & 6 letter A; 29 Aug. 1764 together with Ebenezer Millett lic. to transfer 8 acres of dyke land to Thos. Woodworth; 8 Dec. 1768 bought Lot from Joh'n Marsters; 20 Feb. 1769 sold 6-acre Lot 23 to James Wilson; 28 Feb. 1769 sold Lot 12 to Thomas Akin; 20 Dec. 1770 deeded land to Edward Church.

References: Falmouth Township Book and Vital Records of Rhode Island.

Children:

i William Stoddard b. 6 June 1751 Little Compton, R.I.
ii Alice b. 17 May 1753 Little Compton, R.I.; d. 9 Oct. 1772 Dartmouth, Mass. - GR Acushet Cemetery, Dartmouth, Mass.
iii Elizabeth b. 20 Jan. 1756 Dartmouth, Mass.
iv Innocent b. 19 Mar. 1759 Dartmouth, Mass. - the Falmouth records show date of birth as 1758.
v Ruth b. 26 Jan. 1761.
vi Nathaniel b. 1762; d. 3 Oct. 1773 GR 39 Dartmouth, Mass.
vii Noah b. 26 Mar. 1766.
viii Deborah b. 31 Oct. 1769.
ix Caleb b. 16 Apr. 1772 Dartmouth, Mass.

LABAN STODDARD

d. about Oct. 1832; m. Ruth _____, will dated 19 Aug. 1832; probated at Windsor, N.S.; 1811 listed in School Records for the Middle District of Falmouth - this area defined as "from the Village Dyke to Laban Stoddards"; 1813 rented 1 acre within Stephen Yorke's enclosure £1/5/0.

Children: (probate records)

i Benjamin Stoddard inherited 1/2 Mill Farm.
ii Laban inherited 1/2 Mill Farm & Grist Mill.
iii Hezikiah

iv Stephen Stoddard
v Samuel
vi Vashti
vii Sophia
viii Naomi

HEZIKIAH STODDARD (Laban)

b. 26 Nov. 1801; d. 8 Feb. 1879; burial Jacksonville, Carlton County, N.B.; m. Caroline Baker b. 11 Apr. 1811; d. 20 Dec. 1896.
Source: Leslie Loomer, Montreal, P.Q.

BENAIAH WILLARD STODDARD

m. Happy E. Smith dau. of David and Mrs. Olivia Maud Stoddard Woodman of Falmouth, N.S.; Happy Smith was b. 1820 and d. 15 Mar. 1902 - GR Falmouth Cen. Cemetery.
Children:

i Garard Stoddard b. 1837; d. 7 Feb. 1863 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

BENJAMIN STODDARD (Laban)

1838 Falmouth census shows Benjamin as a Miller and head of a family of 7.
Children:

+ i George Rufus Stoddard (1848-1936) m. Annie Merilla Porter.
ii William or Willard b. 1863; m. Smith.
Children:
1. Ida Stoddard, 2. Russell r. New York.
iii Elisha (Bud) b. 1860; d. unm.
iv Laura b. 1865; m. Fred Jarrett - no family.
v Olivia Maud m. 1st David Smith of Falmouth, N.S. - dau. Happy E. Smith (1840-1902) m. Benaiah Willard Stoddard; m. 2nd Isaac Woodman - son Isaac Clark Woodman (See Woodman Family).
vi Emma b. 1853; d. 23 Aug. 1921; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Joseph Baxter (1833-1918); d. 26 Dec. 1918.
Children: (surname Baxter)
1. Maurice Baxter, 2. Benjamin, 3. Edward, 4. Bertha b. 1887; m. _____Murphy; 5. Norman (1891-1947).

GEORGE[3] RUFUS STODDARD (Benjamin[2], Laban[1])

b. 13 Feb. 1848 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 26 Aug. 1936 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 4 May 1871 Annie Merilla Porter dau. of Elisha and (Shaw) Porter of Falmouth, N.S.; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i Neva[4] Stoddard b. 24 Feb. 1872 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1956; m. Lykle Sanford (See Sanford Family).
ii Aubrey b. 23 June 1873; m. 26 Sept. 1905 Mabel Salt dau. of Wm. Salt of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; r. Booth Bay, Maine - one adopted son Kenneth.
iii Mabel b. 23 Sept. 1874; m. Chas. Shey - one dau. Rita died AE 18; r. Bedford, Mass.
iv Royal b. 31 Aug. 1876; m. 1st Ida ; m. 2nd Marjorie Hilphodie; m. 3rd Frances Chrisholm of Antigonish, N.S.; r. Concord, Mass.

v Myrtle A. Stoddard b. 13 Apr. 1879; m. Chas. Whitney; r. Concord, Mass.
Children: (surname Whitney)
1. Forrest Whitney.

vi John Starr[4] b. 31 June 1885; d. 16 Mar. 1955 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 29 June 1911 Mary Patterson dau. of Wm. R. and Annie (Lantz) of Falmouth, N.S.; farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Madeline[5] S. Stoddard m. Melvin Swinhamer of Three Mile Plains, Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Swinhamer)
1. Reginald, 2. Earl, 3. Robert, 4. Reid, 5. Laura Jane.
2. Myrtle m. Medford Lyon son of Robert W. & Annie (Coldwell) Lyon.
Children: (surname Lyon)
1. Ruth Lyon, m. Jas. Wile.
Children:
1. Derrick Wile, 2. Ryan, 3. Randal.
2. Marian m. Findley Quinn.
Children: (surname Quinn)
1. Darlene Quinn, 2. Benjamin.
3. Stewart m. Donna Dempsey.
4. Annie
5. Judy
6. John died young.
7. Patricia
3. George m. Lydia Robertson Reg. Nurse of Westville, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Heather[6] Stoddard, 2. Brenda.
4. Perley m. Minnie Dorman; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. David Stoddard, 2. Barbara, 3. Sherry Lynn.

STEPHEN STODDARD

d. about 1864; m. Sarah Burnham; Master mariner; his will dated 18 Feb. 1864; probated 23 June 1864; George Stoddard, mariner witnessed the will; 1838 census for Falmouth shows Stephen as a mariner and head of a family of 6; 3 males under 6, 1 female under 6, 2 males under 14, 3 females under 14, 1 male over 14, 1 female over 14; 1871 Falmouth census shows Sarah as a widow, Free Will Baptist, English descent.
Children:

i George L. Stoddard b. 1832; d. 16 Dec. 1871; Carpenter at Hantsport, N.S.; m. Susan _____.
Children:
1. Charles L. Stoddard b. 1860; d. 15 Mar. 1867 GR Fal. Cen. Cemetery.
2. Ada L. b. 1856; d. 22 Mar. 1859.

ii James Burnham b. 1847; d. 24 Sept. 1866 Falmouth, N.S.; Seaman.

iii Ann b. 1842.

iv William b. 1840; listed as seaman in 1871 census.

v Edwin b. 1847.

vi Sarah b. 1850.

THE SWEET FAMILY

The Sweet family of New England was founded by JOHN[1] SWEET of Wales who emigrated with his wife Mary and children to Salem, Mass. in 1630. John[1] Sweet was granted land at Providence, R.I. in 1637. His children were named: John, James and Marabel (later renamed Renewed). James[2] Sweet (1622-1695) was born in Wales. He married in 1654 Mary Greene dau. of John Greene, surgeon of Salisbury, England. James Sweet lived at Portsmouth and Kingstown, R.I. He was the progenitor of the "celebrated natural bone setters". James[2] Sweet's family included Phillip[3], James[3], Mary[3], Benoni[3], Valentine[3], Samuel[3], Jeremiah[3], Renewed[3] and Sylvester[3]. Benoni[3] Sweet, b. 28 Mar. 1662, was a Capt. in the British service and has been described as "an educated man of polished manners". He was a "bone-setter" and was called Dr. Sweet. He married Elizabeth Sweet, a cousin. Their family included James, Margaret, Benoni[4], Mary Elizabeth and Thomas. Benoni[4] Sweet, b. 28 Mar. 1692 married Isabell and r. at North Kingston, R.I. Their son Benoni[5] Sweet, b. 7 Oct. 1748 was the grantee at Falmouth, N.S.

Reference: "The Greene Family", New York, 1903.

BENONI[5] SWEET (Benoni[4], Benoni[3], James[2], John[1])

b. North Kingston, R.I.; son of Benoni and Isabell Sweet of North Kingston, R.I.; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 1761; 250 acres (Farm Lot 39); sold his Falmouth lands in 1765 to Henry Denny Denson; it is believed that he moved to Cornwallis, N.S. where a John Sweet received a grant in 1764; early Falmouth records report that Benoni Sweet performed medical aid during the early days of the Falmouth settlement; he therefore followed the profession which several of his ancestors had served; m. Lydia Dimock dau. of Shubael and Eunice (Marsh) Dimock of Mansfield, Conn. and Falmouth, N.S.

Reference: Falmouth Township Records.
Children:

i Shubael[6] Sweet m. Amelia Fish.
ii Sarah m. John Vaughan - she lived to the great age of 102.
iii Eber
iv Benoni (1774-1854); m. Margaret Cochran (1782-1872).
    Children:
    1. George[7] Sweet m. Eliza Smith.
    2. Shubael m. Flossie Dodge.
    3. Albro m. Caroline Sweet (1st cousin)
    4. Benjamin (1800-1873); m. Jane Hunter.
    5. William m. Martha Smith.
    6. John m. 1st Susan Sweet (1st cousin); m. 2nd Margaret Hunter; r. Ferndale, Calif. (1883).
    7. Eber m. Jane Trefry.
    8. Jane m. Thos. Salter.
    9. James (1809-1884); m. Margaret Redden; r. Butler Farm (Windsor, N.S.)
    10. Margaret m. Thos. Brown.
    11. Daniel (1819-1871); m. Margaret Sealis.
v John
vi Eunice m. M. Mumford.
vii Albro
viii Tryphosia m. Oliver Dodge.
ix James

N.B. Hannah Stoddard b. 1869 listed in Stephen Stoddard's family in the 1871 census.
George Stoddard b. 1823 listed in the 1833 School Records for Falmouth Valley. There is a marriage record of a George Stoddard to Maria Barker dated 14 Sept. 1865 - both shown as of Hantsport, N.S. - Chr. Mess 8 Nov. 1865.

THE TAYLOR FAMILY

ELEAZER[1] TAYLOR

b. ; d. ; Lieut. in regiment raised at the time of the American Revolution; granted 500 acres at Parrsboro, N.S. in 1784; Lot 70 - Ref. Grant to Lt.-Col. Thos. Pattinson and others - Public Archives, N.S.; authorized by Court of Quarter Sessions in June 1792 to receive money from licenses at Parrsboro and spend money "at his discretion" on the road between Partridge Island and the Half Way River (Cumberland County) N.S.; 1790 Justice of the Peace; m. Susan _____.

Children: Parrsboro Records

i John Parr Taylor b. 2 Dec. 1784; bp. 31 Dec. 1807; m. 5 Mar. 1804 Elizabeth Dewey.

\+ ii Nathan b. Parrsboro, N.S. 1785; d. Falmouth 28 Sept. 1872.

iii Esther m. 27 Mar. 1804 Bartlet Martin.

iv Ebenezer m. 31 Jul. 1797 Freelove Jenks.

v Eleazer m. 1813 Meriah Jenks.

vi William m. 2 Aug. 1802 Margaret Russell.

vii _____ m. 19 Jul. 1803 _____McDonald.

NATHAN[2] TAYLOR (Eleazer[1])

b. 1785 Parrsboro, N.S.; bp. 13 Dec. 1809 Mr. & Mrs. Hathaway godparents; d. 28 Sept. 1872 at Falmouth, N.S. - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; son of Eleazer & Susan Taylor of Parrsboro; there is a tradition that Nathan Taylor settled at Falmouth as an apprentice to one Davison at Falmouth and that he directed the project of diverting the course of a stream at "Sleepy Hollow" to flow in the direction of the Davison Mill - this mill is believed to have been located on the MacDonald farm at Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Elizabeth ; m. 2nd Mrs. Abigail (Davison) Martin widow of Joseph Northup Martin b. 1788 and d. 1847 and dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Sheffield) Davison of Falmouth (See Martin Family); Overseer of the Poor 1835, 1842 commissioned 2nd Lieut. Hants County Militia 1843, Lieut. 1834, Capt. 22 Feb. 1840; listed in 1838 census for Falmouth as a carpenter and head of a household of 7.

Children:

\+ i John[3] Edmund Taylor b. 1814; d. 15 Jan. 1875 - Death Rec. PANS; m. Maria Jane _____

ii Jacob b. 1818; d. 30 Oct. 1837 - Chr. Mess Nov.

iii David b. ; listed as head of family of 6 in 1838.

iv Thomas Joseph b. 1830; d. 14 Mar. 1862 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

\+ v Silas E. b. 1817; d. 17 Sept. 1895 Falmouth, N.S.

JOHN[3] EDMUND TAYLOR (Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. 1814; d. 15 Jan. 1875 Death Rec. PANS; Carpenter at Falmouth, N.S.; m. Maria Jane . Will probated at Windsor, N.S. 25 Jan. 1875; assessor at Falmouth 6 Apr., 1840; 2nd Lieut. Hants County Militia 8 Oct. 1843; Maria Taylor mortgaged Falmouth property on 5 Feb. 1886; listed in 1871 census as Master Builder.

Children:

i Nathan[4] Taylor b. about 1834; d. 20 Sept. 1872; - Chr. Mess; m. 11 Jul. 1867 Emma A. Hinds of Hantsport, N.S. - Chr. Mess. 17 Jul. 1867; Carpenter.

Children:

1. Ella May Taylor b. 2 July 1867; d. 25 Oct. 1935; m. 16 Oct. 1889 at Billtown, N.S. Bowman O. Davison (1862-) son of Joseph Benj. and Margaret Ann Davison - Margaret was the dau. of James Thomas Davison of Gaspereau, N.S.; Bowman O. Davison was proprietor of the "Wolfville Acadian".
2. Anna Gertrude.
3. Edmund John b. ; d. 29 Dec. 1874 at Falmouth, N.S.; Carpenter; m. _____.

ii Mary b. 1846; d. ; listed as Dressmaker in 1871 census for Falmouth, N.S.

iii Harriet b. 1852; d.

iv Henry b. 1855.

v John b. 1857.

SILAS[3] E. TAYLOR (Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. 1817; d. 17 Sept. 1895 at Falmouth, N.S.; m. 24 June 1838 Martha Martin b. 1821 - St. Geo's Rec.; will probated at Windsor, N.S. 7 Dec. 1895; 1 Nov. 1847 - Overseer of the Poor; 8 Oct. 1842 2nd Lieut. Hants County Militia; shown in the 1871 Census for Falmouth, N.S. as carpenter, Cal. Baptist, English descent.

Children:

+ i Joseph[4] Hirman Taylor b. 1839; d. 1 Sept. 1901 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

ii Anna Belle b. 1 June 1851 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 26 June 1939 Kentville, N.S.; m. John Manning Harrington (1839-1925) son of George and Eleanor (Sheffield) Harrington; Ref. C.T. Harrington, "The Harrington Family", Graphic Press Newton, ass. 1938.

Children: (surname Harrington)

1. May Alice Harrington m. 1898 Wm. Andrew Porter Starratt - family of 7.
2. Martha Eleanor (1872-1944) m. Marchant Hedley Clarke - family of 5.
3. Hattie Amelia m. 1898 Silas Frederick Mitchell - family of 1.
4. John m. Bessie Forsythe - family of 8.
5. Frederick Hamilton Alex. m. 1907 Gladys Mary Bishop - family of 2.
6. Edward Clarence m. 1911 Leliah Collins - family of 2.

iii Capt. Herbert Taylor b. 1841; d. lost at sea 1908 aboard his ship "Brodick Castle" unreported after leaving Cestoria, Oregon; listed in 1871 Census Falmouth as Master Mariner; m. Martha Jane Curry (1851-1875) youngest dau. of John and Jane (Maxner) Curry of Falmouth. In 1893 the British ship "Sagetta" was under the command of Capt. Herbert; Mrs. Taylor was aboard when the ship which was located near the scene of the eruption of Krakatou in Java; the tidal wave which followed the eruption swept away 10,000 persons from the island; Mrs. Taylor was in the city of San Francisco when that city was levelled by the great earthquake - Hfx. Herald 13 Feb. 1942; m. 2nd Alice Harrington (Robert, George, Stephen) dau. of Robert Winsby Harrington (1836-1922) son of George & Harriet (Steadman) Harrington.

Children: (2nd marriage)

1. Marguerite Taylor m. Hon. J.A. McDonald - Minister of Agriculture (Nova Scotia).
2. Arthur died about 1938.

+ iv William b. 1848.

JOSEPH[4] HIRAM TAYLOR (Silas[3], Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. 1839 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 22 Dec. 1904 Falmouth, N.S. - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; son of Silas E. and Martha (Martin) Taylor of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Malissa Lyon (1847-1883) dau. of Richard B. and Elizabeth J. ( ) Lyon of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Isabella R. Bacon (1858-1932) dau. of Charles and Isabella M. (Ross) Bacon of Falmouth, N.S.; 12 Aug. 1869 buys land from Sophia E. Shey widow of Wm. H. Shey.

Children: (1st marriage)

i Ebert[5] Gladstone Taylor b. 1877; d. 1 Sept. 1901 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

+ ii Medford Valentine b. 14 Feb. 1875 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 18 Feb. 1939 Falmouth, N.S.

iii Lorella May b. 1882; d. 1949; m. Guy P. Sangster son of Wm. and Matilda (Phinney) Sangster, Upper Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (2nd marriage)

iv Mildred Taylor b. 1895; d. 1930; m. Philip Wm. Payzant son of George D. Payzant and Emma Trout of Falmouth, N.S. - family of 3 (See Payzant Family).

v Colin Ross m. Florence Eliza King dau. of Geo. and Clara Lilian (Blair) King of River Philip, Cum. Co., N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Ronald[6] Colin Taylor died young.
2. Conrad Ross
3. Richard George
4. Florence Elizabeth m. 1956 Roger Thos. Erskine son of John S. Erskine of Wolfville, N.S.
5. Annabelle

vi Clyde m. Hilda Fullerton of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Grass Valley, Calf.

Children:

1. Clyde Taylor, 2. Bernie, 3. Ina Jean.

vii Silas Herbert m. Evelyn Shaw dau. of Judson Freeman and Mary (Phinney) Shaw of Windsor Forks, N.S.; r. Moncton, NB.

Children:

1. Wm. Judson Taylor, 2. Lorella Eulalie, 3. Mary, 4. Robert.

vii Albert Taylor (twin to Silas) died in infancy.
viii Mamie Roberta (Bertie) m. Arthur Donaghy of Boston, Mass.; r. Boston, Mass.
Children:
1. Joan Donaghy, 2. Arthur.

MEDFORD[5] V. TAYLOR (Joseph[4], Silas[3], Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. 14 Feb. 1875 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 18 Feb. 1939 Falmouth, N.S.; son of Joseph H. and Malissa (Lyon) Taylor of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Annie Pearl Duncanson (1884-1922) dau. of Herbert Owen and Annie (Armstrong) Duncanson of Falmouth, N.S. - she died 14 March 1922; farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
i Joseph[6] Herbert Taylor m. Dorothy Collicut dau. of Guy Collicut.
Children:
1. Bernice[7] Louise Taylor m. George Vermette of Campbellton, N.B.; RCMP; r. Sydney, N.S.
Children: (surname Vermette)
1. Michael Joseph Vermette.
ii Karleen Pearl m. Clifton Strong son of Fred Strong of Mount Denson, N.S.
Children: (surname Strong)
1. Geraldine Strong, 2. Marion, 3. Elsie, 4. Frederick, 5. Kenneth, 6. John, 7. Shirley.
iii Elsie Marguerite m. 15 Sept. 1941 Ross Hardy Baker son of James W. and Gertie A. (Long) Baker of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Truro, N.S.
Children: (surname Baker)
1. Janet Eloise Baker.
iv Medford Douglas m. Marion McKenzie dau. of Charles McKenzie and Florence MacKenna of Truro, N.S.; r. Halifax, N.S.
Children:
1. Kathryn[7] Anne Taylor died in infancy.
2. baby daughter died in infancy.
3. Colin McKenzie died at age 5 months.
4. Ian Douglas adopted.
5. Elaine Andrea adopted.

COLIN[5] ROSS TAYLOR (Joseph[4], Silas[3], Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Florence Eliza King dau. of George and Clara Lilian (Blair) King of River Philip, Cum. Co., N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.; President Avonian Motors Ltd.
Children:
i Ronald[6] Colin Taylor died young.
ii Conrad Ross m. Lois Stickney; r. Montreal, P.Q.
Children:
1. Janet[7] Taylor, 2. Nancy, 3. Susan.
iii Richard George m. Ruth Creighton; r. Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Colin Taylor, 2. Stephen, 3. Blair.
iv Florence Elizabeth m. 1956 Roger Thos. Erskine son of John S. Erskine of Wolfville, N.S.
Children: (surname Erskine)
1. Gerald Erskine, 2. Neil, 3. Joseph.
v Annabelle

CLYDE[5] MOODY TAYLOR (Joseph[4], Silas[3], Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. son of Joseph H. and Isabella R. (Bacon) Taylor of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Hilda Fullerton of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Grass Valley, California.
Children:

i Clyde[6] Eugene Taylor Jr. m. Ruth Ann Pearson.
Children:
1. Clyde[7] Eugene Taylor, 2. Anna Bernice, 3. Bruce.

ii Bernice Isabel m. Frank Hagata.
Children: (surname Hagata)
1. Darcy Jean Hagata, 2. Daren, 3. Teri (Lynn).

iii Ina Jean m. Anthony Lacey.
Children: (surname Lacey)
1. Joseph Taylor Lacey, 2. Kelly Lee Taylor.

SILAS[5] HERBERT TAYLOR (Joseph[4], Silas[3], Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Evelyn Shaw dau. of Judson Freeman and May (Phinney) Shaw of Windsor Forks, N.S. (See Shaw Family); r. Moncton, N.B.
Children:

i William[6] Judson Taylor, ii Lorella Eulalie, iii Mary, iv Robert.

MAMIE ROBERTA (BERTIE[5]) TAYLOR (Joseph[4], Silas[3], Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Arthur Donaghy of Boston, Mass.; r. Boston, Mass.
Children: (surname Donaghy)

i Joan Isabel Donaghy

ii Arthur Reginald m. Susan Holloran.
Children: (surname Donaghy)
1. Paige Ellen Donaghy, 2. Gretchen.

WILLIAM[4] O. TAYLOR (Silas[3], Nathan[2], Eleazer[1])

b. 1848 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1934 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; son of Silas and Martha (Martin) Taylor of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 1st Emma Bacon (1855-1891) dau. of Charles and Margaret (Aylward) Bacon of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd Cora Maud Bacon (1867-1960) dau. of Charles and Margaret (Aylward) Bacon of Falmouth, NS.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Ida Taylor m. Charles Payzant son of Geo. & Emma (Trout) Payzant, of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Gulford, Florida.

ii Myrtle m. 1917 James C. Royce of Camden, N.J.

iii Charles b. Falmouth, N.S.; d. unm. Boston, Mass. 1963 ; Carpenter.

iv Howard m. Mildred Dill.

Children: (2nd marriage)

v William Taylor r. Kentville, N.S.

vi Margaret m. James Pineo; r. Halifax, N.S.

THE TRENHOLM FAMILY

MATTHEW[2] TRENHOLM (Robert[1])

It is believed that Matthew Trenholm emigrated with his father Robert and other relatives to Nova Scotia together with the Yorkshire contingent in 1772; land records show that Robert Trenholm leased 40 acres on 20 Sept. 1774 at Windsor, N.S. including a marsh lot Letter A 3rd Div.; 1 Mar. 1784 this land "leased to the late Robert Trenholm" was occupied by Matthew Trenholm and at this time was sold to John Clarke; 26 Jan. 1784 Matthew Trenholm was granted a Farm Lot 48 on the Kennetcook River (this was part of the 30,000 acre grant to Wm. Hallyburton and others - 1784); 10 Oct. 1785 Matthew Trenholm bought 300 acres on the Halifax-Windsor Road from James Lockhart, Innholder, Windsor, N.S.; he was listed as a Falmouth resident in 1795; there is some evidence that Matthew Trenholm came to Falmouth as a tenant farmer on DesBarres' Castle Frederick estate; m. 1st Catherine Miller; m. 2nd Sarah Northup about 1793/4.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Jane Trenholm b. 7 Feb. 1787; bp. 1 Sept. 1793 St. George's.
ii Elizabeth b. 17 Mar. 1788; bp. 1 Sept. 1793 St. George's; m. 23 Sept. 1813 Robert King of the Parish of Christ Church, Windsor, N.S.
iii Edward b. 15 Aug. 1790.
iv Matthew b. 17 Apr. 1792.
v Ann bp. 2 Nov. 1794; m. 12 Apr. 1814 John Hutchison - St. George's Records.
vi Susan m. 7 Jan. 1817 John Fawson of Windsor, N.S.
vii William m. 14 Dec. 1820 Susan Potter.

MATTHEW[3] TRENHOLM (Matthew[2], Robert[1])

b. 17 Apr. 1792; bp. 1 Sept. 1793 - St. Geo's Rec.; d. 7 May 1870 at Grand Pre, N.S.; r. farm at Grand Pre which later became known as the Judge Weatherby Place; m. 1st 2 Apr. 1819 Sarah Potter dau. of Stocks Potter and Sarah Northup; Sarah was born 17 Jul. 1799 (Trenholm Bible Rec.) & St. Geo's Rec.; 12 Nov. 1839 Matthew Trenholm, yoeman and wife Sarah of Falmouth mortgage property in Falmouth for £ 225; 5 Aug. 1843 Matthew and Sarah mortgage lands in Falmouth for £ 260; 7 Nov. 1839 John Elder transfers 33 acres of land in Falmouth to Matthew Trenholm, farmer; 1838 census lists Matthew Trenholm at Falmouth with a family of 8; in 1841 Susan Trenholm, widow of Falmouth sells Matthew dyked marshland in Falmouth Village for £ 20/10/0 (Susan may have been his sister-in-law, Wm's widow or his sister); 29 June 1843 Matthew Trenholm receives Farm Lot 57 (58 acres) through wife's interest in the estate of Capt. Joseph Northup - these lands had descended to Gould Northup and the heirs of Sarah Potter formerly Sarah Northup; Source of data on this family: Falmouth Records and Mrs. Fred Ebersole of Short Hills, New Jersey.
Children:

i George Trenholm b. 1820; d. 1893 in San Francisco, Calif.; m. c. 1859 Harriett Robinson of Acton, Mass.
ii Sarah Anne b. 1822; d. 20 June 1925 in San Jose, Calif.
iii Marie B. b. 1827; d. 1883 unm. Physician & Surgeon.
iv Susan b. 1830; d. 9 Oct. 1917; m. Shummer Stevens; 1 child Edith m. 1st Wm. Hayden; m. 2nd James A. Bailed r. Saratoga, Calif.
v Thomas C. b. 1832; d. 10 May 1837 - Chr. Mess 19 May 1837:

vi Wm. Elder Trenholm b. 1840; d. 9 July 1886 at Hantsport, N.S.; m. May 1860 Pauline Davison dau. of Wm. Davison of Hantsport, N.S. - family of 6.

Children:

1. William, 2. Charles, 3. Eva, 4. Archie b. 1874, d. 1884; 5. James, 6. Jeanie b. 1883, d. 1884. 4 & 6 taken from GR Hantsport Cem.)

vii John b. 1834; d. 12 Oct. 1889.

viii Kate (Catherine)

ix Bertha

ROBERT[3] TRENHOLM (Matthew[2], Robert[1])

m. 6 Dec. 1815 Theresa Beckwith - marriage performed by Rev. Dr. Wm. Cochran at St. George's Falmouth; Robert was listed as head of a household at Horton, N. S. in 1827.

Children: (Mrs. Ebersole's data)

i Sarah Trenholm b. at Castle Frederick, Falmouth, N.S.; d. 2 Apr. 1908 at Five Islands, N.S.; m. 23 Sept. 1843 John Wilson Corbett at Wolfville, N.S. Family of 5, one of whom was David Beckwith Corbett.

ii Elizabeth (Betsey) d. 28 Oct. 1880; m. Michael Sanford 27 Sept. 1855; r. Centre Burlington, N.S.

iii Joanna d. AE 16.

iv David b. bp. 18 Mar. 1860; m. 17 Sept. 1850 Phoebe Bishop; Sea Captain; drowned on trip from Boston; Phoebe listed in 1860/61 census as head of household at Wolfville with family of 6.

Children:

1. Sarah Trenholm m. Alfred Slingsby, Holyoke, Mass.
2. Theresa m. Herman, Calif.
3. Annie unm. Fitchburg, Mass.
4. Albert m. in Washington, D.C.

v William drowned off the coast of England AE 18.

vi Edward Thomas b. 1818; d. 1908/9; m. 1st Maria Gilliard of Windsor, N.S.; m. 2nd Maria S. Lorrell of Walton, N.S.; listed as head of household in the Wolfville Polling Dist. (Grand Pre) with a family of 6 in 1860/61.

Children: (1st marriage)

1. Bessie Jane b. 21 Feb. 1857; d. 9 May 1943; m. Arthur C. Trenholm (John, George, Willard, Matthew, Robert) - 9 children; r. Medford Mass.

Children: (2nd marriage)

2. George Lorrell b. 13 Feb. 1860; d. 1931; m. Sarah M.A. Franklin - family of 5; r. Grand Pre, N.S.
3. Edward Thomas Jr. b. 28 Mar. 1862; d. 11 Nov. 1947; m. Minerva _____ 3 daus.; r. Long Island, N.Y.
4. Laura Sophia b. 5 Mar. 1864; d. 27 Sept. 1952; m. Wm. Burton Jordan 19 Apr. 1882 - family of 4; r. Kentville, N.S. - dau. Mildred Jordan (Mrs. Fred Ebersole, Short Hills, New Jersey who has supplied much of the data on the Trenholm family).
5. Hattie Emma b. 1 June 1866; d. Sacramento, Calif.; m. Robert Luce.
6. Florence Murray b. 14 Mar. 1874; d. 10 Aug. 1935 at Wallbrook, N.S.; m. Harry Carlton Trenholm (Robert, George, Willard, Matthew, Robert) - no family.

vii Robert Trenholm b. 1827; d. 1901 unm.; r. with brother Edw. at Grand Pre, N.S. - burial at Willow Bank Cem., Wolfville, N.S.

viii Henry b. d. ; m. 1st 7 Nov. 1852 Margaret Chambers; m. 2nd Mrs. Lytle.

Children:

1. Mark Trenholm (adopted by Margaret and Henry) - family of 10.

Children: (2nd marriage)

2. Margaret Trenholm r. California.
3. Richard m. Ellen Taylor.
4. Robert b. 1862; d. 10 Apr. 1938; m. 1 June 1897 Rosabelle Wellwood (1874-1950) dau. of Hugh and Jane (Mason) Wellwood of Rawdon, N.S. r. Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Robert Victor Trenholm.
2. Charles Morris unm.; r. Curry's Corner, Windsor, N.S.
3. Harold Grant m. 11 Sept. 1930 Mary Meister dau. of Judson and Mary (Rufuse) Meister of New Ross, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.; Grocer.

Children:

1. Aubrey Grant Trenholm r. Moncton, N.B.
2. George Meister R.C.N. (1963).

5. Catherine m. James Brown of Windsor, N.S.

Children: (surname Brown)

1. Blanche Brown m. Carl Lockhart of Falmouth, N.S. - (See Lockhart family).

ix Phoebe b. ; d. ; m. David Bell.

x Lucy b. ; d. ; m. _____ Knowles.

xi Mary b. ; buried 2 June 1900 Windsor Cem. by the rector of St. George's Church, Falmouth, N.S.

WILLIAM[3] TRENHOLM (Matthew[2], Robert[1])

b. 1798; shown as aged 23 in 1821 - Land Papers PANS; r. Falmouth, N.S. 1821 when a grant on the Windsor-Chester Road was under consideration; m. Susan Potter 14 Dec. 1820 - St. Geo's Rec.

GEORGE[3] WILLARD TRENHOLM (Matthew[2], Robert[1])

b. 4 Dec. 1794 - North Kingstown, R.I. Records; d. 30 Mar. 1868; m. 1st Margaret King 15 Aug. 1816 - Windsor Parish Records; b. 1796; d. 12 Oct. 1858 Belmont, Mass.; m. 2nd Caroline Coolidge b. 4 Jul. 1796; d. 17 Apr. 1871 dau. of T. Jefferson Coolidge, Belmont, Mass.; Geo. W. Trenholm and his two wives buried in Belmont Cem., Mass.

Children: (Information on this family from Mrs. Fred Ebersole)

i John Trenholm b. 1817; d. 27 Dec. 1875; died in the Wallbrook Church which he helped to build; he died during the Dedication Services; buried at Melanson, N.S. a short distance from his farm.

Children:

1. Arthur C. Trenholm b. 28 Oct. 1858; d. 6 Aug. 1897; m. Bessie Jane Trenholm (Edward, Robert, Matthew, Robert) - Family of 9; r. Medford, Mass. - see previous listing above.
2. Cynthia m. Redden.
3. Jannette b. ; m. John A. Bishop of Bishopville, N.S. son of Alex and Mary E. (Wolfe) Bishop on 19 June 1852 at Falmouth, N.S.

ii Robert Trenholm b. 18 June 1818; d. 25 June 1905; m. Catherine Elizabeth Mitchell 24 Dec. 1856; r. Wallbrook (near Grand Pre); they are buried on a hilltop overlooking their farm; Catherine b. 9 June 1835; d. 18 Sept. 1912.

Children:

1. Ella Malinda b. 19 Dec. 1857.
2. Mary Emma b. 10 June 1859; d. 10 Feb. 1942; m. Samuel Coldwell; r. Goffs Falls, N.H. - family of 2.
3. Eunice Estella b. 12 Apr. 1861; d.
4. Albert Everett b. 13 Feb. 1863; d. 11 Sept. 1930.
5. Willimina Josephine b. 17 Dec. 1865; d. 3 May 1907; m. Osborne Fuller.
6. John Mitchell b. 8 June 1867; d. 10 Dec. 1941.
7. Harry Carlton b. 20 Jan. 1870; d. 31 Oct. 1945; m. 1st Florence Murray Trenholm (Edward, Robert, Matthew, Robert) - see previous listing; m. 2nd Mrs. Edith Parker - no family.
8. George C. b. 17 Apr. 1872; d. 5 Aug. 1872.
9. Robert Hugh b. 11 Oct. 1874; d. 1 Jul. 1926.
10. Fred Thomas b. 23 Sept. 1879; d. 31 Oct. 1925.
11. Frances (Fannie) b. 15 May 1881; d. 1957; m. George Irving Haselton; r. Dover-Foxcroft, Maine - family of 3.

iii George Willard Trenholm II bp. 27 Mar. 1821; d. 21 Mar. 1891; m. Abigail Hutchinson who d. 14 Sept. 1887; r. Grand Pre, N.S.

Children:

1. Maude A. Trenholm b. 1863; d. ; m. Wm. D. Fullerton 14 Sept. 1887; r. Hantsport, N.S. - family of 4.
2. Alice b. ; m. Charles Fuller; r. Los Angeles.
3. Della b. ; m. Robert Lawrence, Sea Capt. son of Francis and Mary (Barron) Lawrence of Falmouth and Hantsport, N.S. - she was Capt. Lawrence's 2nd wife.
4. Willard b. ; d. 21 Dec. 1914; m. Dorothy Stewart 2 Nov. 1887 she d. 12 Apr. 1933.

   Children:

   1. Steward Harold Trenholm b. 1888 at Amesbury, Mass.; d. 1955 Hortonville; m. 1st Flossie Theresa Palmeter dau. of Mrs. Louise Duncanson widow of Martin Duncanson - one dau. Doretha (Stewart divorced his 1st wife); m. 2nd Marguerite DeWitt dau. of Dr. A. DeWitt of Wolfville - Family of 3.
   2. Scott b. 1893; d. 1950; m. Margaret Colwell r. Grand Pre, N.S.

      Children:

      1. Bruce Trenholm, 2. Craig, 3. Eva.

   3. Otis Woodbury d. 20 Nov. 1897.
   4. Grace
   5. Laura unm.
   6. Olga m. R.A. Thurber, Victoria, B.C.
   7. Daisy m. A.F. Kilcup, Edson, Alberta.

5. Otis Woodbury bp. 1857 unm.
6. William bp. 1857.
7. Alexander bp. 1863.
8. Adelaide bp. 1868.
9. Sophia bp. 1868.

iv William Trenholm b. 1822; d. 11 Dec. 1879 buried in Covenanters Cem., Grand Pre, N.S.; m. Mary Elizabeth _____ b. 1825; d. 1900.

Children:

1. Frank Trenholm b. 1861; d. 1940; m. Isabelle who was b. 1861 and d. 1943 - one child Mary Elizabeth b. 1898; d. 1937.
2. James Richard b. ; m. Morella S. Davis dau. of John Davis 24 Dec. 1879.

v Nancy bp. 11 June 1824.

vi Margaret bp. 24 Mar. 1829.

vii James bp. 15 Nov. 1832.

viii Jane bp. 2 Jan. 1835.

ix Thos. Henry bp. 8 Aug. 1835.

RICHARD[3] TRENHOLM (Matthew[2], Robert[1])

b. 1806; d. 14 July 1883 buried in the Redden Family Burying Ground, Windsor Forks, N.S.; m. Hannah (1807-1858). Richard Trenholm mortgaged his Falmouth lands, Farm Lot 81 in the 2nd Div. Farm Lots with the Misses Desbarres; the amount of the mortgage was £ 63/5/0 - Bk. 20 Windsor Registry Office.

Children:

i Robert Trenholm b. 1832; d. 4 Feb. 1864; m. 21 Dec. 1860 Ellen Taylor dau. of Wm. and Catherine (Long) Taylor of Martock, N.S. - she later married a Mr. Baxter.

ii William J. b. 1834; d. 12 Nov. 1889.

iii Henry bp. 31 May 1835.

iv Margaret Eliz. bp. 21 Aug. 1840.

v Lucy Ann bp. 5 June 1849.

THE THOMAS FAMILY

THOMAS THOMAS

b. England; d. 9 Aug. 1843 Falmouth, N.S.; served with the 64th Regt. at Halifax, N.S.; served as a special magistrate; obit. Chr. Mess 13 Oct. 1843; farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Charles Thomas m. Allen of Grand Pre, N.S.; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Charles Thomas m. Edith Pineo; r. Berwick, N.S.
2. Dr. Fred Dentist, Windsor, N.S.
3. Agnes died young.

ii Benjamin (1822-1898) unm. GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

THE THURBER FAMILY

BENJAMIN[1] THURBER

probably born at Portsmouth or Providence, Rhode Island; m. 1 Nov. 1747 at Warren, R.I. Elizabeth Hallett - VR of R.I. and Falmouth Township Book; Benjamin Thurber was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. at the founding of the township in 1760, 500 acres, Farm Lot 43; grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; sold Falmouth lands to Joseph Jess on 20 Apr. 1762 and it is believed that he returned to New England during the fall or winter of 1763; 1747 at Warren, R.I.; 1748 Portsmouth, R.I.; 1755 Providence, R.I.; 1760 Falmouth, N.S.

References: Falmouth Township Records and Chas. H. Thurber, Stanton, Michigan (1963).

Children:

i Burden[2] Thurber b. 20 Oct. 1748 Portsmouth, R.I. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; shown as a widower when he settled at Freeport, N.S. in 1785 - granted 100 acres at Petite Passage. Data on this branch from Chas. H. Thurber, Stanton, Mich.

Children:

1. Mark[3] Thurber m. Elizabeth Warner - family of 10.
2. Benjamin m. 21 Dec. 1838 Lucretia Lent b. 22 Jan. 1822; d. 14 Jan. 1861 dau. of Skippy Spur and Hannah (Cook) Lent - family of 7.
3. Samuel b. 1775; d. 1847; m. 30 Mar. 1797 Molly Lewis - family of 12.
4. Isaac m. Mary Prince - family of 8.
5. Ruth m. Charles McNeil - family of 9.

ii Hannah b. 30 Apr. 1750 Portsmouth, R.I. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

iii Samuel Wilson b. 6 May 1752.

iv Elizabeth b. 2 Apr. 1755 Providence, R.I. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

v Benjamin b. 1 Apr. 1755 - family records show that Benj. was born 2 Apr. 1756 and d. at Long Island 29 Dec. 1833; m. 17 Apr. 1781 Ruth Howell b. 5 Apr. 1760; d. 21 Dec. 1826 - family of 10 including Hallett Thurber.

vi Philena Metilda b. 20 Aug. 1759 Providence, R.I. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

vii Isaac b. May 1762 - Thurber family records.

viii Frances b. 10 Apr. 1763 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

THE VICKERY FAMILY

JONATHAN VICKERY

The Falmouth Township Book records the marriage and names of the children of Jonathan and Jane Cunningham who were married in 1764; Milner's The Basin of Minas refers to the family and reports that Jonathan and his sons moved to Parrsboro, N.S. between 1796 and 1800; Jonathan, Fones and Christopher Vickery are reported to have settled at Diligent River and William and James to have settled on Lots 7 and 8 on Partridge Island (Cumberland County); Wm. Vickery conveyed part of his lot to Josiah Davison who built a grist mill on a site near the wharf.

Children:

i William Vickery b. 10 Nov. 1764.

ii John b. 6 Feb. 1767.

iii Jonathan b. 21 Aug. 1769.

iv Mary Vickery b. 24 Jan. 1772.
v Susanna b. 18 June 1774.
vi Christopher
vii James
viii Fones m. Holmes of Half Way River; r. Diligent River, Cum. Co., N.S.

Children:
1. Silas Vickery, 2. Samuel, 3. C. Edward, 4. Rufus, 5. Jonathan, 6. daughter m. Chrisholm; r. Malden, Mass.; 7. daughter m. Rev. Chas. Snell, Baptist Min.; r. California.

THE VINCENT FAMILY

Source: Hon. Bona Arsenault's Mss Histoire et généalogie des Acadiens.

MICHEL[2] VINCENT (Pierre[1])

b. 1668 son of Pierre and Anne (Gaudet) Vincent of Port Royal; m. about 1689 Marie-Anne Richard dau. of "Richard dit Sans-Soucy"; m. 2nd 1710 Anne-Marie Doiron; r. La paroisse Sainte-Famille de Pisiguit (Falmouth, N.S.)

Children: (1st marriage)
i Marie Vincent b. 1690; m. c. 1712 Francois Gautrot - both died during the voyage between Ile Saint-Jean and France in 1758.
ii Agnès b. c. 1692; m. 1710 Denis Boudrot - she d. during the crossing to France in 1758.
iii Anne b. 1699; m. Jean Dubois "sorti de France".
iv Pierre b. c. 1702; d. in "Canada"; m. c. 1723 Geneviève Boudrot dau. of Francois and Angélique Doiron and m. 2nd 25 Oct. 1733 at Beaubassin Anne Commeaux dau. of Abraham and Marie (Pitre) Commeaux; Anne Commeaux and her family held at Halifax at the time of the Expulsion; Pierre Vincent lived in the paroisse Sainte-Famille, (Falmouth, N.S.)

Children:
1. Catherine Vincent b. 1740.

v Antoine b. c. 1704; m. 17 Oct. 1729 Grand-Pre Madeleine Landry dau. of René and Anne (Terriot) Landry; Madeleine Landry died in Virginia; Antoine Landry was at Saint-Malo, France with his family in 1767; r. La paroisse Sainte-Famille (Falmouth, N.S.)
vi Jean b. 1707; m. 25 May 1734 Port-Royal to Elizabeth Commeaux; Jean Vincent died "sur les côtes de Miramichi" during the Expulsion; his wife Elizabeth was held at Halifax with her family.
vii Anne-Marie b. 1709; m.c. 1740 Honoré Duon; held at Halifax, N.S. during the Expulsion with family.

Children: (2nd marriage)
viii Madeleine b. 1714; m. Jean-Baptiste Duon son of Jean-Baptiste Duon.
ix Marguerite b. 1720; m. 1741 at Grand-Pre Pierre Saulnier son of Marcel and Elizabeth LeBlanc; deported to Liverpool, England during the Expulsion where she died in 1757; Pierre was at Cayenne, Guyane francaise with his family in 1767.

x Joseph Vincent b. 1722; m.c. 1746 Marguerite Bodard dau. of Pierre and Marie (Babin) Bodard; Joseph was deported to Liverpool, England where he died in 1756; his wife was at Belle-Isle-en-Mer, France with her family in 1767.

xi Charles[3] b. 1725; m. 1745 Euphrosine Duon; deported to Plymouth, England during the Expulsion of the Acadians in 1755; both died there in 1756.

Children:

1. Jean Vincent b.c. 1750; r. with uncle Cyprien Duon at Calastrene, Belle-Isle-en-Mer, France in 1767.
2. Marie-Elizabeth b.c. 1752; was living with her cousin Honoré Duon at the village of Martha, Belle-Isle-en-Mer, France in 1767.
3. Rose-Pelagie b.c. 1753) living with uncle Pierre Trahan
4. Elizabeth b.c. 1754) at the village of Goeland, Bangor, Belle-Isle-en-Mer, France in 1767.

xii Anne-Froisine b. 1726.

xiii Michel b. 1729.

xiv Josette b. 1733; m.c. 1754 Claude Duon son of Jean-Baptiste and Agnès (Hébert) Duon; deported with his family at the time of the Expulsion to "les colonies anglo-américaines"; settled in Louisiana.

xv Jeanne b. 1735; m. a surgeon at La Pointe Beausejour, Beaubassin; moved to France with family.

THE WALKER FAMILY

It is believed that the Walker family settled at Falmouth in the early 1780's. There is some evidence that the family was part of the Loyalist migration, probably part of the John Walker family of Worcester, Mass. Capt. John Walker served in the army at Louisburg, Quebec and Havana. He served under Col. Joseph Goreham in the Royal Fencible American Regiment. His father's will probated at Worcester on 26 May 1760 refers to four sons: Adam, Robert, John, Joseph and three daus. Isabella, Mary and Nancy.

Reference: Jones, Loyalists of Mass.

ROBERT WALKER

name first appears in Falmouth records in 1772 when he was shown as a tenant of Benjamin Gerrish; appointed Justice of the Peace at Falmouth 1 June 1779; 23 Apr. 1784 bought 10 Town Lots at Falmouth from J. Sedgwick of Halifax, N.S.; it is believed that Robert Walker was closely related to Bishop Charles Inglis, First Anglican Bishop of Nova Scotia.

425

JOHN[1] WALKER

d. about 1832 - Probate Record; m. Frances _____; 1793 appt. Inspector of Thistles at Falmouth, N.S.; 1795 assessed for 7/5d one of the highest assessments in the Township; 6 Jul. 1826 sold 20 acres, part of Farm Lot 43 to Elizabeth and Mary Ann Kelly; will dated 31 June 1832; probated at Windsor, N.S. with some records at the Probate Court at Halifax, N.S.

Children:

+ i Patrick[2] Walker (1788-1857) m. 3 Apr. 1818 Maria Harvey.

ii Jane (1791-1837) m. 18 Nov. 1819 Chas. Inglis (1789-1853) son of Rev. Arch. P. Inglis and nephew of Bishop Chas. Inglis - First Anglican Bishop of Nova Scotia - family of 4 (See Inglis Family).

iii Robert[2] m. 3 Apr. 1823 Mary Boyd of Falmouth, N.S.; 1838 census lists Robert as a farmer at Falmouth with a family of 5; inherited front division of Farm Lot 21 and 1/2 No. 72 and 81 and parts of Farm Lots 79 and 80; 2nd Lieut. Hants County Militia in 1832.

Children:

1. John[3] Walker b. Feb. 1823; bp. 25 Jul. 1824 - St. Geo's Rec.; d. 26 Mar. 1864 in Military Hospital, New York - Chr. Mess 27 Apr. 1864; 3 children.

PATRICK[2] WALKER (John[1])

b. 1788; d. 29 Nov. 1857 GR St. George's Cem.; m. 1st 8 Jan. 1818 Maria Harvey (1801-1833) she d. 20 Jan. 1833; m. 2nd 3 June 1833 Maria Patterson; 1838 census lists Patrick Walker as a farmer at Falmouth and head of a household of 11; served as a 2nd Lieut. in the Hants County Militia.

Children:

i James[3] Harvie Walker b. Sept. 1820; d. 3 Oct. 1869 GR St. Geo's.

ii Patrick b. 1821; d. 23 Dec. 1867 GR St. Geo's; m. Isabella Lawrence dau. of Robert and Mary Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S.; probate granted 26 Feb. 1868; Isabella m. James Hanson as 2nd wife and had one dau. Maria b. 1870.

Children:

1. John[4] Walker b. 1861.
2. Mary b. 1863.
3. Margaret b. 1865.
4. Annie b. 1867.

iii William b. 16 Feb. 1834; bp. 8 Mar. 1834 - St. Geo's Rec.

iv Mahalia b. 16 June 1826; bp. 10 Oct. 1834 - St. Geo's Rec. m. 1 July 1843 Joseph Lyon son of Henry and Margaret Lyon of Falmouth, N.S.

v Frances b. 9 Feb. 1827; bp. 10 Oct. 1834.

vi Agnes b. 4 Mar. 1832; d. 9 Dec. 1869 at St. Croix, N.S.; m. 7 June 1851 Nath. McDonald.

vii Mary b. 1 Jan. 1843.

viii L. Jane b. 31 May 1837; bp. 25 Jul. 1837.

ix John b. 1842; d. 19 Nov. 1871 at Vineyard Haven, U.S.A.; mariner - DR PANS.

THE WATMOUGH FAMILY

CAPT. EDMUND WATMOUGH

probably a British army officer who settled in Rhode Island; rank in Gorham's Corps of Rangers is dated 25 Sept. 1761 but another account shows him as a Capt. in the Earl of Dumlanrig's Regt.; probably the Capt. Watmore referred to as commander of Fort Edward (Pisiquid) in Charles Morris' letter to Gov. Charles Lawrence d/Pisiquid June, 1st 1760. The letter also refers to "Watmore's" wish to "serve the settlements and would be glad to share in some of those Lands for his children if any Vacancy should remain or be forfeited". Grantee at Falmouth 1761, 21 July 1761, 500 acres; his sons Edward and James Horatio grants on 19 Feb. 1768 and together they owned Farm Lots Nos. 9, 10, 11 and part of 8; m. 30 Jan. 1748/9 at Newport, R.I. Maria Ellis b. May 1730 dau. of Dr. Edw. Ellis who was commissioned 19 Feb. 1844 Surgeon General of the Mass. troops at Louisburg; Dr. Ellis was later a grantee at Horton, N.S.; Maria's mother was May Willard dau. of Daniel and Mary (Mills) and widow of a West Indian Planter named Cuyler. Eaton's "Rhode Island Settlers in Nova Scotia" published in the 1915 edition of Americiana includes a short sketch on Capt. Watmough and refers to a marriage between Miss Rebecca Watmough and Capt. Benjamin Wickham of Newport, Rhode Island. The wedding took place at St. Paul's Church, London and Dr. Eaton suggests that Rebecca Watmough may have been a sister to Capt. Edmund Watmough. Dr. Eaton quotes from Updike's History of the Narragansett Church with notes by Rev. Daniel Goodwin, D.D.; 11 Sept. 1765 Capt.-Lt. Edm. Watmough was residing in Lunenburg and deeded his Falmouth lands to his sons James H. and Edw. E. Watmough.

Source: F.E. Crowell's New Englanders in Nova Scotia, Eaton's Rhode Island Settlers in Nova Scotia, & Falmouth Records.

Children:

i John Watmough

ii

iii Edward Ellis) 14 Apr. 1769 James H. and Edw. E. sell 3 6-acre

iv James Horatio) Lots in Falmouth to Nehemiah Wood in exchange for Farm Lot No. 8.

9 Apr. 1783 James H. Watmough of Halifax, N.S. late of Rotterdam, Holland sells lands in Falmouth to George Deschamps and Peter Shey.

THE WATTS FAMILY

SAMUEL WATTS

b. London, England; m. Mary ; 4. Sept. 1759 Gov. Lawrence's warrant to Rev. Dr. John Breynton to enquire into conduct and qualifications of Sam. Watts to keep school - Comm. Book 164 PANS; 6. Sept. 1759 - Dr. Breynton reports: "Samuel Watts was born in London brought up a Protestant Dissenter and professes himself such now. He formerly taught school at Esequebo under the Dutch Govt. but lost his testimonials by a shipwreck. I find him capable of teaching English, Writing and Arithmetic"; - Comm. Book 165 PANS p. 3 & 4; 8 Sept. 1759 - license granted to Samuel Watts to keep a school at Halifax for teaching, Writing, Arithmetic, Bookkeeping, Navigation, English, and Latin. He appearing qualified and having taken the oaths of allegiance, supremacy and abjuration this license to continue during good behaviour. S/Chas. Lawrence.

Children:

i Lydia Watts b. 9 Oct. 1763; ii Mehitable b. 23 Oct. 1763.

THE WESTCOTT FAMILY

ROBERT[1] WESTCOTT

b. 5 Dec. 1700 North Kingston, R.I.; m. Hannah Strait dau. of Henry Strait of East Greenwich, R.I. - she was b. 1712; Robert Westcott was a grantee at Newport, Nova Scotia - drew lots there on 20 June 1761; other grantees named Westcott: Robert Jr., Zorobabel, Stukely; Robert Westcott shown as Deputy Provost Marshal on 30 Jan. 1764.

References: Newport Township Records, Land transfer records, Nathan Smith, History of the Smith Family, 1862, Jack M. Sanford, East Aurora, N.J.

Children:

\+ i Robert[2] Westcott Jr. m. Sarah who later married Capt. Caleb Lake (1721-1806).

ii Samuel

iii Zorobabel m. Phebe Taylor - probably the Newport, N.S. grantee who sold land on 15 Apr. 1773 to Christopher Allen at Newport, N.S.

iv Stukely probably the Newport, N.S. grantee - 1761.

v Mary

vi Ann

ROBERT[2] WESTCOTT (Robert[1])

b.c. 1730; died between 1783 and 1795; m. Sarah who married 30 Jul. 1795 Capt. Caleb Lake (1721-1806) - Falmouth Township Book; Capt. Lake was a Newport grantee in 1761 from Tiverton, R.I. - he settled on a farm on the Kennetcook River - North side, opposite Scotch Village; Robert Westcott Jr. was a grantee at Newport, N.S. where he drew lots on 20 June 1761; moved to Falmouth in 1773; Robert and Sarah sold land in Newport to Jonathan Card on 5 Sept. 1774; Robert Westcott signed Capt. Joseph Northup's will as a witness on 17 Nov. 1783.

Children: (recorded in the Falmouth Township Book)

i Samuel[3] Westcott b. 13 Dec. 1760.

ii Benjamin b. 2 May 1763.

iii Robert b. 13 Aug. 1769.

and probably

iv Henry who m. Rebecca Freeman on 25 Aug. 1796 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

Children:

Robert[4] Westcott b. 1797 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.

THE WILE FAMILY

AUSTIN[2] W. WILE (Henry[1])

son of Henry Frederick & Emma (Swinimer) Wile of Lemister, N.S.; b. 2 Dec. 1874 Lemister, N.S.; d. 9 Feb. 1912 Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 6 Aug. 1896 at Bridgewater, N.S. Alice Etta Wile b. 21 Feb. 1800 at West LaHave, N.S. dau. of Sylvanus Wile and Josephine Wagner of West La Have, N.S.
Children:

i Emily[3] Victoria Wile b. 24 May 1897 Lemister, N.S.; d. May 1943 Hantsport, N.S.; m. Feb. 1914 Russell Benedict.
ii Henry Evans b. 17 June 1898 Mount Denson, N.S.; m. May 1919 Truro, N.S. Milda Umlah.
iii Susie Olive b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 27 Sept. 1917 Bridgewater, N.S. Maurice Wesley Houghton.
iv Agnes Florence Grove b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 1918 at Halifax, N.S. George Purvis.
v Ethel Violet b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Sept. 1923 John W. Cameron of Mount Denson, N.S.
vi Alice Beatrice b. Mount Denson, N.S. m. 29 July 1930 at Christ Church, Windsor, N.S. to Charles E. Akin son of John Akin of Falmouth, N.S.
vii George Sylenus b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Rose Smith.
viii Carrie b. Mount Denson, N.S.; d. infancy.

WILLARD[2] G. WILE (Henry[1])

son of Henry Frederick and Emma (Swinimer) Wile of Lemister, N.S.; b. 15 Jan. 1880 Lemister, Hants County, N.S.; d. 24 Oct. 1958 Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 27 June 1905 Windsor, N.S. Bessie Cecilia Deal b. 5 Dec. 1886 Lemister, N.S. dau. of Timothy Deal and Lottie Wagner of Lunenburg, N.S.; moved to Mt. Denson in 1900.
Children:

i Pearl Atheline Wile b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 4 June 1931 at Bridgewater, N.S. George A. Crosby.
ii Aubrey Willard b. 6 Nov. 1909 Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Aug. 1931 Windsor, N.S. Jean Lowe.
iii Fred Elkanah b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 28 June 1939 Windsor, N.S. Erleen McCann.
iv Mabel Adelia b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 8 Nov. 1941 Windsor, N.S. Carl M. Ogilvie.
v Lawrence George b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 1 Aug. 1951 Falmouth, N.S. Lola G. Burgess dau. of Ralph Burgess.
vi Cecil Deal b. Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 26 Sept. 1953 Grace R. Illsley dau. of Wm. Illsley of Falmouth, N.S.

THE WILSON FAMILY

There were two Wilson grantees at Falmouth, N.S. in 1760. It is believed that they were brothers who were born in England and emigrated to Rhode Island sometime before moving to Nova Scotia. Joseph Wilson was a grantee at Newport, N.S. and Falmouth, N.S. James Wilson was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S.

JAMES WILSON

b. England; emigrated to Rhode Island sometime before settling in Nova Scotia; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 1760; 500 acres Farm Lot 48; listed as a Ship's Carpenter; operated a ferry across the Avon River; James Wilson died about 1771 - his properties descended to Jonathan Wilson, son of Joseph Wilson; m. Ruth ; deed of sale to Jonathan Marsters dated 24 Jan. 1769; 22 Apr. 1771 exchanged land with Jeremiah Northup; 28 Dec. 1780 James Wilson's lands referred to in Wm. Allen Jnr.'s deed; 10 Sept. 1869 Joseph Wilson sold wood Lot 83 D "drawn by James Wilson" - Lot deeded to Mark Curry.

JOSEPH[1] WILSON

b. England; emigrated to Rhode Island sometime before settling in Nova Scotia; listed as a grantee at Newport and Falmouth, N.S.; 500 acres at Falmouth, Farm Lot 14; d. about 1774 Windsor, N.S.; burial Old Parish Burial Ground, Windsor, N.S.; m. Martha Tillinghast, b. 20 Dec. 1699 at Providence, R.I. dau. of Phillip and Martha (Holmes) Tillinghast and granddaughter of Pardon Tillinghast, the early Baptist Pastor at Providence, R.I.; Pardon Tillinghast was at Providence, R.I. as early as 1645.
Children:

\+ i Jonathan[2] Wilson b. 6 Aug. 1749 Newport, R.I.; d. 4 Jul. 1832.

JONATHAN[2] WILSON (Joseph[1])

b. 6 Aug. 1749 Newport, R.I. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; d. 4 Jul. 1832; m. Lucy DeWolfe (1756-1808) dau. of Simeon and Parnel (Kirtland) DeWolfe; she d. 13 Oct. 1808; Jonathan Wilson lived at Mount Denson on land later owned by Daniel Smith, he purchased the Wilson-Spencer property at Falmouth (site of the Falmouth-Windsor ford and ferry).
Children:

i Sarah[3] Wilson (1774-1867) d. 16 Aug. 1867; m. Capt. Benj. Church (1766-) son of Wm. and Susanna Church of Falmouth, N.S.; r. New York and Bloomfield, N.J. (See Church Family).

ii Elizabeth (1778-1843) m. Wm. Mayhew Young (1776-) - (See Young Family).

\+ iii Constant (1782-1840).

\+ iv John (1786-1855).

\+ v Mary (1790-1874) d. 3 Mar. 1874 Newport, N.S.; m. 1st Elias Dimock; m. 2nd Dr. Dennison.

\+ vi Benjamin

\+ vii Simeon b. 15 May 1794.

viii Nancy (1793-1798).

ix Anne m. 27 Feb. 1824 James Jones Akin son of John Stephen Akin (1766-1859) of Falmouth, N.S. (See Akin Family).

x Margaret (1798-1876) b. 12 June 1797; m. 21 Feb. 1832 John S. Akin (1796-1867) son of John Stephen Akin (See Akin Family).

xi Joseph b. 31 Jul. 1804; d. 1877.

xii Edward (1809-1867).

CONSTANT[3] WILSON (Jonathan[2], Joseph[1])

b. 1782; d. 16 May 1840; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 5 May 1807 Nancy Peck Young (1786-1863) widow of Elkanah Young (1773-) and dau. of Col. Geo. Peck (1737-1834) of Campobello, N.B.; Col. Peck supported the Revolutionary cause and died at Boston; Constant's Falmouth property called "Woodsfield" (See Young Family for Nancy Peck's children of her 1st marriage).
Children:

i Sarah[4] Wilson b. 29 Mar. 1808; d. 14 Jul. 1886; m. 4 Oct. 1855 John W.M. Irish of St. John, N.B.; merchant - no family.

ii Mary Ann b. 5 Feb. 1810; d. 1892; m. Edw. Harris of Horton, N.S.
Children: (surname Harris)
1. Susan Harris, 2. Nancy (Mrs. Seaman), 3. John W., 4. Fred, 5. Otis, 6. Joseph, 7. George.

iii Elizabeth b. 16 March 1812; d. 27 Dec. 1898; m. Winckworth Chipman of Kentville, N.S. - no family.

iv Clarissa Amelia b. 25 May 1814; d. 1861; m. Isiah Dimock of Windsor, N.S. - one dau. Annie d. young.

v John DeWolf Y. b. 31 May 1816; d. St. Stephen, N.B.; m. Catherine Miller dau. of Rev. Miller (Wesylan); r. St. Andrews, N.B.; member of firm of Dimock & Wilson.
Children:
1. Arthur Wilson - U.S.A., 2. Kate r. Boston, 3. Lulu r. Boston.

vi Constant b. 25 Dec. 1819; d. unm. 10 Dec. 1895 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

vii Susan Alice b. 18 May 1828; d. 13 Feb. 1885 unm.

JOHN[3] WILSON (Jonathan[2], Joseph[1])

b. Falmouth 1786; d. 11 Apr. 1855; attended school at Falmouth, N.S. and at an early age went to sea; master mariner; removed to St. Andrews, N.B. where he became one of the leading merchants and shipowners in local and West Indies trade; ad appears in St. Andrews Courant for 15 June 1832; "150 Bolts best Patent Bleached Canvas", cordage and bolt rope, 400 bus. best North River COR"; he owned a number of sailing ships:
Christopher Scott, Brig. 2 masts built at St. Andrews 1824.
Eliza Ann, Sloop 1 mast built at St. Andrews 1822.
Harris, Brig. 2 masts built at St. Andrews 1823.
Active, Barque 3 masts built at St. Andrews 1826.
Alice, Barque 3 masts built at St. Andrews 1826.
Hope, Brig. 2 masts built at Dear Island, N.B.
On 15 Feb. 1826 the St. Andrews Herald published the following: "St. Andrews 11 Feb. 1826 To let for a term of years the whole of the Shipyard on Indian Point in the town of Saint Andrews together with a large commodious work shop, two blacksmith's shops, two saw pits with bed pieces ready for laying down three vessels with three brows or stages ready built. The known great conveniences of this place for shipbuilding makes it desirable for those persons wishing to carry on this lucrative branch of business." Apply to John Wilson. He was one of the most active supporters of the St. Andrews and Quebec Railroad; he lived at Chamcook, N.B. where he founded lumber and grist mills; donated the land and played leading part in building St. John's Chapel of Ease at Chamcook, N.B.; there is a memorial window in this church to the Wilson Family; the Wilson family lot is in St. John's Cemetery; the site of the Wilson home, Forest Lodge is now owned by the Grimmer Family; the N.B. Courier of 7 Apr. 1855 reported John Wilson's death; there is a fine account of Squire Wilson in the St. Andrews History, "The Diverting History of a Loyalist Town" by Miss Grace H. Mowat, Brunswick Press, Fredericton, N.B., 1955, pp 96-100.
Children:

i John[4] Wilson d. young at Campobello, N.B.

ii Thomas Burton (1812-1868) m. Sarah Georgianna White dau. of James White, High Sheriff of Saint John, N.B. and Elizabeth Cranston DeBlois.

Children:

1. John Wilson m. Harriet Garrison of Sheffield, N.B.
   Children:
   1. Edward r. Yarmouth (1962).
   2. Alice r. Halifax (1962).
2. Edward d. young burial Fernhill Cemetery - Dr. Bayard's lot).
3. Sarah Gorgianna m. Henry Likely NWMP Inspector St. John, N.B. who had emig. from Bally Shannon, Ireland.
   Children: (surname Likely)
   1. Harold DeBlois Likely b. St. John 19 Apr. 1879; m. Margaret Jervis r. Bellingham, Wash.
      Children:
      1. David Cranston Likely, 2. Douglas.
   2. Mary Muriel b. St. John, N.B. 26 Aug. 1881; r. St. Stephen, N.B. (1963).
   3. Mary Louis Wilson m. Alex Jardine; r. St. John, N.B.

iii Susan Maria Wilson (-1876) m. 1848 Wm. Bayard M.D., LLD b. Kentville, N.S.; he was b. at Kentville, N.S. 21 Aug. 1814 and d. 1908 St. John, N.B.; one of the founders of St. John Hospital; received first telegraphic message in St. John sent by his son-in-law John Wilson of St. Andrews, N.B.; Susan Wilson said to have been a "belle and society lady" of her day in Saint John.

Permission has been granted by the Brunswick Press to include the following quotation from Grace Helen Mowat's "Diverting History of a Loyalist Town", Brunswick Press, Publishers, Fredericton, N.B. Canada.

"Much activity centred in Chamcook, where Mr. John Wilson had started many thriving mills. It was a perfect hive of industry, with saw mills, grist mills, a paper mill (the first in Canada) and shipbuilding on a most extensive scale. Squire Wilson, as they called him, lived in a large stone house, set in a lovely beech wood. He wanted Chamcook to be as much like an English village as possible, and his house to be like an English manor, surrounded by a deer park. He stocked the beech wood with deer, but one of them inconsiderately gored a women, and the deer became unpopular; but the park remained.

The house was a charming place, and there the Squire and his lady dispensed a royal hospitality. Memories of those old Chamcook parties still linger in story and legend. The Squire's lady, always sweet and placid and a perfect hostess, played for the dances with much dash and spirit; as she played she sang, The Campbells are Coming or Old Dan Tucker. They danced the lancers in those days, the polka and mazurka, and always ended with Sir Roger. Very stately couples, the gentlemen with their high stock collars and tightly buttoned coats; the ladies with full skirts and sloping shoulders, hair in ringlets, three little curls on either side of high, white foreheads. There would be officers there, too, in scarlet and gold braid.

It is told of the Squire, that one day while riding through the country, he stopped at the 'Old Exchange' for a drink and the landlord's pretty little wife brought out to him a mug of beer, for which he rewarded her with a kiss, as any good old Squire would be expected to do under similar circumstances. Next morning, while the Wilson family were having breakfast with their guests, an irate landlord, with a large horsewhip, thundered into the room. He turned to Mrs. Wilson and announced "Madam, I have come here to tell you that your husband kissed my wife." The placid lady was quite unruffled and said soothingly, "Then you come here and kiss me and we will call it square." The outraged husband was pacified, though he did not avail himself of the invitation.

Among the members of the Squire's household was a little orphan girl named Lucy Sprague. Mrs. Wilson had brought her up from childhood, and the mantle of her mistress seems in a measure to have descended to her. In later life we hear of her keeping house in St. Andrews for Mr. Wilson's brother, Edward, in a pretty little red brick cottage on the hill, with honeysuckle beside the door. She outlived this old gentleman, who left her the house and for many years she kept boarders there, in fact, Miss Sprague's boarding house is still remembered. Her vivacious wit, her old furniture, her bountiful table, and her unlimited fund of old stories, made her house a delightful place at which to stay. She lived to a great age and always spoke of the Wilson family with unfailing love and respect.

Squire Wilson built the beautiful little stone church at Chamcook, which added greatly to the English effect.

The Squire's enterprises seem to have been extremely properous. He had a number of vessels sailing the seas, carrying the product of his mills to many distant ports. The Lady of the Lake, the Silver Waves, the Pilgrim, and many others were known as the ships of Squire Wilson.

"The Pilgrim was wrecked and this tragedy afterwards figured in a famous libel suit between Mr. Spearman of the Custom House and the Squire; the contention being that the Pilgrim was wrecked for the insurance."

MARY[3] WILSON (Jonathan[2], Joseph[1])

m. 1st 7 Mar. 1809 Elias Dimock - Newport Records; m. 2nd Dr. Dennison, Newport, N.S.
Children: (surname Dimock)
i Edward W. Dimock, ii Constant W., iii William, iv Isabel, v _____ m. _____ Smith.

BENJAMIN[3] WILSON (Jonathan[2], Joseph[1])

b. d. Windsor, N.S. 31 May 1863; m. 1st Eliza Austin of Halifax, N.S.; m. 2nd Camilla Godfry who d. 4 Jul. 1880.
Children: (2nd marriage)
ii John[4] Fraser Wilson m. Annie Helm of Liverpool, Eng.; Sea Captain.
Children:
1. Alice[5] Wilson m. John Lawson of Haze Hill.
2. Frank d. AE 35 at Silver City, New Mexico.
3. Florence m. Epes E. Frind, Gloucaster, Mass.
4. Anna Fraser m. Max Weis, Boston, Mass.

iii Charles m. Emma McFatridge - no family; Merchant (Dry Goods) Halifax, N.S.
iv George Henry b. d. 1889; r. London,Australia and Windsor, N.S.; merchant (C & G Wilson); m. Margaret Wiley dau. of Dr. Wiley.
Children:
1. Annabell Wilson m. 1894 Percy H. Scott.
2. Eliza died young.
3. Georgia m. 12 June 1900 Wm. Arthur Ernest Eville; r. Lamberville, N.J.
Children: (surname Eville)
1. Ernest Edward died young bur. Windsor, N.S.
2.

v Maria died young.
vi Eliza m. D. Prescott Allison of Windsor, N.S.
Children: (1st marriage)
i Maria Wilson died young.

SIMEON[3] WILSON (Jonathan[2], Joseph[1])

b. 15 May 1794 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1837 - lost at sea on voyage from Turk's Island, W. Indies; r. Falmouth, N.S.; Sea Captain; m. 9 Apr. 1826 Lucy Young (1800-1875) dau. of Elkanah Young and Nancy Peck of Falmouth, N.S.; Associated with his brother John of St. Andrews, N.B. in the West Indies trade; owned a number of vessels: Eliza Ann registered 8 June 1826, Christopher Scott - registered 23 Oct. 1824; he commanded the Christopher Scott in 1824 and 1825; sailed from Falmouth, N.S. 9 May 1837 for St. Andrews, N.B. and sailed from there on 4 Jul. 1837 bound for Turks Island; the vessel laden with salt was not heard of after leaving Turks Island and Capt. Wilson and crew were presumed lost.
Children:
i Margaret[4] Wilson b. 12 Nov. 1827; d. 2 May 1909 - burial Camp Hill Cem., Halifax, N.S.; m. 12 Nov. 1850 Robert Brown r. South Street, Halifax, N.S. (1896); Children: (See Brown Family).
+ ii James Edward (1830-1896).
+ iii Benjamin Curry (1832-1905).
+ iv William (1834-1920).
v Anna Maria b. 6 Dec. 1836 Falmouth, N.S.; d. unm. 29 Mar. 1918 at Falmouth, N.S.

JAMES[4] EDWARD WILSON (Simeon[3], Jonathan[2], Joseph[1])

b. Falmouth, N.S. 2 Aug. 1830; d. 13 Oct. 1896 at Halifax, N.S.; m. 19 Aug. 1869 Catherine Elizabeth McDougall (1832-1893) dau. of Hon. Alex. McDougall of Antigonish, N.S.; attended school at Falmouth, N.S.; in 1852 he went to the Australian gold fields; returned to Nova Scotia in 1865 and in 1866 sailed on the steamship "London" for Australia; the ill fated steamer was lost in the Bay of Biscay during the passage and 260 lives were lost; James E. Wilson was one of the 18 survivors who were rescued from the sea; about 1896 his story of the tragedy was published in the Halifax Herald; shortly before his death he started preparations of a series entitled, "The Great Shipwrecks of Modern Times" and was to include: The Atlantic, The Boston, Daniel Steinmann, City of Washington and The Moravian; an article on the fate of the Barque James W. Elwell appeared in The Beacon and in 1960 Dr. J.C. Medcof of St. Andrews, N.B. published a paper entitled, "Loss of the Barque James W. Elwell" and he credits James E. Wilson as the writer of the article; after his rescue James Wilson returned to Nova Scotia and became an agent for the Windsor Foundry Company; served as an alderman for some years; in 1895 he compiled a mss. genealogy of the Wilson family which has been used as the basis of this listing - original at PANS.
Children:

i Katherine[5] Gordon Wilson b. 27 Jul. 1870; d. 13 Sept. 1871.
ii Lucy Elizabeth Watson b. 30 Jul. 1873; r. Halifax, N.S. (1896).
iii Alexander Cavassa b. 1 Jul. 1875; r. Boston, Mass. (1896).

BENJAMIN[4] CURRY WILSON (Simeon[3], Jonathan[2], Joseph[1])

b. 5 May 1832; d. 1 Sept. 1905 - burial at Fletcher Docks Cem., Waverley, N.S.; m. 1st 17 June 1863 Mary Phelon Shey dau. of Peter and Rachel Shey of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 2nd 29 June 1869 Jennie Sarah Briggs of Bridgewater, Vermont; m. 3rd 24 May 1876 at Halifax, N.S. Helen Almira Pullen of Banard, Maine (1851-1883); m. 4th Jan. 1889 Ernestena Puttner b. 6 Jul. 1864; d. 30 Apr. 1934 dau. of Chas. and Ernestina Puttner and step dau. of Capt. Henry M. Huff Mgr. of Gold Mines at Waverley and "American Hill".

References: B.C. Wilson, Wilson Genealogy, 1891; Data supplied by Rev. Thomas A. Wilson of Charlottetown, P.E.I.

Children: (1st marriage)

i _____ died at Waverley and buried there.
ii Harry Otho Wilson b. 21 Apr. 1865; d. 13 Jan. 1869.

Children: (2nd marriage)

iii Herbert Houston Wilson b. 13 Apr. 1870; d. 16 Aug. 1870.

Children: (3rd marriage)

iv Thomas[5] Albert Wilson b. 10 Feb. 1878; grad. from McGill Univ. B. Sc. in Applied Chemistry; chemist at Copper Smelter at Pictou, N.S. and at Halifax, N.S.; grad. from Pine Hill Presbyterian College 1913 and ordained 26 June 1913; minister Richmond Bay West, PEI 1913-1916; Presbyterian minister at Covehead and Harrington, PEI; United Church minister at Covehead 1 May 1917 to June 1953 when he retired from the active ministry; Doctor of Divinity Pine Hill College 22 Apr. 1959; r. Sherwood, P.E.I.; m. Louella Margaret Temple dau. of Alex B. Temple and Margaret Logan of Waverley, N.S.; she was b. 26 Dec. 1879 and d. at West Covehead, PEI 16 Apr. 1937.

Children:
1. Eric[6] Temple Wilson b. Summerside, P.E.I.; B.Sc. Mount Allison; r. Sherwood, P.E.I.; m. 14 Nov. 1941 Alice Stalker Bryenton dau. of James W. & Caroline May (Pierce) Bryenton of Charlottetown, P.E.I.
2. Margaret Helen b. Waverley, N.S.; r. Sherwood, P.E.I.

v Mary (Mexis) Helen Wilson b. 10 Sept. 1879; d. 12 Oct. 1908.

vi Alice b. 10 Dec. 1880; d. Mar. 1881.

Children: (4th marriage)

vii Bernice Curry Wilson b. 1 June 1889; m. Harry Smallshaw of Lumsrick, Sask.; d. 4 June 1957 at Royal Oak, B.C. B.A. King's College; taught school in Halifax and in Sask.

viii Cheevy Tillinghast b. 30 Apr. 1899; m. Thos. McKenzie Beckman, Dartmouth, N.S.; r. Victoria, B.C.

WILLIAM[4] WILSON (Simeon[3], Jonathan[2], Joseph[1])

b. 20 Nov. 1834 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 5 Oct. 1920; m. Maria Jessie Scott (1847-1901) dau. of Capt. James Scott (1825-1913) and Mary Janet Turner (1822-1893) of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Harry[5] Edward Wilson b. 30 Dec. 1875; d. 25 Apr. 1942; m. Flora Leake dau. of ; Druggist at Windsor, N.S.

Children:
1. Dr. Harry[6] Wilson m. Greta Brunet; r. Vancouver, B.C.
Children:
1. Judith[7] Ann Wilson, 2. Harry.
2. David m. Peggy Frame of New Glasgow, N.S.
Children:
1. Gay Wilson, 2. David, 3. Elizabeth.

ii Lucy May b. 6 Aug. 1877; d. 18 Oct. 1880.

iii Alice Brown b. 20 Oct. 1879; d. 14 Nov. 1886.

iv James Alfred Scott b. 13 Nov. 1881; d. Nov. 1934; m. 1909 Elizabeth "Fred" Holland, r. Berwick, N.S.

Children:
1. Jessie Jean Wilson m. W.H. Gibson; r. Cambridge Stn., N.S.
Children: (surname Gibson)
1. Orley David Gibson, 2. Frederick Leonard, 3. Elizabeth Jean.
2. Dorothy Elizabeth m. Rev. Howard Christie; r. Marysville, N.B.
3. Marjorie Elloise m. Leonard Pottie; r. Liverpool, N.S.
4. Dr. James Alfred Scott m. Marie Fredette; r. Montreal, PQ.
Children:
1. Windy Marie Wilson, 2. Elizabeth, 3. Kathleen.

v Mabel Vernon m. Chas. R. Manning son of Frederick and Emma (Lockhart) Manning of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.; Children (surname Manning) - (See Manning Family).

vi Willena Louise b. 1886; d. 1962 at Falmouth, N.S.; m. Fred Layton Spencer son of James Mitchell and Helen Ada (Layton) Spencer of Great Village, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. Children (surname Spencer) -(See Spencer Family).

THE WILSON FAMILY NO. 2

WILLIAM[1] THOMAS WILSON

b. 5 May 1838 Shubenacadie, N.S.; d. 8 Jan. 1903 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 29 Jan. 1863 at Windsor, N.S. Fannie M. Chandler who was b. 19 Oct. 1843 at Amherst, N.S. and d. 15 Aug. 1900.

Children:

i Ella[2] May Wilson b. 5 May 1864; m. 20 June 1885 Wm. J. Marshall; r. Hopewell, Pictou Co., N.S.

ii Wm. Thomas b. 24 Sept. 1866; d. 8 Mar. 1867.

iii Charles Norris b. 28 Nov. 1868; d. ; m. Ethel Smith dau. of W.A. Smith and sister of Alley Smith of Falmouth, N.S. - no family.

iv Lizzie Fannie b. 12 Dec. 1871; d. ; m. Simeon Hawboldt; r. Brooklyn, N.S.

Children: (surname Hawboldt)

1. Norris Hawboldt, 2. Laurie.

v Annie Laurie b. 22 Dec. 1873; d. 22 Oct. 1900.

vi Archie Stuart b. 15 Oct. 1876; d. 30 July 1877.

+ vii John Ingram b. 16 Aug. 1878; d. 24 Sept. 1957.

viii Norman Campbell b. 28 Aug. 1883; d. 19 Sept. 1885.

ix Douglas Marshall b. 24 Jan. 1886; d. ; m. Amy Wilson; r. Windsor Forks, Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Delma[3] Wilson m. Alex McLean; r. Smith Cove, Digby Co., N.S.
2. Evelyn m. Gerald Leverman; r. Dartmouth, N.S.
3. Rita m. Frank Briggs; r. Dartmouth, N.S.
4. Mildred m. Wm. Macumber; r. Windsor Forks, N.S.
5. Elsie m. Laffin; r. Pembroke, N.S.
6. Murray m. Cora Daniels; r. Windsor Forks, N.S.
7. Wilbert m. ; r. Dartmouth, N.S.

JOHN[2] INGRAM WILSON (William[1] T.)

b. 16 Aug. 1878; d. 24 Sept. 1957; Farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.; represented Falmouth on the West Hants Municipal Council between 1923 and 1949; served as Warden of the Municipality between 1941 and 1949; operated the Dakene Farm at Mount Denson, N.S.; m. 24 Feb. 1904 at Hantsport, N.S. Clara L. Vaughan (1879-1962) dau. of Isaac Vaughan and Mary Bradshaw of Upper Vaughan's, Hants Co., N.S.; both buried at Maplewood Cemetery, Windsor, N.S.

Children:

i Fannie[3] Maria Wilson b. 1906; d. 1911.

ii Arthur Chandler b. ; d. ; m. Amelia Dimock dau. of Carey Dimock of Windsor, N.S.

Children:

1. Patricia[4] C. Wilson.

iii Mary Alice m. Phillip Hamilton Davison son of Benj. S. and Esther M. (Hamilton) Davison of Upper Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Davison)

1. Philip James Davison (see Davison Family).

iv John S. m. Eva Peach dau. of Leslie and Bertha (Patterson) Peach of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; r. Upper Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. Bertha Beatrice Wilson, 2. John William, 3. Thomas Ingram.

v Charles Norris Wilson m Alice Redden dau. of Neil and Helen (Taylor) Redden of Windsor Forks, N.S.
Children:
1. Robert Wilson, 2. Helen.

vi Raymond Stuart m. Winnifred O'Leary dau. of Harding O'Leary of Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Donald Wilson, 2. James, 3. Katherine, 4. Raymond, 5. Blaine, 6. Brian, 7. Elizabeth.

vii Harold G. m. Phyllis Angel of Montreal, P.Q.
Children:
1. Richard Wilson, 2. Linda, 3. Diane.

viii Clara Jean m. Dennis Dingee.
Children: (surname Dingee)
1. David Dingee, 2. Robert, 3. Merry, 4. Wm., 5. Michael, 6. Jean, 7. Daniel, 8. Margaret, 9. Barbara.

EDWARD[1] WILSON

b. 1817; Ships Carpenter; lived at Windsor Forks and Upper Falmouth, N.S.
m. 1st ; m. 2nd Anna B. _____ b. 1817; 1871 Census Falmouth - Forks shown as carpenter - Methodist, English descent.
Source: Phil & Blanch Wilson, Upper Falmouth; Chas. E. Wilson's Family Bible Record.
Children: (1st marriage)

i Mary Wilson m. Thomas Chisholm of Windsor, N.S. - one dau. Ruth Chisholm lives at Annapolis Royal, N.S., operates a hat shop.

Children: (2nd marriage)

ii Henry Wilson m. Cantalope of P.E.I. - no family.

+ iii Chas. Edw. b. 1857; m. Frances Boyd dau. of Conrad Boyd of Falmouth, N.S.

iv Alice A. b. 1853; m. Lewis Laurillard, Blacksmith, Lower Falmouth.
Children: (surname Laurillard)
1. Chas. Laurillard, 2. Henry, 3. Walter, 4. Arthur, 5. Nettie, 6. Ida, 7. Ethel.

v Jane S. b. 1849; m. Benedict; r. Windsor Forks, N.S.
Children: (surname Benedict)

vi Lucinda b. 1855; d. unm.

vii Elizabeth m. Robert Benedict.
Children: (surname Benedict)
1. Izzie Benedict, 2. Ellen, 3. Bert, 4. Freeman, 5. Ralph, 6. Russell, 7. Frank.

viii Agustus m. Mary Gormley.
Children: (surname Wilson)
1. Agustus Wilson m. Boyd; r. Windsor Forks, N.S.
Children:
1. William Wilson r. U.S.A.

CHARLES[2] EDWARD WILSON (Edward[1])

b. 22 Oct. 1856; d. Falmouth, N.S. 1917, 7 Jan.; r. Upper Falmouth, N.S.; m. Frances Boyd dau. of Conrad Boyd she was b. 24 Nov. 1858 and died 1943; both are buried at St. Geo's Cem. Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Wallace[3] Wilson m. 1st Bertha Eldridge dau. of William; m. 2nd Ethel Smith sister of Alley Smith.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. William[4] Wilson, 2. Harley.

ii Phil m. Etta Ross who died in 1944; r. Upper Falmouth, N.S.

iii Paul m. 1st Bertha King of Hortonville, N.S.; m. 2nd Mrs. Mable Sweet Wickwire.
Children: (1st marriage)
1. Charles Wilson, 2. Shirley, 3. Beatrice, 4. Pauline.

iv Conrad r. Canadian West.

v * Geo. H. m. 1st Mable Beckman - dau. Dorothy Wilson; m. 2nd Marjorie Mason.

vi Frank m. _____; r. 48 Chesham Rd., Kingston on Thames, Surrey, England.
Children:
1. Lawrence Wilson, 2. John - died young, 3. William.

vii Katherine b. 20 Aug. 1880; d. 1961; m. Arthur Doyle of North Alton, Kings Co., N.S.

viii Blanche r. Upper Falmouth, N.S.

* Elected to Legislative Assembly of Nova Scotia 1950; chosen Deputy Speaker 5 Mar. 1957.

THE WOLSELEY FAMILY

WILLIAM NEVILLE WOLSELEY

Capt. 47th Regt. British Army; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 21 July 1761, 750 acres Farm Lots 73 and 1/2 of 76; these lands were later sold to Fred'k Dilks Hore; Wm. N. Wolseley represented the Township of Onslow in the Provincial Assembly; m. Ann Crosby dau. of Hon. Col. Alex. Crosby, 40th Regt. and Lt.-Gov. of Annapolis and Chief Military Commander 1741-1742 and his wife Ann Winniett b. 1712 dau. of Hon. Wm. Winniett and wife Magdalaine Maisonnat dau. of Pierre Maisonnat, alias Baptist, the famous Commander of a French private armed vessel and his 2nd wife Madeline Bourg sister of Alexander Bourg, Notary of Grand Pre, N.S. (William Winniett's name in the French parish records reads "Ouinete"). Hon. Wm. Winniett was a leading merchant and ship owner in the early period in N.S. Member of the Council at Port Royal during the period of Lt.-Gov. Armstrong. (See my notes on the Winniett Family).

Source: Falmouth Records; History of Annapolis County by Calnek and the Supplement by Savary.

Children:

i Admiral William Wolseley b. 15 Mar. 1756 at Annapolis, N.S.; d. 7 June 1842 in England; Admiral of the Red; "He served much active service, was a favourite of the Crown and government owing to his great abilities and high personal character and was esteemed one of the greatest of British Naval officers....." He was 2nd cousin of Sir William Winniett, grandparents being brother and sister.

THE WOOD FAMILY

NEHEMIAH[5] WOOD (Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Edward[1])

b. 16 Jan. 1727 Mansfield, Conn. son of Thomas and Abigail Wood of Rowley, Mass. and Mansfield, Conn.; m. 1st at Mansfield, Conn. 5 Mar. 1752 Elizabeth Hovey b. 1 Nov. 1734 dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Slap) Hovey of Mansfield, Conn. and later of Horton, N.S.; m. 2nd Elizabeth Allison; moved to Falmouth, N.S. 1760 where he was a grantee at the founding of that township, 500 acres (Farm Lot sold to Henry D. Denson on 23 Feb. 1764); d. about 1796 intestate; report of the division of his lands made on 15 Jan. 1796; 14 Apr. 1769 exchanged lands with heirs of Capt. Edm. Watmough; probably related to the William Wood who was also a grantee at Falmouth in 1761.
Source: F.E. Crowell's New Englanders of Nova Scotia and Falmouth Records.
Children:

i Ephraim Wood b. 15 Dec. 1752.
ii Desire b. 7 Nov. 1754; d. 8 Jul. 1755.
iii Elizabeth b. 19 Feb. 1756.
iv Daniel

and probably

v Marble who m. Rebecca and settled at Rawdon, N.S.
vi Jonathan
vii David

EPHRAIM[6] WOOD (Nehemiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Edward[1])

b. 15 Dec. 1752 probably at Mansfield, Conn.; d. ; m. Mary ; listed in p. 875 of Eaton's "History of Kings County" but not identified as son of Nehemiah.
Children:

i Susannah Wood b. 3 Jan. 1777.
ii Mary b. 2 Nov. 1779.
iii Ephraim b. 27 Oct. 1780.
iv Charles b. 15 Jan. 1783; m. 26 Jan. 1808 Ann dau. of John & Abigail Burbidge.
v Samuel b. 20 Nov. 1785; m. 3 Apr. 1810 Elizabeth dau. of Daniel & Lydia Parker.
vi William b. 16 May 1787.
vii Sarah b. 27 March 1789.
viii m. 30 Oct. 1814 Margaret dau. of Frederick & Charity Butler.

MARBLE[6] WOOD (Nehemiah[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Edward[1])

b. ; d. 1813; m. 1795 Rebecca Rawlins - St. Geo's Rec. - Probate Rec.; in Oct. 1808 granted a tavern license; Apr. 1811 Surveyor of Highways for Township of Windsor, N.S.; will dated 17 June 1813 - probate granted at Windsor, N.S. 5 Oct. 1813.
Children:

i William Wood, ii Elizabeth, iii John, iv Mary Anne, v Nelson, vi James Andrew, vii Enoch.

THE WOODMAN FAMILY

The identity of the Woodman family of Falmouth, N.S. has not yet been determined but it is believed that this family is closely related to the Kings County branch. A John Woodman drew lots at Newport Township (Nova Scotia) on 20 June 1761 and it seems likely that this settler was the progenitor of the Woodman families of Kings and Hants Counties.

ISAAC[1] WOODMAN

probably born at Horton, N.S.; m. Mrs. Olivia Maud (Stoddard) Smith dau. of George and Susan Stoddard of Falmouth, N.S.; her first husband was David Smith b. 1825 (listed in 1871 Falmouth census as a Blacksmith, Irish descent, Quaker); Children: first marriage - Happy E.Smith who married Willard Stoddard, 2. Louise Smith and 3. Jeptha Smith.

Children:

i Benaiah[2] Woodman b. 1856.

ii Emma b. 1860; m. Levi Wickwire.
Children: (surname Wickwire)
1. Annie L. Wickwire m. Sawyer; r. Milton, Mass. (1964)

iii Isaac Clark b. 8 Mar. 1861 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 22 Apr. 1941 Falmouth N.S.; m. 1st Elsie Davison (-1893) dau. of James M. and Hanna (Cleveland) (1827-1911) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; Hannah Cleveland was the dau. of Wm. and Mary (Patton) Cleveland of Cumberland County, N.S.; m. 2nd Susan Elizabeth Dykens b. 1873; d. 22 Oct. 1955 dau. of Albert and Caroline (Follett) Dykens of Parrsboro, N.S.

Children: (1st marriage)

1. Charles[3] Maxwell Woodman b. 13 Mar. 1887; d. 1963; m. Harriet Conradine Faulkner dau. of Capt. Delancy Faulkner of Hantsport, N.S.

Children:

1. Conradine Woodman m. John Sampson.
Children: (surname Sampson)
1. Mary Ann Sampson, 2. Heather, 3. Roslyn.

2. Maxwell m. Phyllis Swinhamer of Three Mile Plains, N.S.
Children:
1. Kathleen Woodman m. Joseph Coldwell of St. Croix, NS.
2. Charles
3. twin - died infancy.

3. Marie m. Wm. G. McLean son of Donald McLean of Hubbards, N.S.
Children: (surname McLean)
1. Dawn Marie McLean.

2. Clara m. Charles Albert Smith of Lynn, Mass.; r. Lynn, Mass.; Clara b. 26 Dec. 1888.
Children: (surname Smith)
1. Charles Albert Smith, 2. Natalie, 3. Lula, 4. Clayton - Woodman.

Freeman Davison b. 13 Jan. 1891 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 3 Mar. 1953 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Antoinette Feener of Lunenburg, N.S. - no family; adopted son Ronald Woodman Harris.

Children: (2nd marriage)

4. Hazel Vivian Woodman m. Frank Henry Davison son of Joseph & Annie (Sexton) Davison of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children: (surname Davison)

1. Esther Leona Davison, 2. Frank Henry, 3. John Lewis (See Davison Family).

5. Harold Ervin b. 13 June 1897; m. Doris Lockhart dau. of Harris Lockhart of Lockhartville, N.S.; r. Wilmington, Mass. (1961).

Children:

1. Aileen Woodman died at age 16.
2. Carl m. _____; r. Arizona.

Children:

1. _____

6. Alvin Earl m. Mrs. Emma Wilma (Burgess) Boyce widow of John Boyce of Falmouth, N.S.; she was b. 1890; d. 6 Dec. 1958. - no family.

\+ 7. Walter Aylward m. Cora Naomi Fletcher dau. of Henry & Mary Elizabeth (McCarthy) Fletcher of Clarksville, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.

\+ 8. Alice Mildred m. Havelock Hart Redden.
"Ethel"

\+ 9. Gladys Lillian m. Percy Boyd.

\+ 10. Owen Clark m. Freda Rockwell.

\+ 11. Everett George m. Viola Sabean.

WALTER[3] AYLWARD WOODMAN (Isaac[2], Isaac[1])

m. Cora Naomi Fletcher dau. of Henry and Mary Elizabeth (McCarthy) Fletcher of Clarksville, N.S.; Farmer at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

i Earl[4] Leroy Woodman m. Adria Laverne Brown dau. of Fred O. and Gladys (Crossley) Brown of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. (1964).

Children:

1. Michael[5] Woodman.

ii Cyril Frederick m. Frances Ellen Robinson dau. of Edward Roy and Helen (Beckwith) Robinson of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S. (1964).

Children:

1. Dean Woodman, 2. James Cyril.

iii Percy Clark m. Joan Marie Spence dau. of Frank and Ethel Mae (MacLeod) Spence of Hartville, N.S.

Children:

1. Cynthia Faye Woodman, 2. Heather Marie, 3. Robert b. 1963; d. Jan. 1964.

iv Elsie Elizabeth R.N. m. Laurie Kent MacMahon son of Roy & Jean MacMahon of Halifax, N.S.; r. Dartmouth, N.S.

v Ralph m. Elizabeth Brown; r. Falmouth, N.S.

vi Walter Henry m. Audrey Irene Anthony dau. of Wm. and _____ ( ) Anthony of Mosherville, N.S.

vii John W. m. Gladys Richards.

viii Keith W. m. Lenore Golan.

ix Doreen Shirley m. Clary Reynolds

x Glenna

xi Garnet

ALICE[3] MILDRED LINDSEY WOODMAN (Isaac[2], Isaac[1])

m. Havelock Hart Redden son of Clarence and (Taylor) Redden of Martock, Windsor, N.S.; r. Martock, Windsor, N.S.
Children: (surname Redden)
- i George Redden m. Ruth Smith - family of 2.
- ii Clarence m. Dorothy Cruichshanks dau. of Samuel of Stewiacke, N.S. - family of 3.
- iii Ervin m. Irene ; - family of 4.

GLADYS[3] LILLIAN WOODMAN (Isaac[2], Isaac[1])

m. Percy Boyd son of Arthur & (Swinhamer) Boyd of Three Mile Plains, N.S.
Children: (surname Boyd)
- i Leona (Peggy) Boyd m. James Bentley son of Bentley of Charlottetown, P.E.I.; r. N.W.T. (1961) - family of 2.
- ii Jean m. Victor Starratt son of Chas. Starratt of Hantsport, N.S.
  Children: (surname Starratt)
  1. Wanda, 2. Ronald, 3. John.
- iii Vivian m. Eric Stephens son of Colin Stephens of Windsor, N.S.
  Children: (surname Stephens)
  1. Rebecca Stephens.
- iv Lawrence m. Janet Hazel dau. of Harold Hazel of Scotch Village, N.S. - family of 1.
- v Marguerite m. Lt. John McDermott RCN - family of 2; r. United Kingdom (1961).
- vi Karen m. Thompson of St. Croix, N.S.
  Children: (surname Thompson)
  1. Angela Thompson r. Sackville, N.S., 2. Andrea.
- vii Donald
- viii Sheila

OWEN[3] CLARK WOODMAN (Isaac[2], Isaac[1])

m. Freda Rockwell dau. of David & _____( ) Rickwell of Ellerhouse, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
- i Mildred[4] Woodman m. Lorne Schofield; r. Falmouth, N.S.
  Children: (surname Schofield)
  1. Terry Schofield, 2. Crysta Joy.
- ii Douglas m. _____
- iii David Robert m. Donna May Burgess R.N. dau. of John Burgess of Wentworth Road, Windsor, N.S.
- iv Frank W.

EVERETT[3] GEORGE WOODMAN (Isaac[2], Isaac[1])

m. Viola Sabean dau. of Capt. & Lena (Sloan) Sabean of Windsor, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S.
Children:
- i Harry[4] Woodman m. Peggy Keigan of North Sydney, N.S.
  Children:
  1. _____
- ii Carol Mae m. Fred Sabean son of _____; r. Antigonish, N.S.(1961).
  Children: (surname Sabean)
  1. _____

iii Janice Woodman m. Alex. Morrison.
Children: (surname Morrison)
1. _____

THE WOODWORTH FAMILY

THOMAS[5] WOODWORTH (Elihu[4], Hezekiah[3], Thomas[2], Walter[1])

b. 3 Aug. 1734 Little Compton, Rhode Island son of Elihu and Silence (Stoughton) Woodworth of Little Compton, R.I.; m. 1st 12 Sept. 1755 Judah Briggs dau. of William and Deborah (Church) Briggs - she was b. 1735 - Little Compton, R.I. VR and d. 4 Apr. 1762 Falmouth Tsp. Bk.; Briggs lineage: William, William, John; Deborah Church was the dau. of Joseph and Grace (Shaw) Church and great granddaughter of Elizabeth Warren (See Church Family for "Mayflower" data); Judah (Judith) Briggs' brother Nathaniel was a New England slave trader; Thomas Woodworth m. 2nd 12 June 1763 Margaret McCurdy (Maccurday) - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; he probably m. 3rd 26 Jan. 1769 Sarah Shaw - Cornwallis Tsp. Bk. Thomas Woodworth was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 1761; Farm Lot 31; 8 Sept. 1764 bought dyke lot from Ebenezer Millet; 26 Oct. 1765 bought 6-acre Lot from John Loveless; 19 June 1777 Thos. Woodworth, yoeman, sold Farm Lot 31 with dyke and salt marsh bounded as follows: south lands of Stephen Akin, west head line of 158 acre farm lots, north lands of Wignal Cole, east River Pisiquid (Avon) containing 663 acres to Peter Shey, gentleman - this deed was signed by Thomas and Margaret Woodworth; Thomas Woodworth listed in the 1770 Falmouth census as head of a family of 9: 1 boy, 3 women, 2 girls, 8 Protestants, 8 Americans, 2 horses, 3 cows, 1 young cattle, 8 sheep and 2 swine, 100 bus wheat, 40 bus peas, 2 bus flax, 40 bus oats; the Chute genealogy states that the Woodworth families of Colchester County, N.S. are descended from this family.

References: Little Compton, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S. Records; Chute Genealogy, p. cclxvii.

Children: (1st marriage)

i	Job[6] Woodworth b. 11 Feb. 1757	Little Compton, R.I. VR.
ii	Betsey b. 2 Nov. 1759	"

Children: (2nd marriage)

iii	John b. 22 Feb. 1764	Falmouth Township Book.
iv	Paul b. 3 Nov. 1765	"
v	Thomas b. 12 May 1767	"
vi	Stephen b. 11 Feb. 1769	"
vii	Benjamin b. 28 Nov. 1770	"
viii	Joseph b. 20 July 1772	"
ix	Mary b. 12 Aug. 1774	"
x	Alex b. 6 May 1779	"
xi	Isaac b. 14 Nov. 1781	"

N.B. Edward and Mary Woodworth were living at Falmouth, N.S. on 9 Aug. 1765 when their son Henry Woodworth was born.

THE YORKE FAMILY

CAPT. EDWARD[2] YORKE (James[1])

b. 18 Apr. 1730 Westerly, R.I.; d. about 1790 Falmouth, N.S.; son of James and Elizabeth Yorke of Westerly, R.I. - VR of Rhode Island, Vol. 5 & 6; Capt. Yorke's name appears in the Newport Township Records (Nova Scotia) for 4 July 1760 as Proprietors' Clerk; he was a grantee at Falmouth Township, (750 acres) Farm Lot 27; 30 Dec. 1768 sold 90 acres to John Larkin of Hopkinton, R.I.; 14 Feb. 1783 sold 100 acres to James Dormond; 22 Mar. 1792 remainder of his estate sold at Falmouth; Milner in "Basin of Minas" states that Capt. Yorke was a pilot aboard a British Armed vessel which coasted along Cobequid Bay to protect the coast and shipping from American privateers; he represented Falmouth Township in the Legislature between 17 June 1771 and 20 July 1775 at which time the seat was declared vacant to non attendance; Falmouth records indicate that Capt. Yorke was a man of considerable independance - on several occasions he was involved in violent disputes with other Falmouth residents; m. 1st Hannah Larkin dau. of John Larkin of Charlestown, R.I. - Huling's Rhode Island Emigration to Nova Scotia, p. 34; m. 2nd 23 Jan. 1755 Mary Fones of North Kingston, R.I. - Fal. Tsp. Bk. - she was probably the dau. of Daniel Fones of North Kingston, R.I., commander of the Privateer "Defence" of Newport in 1756 and 1757 and of the Privateer "Success" of Newport, R.I. in 1760.

Reference: List of R.I. Soldiers and Sailors, H.M. Chapin.
Children:

	i	Margaret[3] Yorke b. 20 May 1756 North Kingston, R.I. - Fal. Tsp. Bk.
	ii	still born dau. b. 30 Aug. 1758 R.I.
	iii	James b. 30 Aug. 1759 North Kingston, R.I.
	iv	John b. 17 Aug. 1761 Falmouth, N.S.
+	v	Fones b. 31 Aug. 1762 Falmouth, N.S.
	vi	Stephen b. 2 Feb. 1765.
	vii	Elizabeth b. 11 June 1767; d. 1836; m. Chr. Armstrong II (See Armstrong Family).
+	viii	Daniel b. 25 July 1770; m. 2 Mar. 1796 Phoebe Church - St. Paul's Records.
	ix	Sarah m. 18 Jan. 1793 Henry Church (1767-1796) son of Edward Church (1745-1801) of Little Compton, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S. (See Church Family).

DANIEL[2] YORKE (Edward[1])

b. 1770; d. about 1814 - inventory dated 16 July 1814; m. 2 Mar. 1796 St. Paul's Rec. Phebe Church whose will is dated 17 Aug. 1838; her will was probated 26 March 1842; Daniel Yorke listed in 1795 Assessment Roll for Falmouth.
Children:

i	William Yorke b. ; d. about 1845 probably unm.
ii	Eliza Anne m. 6 Dec. 1831 Benjamin Curry; she died 26 Nov. 1857 - Chr. Mess 23 Dec. 1857.
iii	Amelia Teresa b. 1813/4; d. 7 June 1873 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 18 June 1835 Francis A. Kennedy b. 1813; d. 2 Sept. 1880 of Newport, N.S.

Children: (surname Kennedy)
1. Phoebe Elizabeth Kennedy (1833-1927) d. 11 Nov. 1927.
2. Wm. Y. b. 1844 Falmouth; d. 1921 Vancouver.
3. Amelia T. (1846-1911).

FONES[2] YORKE (Edward[1])

b. 31 Aug. 1762 at Falmouth, N.S.; d. ; m. Vickery; settled at Parrsboro, N.S.

Reference: Milner's "The Basin of Minas", p. 31.
Children:

i	Edward Yorke m. 25 July 1816 Ann Nancy Hatfield.
ii	Stephen m. Dec. 1832 Fanny Richards.
iii	Daniel m. Mary Salter.
iv	James m. Rebecca Vickery.
v	Mary
vi	Jane m. 17 Dec. 1829 Jonathan Vickery.
vii	Sarah m. 16 Nov. 1844 Vickery Davison.
viii	Amelia
ix	Eliza
x	Ann
xi	Mercy m. 20 Jan. 1813 Nath. Holmes.

JAMES[3] YORKE (Fones[2], Edward[1])

m. Rebecca Vickery.
Children:

i	Maria Yorke m. Wm. Yorke
ii	George m. Margaret Armstrong.
iii	Charles m. Caroline Delaney 14 Oct. 1859.
iv	Mary m. 18 Jan. 1861 Wm. Delaney.
v	John m. 14 Oct. 1846 Pricilla

WILLIAM[2] YORKE (James[1])

b. 20 Jan. 1742 Westerly, R.I. son of James and Elizabeth Yorke of Westerly, R.I.; grantee at Falmouth, N.S. 500 acres (Farm Lot 85) this lot was sold on 21 Oct. 1765 to William Shey; William Yorke probably returned to New England since by 1764 he had not improved his lands and the report for that year states that he had not been in Nova Scotia since 1760. There was a James Yorke listed as a grantee at Newport, N.S. but it is not known whether he was a member of this branch of the Yorke family.

THE YOUNG FAMILY

CAPT. THOMAS[1] YOUNG

b. 1735 Salem, Mass.; d. 18 Mar. 1833 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; Capt. Young and his widowed mother moved to Nova Scotia in the late 1700's and settled at Newport, N.S.; he later moved to Falmouth; there is a tradition in the Young family that the immigrant ancestor was a member of the Covenanters who was forced to leave Scotland due to persecution - he is believed to have settled in Massachusetts; there is some evidence that Capt. Thomas Young built a 70 ton vessel at Falmouth at a site now known as the Alline Bridge dyke; this vessel was built and rigged nearly two miles from the Avon River on property owned by Lewis Payzant; Falmouth residents referred to the vessel as the "Arc"; it was hauled to the salt water (Avon River) with the aid of forty or more yoke of oxen; m. Priscilla Alline (1745-1826) dau. of William and Rebecca (Clark) Alline of Boston, Newport, R.I. and Falmouth, N.S. and sister of Rev. Henry Alline, the New Light Evangelist; Capt. Thomas' estate was probated at Windsor, N.S. 24 Apr. 1833.

Children:

i Henry[2] Young b. 29 Oct. 1771 - Newport, N.S. Rec.; m. Clarissa Peck eldest dau. of Col. Geo. Peck, the Commandant of Eastport when taken by the British during the war of 1812; Clarissa was a sister to Nancy who married Elkanah Young; Henry Young moved to Campobello, Charlotte County, N.B.; listed in Falmouth assessment roll for 1795.

\+ ii Elkanah b. 6 June 1773 Newport, N.S. - Newport Rec.; m. Nancy Peck dau. of Col. Geo. Peck of Eastport (Campobello, N.B.)

\+ iii William Mayhew (1776-1825); m. Elizabeth Wilson.

\+ iv Clarke (1779-1843); m. Sarah Wingate.

v Rebecca m. Samuel Porter - it is believed that they settled in Detroit, Michigan.

vi Alline (1781-1867); b. 22 Nov. 1781 Fal. Tsp. Bk.; d. 1867 at Hantsport, N.S. DR PANS.

ELKANAH[2] YOUNG (Thomas[1])

b. 6 June 1773 Newport, NS.; m. Nancy Peck (1787-1863) dau. of Col. Geo. Peck of Campobello, N.B. - after Elkanah's death, she married Constant Wilson (1782-1840) son of Jonathan Wilson and Lucy DeWolfe (1756-1808).

Children:

i Lucy Young b. 1800/4; d. 19 Apr. 1875; m. 9 Apr. 1826 Simeon Wilson (1794-1837) - St. Geo's Rec. (See Wilson Family).

ii Phoebe b. 1805; d. 12 Mar. 1865; m. 9 Feb. 1825 Benjamin Curry (1802-1873) - St. Geo's Rec. - no family; Benjamin and Phoebe donated the land on the Wesleyn Church (Methodist - Falmouth United Church) now stands.

WILLIAM[2] MAYHEW YOUNG (Thomas[1])

b. 1776; d. 17 Dec. 1825 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Elizabeth Wilson (1778-1848) dau. of Jonathan Wilson (1749-1832) and Lucy DeWolfe (1756-1808) of Falmouth, N.S.; represented Falmouth in the legislature between 11 Feb. 1819 to date of death.

Reference: Windsor Courier of 5 Sept. 1885.
Children:

i John[3] Wilson Young b. 1798; d. 26 Mar. 1876.

ii Elkanah b. 1800; d. 13 Apr. 1876 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Charlotte Spurr (1814-1842) dau. of Thos. and Mary (Hood) Spurr of Annapolis, N.S. - Chr. Mess.

iii Edward W. b.c. 1815; removed to Melbourne, Australia.

iv Maria Alice b. 1817; d. 22 May 1887; m. 4 Oct. 1836 Thos. Edmund Harding of Milton, Penn. youngest son of Thomas Harding, a former Mayor of St. John, N.B.; Thos. E. Harding died about 1850 at Lower Horton, N.S. (accident involving the overturning of a stage coach); Mary A. Harding moved to Falmouth; she conducted a French Mission at Shippegan, N.B. for sometime.

Children: (surname Harding)

1. daughter m. Hon. E.B. Chandler - Ex.Lt. Gov. of N.B.
2. Elizabeth (1843-1918) m. Chas. E. Young (1841-1911) son of Elkanah and Charlotte (Spurr) Young.
3. Thos. E. r. Bakersfield, California.
4. Edmund b. 1815 Pokemanche, N.B.; d. 26 Dec. 1898; r. Mississippi Valley 1881-1882 later with brother Thomas in California; operated a general store at Milton, Penn.

v Susan Ann b. 1818; d. 1883 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 14 Dec. 1857 James Fullerton (1814-1879) he d. at Cornwallis, N.S. - St. Geo's Rec. show John Fullerton as a merchant of Parrsboro, N.S.

ELKANAH[3] YOUNG (William[2], Thomas[1])

b. 1800; d. 13 Apr. 1876 GR Fal. Cen. Cem. and Windsor Mail 25 May 1876; represented Falmouth in the Provincial legislature 1843-1847 and 1851-1855; represented Hants 1867-1877 (opposed Confederation in 1867); m. Charlette Spurr (1814-1842) youngest dau. of Thomas and Mary (Hood) Spurr of Annapolis, N.S.; Elkanah Young was a merchant at Falmouth - general store was located at the present site of the Falmouth Post Office; he was a director of the Avon Marine Insurance Company.
Children:

i Charles[4] Esmond Young b. 28 June 1841; d. 11 Feb. 1911 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 1870 Elizabeth Harding of St. John, N.B.; farmer and orchardist at Falmouth, N.S.

Children:

1. John[5] W. Young (1872-1881).
2. Edward Wm. (1874-1891).
3. Albert J. (1877-1897).

JOHN[3] WILSON YOUNG (William[2], Thomas[1])

b. 1798; d. Halifax, N.S. 26 March 1876 - GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. 16 Feb. 1832 Sarah Marie Smith (1843-1847) youngest dau. of John Smith (1762-1846) and Rachel Marsters of Falmouth, N.S.; she d. at Halifax 19 March 1847 GR Fal. Cen. Cem. 1863 Falmouth "Parade Ground" sold to John W. Young for £ 50.

Reference: The Smith Family, 1949, p. 154.
Children:

i John[4] Wilson Smith Young b. 1835; d. 2 Nov. 1842 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
ii Sarah m. Sir Albert Smith - one son S.W.Y. Smith.

CLARKE[2] YOUNG (Thomas[1])

b. 5 July 1779 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; d. Falmouth, N.S. 23 June 1843; m. 29 Sept. 1808 Horton, N.S. Sarah (Wingate) Johnston (1782-1870) "relict" of Geo. Johnston of Wolfville, N.S. and formerly of Yorkshire, Eng. - obit. reported 5 children, 8 grandchildren and 3 sisters - Chr. Mess 22 June 1870; Deacon of the Falmouth Baptist Church; 17 Apr. 1807 bought from Jeremiah Northup the front of 58 acre Farm Lot 48 bounded on east by a highway between 6-acre lots and North by Lot 47 owned by Thomas Young, west by Lot 47 owned by Robert Martin and on south by Lot 49 owned by Peter Shaw; the lot contained 10 acres "with all and every the Plaster of Paris" except a reserve of 500 tons which Jeremiah Northup "may choose in the said land but not to interfere in the quarries that the said Young doth open likewise the use of a road to haul off said plaster"; 29 Feb. 1808 sold to William and Alline Young a part of Farm Lot 48 except "reserve therein contained of Plaster of Paris"; 5 Apr. 1813 Clarke Young exchanged land with the Township of Falmouth, the Township receiving the Horse Pond Lot, 6-acre Lot 4, letter E, 5th Div. which was reserved for a "Public Benefit as a watering place for cattle" and a section of the lot was to be used as a schoolhouse; this lot adjoins the farm of Henry Sexton; Clarke Young's property was named "Woodbine Bower", now occupied by John Ibel and family.
Children:

i William[3] Alline Young b. 1 Sept. 1809 - Falmouth Tsp. Bk.; removed to Australia.
ii George b. 1 Sept. 1812 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; d. 29 June 1897 unm. GR Fal. Cen. Cem.
+ iii Edward b. 11 Dec. 1814; d. ; m. Dec. 1840 Maria Bishop of Horton, N.S.
iv Mary b. 14 Apr. 1818; d. 1896; m. Chas. Wm. Church (1814-1888) (See Church Family).
v Margaret b. 1 Sept. 1820 - Fal. Tsp. Bk.; d. unm. 13 July 1898 GR Fal. Cen. Cem.

WILLIAM[3] ALLINE YOUNG (Clarke[2], Thomas[1])

b. 1 Sept. 1809 Falmouth, N.S.; d. Australia; m. 21 Dec. 1836 Eleanor Smith of Falmouth dau. of Daniel Smith (1786-1856) and Maria H. Irish (1790-1847) of Mount Denson, N.S. - Chr. Mess 13 Jan. 1837.
Children:

i Charles[4] Young b. 1838; d. 24 June 1847 - GR Mt. Denson Cemetery.

EDWARD[3] YOUNG (Clarke[2], Thomas[1])

b. 11 Dec. 1814 Falmouth, N.S.; d. after 1900 Washington, D.C.; son of Clarke and Sarah Wingate (Johnston) Young; Sarah Johnston was the dau. of George Johnston and Mary Cleveland; attended Horton Academy at Wolfville, N.S.; settled in Indiana but later returned to Nova Scotia; edited "The Olive Branch", a Maritime temperance paper; moved to Boston 1849 until 1851 at which time he entered a publishing business in Philadelphia; took a position in the Statistical Bureau in Washington in 1861 and in 1872 was appointed as a delegate to the International Statistical Congress at St. Petersburg, Russia by President Grant; 1878 employed by the Finance Dept. at Ottawa and assisted the Canadian Govt. in drawing up the Canadian Tariff structure; moved to New York where he founded the "Industrial Monthly"; appointed Consul at Windsor, Nova Scotia; published works - "Information for Immigrants" Samuel D. Burlock & Co., Philadelphia, 1871; "A Special Report on the Customs - Tariff Legislation of the United States"; Labor in Europe and America, 864 pages, published in 1879 by Dawson Brothers, Montreal; his 1871 publication shows his title as Chief of the Bureau of Statistics; also shown as a Ph.D.

References: Cyclopaedia of Canadian Biography, 1888; Hants Journal 23 Jan.1901.
Children:

i Charles[4] E. Young Civil Engineer, Washington, D.C. (1901).
ii Rev. Wm. H. Ph.D; professor at Acadia University and at Athens, Georgia (1901).
iii Anna Maria r. Washington, D.C. (1901).

INDEX

Aalders family, 159.
Aalders Edw. W., 159.
Aberdeen Beach, 77.
Acadia University, 73, 221, 314.
Acadie, 6, 66.
Acadians, 4-9, 11, 14, 21, 26, 66, 67.
Acadian Churches, 66.
Acadian dykes, 66.
Acadian Orchards, 24.
Active, barque, 119, 431.
Adams John, 12n.
Aikins Rev. John W., 108.
Ainley Rev. Wm., 108.
Akagi R.H., 18n.
Aker family, 159-160.
Aker Albert, 154.
Aker Charlie, 56.
Aker Ernest, 154.
Aker Ernest Alfred, 56.
Aker Etta May, 56.
Aker Harry, 56, 154.
Aker Henry, 159.
Aker Levi, 56.
Aker Wesley, 154.
Aker Wilbur L., 159, 160.
Akin family, 160-167.
Akin Chas. E., 164, 165.
Akin Elihu, 160.
Akin Eliza, 212.
Akin Godfrey, 154.
Akin Isabell M., 356.
Akin James, 160.
Akin Capt. John, 160, 161.
Akin John S., 164.
Akin John, 53, 57, 58, 71, 122.
Akin John Thos., 165, 166.
Akin Mary, 160.
Akin Mary E., 171.
Akin Mary L., 175.
Akin Mercy, 364.
Akin Stephen, 52, 68, 72, 129, 133, 161, 166, 167.
Akin Susanna, 217.
Akin Thomas, 75, 79, 80, 129, 160, 161, 162.
Akin Thos. B., 166.
Akin Wm., 62, 79, 154.
Akins Alice, 89, 96.
Akins C. Robt., 154.
Akins Geo., 75.
Akins Maria, 89, 96.
Akins Dr. T.B., 133, 161-163.
Alberts Gerda, 277.
Alice, barque, 118, 431.
Allen Abigail, 161.
Allender Jane, 406.
Allerton Isaac, 167.
Alline family, 167-168.
Alline Abigail, 364.
Alline Rev. Henry, 35-44, 46, 69, 89, 92, 262.
Alline Joseph, 40.
Alline Mary, 343.
Alline Priscilla, 447.
Alline Rebecca, 236.
Alline Wm., 12n, 16, 32n, 35, 68, 69, 129, 131, 167, 168.
Alline Bridge Brook, 4, 35n, 69, 112.
Alline Hall, 80, 97, 104.
Allison Caroline, 351.
Allison Eliz., 440.
Allison James W., 250.
Allison Nancy, 249.
Amer. Privateers, 36, 69.
Amer. Revolution, 89.
Amherst Maj.-Gen., 10.
Amherst N.S., 8.
Anabaptist Ministers, 92.
Anabel Sarah, 193.
Anderson Ann, 302.
Anderson Frances, 190.
Anderson Jane, 255.
Andrews Rev. A.E., 87.
Andrews W., 94.
Angevine J. Harold, 168.
Ann ship, 112, 115, 118.
Ann Risely, ship, 404.
Annapolis, 29, 38, 69.
Annapolis Valley, 44.
Annie M. Goudy ship, 333.
Anthony Rev. H.R., 87.
Antigua, ship, 118.
Apples orchards, 1, 24, 29, 72, 76, 77, 78.
Apple Spray Circle, 80.
Arabian, barque, 118.
Arbella, ship, 404.
Arboiteau, 79.
Ark ship, 112.
Armitage Rev. W., 87
Armstrong family, 168-173.
Armstrong Albert, 110, 117.
Armstrong Annie, 245.
Armstrong Arthur, 172.
Armstrong Chas., 121.
Armstrong Christopher, 52, 53, 70, 71, 168-169.
Armstrong Edw., 79, 94, 170.

Armstrong, Elizabeth 164.
Armstrong, Harriet 273.
Armstrong, James 49, 54.
Armstrong, John 54, 72, 74, 94, 164, 170, 172.
Armstrong, Lewis A. 95, 173.
Armstrong, Lt-Gov. 12, 12n.
Armstrong, Margaret 53, 403.
Armstrong, Mary E. 377.
Armstrong, Murdoch 56, 154.
Armstrong, Prof. 36, 38, 40n, 42n, 44.
Armstrong, Susan D. 403.
Armstrong, Wm. 171-172.
Armstrong, ship 117.
Athena, ship 117.
Atherton, Rev. A.G. 87.
Atlantic Neptune 24, 26, 26n, 27, 28.
Atwell, John 130.
Auld, Mrs. Jeanette 60.
Austin, Eliza 434.
Austin, Sarah Howe 195.
Automobiles, 78, 79.
Aurora, schooner 118.
Avery, Thos. 79, 154.
Avoca, barque 118.
Avon, ship 117.
Avon Valley Greenhouses Ltd. 299.
Avondale 14.
Avonport, N.S. 74.
Aylward family, 174-177.
Aylward, Adelaide W. 247.
Aylward, Dr. B.Z. 174.
Aylward, Catherine E. 64.
Aylward, Isabel 59.
Aylward, James Robert 174.
Aylward, John 176-177.
Aylward, J.D. 55, 176.
Aylward, Lurana 245.
Aylward, Margaret 178.
Aylward, Marguerite L. 64, 113.
Aylward, Capt. Thos. 113, 117, 118, 119, 120, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 175, 259.
Aylward, Thomas 176.
Aylward, Walter 154, 174.
Aylward, W.J. 63n, 64, 77, 79, 80, 126, 164, 175-176, 359.
Aylward, W. Victor 64, 81.

Babcock, Eliz. 224.
Babcock, Mary 219, 298.
Babin, Anne 239.
Babin, Madeleine 255.
Babin, Marie 283.
Babin, Peter 8.
Bacon, Abigail 390.
Bacon, Chas. 177, 178.
Bacon, Cora Maud 416.
Bacon, Emma 416.
Bacon, Frederick 94.
Bacon, Geo. 50, 52.
Bacon, Harriet 176.
Bacon, Isabella R. 414
Bacon, Jacob 177.
Bacon, James 71, 177.
Bacon, Marie 192.
Bacon, Nancy 52.
Bacon, Robert 178.
Bacon, Wm. 176, 178.
Bailey, Jack 154.
Bailey, Joseph 129, 179.
Bailey, Percy 154.
Bailey, Samuel 129, 179.
Baker, Avon 154.
Baker, Caroline 409.
Baker, George 181.
Baker, Rev. H.S. 102.
Baker, Hesta 58.
Baker, James 80, 96, 103, 180.
Baker, Lila M. 99.
Baker, Rev. Lorne K. 180.
Baker, Mrs. Maria 305.
Baker, Thos. 58.
Baptists, 41, 83, 92.
Baptist Church, 53n, 54, 71, 72, 74, 75, 80, 88-105.
Baptist parsonage, 71, 89, 96, 103.
Baptist Young People's Union, 103.
Barbour, Rev. J.W. 108.
Barker, Edw. 126, 181.
Barker, Peter 126.
Barkhouse, Ada Ann 306.
Barkhouse, Benj. 182.
Barkhouse, Chas. 181.
Barkhouse, Eliz. 340.
Barnaby, Stephen 19, 129, 182.
Barnum, Harold 154.
Barratt, Rev. Geo. M. 108.
Barrett, Betty 59.
Barrett, Rev. F.E. 108.
Barrington, N.S. 38.
Bauchman, Donald 58.
Bauchman, Perry 154.
Bauchman, Wardlu 183.
Baxter, Margaret 344.
Bayard, Dr. Wm. 432.
Bay of Fundy, 4, 11, 17, 66, 122.
Beamish, Margaret Ott 162.
Beamish, Thomas 162.
Bears, 74, 77, 80.
Beaumont, Eric 154.

Beaver Pond, 20.
Beckwith, Alice 382.
Beckwith, Christina 251.
Beckwith, Theresa 418.
Benjour, S. 341n.
Belcher, Mrs. Benj. 319.
Belcher, Jonathan 16n.
Bell, Dr. Winthrop 341.
Ben Curry Hill, 90, 106n, 220.
Benedict, Mr. 69.
Benedict, Frank 372.
Benedict, Freeman 183.
Benedict, Mary Anne 191.
Benedict, Robert 109, 183.
Benedict, Wm. J. 184.
Benjamin Franklin, brig 119.
Benjamin, S.P. 77.
Bennett, Rev. Joseph 37, 46, 47, 67, 82, 86, 89, 92.
Benoit, Catherine 371.
Bentley Samuel 14.
Berghaus family 181.
Best, Ann 54.
Bezanson, Rev. W.B. 45.
Bell, Dr. W.P. 10.
Bigelow, Isaac 37.
Bigelow, Sarah J. 316.
Billings, Hannah 235.
Billow, brig 119.
Bird, Dr. W.R. 9, 29.
Bishop of N.S. 70.
Bishop of Quebec 66.
Bishop, Eliza 173, 244.
Bishop, Eliza Ardella 312.
Bishop, Frederick 244.
Bishop, Peter 37.
Bishopville, 63.
Black, Dorothy 56.
Black, Elizabeth G.C. 213.
Black, James 56.
Black, Kathleen 56.
Black, Mary 265.
Black, Wm. 106.
Black Fish, 80.
Black Watch, ship 119.
Blinkhorn, Laura I. 159.
Bliss, Sarah 304.
Blomidon, 74.
Borden, Benj. 14.
Borden, Perry 129, 130, 184.
Borden, Samuel 20, 184.
Boscawen, Admiral 10, 10n, 15, 16, 16n.
Boscawen, Geo. Hugh 16n.
Boston, 11, 42, 129.
Boston Gazette 10, 11, 66.
Boston Opera Co. 79.
Boudrot, Antoine 186.
Boudrot, Charles 185.
Boudrot, Denis 186.
Boudrot, Francois 187.
Boudrot, Jean-Baptiste 186.
Boudrot, Joseph 187.
Boudrot, Paul 187.
Boudrot, Pierre 186, 187.
Boudrot, Rene
Bourg, Alex 439.
Bourg, Francis 8.
Bourg, John 8.
Bourg, Renee 185.
Boudreau, 7.
Bowness, Mrs. Shirley 60.
Boyce, John 188.
Boyce, Samuel 188.
Boyd family 188-191.
Boyd, Annie Laura 371.
Boyd, Archibald A. 190.
Boyd, Conrad 191.
Boyd, Daniel 189.
Boyd, Frances 439.
Boyd, Fred 79.
Boyd, James F. 190.
Boyd, John 64.
Boyd, Joseph 60, 64.
Boyd, Madeline 58.
Boyd, Maude 165.
Boyd, Percy 443.
Boyd, Rachel H. 189.
Boyd, Richard 189, 190.
Boyd, Scott 191.
Boyd, Rev. Stanley 86.
Boys Brigade of Nottingham 111.
Bradbury, Clarence 154.
Bradshaw, Mary 326.
Brand of Falmouth, 67.
Breaux Village, 6.
Bremner, Alan P. 109, 110.
Bremner, Col. James 192.
Bremner, W.F.D. 29, 154, 192.
Brenton, Rev. C.J. 75, 86.
Bridges 75, 77, 129, 130.
Briggs, Jennie Sarah 435.
Briggs, Joan 386.
Briggs, Judah 444.
Briggs, Mary 160, 161.
Breynton, Rev. Dr. J. 82, 86.
British Admiralty 26n.
British Navy 26, 29.
British Queen, ship 119.
Brodick Castle, ship 414.
Brosseau, Cecile
Brown, Jacob 67, 69.

Brown, John 124, 140.
Brooks, Major E.J. 79, 96, 103, 154.
Brown, Sarah 388.
Brown, Stephen 19.
Brun (Brian), Peter 8.
Broderick, Ensign 332.
Brossard family 7.
Brossard, Chas. 188.
Brossard, Claude 6n.
Brossard, Joseph 188.
Brothers, Wm. 62.
Brown, Adria L. 59.
Brown, Rev. Alfred 193.
Brown, Geo. S. 193, 195.
Brown, John 195, 196.
Brown, Michael 193.
Brown, Rev. P.H. 193.
Brown, Robt. 196.
Brown, Sam 32n, 129.
Brown, Thos. 193.
Brown, Wm. 110, 192, 194, 197.
Brown, Wm. L. 195.
Brown, Wm. M. 194.
Bruce, Bernard 59.
Bruce, Phebe A. 325.
Brunet, John 84n.
Brydle, Fred 154.
Bucher, Mary E. 346.
Buckely, Richard 16n.
Buckminster, Rev. 40.
Burgess, Ada 58.
Burgess, Michael 277.
Burgess, Rachael 208.
Burgess, Ralph 99, 137, 199.
Burgher, Maria 53.
Burnham, Alfred 56.
Burnham, Annie 166.
Burnham, Geo. 74, 94, 106.
Burnham, Herbert 56.
Burnham, Jacob 53, 54, 71, 72, 197, 198.
Burnham, Joshua 54.
Burnham, James 54.
Burnham, Margaret 95n.
Burnham, Mary T. 95n.
Burnham, Peter 54.
Burnham, Sarah 53, 327, 410.
Burnham, Wm. 106, 198.
Burton, Rev. Wm. 101.
Bishop, Harriet 50.
Bishop, Marg. 50.
Boyd, Arch. 50.
Boyd, Daniel 50.
Boyd, Foster 50.
Bacon, Geo. 50.
Boyd, John 50.
Boyd, Rachel 50.

Caesar, Juba 398.
Caigan, Malachi 21n, 66, 68, 342.
Caldwell, Lewis H. 63.
Celestin, Marie, 255.
Calkin, Elizabeth 205.
Calkin, Harriet 313.
Calliope, ship 119.
Calvinism, 40.
Calvinistic Baptist Church, 95.
Cameron, Laurie E. 154.
Cemeteries, 5, 20n, 33n.
Campbell, Lord Wm. 28.
Campbell, Tamerlain 68.
Cannon, Anne 294.
Cannon, Mary (Polly) 28.
Carol, Marie-Anne 238.
Cape Breton, 7, 10, 26, 28.
Carmichael, Ananamander 384.
Carmichael, Martha 384.
Carroll, Catherine 310.
Carroll, Nancy 311.
Cartland, George 30.
Cassils, Ann 195.
Cassin, John 62.
Castle Frederick 4, 9, 24, 25, 27, 28, 29, 46, 69.
Cateau, Lewis 399.
Chambers, John 14.
Champlain, Samuel de 1, 66.
Chandler, Fannie M. 437.
Chandler, John 199.
Chandler, Thos. 200.
Chappell, Desiah 182.
Chappel, Jabez 12, 12n, 19.
Chase, Zacheus 129, 200.
Chauvreaux, Claude Jean B. 5.
Cheng, Jane 61.
Chesire, Lily 56.
Childers, Anna 59.
Chittick, Hattie 63.
Christ Church, Windsor 70.
Christopher Scott, brig 120, 434.
Church (Acadian) 5.
Church & Illsley 80.
Church, Ann N. 375.
Church, Benj. 54, 160.
Church, Charles 200, 201.
Church, Chas. F. 206.
Church, Chas. W. 205.
Church, Clarence 58.
Church, Constant 16, 19, 50, 52, 53, 54, 68, 71, 106, 129, 132, 200, 204, 207.

Church, Edw. 53, 54, 72, 80, 81, 95, 129, 131, 200, 202, 203, 205.
Church, Elisha 94, 96, 112, 206.
Church, Emile 59.
Church, Deborah 408.
Church, Elisha 5n.
Church, Esther 309.
Church, Hannah 279.
Church, Henry 203.
Church, John 201, 279.
Church, Jonathan 200.
Church, Marion 99.
Church, Marg. 54.
Church, Phoebe 445.
Church, Rebecca 274.
Church, Richard 202.
Church, Ruth 203.
Church, Sarah 267.
Church, Susanna 319.
Church, Thos. 81, 94, 106, 117, 154, 206.
Church, Wm. 53, 68, 95, 96, 121, 130, 200, 203.
Church, Wm. S. 203.
Churchill family, 207.
Churchill fleet, 208.
Churchill, Cecil 154.
Churchill, Clara 291, 368.
Churchill, Hon. Ezra 118, 119, 121, 122, 123, 127, 157, 207-209.
Churchill, Geo. W. 121, 208, 209.
Churchill, John W. 121, 209.
Churchill, Jos. R.E. 209.
Churchill, Randolph 154.
Church of England 21, 46, 70, 82.
Cider, 29.
Clare, Mary 64.
Clark, A.P. 79.
Clarke, Elsie 59.
Clarke, Rebecca 35.
Clay, Rev. Dr. 101.
Clifton, 73.
Coalfleet, Lucy 233, 292.
Coates, Beulah 262.
Cochrane, Emeline 336.
Cochrane, Gerald 60, 61.
Cochrane, Henry 78.
Cochrane, Capt. James 210.
Cochrane, Jenta 56.
Cochrane, Walter 56, 154.
Cochran, Wm. 119, 210.
Cochran, Rev. Dr. Wm. 49, 84, 85, 86.
Coldwell, Annie 308.
Coldwell, G.M. 154.
Cole, Wignall 12n, 16, 18, 19, 21, 66, 68, 129, 211.
Collidge, Caroline 419.
Collier, John 16n.
Colman, Geo. 154.
Commeaux, Marie-Anne 370.
Community Halls 109-110.
Como, Joseph 8.
Conference of East. Br. America 106.
Cook, Capt. James 67.
Confederation, 74.
Congregationalists 83, 89.
Congregational Church 37, 71, 75, 83n, 88, 89, 92, 96.
Congregational Union of N.S. & N.B. 89, 96.
Connecticut, 11, 36.
Connors, Chas. W. 126.
Connors, Hilda 59.
Connors, Muriel 308.
Cook, Capt. 29.
Cook, Jeremiah 12, 19.
Cook, Wm. 154.
Coombes, Clarissa E. 181.
Coombes, Herbert 29, 212.
Cope, Henry 12n.
Copee, Joe 45.
Copeland, Rev. J.H. 104.
Copley, John Singleton 258.
Cornwallis, N.S. 7, 9, 10n, 11, 12, 12n, 13, 17, 19, 27, 31, 32, 37, 46, 82, 83, 89, 117, 118, 119, 121, 122, 124, 126, 127.
Cornwall, Rev. S.H. 102, 103.
Cornwallis, Gov. 10, 66.
Corporon, Cecile 186.
Cosby, Hon. Alex. 12n.
Cosgrove, Joseph 154.
Cosman, Claude 56.
Coulson, Chandler 47, 48.
Coulson, Wm. 50.
Coy, Mrs. Betty 343.
Cox, Eunice 213.
Cox, Rev. Jacob 89.
Cox, Rev. Joseph C. 18n, 86, 89, 95, 212, 213.
Cox, Wm. 213.
Coyle, Mary Ann 405.
Cradock, Mary 258.
Crawley, Edmund A. 341, 352.
Cribb, Rev. A.G. 86.
Croft, Ethel 59.

Croft, Florence P. 240.
Croft, Maud 378.
Crawley, Edm. S. 352
Crosby, Col. Alex. 439.
Crosby, Ann 439.
Crossley, Gordon 55.
Crossman, Jessi 322, 129, 214.
Crossman, Samuel 214.
Crowell, Huddat 95n.
Crowell, Margaret 188.
Crowell, Mary 349.
Crown, 7.
Cumberland County 8, 9, 85.
Cunard, Sir Samuel 168.
Cunningham, Jane 422.
Cunningham, Richard 72.
Curry's Corner 81.
Curry family 214.
Curry, Alonzo 64, 154.
Curry, Capt. Andrew 218.
Curry, Archie 64, 217.
Curry, Arthur 64, 135.
Curry, Benj. 106, 221.
Curry, Chas. 63, 219.
Curry, Edw. 216.
Curry, Elisha 221.
Curry, Eric M. 219.
Curry, Georgina 383.
Curry, Grace 54, 64, 379.
Curry, James 63, 215.
Curry, Joseph 34, 64, 74, 214, 217, 221.
Curry, Rt. Rev. Jos. D. 222.
Curry, Leon 81, 154, 221.
Curry, Levi 63, 220.
Curry, Mark 117, 118, 221.
Curry, Mary Ann 346.
Curry, Martha Jane 414.
Curry, Mary Ann 391.
Curry, Nathaniel 54, 63, 217.
Curry, Senator Nath. 219, 220.
Curry, Rebecca 166.
Curry, Simeon 63.
Curry, Sophia 64, 394.
Curry, Thos. 94, 125, 215, 216, 353.
Curry, Timothy 94, 353.
Curry, Wm. 63, 216.
Curry, Wm. A. 218.
Curry, Wm. L. 215.

Dakene Farm, 111.
Dalhousie University, 360.
Daniel, Rev. Albon 108.
Daniel, Lilian St. A. 197.
Daniels, Wallace 306.
d'Anville, Duc 45.
Dartmouth, Mass. 130.
Daudin, L'abbe 5, 6.
Davis, Chas. F. 223.
Davis, James G. 222.
Davis, Martha Byard 389.
Davis, Rev. Walter G. 108.
Davison family 223-237.
Davison, Abigail 323, 412.
Davison, Alice Jerusha 379.
Davison, Allen 53.
Davison, Amos 50, 64, 226.
Davison, Anna 208, 287.
Davison, Capt. Asa 232.
Davison, Benj. 71, 80, 94, 228.
Davison, Currie 406.
Davison, Church 63.
Davison, Churchill 63.
Davison, Cyprion 12n. 32n, 129, 236.
Davison, Daniel 223.
Davison, David 54.
Davison, Edgar 63.
Davison, Edw. 123.
Davison, Eliphat 54.
Davison, Elizabeth 50, 64, 324.
Davison, Emma 295.
Davison, Eugene 56.
Davison, Exmouth 123, 232.
Davison, Eunice 50.
Davison, Frank 53, 154.
Davison, Gordon 118, 122, 123, 127.
Davison, Capt. Gould N. 231.
Davison, Grace 92, 349.
Davison, John 12n, 19, 58, 68, 121, 123, 129, 223, 224.
Davison, John Fox 234.
Davison, Jonathan 12n, 16, 19, 32n, 129, 223, 235, 236.
Davison, Joseph 53, 94, 122, 125, 127.
Davison, Joseph Howe 227.
Davison, Josiah 237.
David, Kathleen 57.
Davison, Keziah 223, 369.
Davison, Lily 291.
Davison, Mary Sophia 253.
Davison, Margaret 394.
Davidson, Mary 393.
Davison, Matilda 264.

Davison, Nathaniel 72, 75, 225, 226, 228.
Davison, Nicholas 223.
Davison, Oliver 230.
Davison, Capt. Robt. 230.
Davison, Rebecca 53.
Davison, Robert 119, 126.
Davison, Samuel 130, 223, 237.
Davison, Sarah 64, 307, 388.
Davison, Sophia H. 392.
Davison, Stephen 74, 229.
Davison, Susanna 209.
Davison, Thos. 223.
Davison, Timothy 229.
Davison, Wm. 233, 292.
Day, Margaret 279.
Day, May 50n, 398.
Deal, Bessie C. 428.
Deal, Daniel 238.
Deal, Gordon 154.
Deal, Herbert 79.
Deal, Ruth 58.
DeBanner, Wm. 50, 52, 62, 63.
DeBeauhornais, 7.
Deer Island, N.B.
Defence, privateer 445.
Delesdernier, Moses 127, 131.
DeMaurepas, Count 7.
Denison, Stephen 94.
Dennison, Major 112.
Denson, Elizabeth 30.
Denson, Henry Denny 9, 17, 19, 21, 30, 34, 57, 68, 69, 129, 157.
Denson, Henry M 30.
Denson, Lucy 30, 129.
Deputy, Acadian
DeRamezay 10.
DeRazilly 4.
DesBarres, Caroline M. 192.
DesBarres, Gov. 8, 8n, 9, 23, 24, 26, 27, 28, 46, 67, 68, 130.
DesBarres, Judge 192.
DesBarres, Pricilla 290.
Deschamps, George 34.
Deschamps, Isaac 16, 342, 131, 157.
DeThury, Lovis 66.
Devenny, John 45.
Dew, Martha 339.
Dewey, Christopher 129.
Dewey, Eliz. 19.
DeWolf, Benj. 70, 73, 94.
DeWolf, Geo. H. 266.
DeWolf, Lucy 429.
DeWolf, Susan 239.
DeWolf, Thos. R. 112.
Dexter, Mary 345.
Dickie, John 62.
Dickson, Elizabeth 366.
Dill, Betty 58.
Dill, Chas. 77.
Dill, James 239.
Dill, Lavinia 221.
Dill, Mary 56, 324.
Dill, Rex 56, 154.
Dill, Robert 77, 240.
Dill, Roy 56.
Dill, Sarah 52.
Dimock, Daniel 16n, 92n, 241.
Dimock, Elias 434.
Dimock, F.W. 79.
Dimock, Rev. Geo. 100.
Dimock, Mrs. John 60.
Dimock, Rev. Joseph 92n, 241.
Dimock, Lydia 411.
Dimock, Mrs. Marjorie 61.
Dimock, Triphose 322.
Dimock, Shubael 12n, 16, 16n, 18, 19, 32, 36, 37n, 92, 92n, 129, 241, 321.
Dinsmore, Elizabeth 266.
Dissenters, 31.
Dixon, Rev. R.E. 86.
Doane, Asa 243.
Doane, Mary 244.
Doane, Eleazer 12n, 16, 19, 21, 129, 243.
Doane, Nathan 244.
Dodge, Augusta 209.
Doiron family 7.
Doiron, Alexandre 239.
Doiron, Angelique 187.
Doiron, Chas. 6n.
Doiron, Jean 238.
Doiron, Marie 187.
Doiron, Marie-Josephe 187.
Donaghy, Arthur 416.
Dorman, Isabella 94.
Dorman, James 94.
Dorman, Joseph 52.
Dormond, James 62.
Dover, N.Y. 129.
Dover, N.H. 42.
Driliot, John J. 67, 83n.
Dublin, 30.
Duc, 45.
Duckett, Anna W. 193.
Dudley, Park, 258.
Dudley, Rebecca 258.

Dudley, Gov. Thos. 258.
Dudley, Hon. Wm. 258.
Dugat's, 66.
Duncanson's Orchard, 76.
Duncanson, Annie Mae 404.
Duncanson, Arthur 56, 154, 247.
Duncanson, Barbara 58.
Duncanson, Elizabeth 58.
Duncanson, Eunice A. 173.
Duncanson, Fred 58.
Duncanson, Gloria A. 58, 154.
Duncanson, Herbert O. 63n, 95, 96, 99, 104, 245.
Duncanson, James 244.
Duncanson, John 53, 56, 141, 244.
Duncanson, Rev. John C. 244.
Duncanson, John M. 247, 248.
Duncanson, John V. 154, 244, 247.
Duncanson, John C. 173.
Duncanson, Karl 58.
Duncanson, Pearl 415.
Duncanson, Ralph Inglis 53, 72, 80, 94, 100, 245, 246.
Duncanson, Shirley M. 154.
Duncanson, Stella 58.
Duncanson, Thos. D. 246, 247.
Dunlop, John 154.
Dunlop, Wm. P. 154.
Dunrobin, ship 120.
Duport, Frances 397.
Dyer, Martha 12n, 19, 129.

Eagles, Amelia A. 346.
East Falmouth 14.
Eastham, Mass. 129.
Eaton, A.W.H. 16n, 17n, 19n, 258.
Eaton, Deborah 311.
Eaton, John White 347.
Earl, Mary 63.
Earl, Patience 63.
Ebersole, Mrs. Fred. 417.
Economy, N.S. 122.
Edward, H.R.H. Prince 74.
E.E. Armstrong, ship 117.
Elder, Eliz. 54.
Elder, James W. 250.
Elder, John 52, 54, 71, 93, 94, 140, 157, 249.
Elder, Margaret 54, 250.
Elder, Matthew 248.
Elder, Nancy 54.
Elder, Rebecca 53, 54.
Elder, Samuel 92, 249.
Elder, Sarah 54.
Elder, Wm. 53, 54, 248, 250.
Elder-Brown-Duncanson Home 140.
Elderkin, Arthur 95, 96, 251.
Elderkin, Christina 57, 59, 251.
Elderkin, Charlotte 380.
Elderkin, Clarence 56, 251.
Elderkin, James 127, 251.
Elderkin, Johnson A. 55, 127, 251.
Elderkin, Royce 56, 251.
Eldridge settlement, 252.
Eldridge, Annie C. 296.
Eldridge, Frank 109, 253.
Eldridge, Geo. W. 252.
Eldridge, Hannah 382.
Eldridge, Harry 55.
Eldridge, James 252.
Eldridge, John 155, 252, 253.
Eldridge, Joseph 253.
Eldridge, Leah G. 159.
Eldridge, Maud 295.
Eldridge, Stephen 155.
Eldridge, Wm. H. 253.
Electric power 80, 108.
Eliza Ann, ship 120, 121, 431, 434.
Elliott, Anthony 64.
Elliot, Isaac 340.
Elliot, Lois 64.
Elliot, Wm. 50.
Ellis, Rev. Wm. 37, 83, 84, 85, 86.
Ells, Mary 184.
Emerald, brig 120.
Emma Payzant, ship 120.
England 6, 10, 66.
England, Rev. E.E. 108.
English, Abigail 237.
Etter, Mrs. A.E. 386.
Etter, Franklin G. 254.
Etter, Geo. 64, 254.
Etter, Mary Eliza 252.
Etter, Peter 254.
Evans, L.J. 53, 57, 59, 94.
Evans, Matilda 95n.
Evans, Dr. G. 29.
Exhibition 77.
Expulsion (Acadian) 7, 46, 66.

Faesch, Geo. 67, 68, 130.
Falmouth, barque 121.
Falmouth Centre Cemetery 20n.
Falmouth Centre School 54-61, 110.
Falmouth Community Hall 55, 110.
Falmouth Great Dyke 69.
Falmouth Mission Circle 95.

Falmouth Shipping Co. 79.
Falmouth Town Pond 77.
Falmouth Township Plan 21.
Falmouth United Church 106-108.
Falmouth Valley School 55, 63-65.
Falmouth Village Hall 109.
Falmouth Village School 55.
Falmouth grant, (First) 12, 12n.
Farnsworth, Frances 316.
Farrar, Rev. Chas. 86.
Faulkner, Audrey 60.
Faulkner, James 94.
Faulkner, John 54.
Faulkner, Mary 54.
Faunce, John 269.
Faunce, Mercy 269.
Faust, 79.
First Minister 129.
Fischer, Rosina 302.
Fish Hawk, schooner 122, 304.
Fisher, Rev. John M. 108.
Fisher, Mrs. Margaret 60, 61.
Fishery, 72, 73.
Fitch, Aaron 94.
Fitch, Eliz. 63.
Fitch, Emilie 206.
Fitch, Irene 389.
Fitch, Thos. 63.
Fitzpatrick, Terence, 68, 310.
Flanagan, Rev. Heston 104.
Fletcher, Cora N. 442.
Fletcher, Elizabeth 34n.
Fletcher, Robert 34n.
Flintoft, Jane 276.
Flood, Dina 167.
Florence, ship 122.
Foley, Joan 60.
Folker, Laura 292.
Fones, Mary 445.
Forbes, Rev. E.W. 108.
Ford, 4.
Ford, Mercy 269.
Foreign Protestants 10.
Forest, ship 121.
Foret, Chas. 8.
Foret, Paul 8.
Forest, 7.
Forest, Marguerite 282.
Forest, Marie-Joseph 294.
Forest, Michel 255.
Forest, Pierre 255.
Forrest village 6, 60, 66.
Fort Edward, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 11, 16, 17, 29, 66, 67, 82, 83.
Fort Lawrence 17, 19, 30.
Foster, Arthur DeWitt 57.
Foster, Florence S. 392.
Fox, James 54, 63, 94.
Fox, Jane 92.
Fox, John 92.
Fox, Loran 54.
Fox, Lucy 63.
Fox, Rhoda 232.
Fox, Sarah 63.
Foxford, Ireland 30.
France, 4, 6, 10, 26, 66.
Fraser, Dr. 75.
Fraser, James 255.
Fraser, John 50, 72.
Fraser, Mabel 59.
Freeman, Salome 348.
Freetown, Mass. 129.
French troops 7.
Friends Adventure, ship 6.
Fry, Rev. Frank W. 86.
Fuller, Amos 11,
Fuller, Andrew 49, 50, 52.
Fuller, Ann L. 331.
Fuller, Emeline 288.
Fuller, James 11n.
Fullerton, Abigail 178.
Fullerton, Alice O. 176.
Fullerton, Annie 289.
Fullerton, Rev. C.H. 86.
Fullerton, Hilda 416.
Fulton, Elsie 57.
Gabriel, David 54.
Gabriel, James E. 257.
Gabriel, John 54.
Gabriel, Jonathan 54.
Gabriel, Mary M. 95n.
Gabriel, Sarah 95n, 257.
Gabriel, Wm. 94, 256.
Gabriel Road, 89, 110.
Galespie, John 256.
Gambardella, Spiridioni 23.
Gararda, Wilhelmina 328.
Garland, Rev. C.H. 86.
Gaspereau, N.S. 20.
Gates, Gertrude 57.
Gauterot, Francois 257.
Gautreau, 7.
Gay, Mrs. Emma 376.
George Washington, brigantine 122.
German settlers 10.
Gerrish, Benj. 9, 68, 130, 258.
Gerrish Hall, 29, 258.
Gerrish, Joseph 16n, 258.
Gertridge, Mrs. Annie 59.
Gibbons, T.C. 59.
Gillis, Catherine 221.
Gillmore, Sarah Ann 312.
Glebe 72, 83, 85, 129.
Gloschester, R.I. 129.
Godfrey, Camilla 434.
Godfrey, John 359.

Godfrey, Lucilla P. 357.
Godley, Rev. D.J. 87.
Golar, Frank R. 155.
Golar, Jean 58.
Golar, Perley 58, 155.
Golar, Silas 259.
Gollan, Lenore 60.
Gooch's Regt. 30.
Gooding, Joseph 130.
Gooking, Rev. 40.
Gorham, Capt. 6, 31, 66, 424.
Gormely, Henry 259.
Gornall, Rev. H.T.S. 108.
Gould, Caroline 218.
Gould, Catherine 95n.
Gould, Elizabeth 200.
Graham, Eliza 63.
Grand Pre, 4, 7, 19, 66.
Grand Turk, brig 122.
Grant, Roy 111.
Grapes, 78.
Gray family 260.
Gray, Rev. Andrew 74, 106, 108.
Gray, Mrs. Barbara 310.
Gray, Benjamin 260.
Gray, Charles 260.
Gray, Clarence 155.
Gray, George 155.
Gray, John 130, 310, 311.
Gray, Joseph 29.
Gray, Martha 260.
Gray, Michael 74.
Gray, Minnie 56.
Gray, Patty 260.
Great Dyke, Falmouth 9.
Green, Benj. 16n
Greenhouses 1, 299, 300, 365.
Greenland, N.H. 40.
Green Road 89, 109.
Greene, Mary 411.
Greeno, Daniel 129, 261
Greeno, Mrs. Minnie 361.
Greenvale Farm, 359.
Greenwood Farm, 244, 249, 250.
Grist mill, 28, 66.
Guillot, Rene 6n.
Guy, Rev. Fred. H. 108

Half Way River, 63, 67, 79.
Haliburton, T.C. 73.
Halifax, N.S. 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 38, 53n, 66, 69, 70, 73, 75, 80, 82, 112, 115, 118, 130.
Halifax explosion, 80.
Hall, Abner 12n, 16, 18, 19, 21, 32n, 37, 46, 129, 262.
Hall, Barnabus 12n, 129, 262.
Hall, Chas. 49.
Hall, Jacob 263.
Hall, Mary 219.
Hall, V.C., Wm. 74, 263.
Hallett, Emma F. 89.
Hallyburton, Geo. 31, 47, 82.
Hallyburton, Wm. 47.
Hamilton, Esther M. 228.
Hampton, N.H. 40.
Hampton Falls, N.H. 40.
Handley, Hannah 174, 281.
Hanna, Ellen 57.
Hanna, John 61.
Hannah, Hugh 111.
Hanson, Ann 50.
Hanson, Deborah 50.
Hanson, James 75, 263, 264.
Hanson, Wm. 50, 95, 96, 264.
Hanson Farm, 5.
Hants County, 48.
Hants County Bible Soc., 71.
Hants County Militia 67, 70, 71, 311, 398.
Hantsport, 14, 30, 31, 63, 67, 74, 75, 77, 79, 82, 95, 101, 112, 117, 121.
Hantsport Baptist Church, 95n.
Hantsport, brigantine 122.
Harding, L. 95.
Harding, Rev. Thos. 71.
Hardy, Rev. J.C. 96, 103.
Harley, Rev. H.A. 86.
Harrington, Jabesh 19, 129, 265.
Harrington, Stephen 265.
Harris, Amy 265.
Harris, brig. 123, 431.
Harris, Jonathan 11n.
Harris, Stanley 213.
Harris, Terracy 392.
Harrison, Rev. J. 86.
Harrington, Mary A. 407.
Hastings, Dr. T. 42n.
Hartford Association, 89.
Harvey, Agnes 336.
Harvey, Amy 75.
Harvey, Annie 59, 288.
Harvey, Cath. 271.
Harvey, Daniel 75.
Harvey, James 71, 265.
Harvey, Winnifred 59.
Harvey, Wm. 74.
Harvie, Archibald 266.

Harvie, Chas. 64.
Harvie, Edw. 64.
Harvie, Elizabeth 64.
Harvie, James 49.
Harvie, Mary 64.
Harvie, Sarah 266.
Harvie, Wm. 64, 266.
Hatchard, Ada S. 357.
Hawbolt, Avery 57.
Hawbolt, Gertrude 57.
Hebron, Conn. 130.
Hayes, Vivian 59.
Head, Dr. 31.
Hebb, Agnes 384.
Hebert, Ann 186.
Hebert, Madeleine 186.
Hennigar, Rev. James G. 108.
Henry, A. 41.
Henson, Ernest 155.
Herbert, E. 6n.
Herbert, Jean 6.
Hervie, James 14.
Hervie, John 14.
Hicks, Benj. 12n, 19, 129, 268.
Hicks, Bert 155.
Hicks, John 11, 12, 12n, 19, 32n, 129, 130, 267.
Higgings, Rev. Adam B. 108.
Higgings, Hazel 59.
Hill, Lewis W. 74, 268.
Hiltz, Rev. Augustus 86.
Hiltz, Cordelia 337.
Hiltz, Doris 59.
Hind, H.Y. Prof. 18n, 21n, 92n, 116.
Hind, Capt. O.W. 111.
Hind, W.G.R. 76, 116.
Hirtle, Margaret 59.
Hockin, Rev. Arthur 108.
Hocquart, 7.
Hodgson, Rev. Thos. W. 108.
Hoffen, Alfred 155.
Hogan, Rev. J.B. 103.
Holmes, Bessie 331.
Holmes, Caleb 273.
Holmes, C.C. 269.
Holmes, Elisha 270.
Holmes, Geo. 62.
Holmes, John 269.
Holmes, Kendal 126, 272.
Holmes, Matilda 321.
Holmes, Nathaniel 269, 272.
Holmes, Peleg 269, 271.
Holmes, Whitman 122, 123, 270.
Hood, Inez 59.
Hood, Jenipher 59.
Holmes' Hill, 74.
Hope, brig. 122, 431.
Hore, F.D. 130, 273.
Hore, Wm. 130, 273.
Horse Pond, 54.
Horswell, Benj. 274.
Horswell, Ephrain 274.
Horswell, Luke 32n, 129, 274.
Horton, N.S. 7, 9, 10n, 11, 12, 13, 17, 27, 31, 32, 37, 70, 82, 122.
Houghton, Elizabeth 159.
Houghton, Morris 56, 155.
Houghton, Myrtle 56.
Hovey, Daniel 12n, 37, 129, 274, 275.
Hovey, Eliz. 440.
Hovey, Enoch 19, 37, 129.
Hovey, Nathan 19, 129, 275.
Hovey, Percilla 241.
Hovey, Thos. 19, 129, 275.
Howard, Harry 155.
Howcroft, Rev. Geo. 86.
Huestis, Rev. G.O. 108.
Hughes, Eliz. 167.
Hume, Annie L. 333.
Hume, Ella 95, 96.
Humphrey, Wm. 276.
Hunt, Rev. W.H. 87.
Hunter, Madge 59.
Huntley, Daniel 125.
Hutchinson, Elizabeth 277.
Hutchinson, Fred 155.
Hutchinson, Lawrence 70, 277.
Hymns, 42-44.

Ibel, John 277.
Ile Royale, 7.
Ile St. Jean, 7.
Illsley family 278.
Illsley, Earle 95.
Illsley, Mrs. Edith 60.
Illsley, Otis 95, 96, 278.
Illsley, Randall 278.
Illsley, Robert 99, 278.
Illsley, Wm. 88, 89, 90, 103, 278.
Indians 6, 11, 14, 21, 45, 66, 75.
Inglis, Bishop Chas. 71, 85, 278, 424.
Inglis, Charles 50, 278.
Inglis, Eliza A.C. 402.
Inglis, Frances 50, 402.
Irish, Eliza 95n.
Irish, John 33, 41.
Irish, Joseph 71.
Irish, Levi 68, 279.
Irish, Margaret 64.
Irish, Maria H. 405.
Irish, Wm. 64.
Irvine, Thos. A. 347.
Isenburg, Germany 130.

Island Farm, 20n.
Island of Jersey 11.
Isthmus of Chignecto 8.
Jacobsen, J. 113.
Jacques, Giles V. 60.
James, Ann 62.
James W. Elwell, ship 435.
Jane, Schooner 123.
Jarrett, Florence 56.
Jarrett, Joseph 280.
Jarrett, Nellie 95.
Jarrett, Violet 56.
Jarvie, Rev. John 108.
Jedore, Mrs. 75.
Jeffries, Rev. Arthur 96, 103.
Jenkins, Rebecca 248.
Jess, George 360.
Jess, Joseph 68, 129, 280.
John Mann, ship 123.
John Wiley, ship 123.
Johnson, D.W. 106n.
Johnson, Eliz. V. 304.
Johnson, Francis 62, 71.
Johnson, Geo. 62.
Johnson, Hilda 59.
Johnson, John 62, 70.
Johnson, Joseph 62, 71.
Johnson, Margaret 164.
Johnson, Rev. Richard 108.
Johnson, Wm. 62.
Johnston, Mrs. Sarah 449.
Jones, Mrs. Cora 59.
Jones, Estella 57.
Jones, Rebecca 164.
Jones River, 39.
Jordan, Margaret 210.
Juhan, John James 343.
Juniper Grove Methodist Church (see Falmouth United Church) 106.
Jukes, Rev. Edwin 86.

Keddy, Ann R. 339.
Keddy, John A. 155.
Keiver, Isabella 253.
Kelly, Eliz. 281.
Kelly, John 174, 281.
Kelly, Mary Ann 174, 281.
Kempton, Capt. Samuel
Kempton, Simeon 347.
Kennedy, Francis 281
Kennedy, John 58.
Kennedy, Phoebe 95, 96.
Kennedy, Wm. Y. 281.
Kent, Bessie W. 57, 166.
Kerr, Isabella 285.
Kilcup, Aubrey 282.
Kilcup, Judson 282.
Kilcup, Rachel J. 365.
Kiley, Maggie 56.
Kimball, Abigail 272.
Kimball, Mrs. Jane 61.
King, Alice 355.
King, Elizabeth 161, 162.
King, Florence 59, 415.
King, Margaret 361, 419.
King, Mary 178.
King, Robt. 49, 178.
King, Rev. W.C. 85.
King's College, New York 86.
King's College, Windsor, N.S. 84, 85, 86, 192, 314.
King's County Militia 66, 67.
Kingsport, N.S. 89.
Kinnie, Mrs. Kay 59, 61.
Kinsman, Benj. 37.
Kirkpatrick, Louise A. 234.
Knight, Chr. 68.
Knowles, Henry 49.
Knowlton, Deborah 320.
Knowlton, Mary 320.
Knowlton, Robt. 321.
Knowlton, Sarah 241, 321.
Kollecut, Peter 94.

Labrador, Paul 45.
Lady of the Lake, ship 433.
Lake, Caleb 14, 427.
Landing Hill, 71, 74, 112.
Langille, Marjorie 59.
Lantz, Merna 58.
Landry family 7.
Landry village 6.
Landry, Anne 371.
Landry, Jean 6.
Landry, Marie-Josephe 185.
Landry, Pierre 6n, 24, 282, 283.
Lane, Rev. Wm. G. 108.
Langdon, Rev. Dr. 40.
Lanoue, Pierre 244.
Lanoue, Rene 244.
Lantz, Annie J. 339.
Lantz, Edw. 155.
Lantz, Eva 199.
Lantz, Fred 155.
Lantz, Raymond 155.
Lantz, Rodney 155.
Lantz, James 155.
La Riviere aux Canards, 4.
L'Assomption parish 4, 5, 66.
La Tour seigneurie 6.
Laurillard, Arthur 56, 155.

Laurillard, George 284.
Laurillard, Ida 282.
Laurillard, Lewis 283.
Laurillard, Nettie 282.
Laurillard, Walter 56.
Lark, schooner 124.
Larkin, Hannah 445.
Larnica, ship 125.
Lavers, Philomon D. 94.
Lawrence family 284-293.
Lawrence, Albert 292.
Lawrence, Charles 286, 291.
Lawrence, Christina 58.
Lawrence, Mrs. Clara 368.
Lawrence, Claude 58.
Lawrence, Eric D. 155
Lawrence, Ethel 95, 96.
Lawrence, Francis 52, 82, 155, 198, 284, 285.
Lawrence, Frederick 290.
Lawrence, Gordon 155.
Lawrence, Governor 10, 11, 16, 19, 32, 66, 99, 104.
Lawrence, Hannah 198.
Lawrence, Harold 58, 155.
Lawrence, Harry 155.
Lawrence, Henry 284, 290, 291.
Lawrence, Hubert W. 289.
Lawrence, Capt. James 293.
Lawrence, Jane 297.
Lawrence, John 286, 287, 292.
Lawrence, John M. 287.
Lawrence, Lydia K. 264.
Lawrence, Marie 155.
Lawrence, Paul 79.
Lawrence, Percy 155.
Lawrence, Phoebe 233, 292.
Lawrence, Robert 285, 288, 292.
Lawrence, Sarah 226.
Lawrence, Wm. 110, 155, 289.
Lawrence Farm, 5.
Layton, Eliz. 95n.
Layton, Hiram 305.
Layton, Irene 305.
Layton, James 54.
Layton, Mary A. 305.
Layton, Richard 94.
Leach, Eliz. 244.
Leary, Henry 293, 294.
Leary, Stewart 293.
Leary, Walter 155.
Lebanon, Conn. 129.
LeBlanc, Anne 187.
LeBlanc, Jean 6n.
LeBlanc, Jacques 6.
LeBlanc, Madeleine 188.
LeBlanc, Ursule 188.
LeCoq, Susanne 341.
Leech, Margaret 62.
Levuka, barque 123.
Leger, Joseph 8.
Legge, Governor 31.
Lemaire, L'abbe 5.
LeMasson, Anne M. 342.
Lemire, Pierre 294.
Lenihan, Hulda B. 366.
Leonard, Sarah A. 354.
Leonard, Susan 57, 166.
Lesuer, Imogene 308.
Leton, Andrew 62.
Levy, Dr. G.E. 41.
Lewis, Lena 57.
Lewisville, N.B. 29n.
Likely, Mary M. 431.
Lime Rocks 63, 63n.
Litchfield, Ernest 155.
Little, Elizabeth 261.
Little Compton, R.I. 129.
Liverpool, ship 125.
Liverpool, N.S. 38.
Lockhart, Anna 287.
Lockhart, Arthur 297.
Lockhart, Chas. 95, 111, 296, 297.
Lockhart, Clifford, 80, 296.
Lockhart, Daniel 295.
Lockhart, Emma 314.
Lockhart, E. Bessie 29, 81, 95, 96.
Lockhart, Flora 64.
Lockhart, Henry 64.
Lockhart, James 294, 295, 297.
Lockhart, John 295.
Lockhart, Leslie 64, 295.
Lockhart, Lexie 59, 64.
Lockhart, Marion 64.
Lockhart, Mary 271.
Lockhart, Maude 64.
Lockhart, Milton 64.
Lockhart, Percy 64, 155.
Lockhart, Richard 295.
Lockhart, Sophia 50.
Lockhart, Stanley 64, 79, 80, 155.
Lockhart, Wm. H. 295.
Londerry, N.S. 123.
London, 24, 82, 111.
Long, Gertie A. 180.
Loomer, Ann 63.
Loomer, Caroline 63.
Loomer, David 96.
Loomer, Earle 55, 300.
Loomer, Edw. 62, 63.
Loomer, Elisha 299.

Loomer, Eliza 63.
Loomer, Handley 104, 299.
Loomer, James 298.
Loomer, Joseph 298.
Loomer, John 62.
Loomer, Leslie 103, 409.
Loomer, Lucinda 63.
Loomer, Lucy 298.
Loomer, Nelson 155.
Loomer, Ralph 96, 99, 299.
Loomer, Simeon 298.
Loomer, Stephen 298.
Lords of the Admiralty, 24.
Lords of Trade and Plantations 32.
Louis de Thury, 4, 5.
Louisbourg, N.S. 7, 10, 15, 16, 24.
Louisiana, 5n, 10.
Loup-cerviers, 74.
Loveless, John DeW. 301.
Loveless, John 32n, 68, 129, 300.
Loveless, Sarah 301.
Lovatt, Jonathan 14.
Loyalists, 31.
Loyal N.S. Vol. Regt. 33.
Lunenburg, N.S. 10.
Lunn family 301.
Lunn, Amos 302.
Lunn, Arthur 56.
Lunn, Chas. F. 302.
Lunn, Edward 58, 96.
Lunn, Florence 56.
Lunn, Frederick 58.
Lunn, Henry 304.
Lunn, James 301.
Lunn, James 136.
Lunn, Mary 63.
Lunn, Nellie 56.
Lunn, Richard 301.
Lunn, Robert F. 303.
Lunn, Rosie 56.
Lunn, Shaw 304.
Lunn, Wilfred 56.
Lunn, Wm. 63.
Lunn home, 136.
Lyde, Geo. 130.
Lyde, Mary 258.
Ludia, sloop 14.
Lyon, Alonzo 307.
Lyon, Amelia A. 307.
Lyon, Annie 79, 95.
Lyon, Austin 99.
Lyon, Catherine 50.
Lyon, Chester 361.
Lyon, Claire E. 155.
Lyon, Doris E. 295.
Lyon, Eliz. 50.
Lyon, Geo. 49, 50, 62, 304.
Lyon, Harriot 50.
Lyon, Henry 32n, 68, 112, 122, 129, 304, 305.
Lyon, Irving 79, 155.
Lyon, John 95, 96, 305.
Lyon, Joseph 50.
Lyon, Leonard 95, 305.
Lyon, Malissa 414.
Lyon, Palmer 306.
Lyon, Rachel 306.
Lyon, Richard 50, 307.
Lyon, Robt. W. 308.
Lyon, Wm. 307.
Lynch, Beatrice 296.
Lynch, Francis 126.
Lynch, James 126.
Lynch, Timothy 408

Maccan 24.
Macassor, ship 124.
Machais, Maine 31, 32, 40n.
Machum, Geo. C. 263.
Macumber, Arthur 155.
Macumber, Howard 155.
Macumber, Maurice 155, 308.
Mahone Bay, N.S. 11, 66.
Maitland, N.S. 124.
Malden, Mass. 129.
Malta, ship 124.
Manchester, Mass. 129.
Manchester, Edw. 68, 129, 309.
Mann, Lydia 294.
Manning, Alex. Gibbs 313.
Manning, Amanda L. 285.
Manning, Arthur 155.
Manning, B.W.C. 317.
Manning, Chas. R. 315.
Manning, Rev. Edw. 47, 48, 318.
Manning, Frederick 77, 96, 108, 314.
Manning, F.C. 314.
Manning, James, T. 312.
Rev. James 316, 317.
James Walter 315.
John 53, 70, 71, 74, 134, 157, 311, 312.
Pauline 56.
Peter 68, 310, 311.
Ralph 56, 155.
Sarah 53.
Sarah Elizabeth 210.
Manning, Thos. 62, 74, 312.
Walter 53, 130, 310.

Manning, Walter C. 319.
Wm.C. 313.
Manning-MacDonald - Boyce Home 134.
Mansfield, Conn. 129.
Maoly, Wm. 94.
Margaret Dewar, Brig 124.
Margeson, Dr. 75.
Marriott, Frank 55, 132, 299.
Marsh, Eunice 241.
Marsh lands 1
Marshall, Mable 57, 297.
Marshall, Muriel 59.
Marsters, Abraham 32n, 129, 320, 321.
Marsters, Andrew 32n.
Marsters, Deborah 192, 320, 321.
Marsters, Eva 57, 299.
Marsters, James 322.
Marsters, J.D. 36n, 320, 322.
Jonathan 32n, 68, 69, 112,, 129, 320.
Mary 399.
Moses 129, 320.
Nath. 94.
Olive 189.
Rachel 400.
Martin, Ann 350.
Martin, Annie T. 209.
Barbara 230.
Benj. 125.
Martin, Brotherton 322.
Charles 56, 62, 125.
Colin 155.
David H. 324.
Eliza 53.
Florence 96, 183.
Harris, 53.
James T. 155.
John 322.
Joseph 54, 94, 123, 124, 323.
Mrs. Joseph N. 412.
Leonard 123.
Louisa 125.
Maria 95.
Martha 413.
Percy D. 155.
Robert 85n, 322.
Sofia 62, 232.
Thos. 183, 324.
Martock, N.S. 6.
Mascarene, Paul 12n.
Massachusetts 10, 11, 66.
Matheson, Geo. 64.
Matheson, Perley 155.
Matheson, Jennie 64.
Matheson, Lena 64.
Masters, Enoch 124.
Maufils, L'abbe 5.
Maugerville, N.B. 38, 40n.
Malden, Mass. 37n.
Manganese 79.
Mansfield, Conn. 16n, 18, 36, 37n, 46.
Maxner, Isabella 172.
Maxner, Mary E. 245.
Mayo, Hannah 243.
Meachum, John 19, 32n, 129, 325.
Meadows, Rev. R.S. 99.
Medcof, Dr. J. C. 435.
Meister, Elsie R. 372.
Meisner, Rev. John 104.
Meeting Minister 21.
Melanson, Chas. 8.
Messinger, Michael 325.
Methodists 106.
Memramcook, N.B. 24.
Mercereau, Gordon 59.
Methodist Church 74, 80.
Michener, Abel 16, 68, 69, 112, 127, 131, 326.
Michener, Elisha 75.
Emily Ann 232.
Capt. Hibbert 326.
Miller, Catherine 417.
Marjorie 59.
Marion 59.
Ronald C. 156.
Annie 59.
Millet, Eben 19, 130.
Millington, David 19.
Miller, Edna J. 57.
Minas, Basin 3, 4, 12n, 13, 17, 27, 66.
Miner, Bret 128.
Miner, Rebecca 315, 330.
Miner, Wm. H. 327.
Minnie G. Whitney, ship 124.
Minor, Jane 216.
Minudie 8n, 9, 24, 26.
Missionary Aid Society 95.
Missionaries 5, 37, 46, 81, 82, 85, 86, 89, 92, 95.
Mitchner, Alonzo 118.
John D. 327.
Laura 327.
Mariam 62.
Michael 62, 327.
Susanna 62.
Wm. H. 327.
Monk, James 17.
Moore, Eleazer 94.
Moore, Rev. E.B. 108.

Moore, John 85n.
Thomas 155.
Morris, Chas. 16n, 17, 19n.
Morris, Dr. C.H. 78.
Morrison, Bessie 56.
Morrison, Eliz. 268.
Morton, Rev. Arthur D. 108.
Mortonville, N.S. 102.
Mosher, Barzillai 126.
Mosher, Beth 58.
Mosher, T. 79, 80.
Mosher, James 14.
Mosher, Nicholas 120.
Mosher, Thos. A. 113, 126, 127.
Mott, Rev. John 103.
Mount Denson, N.S. 9, 14, 30-34, 67, 71, 74, 75, 77, 80, 82, 95, 101, 106, 111, 112.
Mount Denson School 62-63.
Mouris, T. J. 328.
Mowat, Grace H. 431, 433.
Mozart, Ship 124.
Mulberry, Susanna 373.
Muller, Jacob 68.
Muller, Jacob, J. 130, 328.
Mumford, Peace 184.
Municipality of West Hants, 75, 81, 110.
Mundell, George 155.
Munden, Lt. Chas. 70.
Murphy, Christine 168.
Murray, Rev. Joseph 95, 96, 102.
Murdoch, Beamish 12n, 84n, 162.
Murdoch, Rev. James 375.
Murdoch, Jane 266.
Murdoch, Margaret 375.
McAloney, E. Kathleen 59.
McCabe, Elizabeth 64.
McCawley, Rev. Dr. G. 86.
McClare, Rev. G. 104.
McClarn, John 94.
McClintock, Rev. 40.
McClure, Rev. David 40.
McCormick, John 71.
MacCulloch, Adam 129, 328, 329.
MacCulloch, Alex 129, 328.
McCurdy, Jane 60.
McCurdy, Margaret 444.
McDonald, Capt. 31
Arthur 332.
Chas. 64, 315, 330.
Clair 64.
Dora 57,
Edw. 64.
Elizabeth 226.
Ethel 64.
Fred 126, 332.
Hibbert 64.
McDonald, James 155, 331.
John 332.
Leverette 64.
Mary 284.
Russell 57, 331.
Sarah Elizabeth 195.
William 58.
McDougall, Cath. Eliz. 435.
McGrath, Martha H. 372.
McHeffey, Robt. 49.
MacIntosh, Sophia Eliz. 398.
MacKay, Amelia I.K. 268.
McKay, Jack 155.
McKenzie, Freeman 118.
McKenzie, John 130, 332.
McKenzie, Rev. J.A. 87.
McKenzie, John 28.
MacKinlay, Capt. T.W. 333.
McLean, Rev. J. A. 101.
MacLeod, Rev. Neil A. 108.
McMurray, Rev. John 108.
McNab, Augusta A. 196.
McNab, Susan, M. 196.
McNitt, James 333.
MacPhee, Emily 59.
McPhee, Maurice 56.

Nappan, N.S. 24.
Nash, Honour 400.
Nason, Harold 55.
National Maritime Museum 26n.
Nautilus, schooner 125.
Neander, brig. 125.
Neaves, Cloyda 229.
Neaves, Verna 300
Neilson, Gunner 111.
Nelson, Harold 156.
Nelson, Mrs. Loretta 344.
Newboldt, Thomas 156.
New Brunswick 26, 29, 38.
Newburyport, Mass. 42.
Newcomb, Jedediah 121.
Newcomb, Waity 317.
New England 10, 11, 12, 14, 18, 24, 31, 36, 38, 42, 66, 71, 84, 88, 112,
New Hampshire 66.
Newland, Patrick 334.
Newlight Churches 38n, 46, 69, 88, 89.
Newlight movement 36.
New London, Conn. 36.
Newport, Lord 16n.
Newport, N.S. 10n; 13, 14, 14n, 16, 17, 19, 20, 32, 37, 38, 47, 66, 67, 82, 84, 86, 89, 92, 113, 117, 118, 119, 120, 124, 126, 127.

Newport, R.I. 14, 16n, 35, 47, 129.
Newport Landing 14.
New Ross, N.S. 79.
Newton, June 59
Nicholson, Very Rev. C.M. 108.
Nile, ship 125.
N. S. Baptist Assoc. 92.
N.Y. Historical Society 26n.
New York Public Library 26n.
Nichols, Louisa 350.
Ninde, Edw. S. 42n.
Nixon, John B. 52.
Noble, Rev. Seth 40n.
Noel, N.S. 46n.
Noget, Anne 341, 342, 343.
Noinville, L'abbe 5.
North Hampton, Conn. 39, 40, 69.
North Kingston, R.I. 129.
Northup, Elizabeth 322.
Northup, Gould 71, 335.
Northup, Immanuel 334.
Northup, Jane 301
Northup, Jeremiah 68, 69, 129, 157, 334, 336.
Northup, John 335, 336.
Northup, Joseph 19, 69, 112, 129, 334, 336.
Northup, Sarah 368, 417.
Northup, Wm. 336.
Norris, Hanna Maria 95.
Nottingham, Eng. 111.
Nowland, Patrick 72.
Nursery 29.
Nutter, Rhode 216.

O'Brien, Mrs. Bertha 60.
Bruce 55.
Rev. J.W. 108.
Timothy 46n.
Wm. 46, 77, 82.
Olive, Agnes E. 285.
Omagh, Ireland 86.
O'Rourke, James 53, 57.
Old Zion Meeting House 36.
Ordination of Rev. H. Alline 89.
Oriet, schooner 126.
Otis, Joseph 11n.
Owen, Amos16, 19, 129, 337.
Oxen 128.

Palatinate 130.
Pall 71
Palmer, Benj. 94.
Palmer, John 60, 69.
Palmer, Sarah 49.
Palmeter, Alonzo 337.
Palmeter, Arthur E. 337.
Birt 131.
Maude 168, 173, 337.
Paoli, schooner 126.
Parade 5, 74, 75.
Parallel, schooner 126.
Parish of St. George 85.
Parke, Keziah 235.
Parker, Rev. Caleb 108.
Clara M. 378.
Parker, Fred 337.
Parker, Mary 57, 337, 338.
Parker, John P. 112.
Parker, Thos. 129.
Parker, Welsford 57, 338.
Parrsboro, N.S. 69, 126, 127.
Parrsboro, Lumber Co. 80.
Parry, Simon 130, 338.
Patterson family 338.
Patterson, Adeline 330.
Alex 339.
Bertha B. 361.
Florence 59.
Gordon 156.
Harriett 59.
James 340.
John 50, 52, 338, 339, 340.
Lloyd 156.
Matilda L. 313.
Maria 425.
Mary 50, 340.
Olive 183.
Robert 52.
Rebecca Ann 253.
Samuel 50, 52.
Silas 52.
Wiley 156.
William 50, 79, 80, 339.
Payzant family 341 - 360.
Payzant, Allen 56, 156.
Payzant, Antoine 341, 342.
Ann 53, 217.
Annie L. 352.
Benj. 344.
Cath. 50.
Caroline 64, 354.
Catherine 95n.
Charles 120, 349.
Elias 53, 54, 59, 64, 75, 93, 94, 350, 358.
Dr. Elias N. 351.
Eliz. 353.

Payzant, George 96, 99, 354.
Godfrey P. 120, 122, 156, 357.
Grace 64, 325.
Harry H. 356.
Rev. Harry 102.
Henry 344.
Horace 56.
James 53, 350.
Jane 53, 347, 353.
Joel 96, 354, 355.
Rev. John 35n, 36, 343.
John 94, 341, 345, 346. 348, 353, 360.
Louis (Lewis) 11, 66, 73, 94, 112, 135, 341, 342, 349.
L. J. 157.
Lily L. 246, 247.
Lizette 360.
Louisa 54.
Lydia 50, 64, 347.
Margaret 50, 228.
Marion 341, 343.
Matilda 53, 59.
Marie 11, 35n, 129, 341, 343.
Nora 56.
Phillip 57.
Peter 94, 95n, 359.
Phoebe 347, 359.
Philip 342.
Rachel 64, 95n.
Robert 357.
Samuel 156.
Sarah 64.
Shirley 59.
William 56, 64, 156, 348, 355.
Rev. Wm. 345.
Peach, George 79, 361.
Peach, Walter L. 361.
Peaches 78.
Pears 78.
Pearson, Mary 313.
Peck, Nancy 430, 447.
Peck, Col. Geo. 430.
Pendergath, John 94.
Perth Amboy, N.J. 129.
Petitpas, Marie 255.
Phelps, Rev. Beniah 83n, 89.
Phelps, Jemima 275.
Phillips, Rev. Wm. 108.
Phillips, Gov. 12n.
Phinney, Eliza A. 170.
Phinney, Sarah M. 379.
Phinney, Vivian 314.
Pictou, N.S. 38.
Pierson, Nicholas 37.
Pike, David 32n, 363.
Pike, Justice 363.
Pilcher's Beer 77.
Pilgrim, ship 433.
Pineo, Charlotte 312.
Pineo, David 54.
Pineo, Edith 278.
Pineo, Henry G. 95, 96, 364.
Pineo, James 363.
Pisiquid 4-9, 66.
Pitblado, Rev. Chas. 108.
Pitcairn, Rev. A.B. 87.
Pitts, Elizabeth 290.
Plaster rock 71, 77, 112.
Player Cigarette Co. 111.
Player, John L. 111.
Plums 78.
Pope, Rev. Henry 108.
Poplar Grove, N.S. 14.
Port Royal, N.S. 66.
Porter, Albert 57, 156, 366.
Porter, Annie M. 409.
Cora 57.
Dickson 156.
Edward 365.
Harold 57, 156.
Elisha 54, 93, 94, 364, 365.
Jacob 364.
John 54.
Leslie 156, 366.
Margaret 54.
Mariner 367.
Mary 54, 363.
Maria 54.
William 53.
Portsmouth, R.I. 129, 130.
Potter, Eliz. 395.
Potter, Henry 130, 367.
Potter, John 68, 367.
Potter, Joseph 64.
Potter, Sarah 417.
Potter, Stocks 368, 417.
Potter, Susan 419.
Portsmouth, N.H. 40.
Pratt, Katherine 59.
Preston, Conn. 129.
Ptotestant28.
Prince Edward Island 7, 26, 38.
Providence, R.I. 129.
Pullen, Clara 96.
Pullen, Helen Elmira 368, 435.
Pullen, J.H. 96, 368.
Pullen farm 5.
Public Archives of Can. 26n.
Puttner, Ernestine 435.
Pyke, David 19, 129.

Quakers 83, 92.
Quartermain, Rev. H. 87.
Quebec 7, 10, 11, 24, 66.
Quinan, Rev. J.L. 221.
Quinces 78.
Rafuse, Mary A. 364.
Railway 75, 77,80.
Rand, Prof. Benj. 35.
Rand, Rev. Silas T. 100
Randall, Benj. 62.
Randall, David 12n, 16, 18, 19, 21, 32n, 129, 369, 370.
Randall, Kezia 275.
Randall, Lydia 62.
Randall, Stephen 369.
Randall, Thomas 94.
Randall, William 62.
Rathburn, Charles 49, 62.
Rathburn, Mark 63, 64.
Rawdon, N.S. 86.
Rawlins, Rebecca 440.
Ray, Florence 372.
Recks, Rev. John 86.
Redden's Creek 73.
Redden, Havelock 443.
Reden, James 49.
Redden, Margaret 176.
Reed, Eliz. 94.
Reed, Gideon 123.
Regt. of Highlanders (85th) 69.
Regt. of Foot (40th) 130.
Regt of Foot (60th) 24, 28, 328, 332.
Regt. - King's Own 70.
Reid, David 94.
Reynolds, Catherine 400.
Reynolds, J. 15.
Reynolds, Nath. 370.
Reynolds, Nath. 14, 14n, 32n, 130.
Rhode Island 11.
Richard, Marie-Anne 423.
Richardson, Mary Ann 215.
Rideout, Rev. Frank 103.
Rigby, Elizabeth 202.
Rippon, Eng. 130.
Rivet, Etienne 6n, 370.
Rivet, Michel 371.
Rivet, Stephen 6n.
Roads 4, 79, 141.
Rob Roy, tug boat 333.
Robarts, Alfred 156.
Rockwell, Elizabeth 236.
Rockwell, Freda 443.
Rockwell Gwen 212.
Roberts, Sir C.G.D. 74.
Robinson, Jennie M. 59.
Robinson, Rev. P.H. 108.
Rocks 1.
Rohr, Geo. 130.
Rohr, John 28.
Roman Catholic 28.
Roode, Jabesh 130.
Roper, Irma 59.
Rosalie, brigantine 126.
Ross, Adam 178.
Ross, Esabella M. 178.
Rourke, Aubrey 156, 372.
Rourke, Cora 64.
Rourke, Ethel 64, 372.
Freeman E. 372.
Harry 372.
Orrin J. 81, 156.
Rourke, Wm. 64, 371.
Royal Americans (60th Regt.) 11, 24.
Rudolf, Isabella 193.
Russ, Mary 262.
Russell, Elizabeth 267.
Russell, Helen G. 168.
Russell, Louie E. 247.
Ryan, Rev. William 108.

Sabean, Viola 443.
Sainte-Famille Parish 5, 66.
Saint-Gabriel D'Iberville 5n.
Saint-Vallier, Bishop Jean 5.
Salt, Wm. 79.
Salter, Abigail 375.
Salter, Ann 166.
Elizabeth 335.
Malachy 130, 373.
Robert 49.
Sally, sloop 14.
Sanders, Admiral 10.
Sanders, Timothy 30, 130.
Sanders, Wm. 53, 54, 57.
Sanderson, Joseph 156.
Sanford, Archibald 374.
Benj. 14.
Daniel 19.
Capt. Esbon 179.
Frank 156.
Hannah 179.
Irvin 64.
Isaac 374.
Jack, M. 374.
Kathleen 64.
Lee 156.
Lykle 64, 374.
Joshua 14.
Ora, 64.
Sangster, Benjamin 379.

Sangster, Earl H. 79, 378.
Elizabeth 164.
Judge H. 379.
James 94, 158, 376.
John 49, 70, 71, 73, 74, 132, 375, 379.
Maude 109.
Susan 378, 401.
William 50, 52, 77, 377, 378.
Sangster, Inn 132.
Saul, Thomas 16n.
Saulsbrook Farm 72.
Savage, Florence 355.
Saxby, Gale 75.
Schaffner, John 19, 32n.
Schneider, Lydia 256.
Schools 21, 40-65, 82.
Schurman, Betty Lou 60.
Schurman, S.P. 75, 77, 79, 380.
Scott, David 380.
Scott, James 96, 382.
Rev. Jonathan 38n.
Capt. Joseph 381.
Margaret J. 303.
Maria Jessie 436.
Muriel W. 395.
Seeton, Eliz. 193.
Seigneurial Tenure 6.
Sental, Wm. 67, 203.
Sentil, Joseph 85n.
Seven Year's War 10, 21, 24, 30, 66.
Sexton, Annie J. 227.
Sexton, Blaine N. 156.
B. Garnet 81, 156.
B. Hazel 383.
Brenton 80.
Embert 156.
Harold 384.
Henry 52, 96, 384.
Jean 57, 384.
John 20n, 55, 79, 80, 96, 383.
Lillian 58.
Matthew 20n, 77, 131, 382.
Russell 57.
Shand, Ethel 172.
Eunice E. 221.
Shaver, John
(see Schaffner)
Shaw family 386 - 396.
Shaw, Abigail 402.
Andrew 54, 95, 96.
Ann 365.
Anthony 386, 387.
Antipus 386.
Shaw, Arnold 202, 386.
Benjamin 386, 395, 396.
Burpee 80, 96, 102.
David 52, 53, 62, 63, 68, 94, 95n, 100, 135, 388, 390, 392.
Evelyn 416.
Frederick 54.
Geo. E. 386.
Grace 202.
Harris 99, 392.
Irene 95.
Isaiah 394.
Israel 386.
James 62.
Jedediah 113, 117, 126, 127.
John 62, 386.
Joseph 62.
Judson 55, 99, 103, 392.
Mariamne 380.
Mary 54, 95n, 202, 396.
Nancy 94.
Peter 28, 52, 53, 71, 130, 202, 386, 388, 391, 395.
Pierson 80, 93n.
Judge R. H. 386, 395.
Robert 393.
Sarah 197, 249.
Theodore 62, 391.
William 71, 74, 93, 94, 389, 394.
Shaw's Creek 20.
Shaw's Picnic Grounds 20n.
Shaw-Schurman home 31n, 125.
Sheffield, Eliz. 225.
Sheldon, Benj. 53.
Sheppard, John 71.
Sherbrooke, Sir. J. 85.
Shereff, Wm. 12n.
Sherren, Rev. J.S. 87.
Shey, Amanda 176.
Shey, John 50n, 94, 398.
Shey, Jonathan 54, 94, 176, 399.
Shey, Lewis 399.
Shey, Mary P. 435.
Shey, Peter 16, 33, 49, 50, 69, 85n, 131, 397, 399.
Shey, Samuel 94.
Shey, Sarah 220.
Shey, W. 49, 52, 62, 68, 94, 125, 130, 157, 397, 398.
Shipping 75, 77.
Shirley, Gov. 10, 19.
Silver, Frances E. 360.
Silver Waves, ship 433.
Simpson, John 68, 69, 130.
Simpson, Wm. 69.

Skene, Wm. 12n.
Skinner, Rebecca 318.
Slap, Elizabeth 274.
Slaves, negro 32, 33, 69.
Slocum, Mrs. M.W. 59,
Sloughton, Mass. 130.
Small Pox 78, 80.
Smith family 400-406.
Smith, Alfred 62, 63, 403.
Smith, Allison 62, 63, 127.
Annie L. 337.
Arthur 111.
Aubrey 109.
Bennett 119, 123, 124, 125.
Bernadine 59.
Betty 62.
Caleb 400.
Catherine J. 359.
Clara G. 207.
Daniel 62, 63, 405.
David 62, 127, 402.
Mrs. David 441.
Dubois 53, 57.
Edward 406.
Capt. Edw. 403.
Eleanor 62, 449.
Eliz. 63, 391, 395.
Ethel 297.
Frances 197.
Fred 80, 405.
George 127.
Happy E. 409, 441.
Harriet 62.
Hiram 62.
Inglis 109.
James 14, 54, 404.
John 49, 72, 106, 111, 396, 400, 402.
Jonathan 52, 72, 74, 94, 401.
Joshua 52, 71.
Loren 55.
Margaret 50.
Margery 94.
Maria 63.
Mary Ann 50.
Mary E. 194, 206.
Nancy 388.
Nathan 400.
Rachel 50, 358.
Ruth 287.
Sarah 63, 449.
Thomas 123,
William 63, 124.
Society for the Propagation of the Gospel 46, 47, 82, 92.
South Kingston, R.I. 130.
Southworth, Mary 202.
Sparrow Hawk, schooner 127, 407.
Spencer, Dorothy 58.
Spencer, Fred 57, 59, 406.
Spencer, Shirley 58.
Spidle, Rev. Simeon 102.
Sprague, Lucy 433.
Spurr, Charlotte 448.
Spurr, Rev. J.C. 102, 103.
Stage Coaches 73.
Stairs, Joanna 194.
Stanser, Bishop 49.
Starr, Sarah 319.
Starratt, Bessie 176.
Starratt, James 176, 406.
Jennie 295.
Joseph 49.
Mrs. Pearl 60.
Wm. A. 407.
Stephens, Joan 60.
Stephens, Helen 297.
Stephenson, Rev. J. 86.
Stevens, Dennis 96.
Stevens, Moses 49.
Stevens, Roy O. 156.
Stewart, Chas. 70.
Stewart, Rev. Chas. 106.
Stewart, Elizabeth 178.
Stewart, Sheila I. 163.
Steele, John 12n, 16, 19, 32n, 127, 130, 407.
Steele, Joseph (Ex) 130, 408.
Steele, Mary 408.
Stoddard, Benaiah 126, 409.
Stoddard, Benj. 409.
Edward 64.
George 64, 409, 412.
Hannah 412.
Hezekiah 409.
Ichabod 32n, 68, 112, 408.
Ida 57, 64.
Laban 52, 94, 408.
Naomi 53.
Olivia M. 441.
Russell 64.
Samuel 53.
Stephen 410.
Vashti 299.
Willard 64.
Stonard, Alice 387.
Stonington-Port, Conn. 42.
Stony Hill Meeting House 263.
Stromberg, Charlotte 292.
Stuart, George 68.

Styles, Rev. E.E. 108.
St. Andrews, N.B. 47, 118, 119, 120, 122, 123.
St. Croix 6, 14.
St. Croix, barquentine 126.
St. Charles-aux-Mines 4, 5.
St. Croix Village 6, 66.
St. George's Church 82-87, 109.
St. John, N.B. 72, 89, 119, 120, 123, 125.
St. Martins, N.B. 124, 126.
St. Paul, ship 113, 114.
St. Paul's Halifax 86.
St. Peter, ship 127.
Success, privateer 445.
Suckling, Rev. W.T. 86.
Sunder, Jacoba 328.
Sutton, Rev. James 92.
Sutton, Rev. John 92.
Swansea, Mass. 129.
Sweet family 411.
Sweet, Benoni 411.
Sweet, James 176, 411.
Sweet, John 411.
Sweet, Margaret 178.
Sweet's Corner 14.

Taverns 67, 70, 71, 72, 74.
Tatamagouche 24.
Taylor family 412-416.
Taylor, Belle 96, 414.
Bertie 416.
Charles 156.
Clyde M. 156, 416.
Colin 110, 415.
Edm. 53.
Eleazer 412.
Herbert 121.
Capt. Herbert 414.
Howard 55, 156.
John 52, 64.
John E. 96, 413.
Jacob 54.
Joseph 121, 414.
Maria 96.
Medford 58, 156, 415.
Millie 57.
Myrtle 96.
Nathan 54, 94, 137, 412.
Silas 53, 54, 99, 104, 299, 413, 416.
Thomas 54.
William 52, 54, 64, 102, 416.
Taylor-Burgess Home 137.
Telford, J. 40n.
Temple, Alice M. 89, 96.
Temple, Senator 89, 96.
Templeton, Rev. J. 87.
Thibodeaux, Isabelle 294.
Thomas, Thomas 421.
Thompson, Rev. Adam D. 100.
Thompson, Mrs. Emma 96.
Thomson, Audrey 59.
Thompson, Jane 380.
Thorne, Dorothy 59.
Thayer, Mr. 40.
Three Mile Plains, N.S. 14.
Thurber, Benj. 130.
Tibbetts, Ann 334.
Tibbits, Esther 244.
Ticonderoga 24.
Tides 67, 72, 75.
Tillinghast, Martha 429.
Tillinghast, Pardon 429.
Tillinghast, Phillip 429.
Tingley, Gladys 314.
Tingley, Rev. L. J. 96, 103, 314.
Tiverton, R. I. 129, 130.
Tomlinson, Dorothy 60.
Tooker, Eliz. J. 307.
Town Hall 89.
Town Plot 21.
Townshend, General 10.
Town Pond 78.
Township Clerk 46.
Township meetings 16, 20, 52.
Toye, John 122, 124.
Toye, Robena 394.
Tracey, Hannah 223.
Trahan village 6.
Trahan, Brunneau 6.
Trainholm, Daniel 52.
Trainholm, Eliz. 52.
Trefry, Elizabeth 207, 208.
Trefry, Joshua 207.
Trefry, Lydia 270.
Trefry, Mary 271.
Trefry, Rebecca 396.
Tregothnan 16n.
Trenholm, Ann 54.
Trenholm, Della 292.
Trenholm, Geo. 54, 419.
Trenholm, John 54, 333.
Maria 54.
Matthew 94, 417.
Richard 421.
Robert 417, 418.
William 419.
Trout, Emma 354.
Thurber, Benj. 422.
Thurber, Burden 422.
Chas. H. 422.

473.
Truro, Cornwall 16n.
Truro, N. S. 89.
Tucker, Henry 14.
Tucker, Susanna 203.
Tupper, Abigail 344.
Tupper, Alice 57.
Turner, Mary J. 382.
Tyro, ship. 127.

Ulster-Irish 67.
Umlah, David 77.
Uniacke, R. 33, 84.
Utrecht, Treaty of 6, 10, 66.

Vaughan, Rev. Benj. 100.
Vaughan, Clara L. 437.
Van Camp, Helen D. 59.
Vaughan, Dr. E. Garth 131.
Vaughan, Frank 339.
Vaughan, Prudence 339.
Vaughan, Violet E. 355.
Venus, vessel 127.
Vernon, C.W. 84n.
Vickery, Christopher 422.
Vickery, Fanny 237.
Vickery, Fones 422.
Jonathan 68, 422.
Rebecca 446.
Victoria Cross 263.
Vincent family 7.
Vincent, Agnes 186.
Hannah 300.
Marie 257.
Michel 423.
Viscount Falmouth 10n, 15, 16n.

Wade, Mrs. H. 301.
Walker family 424.
Walker, Arthur 156.
Walter, Geraldine 199.
James 50.
Jane 278.
John 49, 52, 70, 199, 424, 425.
Lawrence 156.
Patrick 50, 52, 425.
Robert, 52, 94, 424.
Wallace, Fred W. 112.
Wanderer, brig. 127.
Wanton, Edw. 21.
Ward, Matilda 264.
Warr, Arthur 156.
Warren, Richard 202.
Warren, Rhode Island 130.
Watmough, Capt. 18, 130, 426.
Watmough, Edw. Ellis, 18, 18, 130, 426.
Watmough, Horatio 18, 130, 426.
Watson, Judith 284.
Watts, Samuel 46, 47, 82, 426.
Weagle, Rev. J.A. 86.
Weatherbed, James 156.
Webster, John C. 29.
Weslyn Chapel 75, 106.
Westerly, Rd. Isl. 130.
Wesley, Rev. John 38, 40, 106.
Weslyn Methodist Society 106.
Westcott, Robt. 427.
West Falmouth 14.
West Hants Reg. School 60.
Westmorland County 85.
Whale 69.
Wheat 156.
Whidden, Beatrice 59.
Whidden, Helen 400.
Whigs, 89.
Whitefield, Rev. Geo. 35, 38.
Whitfield, Mrs. Martha 33, 34, 214.
Whitford, James 306.
Whitney, Amy 370.
Wier, Benj. 73.
Wilcox, Harold C. 383.
Wilcox, John C. 384.
Wilcox, Maria 376.
Wildcats 74.
Wile, Alice 428.
Alvah 55.
Andrew 189.
Austin W. 428.
Edna 64.
Willard G. 428.
Willet, Rev. J. A. 87.
William, H.R.H. Prince 29.
Willing Maid, brig. 127.
Willistead Art Gallery 116.
Willoughby, Rev. Edw. C. 84, 86, 130.
Wilmot, Gov. 67.
Wilmshurst, Amy 59.
Wilson family 428-439.
Wilson, Alice 283.
Wilson, Ann 53, 164.
Benjamin 434, 435.
Bertha 60.
Chas. E. 439.
Clarissa 95n.
Constant 52, 71, 72, 94, 118, 139, 430.
Edward 54, 438.
Eliz. 183, 448.
George H. 17, 157, 439.
James 12n, 19, 32n, 67, 68, 130, 428, 435.
John 47, 48, 54, 80, 81, 118, 119, 120, 122, 138, 431, 437.

Wilson, Jonathan 70, 138, 249.
Joseph 16, 32n, 47, 68, 130, 131, 428, 429.
Mabel 315.
Margaret 164, 196.
Mary 434.
Sarah 95n.
Shirley A. 59.
Simeon 120, 434.
Susan 54, 432.
Dr. Thos. A. 435, 436.
Rev. W. E. 86.
Willena 59, 406.
William 59, 138, 156, 436, 437.
Wilson - Brown Home 139.
Wilson-Spencer Home 4, 138.
Windham, Conn. 36.
Windmill Creek 20, 71.
Windsor, N.S. 1, 8, 9, 11, 14, 16, 20, 27, 28, 29, 38, 46, 47, 67, 69, 70, 72, 73, 74, 75, 77, 79, 82, 84, 85, 86, 92, 106, 119, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 258.
Windsor Circuit 106.
Windsor Elect. Power Co. 79.
Windsor fire 75.
Windsor Forks, N.S. 14, 45, 77.
Windsor Baptist Church 92.
Wingate, Sarah 449.
Winn, Adelaide 175.
Winniett, Hon. Wm. 439.
Winters, Eliza A. 198.
Wise, Thomas 75.
Wolf, Elizabeth 229.
Wolf, Mary 52.
Wolf, Theresa 305.
Wollaver, Geo. 123.
Wolseley, Wm. Nevil 12n, 130, 439.
Wolseley, Admiral Wm. 439.
Wood, Cecil 60, 61.
Wood, Ephraim 440.
Wood, Marbel 70, 440.
Wood, Nath. 30.
Wood, Nehemiah 12n, 19, 32n, 130, 440.
Wood, Rev. Thomas 82.
Wood, Wm. 32n, 130, 440.
Woodruffe, Hannah E. 381.
Woodman family 441-443.
Woodman, Alice M.L. 443.
Charles 99.
Clara 57.
Everett 99, 443.
Gladys L. 443.
Isaac 96, 441.
Woodman, John 441.
Mrs. Lenore 61.
Owen C. 443.
Walter A. 442.
Woodrow, James 89.
Woodworth, Abner 301.
Edward 444.
Hannah 204.
Henry 444.
Louise 59.
Samuel 67.
Thomas 68, 130, 444.
Wright, Rev. G.O. 104.
Wright, Rev. L.B. 104.

Yale University 26n, 29, 89.
Yarmouth, N.S. 38.
Yorke, Amelia T. 281.
Yorke, Daniel 445.
Yorke, Elizabeth 169.
Yorke, Capt. Edw. 16, 67, 68, 69, 112, 130, 157, 169, 445.
Yorke, Fones 446.
James 446.
Sarah 203.
Stephen 70.
William 130, 446.
Young, Alline 92, 93.
Ann 92.
Clark 53, 449.
Edward 53, 54, 450.
Charles 73, 96, 108, 110.
Deborah 229.
Mrs. Elkanah 430.
Elkanah 74, 115, 122, 126, 158, 447, 448.
Young, George 53.
Mrs. Helen M. 59, 60, 61.
Irene 60.
John 53, 74, 449.
Lucy 434.
Margaret 54.
Maria 53.
Mary 54, 205.
Phoebe 106, 220.
Susan 54.
Thomas 69, 112, 447.
William 53, 115, 118, 157, 448, 449.
Young's Hall 110.
Young's Wharf 71.
Young-Church Home 5.

FALMOUTH - A NEW ENGLAND TOWNSHIP IN NOVA SCOTIA

by John V.Duncanson

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS

Page

iv Acadian University should read Acadia University

46 Timothy O'Brien b. Londonderry, Ireland m. 17 Apr. 1746 Margaret Gilmore of Ayr, Scotland

57 1900 Primary - Lily Laws Advanced Eva May Marsters

59 1936 Primary - H.Van Camp Advanced Anna Childers

79 Fort Cars should read Ford cars

112 Parker, Sails of the Maritimes

155 1914-1918 War add Clarence and Royce Elderkin
1939-1945 War add Birt Palmeter, Irving Porter, Milton Lockhart

169 Elizabeth Yorke (1767-1838) dau. of Capt. Edw. and Mary (Fones) Yorke

173 Dorothy May dau. of Jediah and Margaret (Davison) Newcombe

180 James W.Baker b. 19 Aug. 1876

AVON[3] EWART BAKER (James[2], William[1])
b. Falmouth, N.S. son of James W.and Gertie (Long) Baker of Falmouth, N.S.; m. 18 Sept. 1936 at Middle Musquodoboit, N.S. Christine Levera Connolly dau. of Wm. Foster and Margaret Ann (Brown) Connolly of Musquodoboit (Brookvale) Halifax Co., N.S.; served in the Canadian Army WWII; r. Falmouth,N.S. Children:

i Merle Baker b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 1 Jul. 1956 Clifford Eldridge son of Arden and Nellie (Lantz) Eldridge of Falmouth,N.S.; r. Falmouth,N.S. Children:(surname Eldridge) 1. Carol, 2. Neil, 3. Roger, 4. Garnet

ii Lloyd Baker b. Falmouth,N.S.; m. 23 Jan. 1960 Betty Levy dau. of Eddy and Marion (Smith) Levy of Martock, N.S. Children:(surname Baker) 1.Heather, 2. Marion, 3. Joan, 4. John r. Falmouth, N.S.

iii Judy Baker b. Truro, N.S.; m. 5 Aug. 1960 Arthur Brown son of George and Alma Brown of Tennecape,N.S. r. Toronto, Ont. Children:(surname Brown) 1.Christopher 2. Pamella, 3. Alma, 4. Sharon.

iv Aubrey Baker b. Truro, N.S.

v Ellen Baker b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 19 Feb. 1966 Douglas Rehburg son of James and Jean Rehburg of Falmouth,N.S. r. Toronto, Ont. Children:(surname Rehburg) 1.Donna

vi William Baker b. Windsor, N.S.

184 Delete Samuel Borden's 2nd marriage to Mary Sanford. Samuel Borden b. 1735 Newport, R.I. son of Joseph m. 9 Nov. 1760 Mary dau. of Restcome Sanford (Samuel,John, John)

217 Children of Arthur C.and Marion (Lockhart) Curry - Cyril

219 Lucy Loomer Curry (1793-1866) add dau. Lucy b.1817 d.1865

229 Elizabeth Wolfe m. 27 Jan. 1823 Stephen Davison she was dau. of John B.Wolfe of Falmouth - Acad. Recorder

253 Children of Wallace Eldridge add Charles, Ethel m. Currie Armstrong of Sherwood, N.S., r.Falmouth, N.S., Frederick m. Nita Hiltz, r. Falmouth, N.S.

298 Mary Babcock Loomer (1759-1838) GR Falmouth Cen. Cem. Children of Gideon and Mehitable Ells Loomer
1. Lemuel Charles m. 3 times, r.Brooklyn, N.Y.
2. Joseph b. Windsor, N.S. 8 Feb. 1839; m. Louise Caroline Jerry; he d. 12 Sept. 1928, 3. Mary Elizabeth b. 15 Jul. 1842; d. 16 Feb. 1894 Maine; m. Heman B. Johnson, 4. George B. b. Falmouth,N.S. 1843; d. 23 May 1923; m. Amanda Maria Simpson, 5. Elisha d. aged 4.

299 Edward S.Loomer (1823-1909) m. Elizabeth E.Brewer Children of David and Susan (Wilcox) Loomer
1. Handley W.Loomer, 2. Mary Susan m.Wm. James Card - 2 children, 3. Julia Amanda d. unm., 4. Clara Amelia m. Wm. Bonney r. Kennebunkport, Me. - 2 children, 5. Leslie Oran m. Bertha Burgess - no children, 6. Nelson Foster d. unm., 7. Percy Wm. m. Ida Mary Milbury r. Seattle, Wash. - 1 dau.

301 Salmon Woodworth should read Solomon Woodworth

311 After Nancy Manning's death her husband James Eaton married Lucy Farnsworth dau. of Solomon and Lucy Farnsworth and their dau. Caroline Eaton m. Benjamin Sanford son of John Sanford. When James Eaton died his wife Lucy m. John Sanford father of Benjamin.

317 Delete ii Caroline - see correction p. 311 above

349 Mary Ann Payzant m. 19 Sept. 1822 at Falmouth John Smith

350 Elias Payzant d. 29 Jan. 1864 - his wife Ann Martin d. 13 Jul. 1870.

354 Caroline Payzant's date of death should read 1899.

379 Benjamin Sangster's date of birth should read 1808/9

447 Priscilla Alline Young d. 2 Dec.1826 AE 81 -Acad.Rec.

SUPPLEMENT TO

FALMOUTH - A NEW ENGLAND TOWNSHIP

IN NOVA SCOTIA

1760 - 1965

JOHN V. DUNCANSON

1983

CONTENTS

		Page
CHAPTER IV	CASTLE FREDERICK	1
CHAPTER VI	REV. HENRY ALLINE	1
CHAPTER VIII	SCHOOLS	1
CHAPTER IX	CHRONOLOGY	1-3
CHAPTER X	THE PARISH CHURCH OF ST. GEORGE	3
CHAPTER XV	THE DAKEYNE FARM	3
APPENDIX H		3
	GENEALOGICAL SECTION	
FAMILY		
AKER		87-88
AKIN		4
ALLINE		4
ARMSTRONG		4-5
AYLWARD		5-6
BAILEY		6
BAKER		6-7
BARKHOUSE		7
BAUCHMAN		7
BORDEN		7-8
BOURDROT-BOUDRAULT		8
BOYD		8-9
BREMNER		9-10
BROWN		10
BURNHAM		10-11
BURGESS		11-12
CHURCH		12-13
CHURCHILL		13-14
COCHRANE		14
COLE		14
COLEMAN		14
COOMBES		14-15
CROFT		15
CURRY		15-18
DAVISON		19-20
DILL		20
DUNCANSON		20-21
ELDER		21
ELDERKIN		21-22
ELDRIDGE		22-25
GOLAR		25-26
GORMLEY		26
GRAY		27-29
HANNA		88-90
HICKS		29-30
HILL		30
HOVEY		30-32
IBEL		33
ILLSLEY		33
LANTZ NO. 1		99
LANTZ NO. 2		100
LANTZ NO. 3		100-102
LAURILLIARD		33-34
LAWRENCE		34-39, 91-92
LAYTON		39-41

	Page
LOOMER NO. 1	41
LOOMER NO. 2	41-42
LOVELESS-LOVELACE	42-45
LUNN	45-46
LYON	47-51
LYNCH	51-52
MANCHESTER	52
MANNING	52-54
MARSTERS	54-56
MATHESON	57
MACDONALD	57-59
MACLEOD	90
NICOLL	59
PALMETER	60
PATTERSON	60
PAYZANT	60-62
PEACH	62
PORTER	62-63
POTTER	64
RANDALL	65
REYNOLDS	65-66
ROURKE	92-93
SALT	94
SANDERS-SAUNDERS	66-68
SANGSTER	68
SCHURMAN	68-69
SCOTT	69-70
SEXTON	70-71
SHAW	71
SHEY	71-72
SMITH	72-73
STARRATT	95-99
STATES	73-74
STODDARD	74-76
TAYLOR	76-80
TRENHOLM	81
THOMAS VICKERY	90-91
WALKER	81
WILE	81
WILSON NO. 1	81-83
WILSON NO. 2	83-84
WISE	91
WOLSELEY	84
WOOD NO. 1	84-85
WOOD NO. 2	85
WOODMAN	85-86
YORKE	86
YOUNG	86-87

Page 28 line 11 Acad. Recorder gives death "At Falmouth on 7 Oct. 1827 Mrs Mary Cannon, aged 76 years".
Death of Martha, consort of Col. J.F.W. Desbarres on 28 Jan.1821
Death of Col. J.F.W. DesBarres, formerly of Cape Breton on 27 Oct. 1824.
Page 30 line 18 H.D. Denson was a Captain in Gen. Skelton's Regt. (Hants County Reg. Book 3/217).
line 33 Denson represented King's County in the N.S. Assembly in 1770.
Page 40 note 68 add Rev. Seth Noble after the Revolutionary War was a founder of Bangor, Maine. Later he was a grantee at Columbus, Ohio where he is buried. He d. 15 Sept. 1807.
Page 42 line 2 Fort should read Port
Page 44 line 11 A new interest in Alline has developed in the past few years and the following references are suggested:
J.M. Bumstead, Henry Alline 1748-1784, Toronto, 1971.
Ed. James Beverley and Barry Moody, The Journal of Henry Alline, Hantsport, N.S. 1982, Ed. George A. Rawlyk, New Light Letters and Songs, Hantsport, N.S., 1983.

SCHOOLS

Page 46 note 82 Rev. Joseph Bennett came to this area from Lunenburg, N.S. in November 1762.
note 85 Timothy O'Brien, b. Londonderry, Ireland marr. 17 Apr. 1746 Margaret Gilmore of Ayr, Scotland. Timothy was the founder of the O'Brien family of Windsor and Noel. He had five sons including William who met a Windsor girl and refused to move to Noel with the other members of his family. The Timothy O'Brien grant is dated 6 Aug. 1771. Timothy disappeared in 1777.
Page 53 note 95 Acad. Rec. gives death of Eleanor Ann, only dau. of L.J. Evans, aged 18 mos, 11 March 1828.
Page 55 line 24 Gordon Crossley came to Falmouth from the Kempt Shore after returning from New England. He was descended from Luke Crossley "a native of Yorkshire, England" who d. at Kempt 31 Dec. 1831.
Page 57 line 33 1900 Eva May Marsters taught in the Advanced Dept. Lillian Gertrude Laws (Mrs. Israel Jarrett) taught in the Primary Dept. Israel Jarrett was a cabinet maker, b. Eng.
Children (surname Jarett): 1. Ralph Gordon, b. 7 Feb. 1911
2. Lillian Pearl, b. 4 June 1912.
line 34 Alice Pineo (Mrs Otis Illsley) taught school at Falmouth and Hall's Harbour before her marriage.
Page 59 line 28 Katherine E. Pratt should read Mrs Harold Pratt
line 34 Dorothy Thorne should read Dorothy Cameron
Page 64 line 19 add year 1908.
Page 65 Ethel Marsters taught at the Falmouth Valley School for three years about 1900.

CHAPTER IX

CHRONOLOGY - PISIQUID AND FALMOUTH DISTRICT

Page 67 line 19 24 Dec. 1764 Windsor separated from Falmouth Township and erected as Windsor Township.
line 24 21 May 1764 The First Agricultural Public Fair held at Fort Edward in Windsor, N.S.
1765 The system of New England Township Government modified by Statute. The British and Virginian Court of Quarter Sessions

composed of Justices of the Peace appointed by the Governor-in-Council was adopted. This Court had administrative as well as judicial functions. It enabled the central government control over the townships by appointing all township officers. The Grand Jury could nominate persons for the various offices but after 1765 the appointments were made at the Court of Quarter Sessions.
29 Aug. 1779 Joseph Northup of Falmouth purchased a male slave named Mintur from John Palmer of Windsor for £100.
Page 69 line 35 delete 2 July 1781 and substitute 17 June 1781 and add The Governor and Council set off the Township of Windsor, Falmouth and Newport and lands contiguous into a County to be known as Hants. The name is derived from the County of South Hampshire, and abbreviated to Hants. Reasons for creation of the separate county which had been part of Kings County, were the inconvenience in crossing the Avon River and the distance to be travelled to transact County business at Horton (Wolfville area).
2 Feb. 1784 Rev. Henry Alline of Falmouth, N.S. died at North Hampton, N.H. The inscription on his gravestone included, "He was a burning and shining light and justly esteemed the Apostle of Nova Scotia".
Page 70 1789 Influenza epidemic in North America.
12 Aug. 1802 George Stewart of Parrsborough sold Falmouth Farm lot 45 near William Alline's bridge to Benjamin DeWolf Sr. of Windsor (Hants County Reg. Book 6/544).
Page 71 1 March 1819 John Sheppard, a tanner married at Falmouth at age 91 Miss Hood, aged 21 years (Acad. Rec.).
Page 74 line 30 15 Apr. 1861 By Statute 24 Victoria, Chapter 51 Hants County was divided in two Districts called East and West Hants. West Hants included the Townships of Falmouth, Windsor and Newport and that part of Kempt "which lies to the west of a straight line running northerly from the township line dividing Newport and Douglas to the Walton Bridge over Petite River; thence by Petite River down stream to the Bay Shore". East Hants included all the remaining portions of Hants County.
Page 75 line 29 1 Feb. 1859 William N. Hall's citation gazetted in London, England, "Lieutenant (now Commander) Young, late gunnery officer of H.M.S. Shannon and Abel Seaman William Hall 'Captain of the Foretop' of that vessel, were recommended by the late Captain Peel, for the Victoria Cross, for their gallant conduct at a 24-pounder on the 16th of November 1857".
Page 75 line 39 By the County Incorporation Act of 1879 the old system of local government by Quarter Sessions as used in Britain and Virginia was changed. In the Court of Quarter Sessions the sheriff, an appointee of the Crown, was the executive officer. Under the new system sessional districts would have a municipal council consisting of a warden and councillors with the warden chosen by the councillors. The main object of the legislation was to enable the municipal district to raise taxes to build and repair roads and bridges.
Page 80 line 35 2 Dec. 1926 Four young Falmouth men, Jack Aylward, Carl Church, Max Manning and Silas Taylor left Falmouth on the Dominion Atlantic Railway for Yarmouth, N.S. with their auto trailer which they had built for a trip to Florida. At

Yarmouth the trailer was taken aboard the Boston boat and the party made the final plans for their Florida trip from Boston. Silas Taylor has written his account of their experiences during the trip which included frequent contacts with the various police forces along the way since their means of travel was unusual for the 1920's. They arrived at Daytona Beach on Christmas Day in time for a swim in the Atlantic. Silas Taylor found employment with an Orange packing firm, P.E. Keene and Co. at Eustis, Florida. Jack Aylward, Carl Church and Max Manning all worked at St. Augustine, Fla. on a new bridge project. Carl Church remained in the United States but the others eventually returned to their homes at Falmouth.

Page 80 17 Sept. 1935 Memorial unveiled at the corner of King and Gerrish Streets in Windsor in commemoration of the 170th anniversary of the First Fair at Windsor, N.S.

5 Nov. 1938 Falmouth Fruit Company Ltd. won the Agents General Challenge Cup for the exhibitor in the Canadian competition in the Imperial Fruit Show, Bristol, England. The cup was first presented in 1924 by the Agents General of Ontario, British Columbia and Nova Scotia then resident in England and to be awarded to the Canadian exhibitor receiving the greatest number of points on his prize winning exhibits. The Falmouth award cup was donated to the Public Archives of Nova Scotia (Art.53.8).

THE PARISH CHURCH OF ST. GEORGE

Page 86 line 26 Dr. Cochran died 1838

THE DAKEYNE FARM AT MOUNT DENSON

Page 111 line 17 Frank Marriott of Nottingham, England who later worked for Handley W. Loomer, was a partner with Ralph M. Loomer, Silas Taylor and Joseph Taylor in founding the Avon Valley Greenhouses. Frank Marriott came to the area as a member of the Dakeyne Farm group. He became one of the world's leading authorities on chrysanthemum growing and lectured in many parts of Canada and the United States.

APPENDIX H

Page 154 Service in 1939-1946 War

add Palmeter, Birt
Porter, Irving
Lockhart, Milton

line 48 Dunlop, William P. should read Dunlop,William C.

William C. Dunlop, Q.C. of Halifax, N.S. in 1967 submitted the following information in connection with his family which settled at Falmouth in 1906:

"...my brother, John A. Dunlop (1898-1954) received his preliminary education in Falmouth School and after service 1914-1918 graduated from Dalhousie University with honours in 1922 and was Rhodes Scholar from Nova Scotia that year receiving degrees of B.A., B.C.L. and M.A. Oxford and L.L.M. Harvard. He was an ardent Nova Scotian and Falmouth Crow. He had Jack Gray, now a noted painter paint a picture of Falmouth from the Windsor side which my sister, Mrs F.G. McGovern of 150 Capital Avenue, Lincoln Park 25, Michigan has in her possession."

THE AKIN FAMILY

Page 166 line 29 before Rebecca Curry add marr. bond 20 Feb.1806
line 51 after Children add of George S. and Annie F. (Burnham) Akins 8
line 56 after George Hebert Akins add (1919-1970)

THE ALLINE FAMILY

Page 167 line 11 William Alline delete d. after 1784 and substitute d. 17 Oct. 1799 GR 2 Old Wolfville Cemetery
line 29 i Frances should read i Francis
line 45 vi Abigail, she was the dau. of William and his 3rd wife.
line 49 viii Mary add b. Newport, R.I. 1753; d. 31 Jan. 1835 Liverpool,N.S.

THE ARMSTRONG FAMILY

Page 169 Christopher Armstrong
line 3 Elizabeth Yorke d. 11 May 1838
line 4 delete Hannah (Larkin) and substitute Mary (Fones)
line 37 Mary Jane Trednell should read Mary Jane Tradewell

Page 170 line 2 b. March 1785/8

Page 171 line 11 delete i Arthur Armstrong and substitute i Arthur Francis Armstrong
line 21 delete 17 and substitute 14 delete Harry and substitute Henry W.
line 22 after and add Cassandra

Page 171 line 36 iv Georgie should read iv Mary Georgie Armstrong m. 18 June 1909 James Clarence Rockwell
line 42 after m. add 19 July 1898

Page 172 line 8 Arthur Armstrong should read Arthur Francis Armstrong b. 1863; d. 1937; bur. Maplewood Cem., Windsor
line 9 after m. add 11 Jul. 1912 Ethel Eugenie Shand, d. 11 Apr. 1928 ae 53.
line 20 d. 10 Dec. 1885
line 21 b. 4 May 1837 should read b. 4 May 1833
line 24 John Thomas Armstrong, b. 14 Aug. 1858
line 25 26 Sept. should read 2 Sept.
line 29 Mary Armstrong Sangster, b. 11 June 1879
line 35 Annie Elizabeth, b. 12 June 1885; d. 23 Jan. 1884; m. 13 Nov. 1883 Herbert Owen Duncanson son of John Cyrus and Eliza (Bishop) Duncanson.

Page 173 Lewis Albert Armstrong
line 12 Maude Cadelle, b. 20 Dec. 1883; d. 5 Mar. 1976
line 20 1. Lawrence Churchill Armstrong, b. 1910; d.10 May 1972.
line 23 1. Lawrence Albert Armstrong m. Sharon Nora O'Brien dau. of Bruce and Greta (Brown) O'Brien. Bruce O'Brien served in RCAF WWII son of John Kirk and Mary Mabel (Boutilier) O'Brien of Halifax, N.S.; not related to the O'Brien family of Hants County; Greta Brown was the dau. of Robert and Elizabeth Louise (Hart) of Three Mile Plains, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. Lawrence Albert Armstrong is Town Administrator for the Town of Windsor, N.S. (1983)

line 23 continued Children of Lawrence A. and Sharon N.
i Peter Christopher Bruce Armstrong
ii Robert Andrew Armstrong
iii Sarah Elizabeth

Line 24 Harry Bertram 7

line 26 Children of Harry B. and Elsie Armstrong
i Richard Gordon, m. Given McMullen dau. of Peter and Goldie (Sanford) McMullen of Port Hawkesbury
Children:
1. Vickie Lee
ii Lorraine Elizabeth

line 29 James Murdock Armstrong, b. 5 Nov. 1896; d. 25 Sept. 1976; bur. Falmouth Cen. Cem.; m. Flora Madeline Rosier dau. of Lionel Martin Pearce Rosier of Deal, Kent, Eng. and Newport Corner, N.S. and Sarah Fletcher (1870-1947) dau. of Robert and Mary Fletcher of Lakelands, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
i Marguerite Barbara, m. 1960 Andrew Cameron Burns son of Dr. Burns of London, Eng.; r. Bermuda, Montreal, Greenwich, Conn., Toronto; Children (surname Burns): 1. Susan Fiona, 2. Ann Rosier, 3. Andrew Armstrong, 4. James Alexander.
ii Heather Rosier, m. 27 Aug. 1960 Charles Winston Kempe son of C. Winston Kempe of Warwick, Bermuda; m. (2) Herbert Woolf of Bermuda. Children (Surname Kempe): 1. Charles Nicholas, 2. Sarah Pearce.

line 38 Charles Esmond Young Armstrong, m. Dorothy May Newcombe dau. of Jediah and Margaret (Davison)Newcombe of Hantsport, N.S.

THE AYLWARD FAMILY

Page 174 line 35 delete iv Mary Eliza and substitute
iv Eliza May (1831-1922) unm.
line 36 delete v Ann and substitute
v Annie Aylward, b. c1837; d. 18 Oct. 1908; bur. Fal. Cen. Cem.
line 4 Mary Ann Kelly died 18 June 1887 ae 88

Page 176 line 18 i Walter5 should read
i Walter5 James, m. Mary Margaret dau. of Roderick and Theresa (Campbell) McNeill of Glace Bay, N.S. Children: 1. Cheryl Bernardette, 2. Ingrid Valerie 3. Wendy Jo, 4. Gregory Thomas.
line 2 Isabel (Belle) Kathleen Aylward (1900-1974) m. Wilfred Freeman Horsnell (1900-1979) son of Sands and Ella (Bowlby) Horsnell, of Aylesford, N.S.; r. Dempsey Corner, Aylesford, N.S. Children (surname Horsnell):
i Mary Louise, m. James A. Rippey of Windsor , N.S. r. Curry's Corner; Children (surname Rippey):1. James W. (1952-1975); m. Jocelyn Strum, 2. Marlene Louise, m. J. Brian Jones, 3. Kenneth Charles, 4. Helen Belle, m. Charles Ross Hayden of Hamilton, Ont., 5. Dani Victor 6. Gayle Eileen.

Page 176 line 2 continued Children of Wilfred & Isabel Horsnell
ii Laurie Victor, m. Joyce Smith; r. Dempsey Corner, N.S. Children: 1. William Laurie, m. Rose Speelman dau. of Jan Pieter and Reinate (Haayer) Speelman., 2. Marilyn, m. Doug Grabowski, son of John Grabowski of Belleville, Ont., 3. Debra, m. Terry Rousseau, 4. Michael, m. Karen Mercer, 5. Sandy.
iii Eric Aylward, m. Dorothy Hiltz; r. Dempsey Corner, N.S. Children: 1. Dwight, 2. Paul, 3. Robin.
iv Clyde Sands, m. Alice dau. of Antoine and Angelique (Bugghins) Beaulieu of Fort Resolution, NTW; RCMP, r. Falmouth, N.S. Children: 1. Shawn, 2. Aleta Jo.

line 48 John Aylward died 15 Oct. 1901 Falmouth, N.S.
line 52 delete 1. John Dennison and substitute 1. John Dermody Aylward, b. 5 Oct. 1879; d. 15 Oct. 1971 Falmouth, N.S.; m. 26 Nov. 1902 Bessie Mae Starratt, she d. 25 Oct. 1973.

Page 177 line 9 Frederick Leon Aylward m. Leah Turbitt dau. of William and Amena (Hennigar) Turbitt of Aldersville, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S.
line 16 Children of Bernice May (surname Alyward):
1. Frederick William (Ricky) r. Victoria, B.C.
2. Barbara Linda, r. Victoria, B.C.
line 17 Lionel William Aylward, m. Susan L. Smith dau. of Walter and Nellie (Rhind) Smith of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. John Aylward, 2. Kimberley (Kim) Susanne 3. Douglas Frederick.
line 19 ii Alice Todd Aylward, b. 20 June 1882 Falmouth r. Toronto, Ont. (another dau. of John and Amanda (Shey) Aylward also was named Alice Todd Aylward, b. 30 Jan. 1877; d. 27 Nov. 1879.

Page 178 line 15 delete Margaret Ann (Redden) and James Sweet and substitute Margaret Ann (Sweet) dau. of James Sweet
line 22 delete xi Ellen and substitute xi Elinor
line 29 after ii Mary add King
line 29 after George add Burnett
line 29 after Forks add b. 16 Feb. 1880;m. 27 Jan. 1908
line 32 v Nellie (Bacon) Armstrong, b. 1888 Windsor; d. 12 May 1978 Chester, N.S. - 3 sons and 4 daus.

THE BAILEY FAMILY

Page 179 Joseph Bailey
line 34 Joseph Bailey was also a grantee at Newport, N.S. at the founding of that township in 1761 and it is questionable whether he ever lived on his grant lands at Falmouth.

THE BAKER FAMILY

Page 180 James William Baker
line 13 1877 should read 1876
line 29 1. Shirley m. Raymond Bourque; r. Moncton, N.B.

Page 180 line 29 continued Children of Shirley (Baker) and Raymond Bourque (surname Bourque): 1. Elizabeth, 2. Nancy 3

line 35 iii add Avon Ewart Baker, b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 18 Sept. 1936 at Middle Musquodoboit, N.S. Christine Levera Connolly dau. of William Foster and Margaret Ann (Brown) Connolly of Musquodoboit; he served in the Canadian Army WWII; r. Falmouth.
Children:

i Merle, b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 1 July 1956 Clifford Eldridge son of Arden and Nellie (Lantz) Eldridge
Children (surname Eldridge): 1. Carol, 2. Neil, 3. Roger, 4. Garnet.

ii Rev. Lloyd, b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 23 Jan. 1960 Betty Levy dau. of Ed. and Marion (Smith) Levy of Martock, N.S. Baptist clergyman; r. Barrington Passage, N.S.
children: 1. Heather, 2. Marion, 3. Joan, 4. John

iii Judy Baker, b. Truro, N.S.; m. 5 Aug. 1960 Arthur Brown son of George and Alma Brown of Tennecape, N.S.; m. (2) Donald Farquhar of Newport, N.S. Children surname Brown): 1. Christopher, 2. Pamella, 3. Alma, 4. Sharon.

iv Aubrey, b. Truro, N.S.

v Ellen, b. Windsor, N.S.; m. 19 Feb. 1966 Douglas Rehburg son of James and Jean Rehburg of Falmouth, N.S.
Children (surname Rehburg): 1. Donna, 2. David, 3. Joseph.

vi William, b. Windsor, N.S.

Line 39 i Howard Lloyd, m. Brenda MacDonald of Morrisburg Ont.; r. Nepean, Ont. Children: 1. Heather, 2. Andrew.

ii Donna May, m. Alain Dawson of Sherbrooke, P. Que. r. North Bay, Ont.

iii Stephen, m. Christine Brekke dau. of David and Aina (Bergstrom) Brekke of Tonsberg, Norway and Falmouth, N.S.; r. Calgary, Alta.

THE BARKHOUSE FAMILY

Page 182 line 2 Eunice should read Eunice Houghton

THE BAUCHMAN FAMILY

Page 183 line 9 John Bauchman m. Doreen MacAskill of Kennetcook.
Children: 1. Scott Dion, 2. Jason, 3. Jennifer,
line 16 4. Ray should read 4. Roy
line 18 Donald Royce delete Helen Smith and substitute Helen Mary dau. of Frederick and Ruby (Hart) Smith
Children: 1. Michelle, 2. Craig, 3. Andrew
line 20 delete v Renny James and substitute v Renford (Rennie) James, m. ; r. Barrie, Ont.
Children: 1. Charlotte, 2. Rennie Richard, 3. Stephen, 4. Nancy

THE BORDEN FAMILY

Page 184 line 16 delete m. 9 Nov. 1760 Mary Sanford at Tiverton. the Samuel Borden who m. 9 Nov. 1760 Mary Sanford was Samuel 4 Borden ($Joseph_3$, $Richard_2$, $John_1$)

Page 185 delete lines 1 to 9 inclusive and line 11 and substitute Children (2nd marriage) Perry & Mary (Ells) Borden:

vi Perry, b. 17 Feb. 1773
vii Joshua, b. 3 Dec. 1774; m. 1809 Charlotte Fuller
viii William, b. 13 Jan. 1777; m. 2 Aug. 1804 Margaret dau. of John and Catherine Rand family of 8.
ix Benjamin, b. 28 Apr. 1779; m. 1st 23 Mar. 1802; m. (2nd) 13 Nov. 1823 Lavinia Pineo; d. 1865.
x Edward, b. 9 Aug. 1781; m. 3 Nov. 1814 Abigail dau. of John and Tibitha (Rand) Eaton.
xi Abraham, b. 18 Jan. 1787; m. 3 Dec. 1817 Martha m. Dickie

THE BOUDROT FAMILY

line 19 add Boudrault

THE BOYD FAMILY

Page 189 line 14 iii Jane Boyd marr. bond 31 Dec. 1801 Conrad Deal
line 15 John, d. before 7 Sept. 1820; marr. bond 23 Nov. 1805 Eleanor Anderson (?Helen)
Children:
i Catherine m. James E. Manning son of Rev. James Manning
ii Helen, m. 29 Jul. 1828 William Van Andrews (Acad. Rec.)
line 20 Olive Marsters wife of Daniel d. 18 Jan. 1831 at age 60 at Falmouth, N.S.
line 35 children of Daniel Boyd add:
iii Richard A., b. 1797; d. 13 Dec. 1853 Mount Denson Cem.
iv Jonathan, m. 7 Dec. 1825 Mrs Judy Feor of Kilkenny, Ireland; St. George's Records, Falmouth show her name as Juannah Calkin.

Page 190 line 35 Archibald Anderson Boyd (Richard, Richard)
line 41 delete Hensley (Troop) and substitute
iii Charles Hensley (Troop) Boyd, b. 1861; marr. bond 11 June 1882 Hannah Maria Robinson dau. of Edward Robinson (1818-1896) and Hannah King (1813-1896) GR St. Michael's Cem. Windsor Forks, N.S.
Children:
i Arthur G., b. June 1880; d. 14 May 1881
ii Wilfred Palmer, b. 24 Jul. 1885 Upper Falmouth, d. 23 Aug 1969 Windsor, N.S.; m. Rose Ellen Ettinger; family of ten Upper Falmouth, N.S.
iii Francis Edward, b. 29 Feb. 1888; d. 1964 unm.

Page 190 line 43 William Palmer Boyd (1864-1943); m. 3 Feb. 1886 Sarah Shaw Barkhouse (1867-1948) dau. of Charles and Mary (Hurtle) Barkhouse.
Children:
i Beatrice, m. Clarence Etter son of George Etter
ii Natalie, m. Paul Schoentzler, Newport, R.I.
iii Lena, m. Harry Deal son of Daniel Deal

Page 190 line 43 continued
Children of William P. and Sarah (Barkhouse) Boyd
iv Fred Thomas, m. Gertrude Armstrong dau. of Wallace; r. Windsor, N.S. Children: 1. Grant m. Mona Cochrane, 2. Fred m. Bertha Ellis, 3. Helen, 4. Norma Shaw.
v LeRoy Edward, m. Lillian Redden dau. of James and Hattie (David) Redden. Children: 1. Joan Prudence m. John Lawrence, 2. Shirley Ann, m. Bernard Curry, 3. Carol Sue, m. Douglas Peterson, 4. Gordon LeRoy m. Linda Peach dau. of Austin.
vi Archibald Anderson (-1960); m. Hazel Shaw dau. of Howard and Elizabeth (Keith) Shaw of Windsor Children: 1. Barbara Helen, m. Earl Davis, 2. Marjorie Annabell, m. John Inglis Sexton, 3. Frances, m. (1) Gordon White m. (2) Harold Ross, 4. George Palmer, m. Kathleen Patterson dau. of Lewis Patterson.
vii Ellsworth Bartlett, m. Ethel Moore; Children: 1. Blanch, m. R. Richards, 2. Beverley, m. H. MacDougall 3. Eleanor, m. Thomas Harper.
viii Levi Deal, m. Lena Matheson dau. of George Matheson Children: 1. John, 2. Jessie, 3.
ix Owen Foster, m. Margaret Shaw, r. Halifax, N.S. Children: 1. Owen, 2. Carrine, 3. Pauline, 4. Arthur, 5. Debra.
Page 190 line 48 m. (1) Emeline Patterson (1852-28 Apr. 1911)
line 49 Children of James F. and Emeline Boyd
i Reuben, b. 3 Feb. 1875; d. 4 Nov. 1960 Falmouth, N.S.
ii Cecil Morton, b. 13 Oct. 1878; d. 21 Feb. 1862; m. Katie Evelyn Price dau. of James Price of Mortonville, N.S.
Children of James F. and Florence Boyd
iii Wilfred, d. young
iv John, m. Florence MacDonald
v Dorothy
Page 191 line 13 1. Jane Dale Boyd, m. 24 May 1827 Michael Kehoe from Ireland son of Michael and Mary (Stafford) Kehoe.
line 32 Scott Boyd, d. 23 July 1910
line 46 add 12 James

THE BREMNER FAMILY

Page 192 line 8 should read i Major William Frederick DesBarres Bremner
line 9 after Marie Bacon add known as Rie
line 12 delete 1. W.F.D. Bremner and substitute 1. Wm. Frederick DesBarres, m. 29 June 1937 Dorothy Chandler dau. of James Vaughan and Mrs. Alice (Vaughan) Adams of Windsor Forks, N.S.; farmer and orchardist; Falmouth, N.S. Children:
i Jean Marie, r. Halifax, N.S.
ii James5 Arthur Grant, m. Frances Diane Jean Martin dau. of Frank Samuel and Bertha (Archibald) Martin; Frank S. Martin of Belevedere, Kent, Eng.

Page 192 line 12 continued Children of Wm. F.D. (Ted) and Dorothy (Vaughan) Bremner continued:

ii James[5] Arthur Grant Bremner, m. Frances Diane Jean Martin dau. of Frank Samuel and Bertha (Archibald) Martin; Frank S. Martin of Belevedere Kent, Eng. and Bertha Archibald of Moncton, N.B.
Children:[6]
1. Erin Maria Jean
2. Robin Leslie
3. Margaret Alyson
4. Kathryn Alexa

line 18 after Josephine Marie add b. 1900 Chatham, N.B. d. 10 Feb. 1982 Windsor, N.S.

THE BROWN FAMILY

Page 197 line 3 delete marr. date 3 July 1910; after Lillian St. Aubyn Daniel add b. 1876 Canning, N.S.; d. 12 Apr. 1980 Windsor, N.S.; she was b. 14 Sept. 1876 and bapt. by her grandfather Rev. Henry Daniel on 17 Oct. 1875.
line 12 Robert and Bernice Brown retired to Falmouth
line 13 Children of Robert and Bernice (Dunn) Brown
i Judith Carmen, Medical Doctor, Carlton Univ. Ottawa m. Mark Kazimirski, M.D. Carlton Univ. , son of Albert and Anna Kazimirski of Ste Agathe, P. Que. r. Falmouth N.S.
Children (surname Kazimirski): 1. Mark Anthony, 2. David Luke
ii May Melinda, m. Samuel Francis Kenny son of Dr. George Edward and Winnifred (McAuley) Kenny of Hantsport and Falmouth, N.S.
Children (surname Kenny): 1. Robert Samuel, 2. Meghan Melinda.

THE BURNHAM FAMILY

Page 198 line 1-29 Peter Shaw Burnham (Jacob, Jacob) delete all data and substitute
iii Peter Shaw Burnham, b. c1820; d. 15 Oct. 1902; r. New York and Windsor, N.S.; Postmaster at Windsor N.S. for more than fifty years; Burnham Hill in Windsor takes its name from his residence which was located near the old D.A.R. Railway Stn. m. 26 Nov. 1846 Catherine Lawrence, dau. of Francis Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S.; she was b. c1829, d. 9 Apr. 1884; Peter and his wife both bur. Maplewood Cem., Windsor N.S.; there is an inscription on the Burnham gravemarker which has not been identified - Robt. H. Low, d. 31 Dec. 1876 ae 33. Children of Peter and Catherine Burnham:[4]
1. John., b. c1851; d. 19 Oct. 1886; m. _____
Children:[5]
1. Clarence E., b. c1880; d. 1931 Jersey City, N.Y. he was born at Malden, Mass.

2. Georgia Katherine, b. Annapolis Royal, N.S. 2 Dec. 1878; d. 31 Oct. 1959 Melrose, Mass.; m. (1) 1902 Everett, Mass, Harry Irons Smith, b. Windsor, N.S. 25 July 1870; d. 21 Oct. 1912 Malden, Mass.m.(2) Sidney H. Smith. Children (1st marriage 1. Harry Freeman Smith m. 4 June 1927 Grace E. Stewart, r. Melrose, Mass. 2. Robert Burnham Smith, m. 29 June 1935 Barbara Aitken.

4

2. Rupert Arthur, b. c1853; d. 5 May 1876 GR Maplewood
3. Eliza Harriett, (1854-1867)
4. Ella M., b. c1859; d. 25 Feb. 1925; m. 5 June 1905 Capt. Lockhart Porter of Hantsport; Capt. Porter's will reg. 15 Apr. 1926 refers to his dau. 1. Mary Lomer wife of J. Max Lomer, 2. Nora Wilcox wife of Rev. Noel Wilcox, 3. Lockhart Porter.

Page 198 line 35 Sarah Jane Burnham may have had a sister named Sarah since the Acad. Rec. records the marr. on 9 Feb. 1832 between Sarah eldest dau. of Jacob Burnham to Stephen Stoddard; both were shown of Falmouth, N.S.

THE BURGESS FAMILY

Page 199 line 17 Ralph Ross Burgess, b. 9 Apr. 1897; d. 15 Sept. 1975.

line 18 Joseph Burgess was the son of John Thomas and Rebecca (Miller) Burgess.

line 20 Eva May Lantz m. (2) James Edward Rafuse of Lunenburg County and Windsor,N.S. as his 2nd wife

line 23 Children of Ralph and Geraldine

revision

i Ada Lenora, m. Clifford Robinson son of Norman Robinson of the Village of Church St., Kings County, N.S. Children (surname Robinson): 1. Norman Clifford Frederick, 2. Bradley Arthur Mark, 3. Craig Andrew Burgess, 4. Darren Kevin. Ada and family r. Falmouth, N.S.

ii Eva May, m. Donald Levy son of W.E. and Margaret (McKay) Levy of Windsor, N.S.; r. Truro, N.S. Children (surname Levy): 1. David McKay, 2. Dianne Geraldine.

iii Lola Geraldine, m. Lawrence Wile son of Willard and Bessie (Deal) Wile of Mount Denson, N.S. r. Comox, B.C. Children (surname Wile): 1. Lawrence Alexander, m. Mona Morris of Middleton, N.S. - their children 1. Adam, 2. Jennifer. 2. Richard

iv Ralph Ross, Jr., m. Sheila Faulkner dau. of Cecil and Laura (Watson) Faulkner of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Calgary, Alta. Children: 1. Christopher, 2. Vicky, 3. Shelley Ann, 4. Bonna

Page 199 line 23 Children of Ralph and Geraldine Burgess
v James Roy, m. Janet dau. of John and Esther (Zinck) Beckwith of Lockartville, N.S.; r. Dartmouth, N.S. Children: 1. Michael, 2. Andrew John.

THE CHURCH FAMILY

5 4 3 2 1

Page 202 line 37 Edward Church (Edward, John, Joseph, Richard) This family will be included in the proposed local history Newport, Nova Scotia, A Rhode Island Township.

Page 204 line 26 x Tersay should read x Theresa Church m. Dec. 1800 Findley Hicks, Sea Captain son of Benj. and Elizabeth (Morrison) Hicks of Bridgetown.

Page 205 line 18 iii delete Constant and substitute Constantine, b. 7 May 1811; d. 27 Nov. 1872 at Falmouth, farmer.

Page 206 line 15 Clarence Young Church, m. (1) Meghan Jones dau of Frank and Lou Jones of Dartmouth, N.S.; m. (2) Ann Kelly dau. of Norris and Ethel (Leighton) Kelly of Three Mile Plains, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children of (1st marriage):
i Robert Lee, m. Janice Doucette of Halifax, N.S. r. Kentville, N.S. Children: 1. Robert Joseph, 2. Jason Alan
ii Terry Gordon, m. Sharon Miller dau. of Robert Miller of Ontario., r. Toronto, Ont.
iii James Kenneth, r. Calgary, Alta.
iv Donald Lloyd, r. Edmonton, Alta.
v Roy William, m. Carol Campbell dau. of Glen and Myrtle Campbell of Stanley, N.S. r. Mount Denson, N.S. Children: 1. Justin Christopher Campbell 2. Nicholas William Spencer
vi Gene Alan, m. Janice Steeves dau. of Rev. Gerad and Paula Joyce Steeves; r. Lr. Sackville Children: 1. Dennis Jeffery, 2. David Bradley

Page 207 Constant Church
line 26 iv Edward Benjamin after H.H. Miller add and Jane Hunter of Newport Station, N.S. Children delete data and substitute
1. Constant Howard, b. 4 Jul. 1913; d. 12 Jan. 1914
2. Clara Gertrude, b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. 11 Sept. 1938 John F. Ahearn of Bookline, Mass. Children (surname Ahearn):
1. Thomas Church, m. Ruth M. Allen - their children: John Francis, Mary Jean.
2. Edward James, m. Linda Semsi - their children: Jill Ann, Karen Church
3. Mary Jean, m. John Scott Tobin

Page 207 line 16 continued
Children (surname Tobin):
1. Michael E., 2. Patrick J.,
3. Jay Scott.

3. Thomas Edward Church, b. 18 Feb. 1920 Windsor, N.S.; d. in Action 7 Aug. 1942 while serving with the U.S. Marines at the Battle of Guadacanal, Solomon Islands, South Pacific, unm.; John E. Church was the son of Edward B. and Jean (Miller) Church.

7 THE CHURCHILL FAMILY

Page 208 Hon. Ezra Churchill
line 15 add b. 1 Nov. 1804; d. 8 May 1874 at Ottawa; "his remains have left for Nova Scotia in charge of his son. The members of the Cabinet Senate and Commons accompanied the remains to the railway station". (British Colonist, 12 May 1874)
line 17 Anna Davison Churchill's gravestone in the Riverside Cem. Hantsport has the following inscription, "Beloved wife of Ezra Churchill while driving alone in her waggon, the horse took fright threw her out and cut her head so that she bled to death in a short time She had her sences and conversed until she died. Weep not for me, but weep for yourselves and for your children". Anna Eliza Davison was the dau. of Asa Davison (1781-1841) and Rhoda Fox (1788-1875); the Davison lineage:

5 4 3 2 1
Asa Davison (Timothy, John, Thomas, Daniel)

Page 209 line 12 William Burpee, d. 3 Mar. 1888 ae 26 GR Riverside Cem., Hantsport, N.S.
line 17 Georges Washington Churchill

9
vii Randolph Winston Churchill, b. 22 Dec. 1887; d. 1940 r. Hantsport, N.S.; m. 30 Dec. 1909 Elsie Edwina Armstrong (1885-1965) dau. of Robert E. and Margaret (Paterson) Armstrong - married at Greenock Kirk, St. Andrews, N.B.; wounded and gassed in 1914-1918 war; m. 2nd Minnie W. Healy, R.N. Church St., Kings Co., N.S. Children (1st marr.)
i Elsie Margaret Churchill, b. Hantsport, N.S.; m. 11 July 1934 Richard Frederick Rider Tolson, Bedford r. Fort Sackville, Bedford, N.S.; she is the well known Bedford historian. Children (surname Tolson): 1. Elizabeth Churchill, 2. Gwendolyn Elsie, 3. Cherie Rider, 4. John Richard.

Page 211 line 5 William Frederick Cochrane marr. Marjorie Steele dau. of Henry Edward and Alice (Ward) Steele of Halifax, N.S.; r. White Rock, B.C. Children: 1. Debra Ann.

line 9 Channing Fay Cochrane m. Zelba dau. of Robert Burton and Elizabeth Louise (Hart) Brown of Martock, N.S.; r. Falmouth.

line 12 (See Lawrence Family)

line 13 Sarah Brown, m. Ernest Riley son of William and Florence (Baxter) Riley; r. Hinton, Alta. Children (surname Riley): 1. Windel Eugene, 2. Darryl Ernest

line 14 Byron Channing m. Shirley Etter dau. of Fulton and Lavinia (Cochrane) Etter. Children: 1. Mary Jane, 2. Sherri Lynn, 3. Judith Christine, 4. Patricia Gail.

line 15 Reba Janet m. (1) Richard Cohoon son of Harry and Agnes (Johnson) Cohoon of Hantsport, N.S. m. (2) Martin Humeston of B.C.; r. St. Croix, N.S.; Children (1st marr.) (surname Cohoon): 1. Terri Lorraine, 2. Carol Reba, 3. Keith Robert.

line 16 Charlene Jean, m. Cecil McIntosh son of Kenneth and Lottie (Harvey) McIntosh; r. Falmouth, N.S. Children (surname McIntosh): 1. Kenneth Channing, 2. Melody Ann, 3. Sarahjean Marie, 4. Linda Jean, 5. Benjamin Alec.

THE COLE FAMILY

Page 211 line 37 Wignall Cole was probably unmarried. Delete data concerning i Jane and ii Mary They were nieces of Wignall Cole and the daughters of his brother John Cole of North Kingstown, R.I. See Albro and Mumford families in the proposed local history Newport, Nova Scotia, a Rhode Island Township.

THE COLEMAN FAMILY

Page 211 add 26 Aug. 1832 Mary Jane Coleman of Falmouth marr. William O'Mara of Queen's County, N.S. by Rev. Mr. McLaughlin (Acad. Rec.)

THE COOMBES FAMILY

Page 212 line 2 Herbert Coombes (John)

line 5 r. Truro, N.S.

line 9 after Davis and add Dorothy

line 10 r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children of David and Frances Coombes: 1. Lisa Christine, 2. Jennifer Lynn

Page 212 line 12 Chella Lillian Coombes m. Kenneth Henderson
Children (surname Henderson):
1. Sheena, 2. Devon

THE CROFT FAMILY

3 2 1

Page 213 add William Bezanson Croft (David, Adam)
b. 12 Sept. 1863 Waterville, N.S. son of David E. (1831-Oct. 1915) and Mary (Bezanson) Croft of Vaughans, Hants Co., N.S.; m. 10 June 1891 Catherine Margaret Sangster, b. 14 June 1869 dau. of George and Janet Drusilla (Deal) Sangster; William B. was a Wheelwright at Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

i James Whitman, b. 13 Apr. 1892; d. 13 Oct. 1962; m. 28 June 1922 Albina Palmer sister of Frank Palmer of Stanley, N.S.

ii Maud Alice, b. 14 Jan. 1895; d. 3 Nov. 1932; m. Wm. J. Sangster (See Sangster Family).

iii Gwendolyn Neva, b. 21 Feb. 1899; d. 8 Feb. 1962; m. 15 Jan. 1921 James Albert Fry of Halifax, N.S. family of four.

iv Harry Atwood, b. 30 May 1902; d. 11 Aug. 1966; m. (1) Aug. 1928 Sadie Benedict dau. of Walter and Genieve (Redden) Benedict; m. (2) 21 Jan. 1944 Hazel Marguerite Brown of Brooklyn, Hants Co., N.S. Children (1st marr.): 1. William, 2. Henry Children (2nd) marr. : 3. Catherine, 4. Harry, 5. Robert, 6. Richard, 7. David, 8. Raymond

v John Medford, b. 7 Dec. 1903 Falmouth; d. 31 Aug. 1979; m. 8 Sept. 1943 Hannah Olive Boyd dau. of Wilfred and Rose (Ettinger) Boyd of Falmouth; John M. was a blacksmith at Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. James William, m. 17 Aug. 1968 Carolyn Tattrie dau. of Gilbert and Dora (Mason)Tattrie of New Glasgow, N.S.; r. Truro, N.S. Children: 1. Kevin James, 2. Karen Anne
2. John Francis, m. 31 July 1976 Patricia Anne MacEachern dau. of Hugh and ____(McKough) MacEachern of Antigonish, N.S.; r. Falmouth.

vi Mary Ann, b. 28 Sept. 1907; d. 10 Apr. 1950 unm.

THE CURRY FAMILY

Page 216 line 41 Children of Thomas and Ann (Shaw) Curry
add 1. Mary Ann, m. Theodore Shaw
2. Sophia, m. William H. Shaw
3. Sarah, m. David W. Shaw
(Ref. Hants County Reg. Book 4/195)

Page 217 line 30 Archie G. Curry
6
line 36 ii Arthur Churchill Curry
line 39 delete all data concerning Children and substitute Children of Arthur and Marion (Lockhart) Curry

i Leon Archibald, served in the Canadian Army WWII; m. (1) Jean Munroe dau. of John and Mary (McIsaac) Munro of Windsor, N.S. Jean Munroe died in 1962 at age 41; m. (2) Margaret Jean (Dill) Horne whose dau. Linda Margaret Horne marr. Wayne Harold Skelhorne - one dau. Margot Lynn.
8
Children (1st marriage):
1. Ann Marie , m. Scott Nelson of Windsor, N.S. r. Airdrie, Alta. Children (surname) Nelson:
   1. Andrew Patrick
2. Barbara Jean, teacher at Summerville, N.S.
3. John Arthur, m. (1) Pat Maloney of North Sydney, N.S. m. (2) Deann DeGeer of Caryle, Sask., r. Three Mile Plains, N.S.
   Children (2nd) Marr.
   9
   1. Zachary

ii Charles Randolph, m. Vivian Wile dau. of Aubrey Wile of Leminster, N.S. Children: 1. Sharon Maurietta, m. Robert Wiens; r. Brandon, Man. - family of four.

iii Arthur Brenton, m. Shirley MacInnes dau. of Samuel and Marjorie (Burchell) MacInnes of Baddeck, N.S.; r. Upper Granville, N.S.
Children:
1. Delle Melanie, m. Jacobus DeSwart; family of 2 r. Prince Albert, Anna. Co., N.S.
2. Thane Akin, r. Calgary, Alta.
3. Mary Elizabeth, m. James Shilleto; r. San Francisco, Calif.
4. James Duane, r. Calgary Alta.
5. Marjorie Alice, r. Lacombe, Alta.
6. Tina Arlene, m. Christopher Cannard of Vancouver, Washington State; r. Vancouver, Wash.

iv Eric Morris, graduate of Acadia University; prin. of the Ian Forsythe School, Dartmouth, N.S.; m. Phyllis Mildred dau. of Philip Wm. and Mildred (Taylor) Payzant of Falmouth, N.S. r. Dartmouth, N.S.

Page 217 Children of Eric Morris and Phyllis (Payzant) Curry

1. David Philip; graduate of Acadia, Dalhousie and Harvard, Toronto Universities; M. Div.; ordained by Bishop Hatfield at All Saints Cathedral, Halifax, N.S. May 1982; m. May 1982 Marilyn Blunt dau. of Leslie and Bernice (Ramsey) Blunt of Holland Landing, Ont.; David is Dean of Men at King's University, Halifax, N.S.
2. Susan Rae, m. Michael Westlake son of Herbert of Newfoundland and Dartmouth, N.S.; r. Dartmouth graduate of St. Mary's Univ. and Mount St. Vincent; teacher in Dartmouth, N.S.
3. Kathryn Anne, graduate of St. Mary's University; m. Glenn McIsaac of Newfoundland and Hilden, N.S.; r. Tallahassee, Florida.

Children of Arthur and Marion (Lockhart) Curry continued

v Cyril Edward, r. Falmouth, N.S.

vi Bernard Fullerton, m. Shirley Boyd dau. of LeRoy and Lillian (Redden) Boyd of Upper Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Joy Susan, m. Dwight Dempsey son of Vernon and Kathleen (Boyd) Dempsey; Children (surname Dempsey): 1. Katie
2. Alonzo Bernard
3. Timothy Elwin
4. Janet Lynn
5. James Mitchell
6. Jill Elaine
7. Sarah Jane

vii Marie Eileen, graduate of the Prov. Normal College; taught school in Nova Scotia, Western Canada, Dept. of Indian Affairs of Alberta and with the Dept. of National Def. in France and Germany m. 3 July 1967 Lyle John Edward Donovan, Blackie, Alta. r. Mossleigh, Alta.
Children (surname Donovan):
1. Pamela Lyn Alice, b. High River, Alta.
2. Ian Arthur Lyle, b. " " "

viii Richard Lockhard, d. unm. at Crookston, Minn. Apr. 1957; automobile accident.

ix Thomas Frederick, m. (1) Nina Duthie; m. (2) Marilyn Paul dau. of Douglas Duthie
m. (2) Marilyn Paul dau. of Mrs. Jack Paul
Children (1st marr.)
1. Paula
2. Scott
3. Todd

x Elizabeth Rose r. Falmouth,N.S.

Page 219 line 5 after Lucy Loomer add (1793-20 May 1866)
line 11 add to Children of Charles and Lucy (Loomer)
Curry ii Jane, b. c1817; d. 29 May 1865 GR Falmouth, Cen. Cem.
line 12 i Charles Curry renumber ii

Page 220 line 28 delete all data relating to Levi Curry and substitute

LEVI CURRY
b. c1826; d. 22 Nov. 1881; m. Mary Jane DeWolf dau. of Isaac and Rachel (Sivwright) DeWolf, b. c1833; d. 7 Nov. 1909; GR Maplewood Cem., Windsor, N.S.; Levi was a blacksmith at Windsor, N.S.
Children:

i Frank, b. c1856; d. 18 Jul 1892 Victoria, B.C.

ii Frederick O., b. 1860; d. 2 Oct. 1922; m. Annie E. (Nan), b. c1858; d. 12 Sept. 1909.
Children: 1. Charles, 2. Burpee, 3. Frank C. of Moncton, N.B., 4. Walter, b. 13 Oct. 1888; d. 3 Sept. 1889.

iii Edith M., (c1863-1936); m. H.C. Campbell of Stewiacke, N.S.

iv Charles DeWolf, b. c1865; d. 16 Apr. 1908

v George H., b. c1866; m.____Campbell; r. Windsor, N.S.
one son Norman

vi Victor Denard, b. 1868; d. 26 June 1905 Winthrop, Mass., m. Alice Hipson of Shelburne, N.S.
Children: 1. Frank Willard, WWI RCNVR, employed with the first Nat. Bank of Boston, 2. Victor Leslie, WWI,RCNVR. Hazel m. Bower moved to S. Carolina.

vii Mary J., b. c1868; m. Leonard T. Holland; r. Halifax, N.S. Children (surname Holland): 1. Dr. Clyde, 2. Florence, 3. Eleanor, 4. Leonard.

viii John M. (Jack), b. cNov. 1870; m. 1944; employed as accountant with Rhodes, Curry and Co., Amherst, N.S.

ix Percy A., b., 1872; m. Kathleen Grant of New Glasgow, N.S.; Children: 1. Grant, 2. Kathleen, 3. Gwendolyn; Percy A. was Manager of the Union Bank at Halifax and Pictou.

x Lucy M., (1876-1949) unm.

Page 221 line 6 Elisha Curry died before 1907; cabinet maker.
line 12 Gertrude should read Florence Gertrude, m. 1907 Dr. Alvah Hovey Gordon son of Rev. Dr. John A. Gordon of the First Baptist Church of Montreal.

THE DAVISON FAMILY

7

Page 227 line 1 Sarah Davison died 12 Dec. 1906.
line 5 v Theadore should read Theodore
line 18 Annie L. r. Roxbury, Mass.
line 20 viii Mary delete Hurst and substitute Herbst; r. Cambridge, Mass. 1906
line 28 i Frank Henry Davison add b. 1882 Falmouth d. 1963 at Falmouth, N.S.
line 29 after Hazel add V. Woodman died 1979
line 41 2. Frank Henry Jr. after Henry add 1919-1967 Canadian Army WWII (West Nova Scotia Regt.) Children: 1. Ann Catherine r. Scarborough, Ont.
line 45 Children of John and Ardith Davison

1. John Lewis Jr. m. 1978 Debra Lyn Sanders r. Loydminister, Alta. Children: 1. Kara Amber, 2. John Lewis Jade.
2. Ralph Osbourne, m. 1975 Linda Shirley Jackson r. Halifax, N.S. Children: 1. Adam Grant Osbourne, 2. Matthew Jared.
3. Beverly Sterling, m. 1976 Wendy Lynn Galley r. Liverpool, N.S. Children: 1.Jennifer Dawn, 2. Angela Lynn
4. Matthew Walter,r. Liverpool, N.S.
5. Marguerite Marie, r. Coldbrook, N.S.

Page 228 line 50 1. Philip James Davison; m. Joyce Louise Brown dau. of George and Alma (Parker) Brown of Tennecape, N.S.
Children:
11 11 11
1. Phillip Daniel, Trevor John, 3. Quentin Ashley

Page 229 line 2 Elizabeth Wolfe was the eldest dau. of John Wolfe of Falmouth.
line 32 Nathaniel E. Davison m. 1860 Irene Daniels (1842-1934) dau. of Israel and Sophia Daniels of Falmouth, N.S.
line 36 5
Freeman I. Davison, b. 12 Jul. 1871 Falmouth; President of the Discount Company of Boston; d. Windsor, N.S. Children: 1. Alan, 2. Freeman I., 3. _____(dau.)

Page 233 line 18 Capt. Edward Davison d. 11 Apr. 1907; he was born on the farm in Mount Denson owned by Arthur Elderkin in 1907; in 1814 his father Asa Davison bought from James Mitchener the greater part of what is now Hantsport and moved there; Capt. Edward m. (1) Elizabeth Coalfleet.

Page 235 line 1 JONATHAN DAVISON (Thomas, Daniel, Nicholas)

b. 30 Aug. 1697/8 Ipswich, Mass.; bp. 25 Dec. 1698 at Preston, Conn., d. 1751/2 (Preston Probate Rec.); m. 3 Nov. 1720 Preston to Keziah Parke, b. 1700 dau. of Robert Parke (1651-1707) of Groton, Conn, and his 2nd wife Mary Rose; Jonathan Davison was the son of Thomas Davison b. 1665/8 Ipswich, Mass; d. Preston, Conn. 2 Dec. 1724 and his wife Hannah Tracy, b. 8 July 1677 Preston, Conn.; m. 28 Nov. 1695 Preston, Conn.; four of Jonathan's children were grantees at Falmouth, N.S. Jonathan, Cyprian and Samuel and a dau. Keziah who married David Randall, the Falmouth grantee.
References: Vital Records of Ipswich, Mass., Preston and Groton, Conn., H.H. Olding Jr., East Hartford, Conn.

5

line 34 Jonathan Davison, b. 2 Dec. 1723; d. Nov. 1821 River Philip, N.S.; his wife Hannah Billings, b. 9 Nov. 1729 at Windham (Newhampton) Conn., d. Nov. 1821 River Philip, N.S.

Page 236 line 3 Elizabeth Rockwell, b. 6 June 1771 Cornwallis, N.S.; d. 6 June 1853; near where Jonathan and Elizabeth lived in River Philip there is a Davison Corner and a Davison Brook.

line 31 Rebecca Alline, b. c1740; d. 21 Aug. 1825 ae85

THE DILL FAMILY

Page 240 line 20

1. Gail Suzanne Miller, m. 1964 Malcolm Garth Manning son of Lewis Manning (see page 313 and revision)
2. Gary Ronald James Miller, m. Patricia Ward dau. of Carmen and Muriel (Anthony) Ward of Garland's Crossing, N.S. Children (surname Miller):
   1. Matthew

line 22

3 Heather Jean Corkum, m. Eric Pick son of Ralph Pick son of Ralph and Ann (Sanford) Pick of White Rock, Kings Co., N.S.; Children (surname Pick):
1. Jocelyn Mae.

THE DUNCANSON FAMILY

Page 245 line 18

Herbert Owen Duncanson, m. (1) 13 Nov. 1883
line 31 after Norah Hensley add (1890-1972)
line 33 after Ruby Halibruton add (1893-1968)
line 36 after Arthur Gordon add (1894-27 Oct. 1974)
line 39 after Elmer Laird add (1898-1975)
line 45 after Bertie Jessie add (1901-1976)
line 47 add b. 1887 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 15 Nov. 1969

Page 246 line 12 after Beatrice Annie add (1914-1977), m. Wm. Sharp McNeil (1909-1981)

Page 246 line 47 Thomas Douglas Duncanson
after Lily Lucilla Payzant add b. 1900; d. 28 Feb. 1968; bur. Falmouth Cen. Cem.

Page 247 line 27 1. Heather Elizabeth add graduate in Pharmacy Dalhousie Univ. m. 30 May 1982 Brenton Morgan Smith of Windsor, N.S.; Brenton M. Smith, B. Sc. N.S. Tech. r. Calgary, Alberta.
line 27 2. Janice Helen, R. Nur. Victoria Gen. Hosp. r. Kentville, N.S.
line 31 1. Katherine Louie, graduate in Music from Acadia University; r. Toronto, Ont.
line 31 2. Christina, r. Falmouth, N.S.
line 31 3. James Frederick, graduate in Pharmacy Dalhousie Univ., r. Halifax, N.S.
line 46 1. Bryan Edward Andrews, graduate in Commerce Univ. of Guelph; r. Whistler, B.C.
line 46 2. Nancy Elizabeth, B.A. Trent University, m. Timothy James Davies son of James Timothy and Elizabeth (McBride) Davies of Toronto, Ont. r. Whistler, B.C.
line 54 Sheila Winafred Mosher m. (2) Kenneth Clattenburg son of Arthur and Pearl Clattenburg of Dartmouth, N.S.; Children (surname Clattenburg):1. Michelle, 2. Michael; m. (3) David Manning son of Albert Manning; m. (4) Clifford Viner son of Clifford A. and Marjorie Helen Viner of Canning, N.S. one son Clifford III.

Page 248 line 7 1. John David Arthur Campbell, B.Sc. Univ. of Ottawa; m. 5 June 1982 Kathryn Elizabeth dau. of Wm. John McCartney of Brantford, Ont. and Calgary, Alta.
line 7 2. Barbara Jean Campbell, graduate in Nursing Science, Queen's University; r. Ottawa, Ont.

2 THE ELDER FAMILY

Page 249 line 11 John Elder (Matthew)
line 13 a Penderman Allison is mentioned as a cabinet maker in Windsor 1791 and in Falmouth 1791-1795 (Geo. MacLaren, Antique Furniture by Nova Scotia Craftsmen, p. 112)

Page 248 line 30 Rev. A.K. Sanford's lineage should be Hawley, Aaron, Hezekiah, Lemuel, Ezekiel, Ezekiel, Thomas)

Page 250 line 8 Irene Elder delete G.F. Morton of Middleton, N.S. m. June 1875 Albert T. Morton of Middleton, N.S.; journalist and poet; published Idylls of the Dane, Boston, 1916. add Irene Elder b. 17 Feb. 1849 Hantsport, N.S.; d. 1923.
Miscellaneous data: Nora T. Elder of Hantsport, N.S.; married woman, dau. of Francis Lynch, Master Mariner petitioned for administration of father's estate on 31 March 1892; she claimed to be the only child and only heir-at-law.

THE ELDERKIN FAMILY

Page 251 line 41 Royce Elderkin's son Donald b. Halifax, N.S.

Page 251 continued
served in the USAF WWII; m. Barbara Hurd; r. Providence, R.I.; Children: 1. Christine, 2. Donald, 3. Joan
add
David Elderkin, 6th son of James and Elizabeth Elderkin of Falmouth, N.S. died 2 Jan. 1859 ae 30
Gravestone record, Old Burying Ground, Amherst, N.S.

THE ELDRIDGE FAMILY

Page 252
line 40 George William Eldridge should read
George Wilbur Eldridge
line 41 after 1905 bur. Greenfield, N.S.
after m. add Mary; she m. (2) Robert McGinnis
line 43 Arthur Wilbur, b. 7 Dec. 1893; served in the C.E.F. WWI; m. Eleanor Beatrice Higginson of Chester, England who m. 2nd Reginald Geary of London, Eng.; Arthur W. is a patient at Camp Hill Hospital, Halifax (1983).
Children (1st marr.)
i Mona Elaine, m. Eric Mitchell son of Arthur and Alice Mae (Harris) Mitchell of Stoke-on-Trent, Eng.
ii Jack Wilbur, served in the British Army WWII, m. (1) Murdena dau. of Angus and Catherine (McKenzie) Morrison of St. Ann;s, Cape Breton; m. (2) Ellen Ratcliffe dau. of David and Emily (Jones) Ratcliffe of N. Wales; Jack W. and Ellen r. at Connah's Quay, N. Wales.
Children (1st marr.):
1. John David, m. Karen Staples dau. of Wm. Carson Staples; r. Dartmouth, N.S.
Children: 1. Julie Elizabeth
2. James Andrew, m. Sarah Ann MacDonald dau. of Roderick John and Anna Maida (MacDonald) MacDonald of Skirdhu, N.S.;
r. Halifax, N.S. Children: 1. Roderick John, 2. Amy Christine.
3. Paul Morrison, Student at York Univ., Toronto

Page 252 line 44 Roy Eldridge, m. Janet Small of Scotland.
line 46 Arden Eldridge, after Oliver Lantz add and PearlNauss of Marriott's Cove, Lun. Co., N.S.
line 48 Children of Arden and Nellie (Lantz) Eldridge
i George Wilbur, m. Myrtle Elizabeth Thibault dau. of Sississibo Falls, Yar. Co., N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Michael George, r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. Larry James, m. Sheila Kelly dau. of Ronald & Lena Kelly of Nfld. and Hants Borner, N.S. r. Windsor, N.S. Children : 1. Shawn Larry 2. Tammy Lynn, 3. Jennifer Sue.
3. Cynthia Doreen, m. Frederick George Collins son of Norman and Peal (Smith) Collins of

Page 252 line 48 continued
of Windsor, N.S.; Children (surname Collins):
1. Timothy Frederick.

4. Graham Norman, m. (1) Patricia Kelly dau. of Ronald & Lena Kelly of Nfld. and Hants Border, N.S.; m. (2nd) Sandra Quinn dau. of Reginald Quinn of Mount Denson, N.S. Children (1st Marr.): 1. Mark Graham, 2. Aron Paul

ii Merton Rodney, r. Banff, Alta.

iii Clifford Oliver, m. Merle Baker dau. of Avon Baker of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Lunenburg County, N.S.; Children: 1. Carol, 2. Neil, 3. Roger, 4. Garnet.

iv Helen Doreen, m. Roland Hawkins of New Hampshire; r. N.H.: Children (surname Hawkins): 1. Heather Doreen, 2. Jeffrey.

Page 253 line 21 Philip Stewart Eldridge, m. Emma Light, family of six; r. North Battleford, Sask.
line 22 George William Eldridge, m. Gladys Peach dau. of Arch. and Nellie (Coldwell) Peach; r. Falmouth,N.S. Children: 1. Ellen, 2. Glenna.
line 23 Nancy Sophia, d. 12 Feb. 1978 ae 67 - one son David Sanford; r. Middleton, N.S.
line 24 Fred Anderson Eldridge, m. Dorothy McCann dau. of Clarence and Ada McCann of Windsor, N.S. ; r. Eureka N.S.; Children: 1. Connie, 2. Donald, 3. Anna, 4. Freda, 5. Linda, 6. Gary, 7. Paulette.
line 25 Annie Grace, m. Russell Swinamer of Three Mile Plains: Children (surname Swinamer): 1. Ralph, 2. John, 3. Janet.
line 26 James Arthur Eldridge, m. Evelyn Murphy dau. of Arthur and Hattie (Carmichael) Murphy of Cheverie, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S.; Children: i Fae Darleen, m. Wm. Pemberton, ii. Henry Richard, m. Phyllis Atwell dau. of Elmer and May Atwell of Bishopville, N.S. - their children: 1. Theresa, 2. Brian, 3. Kimberley, 4. Camelle, iii. Lawrence Thomas, m. Dianna Anderson dau. of Dean and May (Dell) Anderson of Taber, Alta.; their children: 1. Rebecca, 2. Pamela, 3. Shauna, 4. Dana; r. Taber, Alta.; iv. Eva Harriett, m. Grant Fraser son of Ivan and Pearl Fraser of New Minas, N.S.; r. Falmouth Children (surname Fraser): 1. James Grant, 2. Mark; v Frank William, m. Janice Ingram dau. of Wayne Ingram of Tamber, Alta. - their children: 1. Lawanda, 2. Sharla, 3. James Blair; r. Taber, Alta.
line 27 Harry Robert Eldridge, m. Frances DellaTorre dau. of Joseph and Mary (Willis) of Windsor, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.; Children: i Harry Robert II, m. Helen Brown dau. of George and Alma (Parker) Brown; Children: 1. Irene Dorothy, 2. Sheila Mae, 3. Harry Robert III; ii Wayne Douglas, m. (1) Brenda Flynn dau. of Robie & Mary (Cashman)Flynn; Children: 1. Peteena, 2. Katherie, 3. Beverely, 4. Theresa; iii Patricia Ann, m. (1) John Hancock son of Chesley and Daisy (McGinnis) Hancock of Hantsport, N.S.; m. (2) David Allen son of Herbert & Meta (Snooks) Allen of Corner Brook, Nfld.; Children (1st marr.) 1. Kelly Wade, 2. Kory Lee, Children (2nd

Page 253 line 27 Children of Harry and Frances Eldridge cont'd. marr.) 3. Jennifer Ann Allen.
line 28 Stephen Frank Eldridge, m. Lucy Armstrong dau. of Feetham and Alice (Parker) Armstrong of Kempt, N.S. r. Upper Falmouth, N.S.; Children: i Gerald, m. Paulette Coldwell; Children: 1. Gerald, 2. Paulette.; ii Christopher, r. Fort McMurray, Alta.
iii Laurie, r. Fort McMurray, Alta
line 29 John Thomas Eldridge (1922-1981) m. Mary McLean dau. of Charles and Laura (Millen) McLean of Pictou, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. Children: i John Blaine, m. Donna Ettinger, dau. of Alan and Dorothy (Smith) Ettinger of Three Mile Plains; ii Wanda, m. Ronald Phillips son of Walter and Lillian (Barker) Phillips of Windsor, N.S.; Children (surname Phillips) 1. Andrew John, 2. Daren Wayne.
line 32 Benjamin Lewis Eldridge, r. Kelowna, B.C.; Children: i Gloria, ii Karen, iii Nancy, iv Terry, v Gail.
line 33 Paul Weston Eldridge, after Smith add dau. of Walter and Alta Smith of Lockartville, N.S.
r. Greenfield, Kings County, N.S.; Children: i Debra ii Barry, iii Phillip
line 48 Gordon Owen Eldridge, m. Myrtle Irene Ettinger dau. of Ernest and Edith (Haines) Ettinger of Maple Grove (Maitland); r. Falmouth, N.S. Children: i Marlene Pearl, m. Larry Gerald son of Gerald and Mabel (Gormley Patterson; Children surname) Patterson: 1. Shelley Marlene; r. Falmouth, N.S.; ii Leona Irene, m. Charles Lawrence son of C.D. and Alice Lawrence of Falmouth, N.S. r. Sydney, N.S.; iii Donald Gordon, m. Geneil Burbank of Lethbridge, Alta.; r. Lethbridge, Alta.; Children: 1. Mona Rae, 2. Dawn Corine, 3. Tracey Gordon.; iv Douglas Arthur, m. Metusi Kadoyama of Lethbridge, Alta.; r. Lethbridge, Alta.; Children: 1. Bonny Lou, 2. Kimberley, 3. Marlene.; v Richard Arnold, m. Patricia Comeau dau. of Joseph and Madeline Comeau of Windsor, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.s.; Children: 1. Elizabeth 2. Heather, 3. Richard; vi Barbara Elizabeth, m. Alfred Morrison of Kentville, N.S.; r. Oromocto, N.B. Children (surname Morrison): 1. Andrew, 2. Steven; vii Brenda Ruth, m. Robert Boyd son of Grant and Mona Boyd of Windsor, N.S.; r. Picture Bute, Alta.; Children (surname Boyd): 1. Trevor, 2. Jeffrey, 3. Rodney; viii Randall Owen, m. Ellen Hope dau. of Lewis and Joyce (Barkhouse) Hope of Ellershouse, N.S.; Children: 1. Michael, 2. Kenneth, 3. Debra; ix Robert Lionel, m. Christine Miller dau. of Charles Miller of Windsor, N.S.; r. Ashcroft, B.C.; Children: 1. Matthew, 2. Adam; x Herbert Gilbert, d. 5 July 1975 ae 20;

xi Terry Lee, d. 30 Oct. 1964

Page 254 line 5 George Eldridge (1870-1905) m. Mable Porter dau. of Edward and Rachel (Kilcup) Porter of Falmouth she was b. 1885 and died 1976; after George's death she m. 2nd Charles Boyd (1875-1928)son of Scott & Annie (Barkhouse) Boyd; Children (1st marr.) i Evelyn Eldridge, m. James Edward O'Brien, b. 21 June 1891, d. 9 May 1977 son of William and Annie (Taylor)O'Brien of Windsor Forks, N.S.; Children (surname O'Brien): 1. Annie Louise, m. William Stewart, RCMP of Fredriction, N.B.; their children: James Ray, Timothy Alan r. Truro, N.S.
2. Mary Elizabeth, m. Herman D. Harvey son of Murdock and Fanny (Dill) Harvey of McKay Sect., Newport, N.S. their dau. Sarah.
3. Patricia Lee, m. Robert Murray son of John Robert and Martha Christine (Morrison) Murray of Scotsburn, N.S.; Children: John Edward and Nancy Louise.
Children (2nd marr.) Children of Charles and Mabel (Porter) Boyd: ii Doris Condradine Amelia Boyd, m. George Burnett Peach - their children: Lorna Margaret; iii Josephine Annie Boyd, m. Lawrence Sanderson, r. Scotch Village, N.S.; their son Blair Sanderson, r. Halifax, N.S.; iv Olive Madeline Boyd, m. James Edw. Allen of St. Croix, N.S. - their dau. Sheila.

Page 253 line 40 Children of Wallace J. and Hariett G. (Porter) Eldridge add 7. Charles, 8. Ethel, m. Currie Armstrong of Sherwood, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S., 9. Frederick, m. Nita Hiltz, r. Falmouth, N.S.

THE GOLAR FAMILY

Page 259 line 2
The Golar Families of Kings and Hants Counties may be descended from Mundy Golar, whose son William was born on board a ship in 1812. This would suggest that the family arrived in Nova Scotia aboard a British ship during the war of 1812 with other Black families offered freedom from slavery in the Southern States.
line 7 2
amend William Golar as follows:
i William S. Golar, b. 1857 Horton, N.S.; d. 21 June 1920; he lived on the farm now owned by John Aylward before moving to the Golar farm at Sleepy Hollow; his will was probated on 25 June 1920; he was buried on his farm in the Parker Hill Burying Ground; m. (1) Fanney Kelsey (2) Anna Westhaver Ford Children (1st marr.) i William5, m. 7 Jan. 1916 Anabel West of Kentville, ii Eva, m. James Pineo, iii Archie, iv Frank H., b. 1885 Falmouth; d. 4 June 1976 Falmouth; m. Agnes A. Gibson of Waterville, N.S., b. 1893; d. 12 Sept. 1962; both bur. Falmouth Cen. Cem.; Children of Frank H. & Agnes A. (Gibson) Golar: 1. Medford Archie, b. 29 Apr. 1926; d. 2 May 1926; 2. Ralph; 3. Annie, m. A.L. Cobb, Vancouver, B.C.; 4. Frank, r. Alberta; 5. Perley,

Page 259 Children of Frank H. and Agnes A. (Gibson) Golar cont'd.
6. Jean, m. C.E. Gray, son of Terrence of Falmouth, N.S.;
7. Thomas Kelsey, b. 9 Oct. 1917 Falmouth, N.S.;
d. 15 Sept. 1961 Wolfville, N.S.; m. Eleanor Lucas dau.
of Stewart and Gertrude Lucas of Lewisville, N.S.:
Children of Thomas Kelsey and Eleanor (Lucas) Golar:
1. June, m. Gordon States, 2. Joan, d. 1981, 3. Doreen
4. Theresa, 5. Coleen, m. Lewis Jackson, 6. Cherylann,
m. Evan MacPherson, 7. Geoffrey, 8. Cyril; Mrs Eleanor
Golar r. Hantsport, N.S.

THE GORMLEY FAMILY

Page 259 line 27
HENRY GORMLEY m. 1867 Agnes Benedict (1845-
1927)
line 34 delete data concerning this family and sub-
stitute: Children of Henry and Agnes (Benedict)Gormley
i Mary Ann, b. 1868; d. 1950; m. (1) James Patterson
(1858-1907) son of John and Mary Jane Patterson; m. (2)
George MacDonald of Windsor Forks; ii Amos Rufus
b. 1870; m. Mary Clark; iii Bessie Margaret, bp 26 Sept.
1875 St. George's Falmouth; d. 5 Mar. 1952 Maplewood
Cem. Windsor; m. Francis Lynch of Falmouth (1875-1950)
iv Henrietta Agnes, b. 1879; m. Charles Maurice Baxter
son of Joseph and Emma Baxter of Falmouth, N.S.; Child-
ren (surname Baxter): 1. Ruth Stinchfield, m. Earl Falk-
ner of Mount Denson; 2. Otto Randolph drowned about
1929 at Aylward's Mill; unm.; 3. Harold Maurice, m.
Effie Coldwell - their children Dean, Lorne and Della;
4. Warren Cornelius, d. unm.; 5. Nita Marie, m. John
Adam Keddie son of Philip & Rosalie Keddie of London,
Eng. and Cumberland House, Sask; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children (surname Keddie): 1. Donald Randolph, m.
Annette Langlois; 2. David Maurice, d. ae 20; 3. John
Philip, m. Edith Smith of Leminster, N.S.; 4. Nita
Marie, m. James Reroy Allen son of Gerald and Marie
(Leopold) Allen of New Ross, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children (surname Allen): 1. Roger, 2. Randy, 3. Tanya;
v John Archibald Gormley, b. 1885; d. unm.
vi Amy Catherine Gormley, b. 10 Jan. 1873; d. 1 June
1874; vii Mark Hensley Gormley, b. 20 Sept. 1882;
d. 14 Jan. 1978; unm; viii Nora Gormley, m. Benjamin
Baxter of Falmouth, N.S.

Miscellaneous data on the Gormley Family
Morton Gormley, b. 1837, Farmer at Hantsport 1881;
m. Margaret _____b. c1830; Children: 1. Margaret,
b. c1866, 2. Charles, b. c 1867, 3. William, b. c 1868,
4. Clark, b. c 1869.

THE GRAY FAMILY

line 9 Martha or Patty Gray's date of death should read 24 March 1874; she was probably the wife of Charles Gray who is listed as one of the Black refugees from the Chesapeake Bay states; these refugees were brought to Halifax by British vessels as a result of the War of 1812; hundreds of the slave people made their way to the British vessels and the promise of freedom; the list of "Blacks recently brought from the U.S.A. and settled on the Windsor Road" is on file in the Public Archives of Nova Scotia (Refugee Negroes 1813-1816 - PANS Vol. 420, doc. 133).

the revised data on this family is mainly from census and death records further research is necessary since there were Black residents named Gray in the Windsor-Falmouth area as early as 1784 which may indicate that a Gray family accompained one of the Loyalist families to Nova Scotia after the close of the American Revolution.

CHARLES GRAY, listed as one of the Black refugees from the U.S. settled on the Windsor Road between 1813 and 1816; the death of Martha or Patty Gray, b. c1770 in the U.S. is recorded for 24 March 1874 at Falmouth, N.S.; she was living in the household of Benjamin Gray when the 1871 Falmouth census was taken; she was shown as a widow of African descent; Charles and Martha are assumed to be the parents of the following members of the Gray family listed as heads of families in the 1871 Falmouth census:

i Charles, b. c 1819; m. Ellen or Hannah____, b. c1841; Children: 1. James, b. c 1856, 2. Annie, b. c 1860, 3. Mary, b. c 1860 4. Henry, b. c1865, 5. John, b. c1870, 6. Harriett.

ii Benjamin, b. c1826 N.S.; d. 9 Jan. 1899; m. Sarah____b. c1838; farmer at Falmouth; he was a leader in the Afr. Baptist Ch. which was located at Sleepy Hollow; the church building now forms part of the former home of the late Frank Golar; Childrer 1. Rachel, b. c1858, 2. Harry, b. c1865, 3. Charles, b. c1867, 4. Leander, b. c1868 and probably 5. George b. c1855 who d. 23 Sept. 1872 at Falmouth, N.S.

iii Michael, b. c 1819 N.S.; d. 30 Mar. 1876 Falmouth, N.S. m. Marie____, b. c1833; d. 16 Dec. 1872; Children: 1. Maggie, b. c1859, 2. Jane, b. c1867 and probably 3. Rupert, b. c1850 who was bur. 10 Feb. 1923 Riverbank Cem. Hantsport, N.S. he m. Jannetta_____b. c1861; bur. 25 Dec. 1891 - their children Ella B., Everett, Rupert, Roy, Lucy and Neddie.

iv William, b. c 1838 N.S.; Falmouth Farmer 1871; m. Annie, b. c1852; Children:1. James, b. c 1874, 2. Lewis, b. c1875, 3. Adelia, b. c1877, 4. Ellen, b. c1879, 5. Lorrie (dau.), b. 1880

Page 260 line 27 Ted Gray should read

5 4 3 2 1

TERRANCE J. GRAY (Charles, Jerry, ?Charles, Charles)

b. 1877; d. 11 Jan. 1965; bur. Falmouth Cen. Cem. son of Charles (Bub) Gray (1851-1 Mar. 1939) and Annie R. Wise, b. 2 Dec. 1860, d. 27 Mar 1937; she was probably the dau. of Alonzo Wise (1850-1924) of Falmouth, N.S.; m. Eva M. States (1881-18 Jan. 1967) dau. of Job and Rebecca(Eddison) States; Terrance J. Gray lived on the Bog Road near the Halfway River at Falmouth, N.S.; he is mentioned as a workman in the Shaw Brickyards at Avonport, N.S. in L.E. Shaw's My Life in the Brick Industry, 1955, p. 9,

"The tallest and ablest of them all was Ted Gray. He was colored, six feet four inches tall - a giant - the only man I have ever known who could pick up three bricks in each hand. The best most of us could do was two. When Ted really went to work he could out-distance any and all. Had he been so minded he would in my opinion have been a match for Joe Louis."

Children: 6

i Effie, m. S. Flynn of Halifax, N.S.
ii John, m. Frances Gray
iii George, m. Bessie Gray (1903-1960); m.(2) Sylvia Gray
iv Annie
v Terrance J.II, d. 13 June 1964; bur. Falmouth Cen Cem
6 m. Winnie Farmer of Avonport, N.S.
vi Thomas, m. Cora Upshaw dau. of Stewart and Matilda (Hamilton) Upshaw of Three Mile Plains, N.S.; Stewart Upshaw's father was John Upshaw; Stewart's mother was Maggie Johnson of Three Mile Plains; Matilda Hamilton was the dau. of Amos and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Hamilton of Bridgetown, N.S. Children: 1. Flossie, m. Roland Walker, r. Toronto; 2. Joan, m. Ralph States, r. Windsor, N.S.; 3. Thomas, m. Maryann Kane, r. Halifax 4. Portia, r. Halifax, 5. Beulah, m. Lawrence States, r. Windsor; 6. Stewart, m. Barbara Clike; 7. Kenneth, m. Melvira Hamilton; 8. Clyde, m. Evelyn Coates, r. Toronto. Ont.; Clyde won the Commonwealth Welter Weight Championship from Donato Paduano of Montreal in 1971 and on 12 Oct. 1973 took the British Commonwealth title from Eddie Blay of Ghana; in 1973, 1975 and 1977 he challenged for the world's title and was the only Canadian to repeat that challenge three times; he has been named for induction into the Nova Scotia Sport Heritage Centre Hall of Fame on 1 Oct. 1983; 9. Karen; 10. Glen, m. Kathy States; 11. Harley, m. Juanita Upshaw; 12. Martin, r. Toronto; 13 Leslie.

Page 260 Cont'd.
Children of Terrance J. and Eva M. (States) Gray contd.

vii Viola, m. Richard Brown
viii James Henry, r. Toronto, Ont.
ix Clarence E., m. Jean Golar dau. of Frank H. and Annie (Gibson) Golar of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Toronto, Ont.
x Dorothy, m. Cecil Johnson.

THE HICKS FAMILY

Page 267
line 8 John Hicks (1715-1790) m. 8 May 1740 at Friend's Meeting, Tiverton, R.I.
line 16 will dated 22 Jan. 1785; probated 3 Apr. 1790 (Annapolis County Estate Papers #12)
line 19 add Alan Robertson, Hantsport, N.S.
line 20 Russell, b. 1747/48
line 26 John Weston
line 33 John Hicks Jr., d. 18 May 1815
line 40 Hannah after David Morse add b. 16 Jan 1777 son of Abner and Anna (Church) Morse; family of eight
line 42 Constant, d. c 1820; m. Eliza Johnson; family of seven; she m. (2) Jeremiah Sabean.
line 43 Martha delete m. (2) Jeremiah Sabean
line 45 Rebecca, d. 1799
line 46 John, d. 1863; m. at Newport, N.S. by Dr. Porter m. (2) 6 Mar. 1834 Theresa Morse who d. 1868 ae 65; there were three children by the 2nd marr. including the grandfather of Senator Henry Hicks, former Premier of Nova Scotia.
Page 268 line 12 after 1826 add Bridgetown, N.S.; farmer and inn-Keeper; Elizabeth Morrison was the dau. of John Morrison, an original grantee at Clements Township 1784 and deputy-surveyor.
line 23 Findley, b. 10 Nov. 1777; Sea Captain m. Dec. 1800 Liverpool, Theresa Church, b. 21 Feb. 1781 dau. of William and Susannah (Tucker) Church.
line 24 Benjamin, b. 18 July 1779
line 25 Nancy, b. 20 May 1781; 2nd wife of Parker Oakes, his 1st wife was her sister Ruth.
line 27 Ruth (see above)
line 28 Hannah, b. 10 Apr. 1786, m. John Sanders, her first cousin.
line 29 Prudence, b. 19 Feb. 1789; d. 5 Sept. 1790
line 30 John, b. 6 Sept. 1790 Hicks Ferry, Annapolis, N.S.; d. 27 Mar. 1843, Bridgewater, N.S.; 2nd Lieut. 1st Batt. of East Annapolis County Regt.; operated a brick kiln in Bridgewater; m. 26 Dec. 1826 Margaret Cole Barry, b. 1799, d. 20 March 1860 Liverpool, N.S. dau. of Robert Berry, Esq. Loyalist and merchant at Liverpool, N.S. and Shelburne; family of eight; she m. (2) George Davis.

Page 268 line 31 add Thomas Hicks (John, Thomas, Thomas, Samuel, Robert)
b. 1758; d. 9 Apr. 1826 ae 67 Annapolis Royal, N.S.; m. 1778 Sarah Chute, b. 3 Nov. 1758 dau. of John and Judith (Foster) Chute; Children: 1. Patience, b. 1 Apr. 1778; m. 1805 James Chesley son of Samuel and Eleanor (Moore) Chesley; family of ten;
2. Sarah, b. 11 Feb. 1780; m. John Rice, b. 1776 son of Judah; he m. (2) Susan Hicks, sister to Sarah.
3. Mary, b. 22 Feb. 1783; m. Nicholas Haines.
4. Ruby, b. 26 Jan. 1785; m. 26 July 1798 Asa Foster, b. 24 Nov. 1776.
5. Job, b. 3 Feb. 1786; m. Bridget Burrows; family of 5
6. Susan, b. 5 Apr. 1788; m. as 2nd wife of John Rice
7. Charles, b. 7 Apr.1790; d. Westport, Digby Co. 1873. m. Mary Kirk of Halifax, N.S.; r. Bridgetown, N.S.;
8. Amelia, b. 9 June 1793; m. David Welch; family of 4
9. Gilbert, b. 1 Feb. 1795; drowned 1834; unm.
10. Harriet, b. 7 Feb. 1797; m. 20 Feb. 1824 John Murdock son of George and Elspeth Murdock who came to N.S. from Scotland via England about 1810; r. Bridgetown, N.S.; merchant; family of ten;
11. Joseph, b. 10 June 1799; m. 1810 Lavinia Longley, dau. of Aquila and Mary (Chute) Longley;
12. Horatio Nelson, b. 29 July 1801; d. 1872 m. Elizabeth Mongard; he d. 1892 ae 87.

JOHN WESTON HICKS (John, Thomas, Thomas, Samuel, Robert)
b. Dec. 1760; d. 2 July 1840 Annapolis Royal, N.S. his obit. stated that he was the 2nd male child born in the Township of Falmouth (Nova Scotian 16 Jul. 1840) m. 26 Feb. 1799 Priscilla, dau. of Jesse Oakes. Children: 1. Jesse, b. 1799; d. 1821; 2. Ann, b. 1802 m. Rev. Alex. Fowler son of Caleb; m. (1) Ann Sanders dau. of Daniel and Hannah (Hicks) Sanders.

THE HILL FAMILY

line 36 Lewis W. Hill
m. (2) 10 Dec. 1874 Clementina Maria Mumford dau. of Samuel and Maria (Mumford) Mumford.
line 47 Hannah H. Hill m. Lewis S. Mumford son of Samuel and Maria (Mumford) Mumford.
(See also the Mumford Family in the proposed Newport, Nova Scotia, A Rhode Island Township)

THE HOVEY FAMILY

Page 274
line 25 delete all data and substitute

5 4 3 2 1

DANIEL HOVEY (James, James, Daniel, Richard)

b. 7 Dec. 1710 Malden, Mass;moved with parents James and Deborah (Barlow) Hovey to Mansfield, Conn.; Daniel Hovey was a grantee at Horton, N.S. 30 Nov. 1764-750 acres; m. 6 Dec. 1732 Elizabeth Slapp; presented at Court of

Page 274 Contd.

Quarter Sessions 17 May 1761 for a misdemeanor and complaint of preaching the Gospel; the case was referred to the authorities at Halifax who ruled that the action of the local justices had been "irregular"; Daniel and his wife returned to New England; they were at Sanford, Maine in 1770

Children: 6

i Elizabeth Hovey, b. 1 Nov. 1734; m. 5 May 1752 Nehemiah Wood, Falmouth grantee - see Wood family.
ii Daniel, b. 8 Sept. 1736 Mansfield, Conn.; Falmouth grantee (see below)
iii Enoch, b. 10 Nov. 1738; m. Hannah dau. of Deacon Cordial and Hanna (Wood) Storrs of Mansfield, Conn.; Enoch moved to Nova Scotia and was a grantee at Falmouth receiving ½ Farm Lot 69; 17 Jul. 1765 exchanged Falmouth land for Andrew Marsters' land at Horton, N.S.
iv Anne, b. 21 Dec. 1840; m. 13 Aug. 1773 Timothy Bibbins as his 2nd wife.
v Josiah, b. 24 Aug. 1743; m. Thoedora Downer, Mansfield,Conn.
vi Hannah, b. 15 June 1745.
vii Simeon, b. 15 Oct. 1747; m. Pohanna Conant,Mansfield Conn.
viii Merriam, b. 5 Apr. 1750
ix Martell, b. 22 Nov. 1752
x Ellis (dau.) b. 15 Dec. 1754

6 5 4 3 2 1

DANIEL HOVEY (Daniel, James, James, Daniel, Richard)

b. 8 Sept. 1736 son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Slapp) Hovey of Mansfield, Conn. and later of Horton, N.S. and Sanford, Maine; m. 13 Sept. 1763 Keziah Randall, b. 4 Mar. 1743 dau. of David Randall (1719-)and Keziah Davison dau. of Jonathan Davison of Stonington and Preston, Conn. and Falmouth, N.S.; Daniel was a grantee at Falmouth, N.S. at the founding of the township in 1761; he received 250 acres; on 17 Jul. 1765 he exchanged his Falmouth lands for Andrew Marster' grant at Horton, N.S. 17 Mar. 1764 he leased Farm Lot 67 at Falmouth from John Meacham; in 1772 Daniel and wife Keziah were back in Mansfield, Conn.; later moved to Whitestown, Oneida County, N.Y.

Children (born at Mansfield, Conn.)

i Anne bp. 9 Oct. 1771
ii Ezra, "
iii Lucy, 1769
iv Lovina, b. 8 June 1771; d. 1836 (see below)
v Daniel, b. 17 Feb. 1774

Page 274 Contd.

7 6 5 4 3 2 1

LOVINA HOVEY (Daniel, Daniel, James, James, Daniel, Richard) b. 8 June 1771; d. 1836; m. Daniel Williams (1771-1860) great great grandparents of Deward Charles Williams of Mt. Carmel, Ill. author of The Ancestors and Descendants of Daniel and Lovian (Hovey) Williams (1647-1964).

6 5 4 3 2 1

THOMAS HOVEY (Thomas, James, James, Daniel, Richard)

b. 17 Aug. 1737 son of Thomas and Abigail (Phelps) Hovey of Malden, Mass. and Mansfield, Conn.; Thomas died in the winter of 1776/7 (probably at sea); Thomas Hovey Sr. died at Mansfield, Conn. 9 Sept. 1749; his widow Abigail returned to her former home, Lebanon and married 15 May 1771 Jabez Barrows; Jabez's 1st wife had been Sybel Hall dau. of Isaac and 1st cousin of Abner and Barnabus Hall grantees at Falmouth, N.S. and Mary Hall who married Joseph Stewart a grantee at Yarmouth,N.S.; Thomas Hovey (1737-) was a grantee at Falmouth where he received ½ share (250 acres) between 1763 and 1765 he sold his Falmouth Royal Grant to Walter Manning; Thomas moved to Chester, N.S. and married 26 Apr. 1772 Sarah Whittemore; after her husband's death She married 6 Apr. 1778 at Lunenburg, Samuel Waters. Children of Thomas and Sarah (Whittemore) Hovey:

i Mary, b. 4 Mar. 1774 Chester, N.S.; m. 18 Oct. 1792 Jacob Hatt, b. 1759 son of Jacob and Mary Hatt from Switzerland; Children (surname) Hatt: 1. John, b. 3/16 Sept. 1793, 2. Mary, b. 19 Jul. 1795, 3. Elizabeth, b. 16 Sept. 1797, 4. Sarah, b. 5 Jul. 1799; d. 26 Dec. 1833; m. 23 Dec. 1817 John Rafter, 5. Jacob, b. 2 Sept. 1802, 7. Henry, b. 2 Sept. 1802, 8. Jacob, bp. 2 Nov. 1806.

ii Thomas, b. 10 May 1776 at Chester, N.S.

6 5 4 3 2 1

NATHAN HOVEY (Thomas, James, James, Daniel, Richard)

b. 22 Dec. 1740 son of Thomas Hovey (1706/7-1749) and Abigail Phelps of Malden, Mass. and Mansfield, Conn.; m. 11 Nov. 1762 Jemima dau. of Paul Phelps of Lebanon, Conn.; Abigail died 22 Feb. 1741; Nathan Hovey was a grantee at Falmouth 1761 (½share - 250 acres); between 1763 and 1765 he sold his lands to Walter Manning.

References: Mansfield, Conn. and Falmouth, N.S. Records, D.C. Williams, The Ancestors and Descendants of Deacon Daniel and Lovina (Hovey) Williams, 1647-1964, Mr. Terrence M. Punch, Armdale, N.S.

Page 277

line 22 THE IBEL FAMILY

line 27 The Ibel family came to Canada from the Netherlands; John Ibel was employed as foreman at the H. Loomer Greenhouses Ltd., Falmouth and not at Avon Valley Greenhouses.

line 29 Adriane E., m. 23 Aug. 1961 Johannes Simon Speelman at Juniper Grove United Church; he was serving in the Royal Canadian Army Medical Corps at the time.

THE ILLSLEY FAMILY

Page 278

line 14 b. 1876; d. 23 June 1872

line 16 delete Edith and substitute
Alice Pineo, b. 1874; d. 12 Apr. 1966; before her marriage she taught school at Falmouth and Hall's Harbour.

line 19 i William add b. 1905; d. 17 Apr. 1966

line 21 1. Delete Grace and substitute
1. Rowena Grace, m. Cecil Wile son of Willard Wile of Mount Denson, N.S. Children (surname) Wile: 1. Linda, 2. Debra, 3. Gregory, 4. Stephen, 5. Susan, 6. Shelly.

2. Delete Charles and substitute
2. Charles Ross Illsley, served in the Royal Canadian Navy; m. Mildred Ellen dau. of Russell and Jessie (Sweet) Redden of Martock, N.S. Children: 1. Elizabeth Ann, m. Wayne Harris of Victoria, B.C. - dau. Shawna and son Michael 2. William Ross, m. Janet Mosher dau. of Albert and Annie (Levy) Mosher of Three Mile Plains, N.S.; r. Hantsport, N.S.; 3. Charles Russell, m. Catherine Christine dau. of Frederick and Lydia Byrne of Ellershouse, N.S.; 4. Marjorie Ellen

line 27 delete iv Robert and substitute
iv Robert Otis, m. May (Mallen) Jarrett

THE LAURILLIARD FAMILY

Page 283

line 35 substitute the following for the data on the Laurilliard Family.

3 2 1

GEORGE LAURILLIARD (George, Jean Christophe)

b. 1810; d. 15 Nov. 1885; burial Maplewood Cem., Windsor, N.S.; m. Sabel_____, b. c 1822; German descent; the 1871 census for Windsor, N.S. shows George as a carpenter, Methodist and of Swiss descent.

Children:

4

i Grace, b. c 1847, ii Jane, b. c 1849, iii Lewis (see below), iv Laura, b. c 1854, v Lena, b. c 1858 and probably vi Sarah J. (1848-1912) m. Ebenezer Morton.

Page 283 continued

4 3 2 1

LEWIS LAURILLIARD (George, George, Jean Christophe)

b. 1851; d. 25 Nov. 1904; m. Alice Wilson (1854-1923) GR Maplewood Cem., Windsor, N.S. dau. of Edward and Anna B. Wilson of Windsor Forks, N.S.; blacksmith at Falmouth, N.S. Children: i Charles, b. c 1877; d. 16 Mar. 1898, ii Henry, m. _____Harvey - one dau. Verna, iii Walter, (1888-1969) bur. Falmouth Cen. Cem., iv Arthur, d. 1 Dec. 1964, m. Ola Starratt dau. of Harris Raymond and Rebecca (Tracey) Starratt of Hantsport, N.S.; Children: 1. Gordon, m. _____ Burgess dau. of John Burgess of Kentville, N.S.; v Nettie, b. 9 July 1877 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 20 Mar. 1947 Falmouth, m. Aubrey Kilcup (1874-1947) (See Kilcup Family); vi Ida, m. Judson Kilcup (See Kilcup Family), vii Ethel, m. _____ Longley of Kentville, N.S. - one dau. Dorothy.

THE LAWRENCE FAMILY

Page 284

The following letter dated Nov. 6th, 1900 at Amherst written by James King to his daughter Jane has been supplied by Allan B. Robertson of Hantsport, N.S. and is reproduced in part since it refers to the founder of the Lawrence Family of Falmouth, N.S.

"Henry Lawrence was born in the city of Malden (this Malden was a city on the eastern side of the city of London and is now part of the City of London, Eng.) His father's name was Henry. His mother's name was Mary Townby. He had two brothers James and John or Jonathan. James came to America and settled in Cherryfield, Maine, where several of his descendants reside at present. John or Jonathan came to American and settled in the state of New York where several of his descendants are at present.

Henry enlisted in the 54th Regiment as a British Soldier, was at the Island of Martinique and Guadeloupe from there he went with his regiment to Ireland, thence to Quebec, thence to Fort Cumberland. This would be during the 1760's. He was a brick layer by trade and built the Powder Magazine and a Bomb proof that would protect 500 soldiers in time of need...About 1772 he with several others got their discharge, then he was married to Judell ?Watson of the old Watson family of Fort Lawrence, Parson Eggleston being the clergyman. His first child was born at Fort Cumberland and was named Margaret. From there the family moved to Eastport Maine the second child was born there. He was named Francis. From there the family moved to Falmouth, Hants County, Nova Scotia. There they moved across the Avon River to the Windsor side where the old couple died having a large family.

James Reden married Margaret and settled there, raised a large family of which my mother was the eldest. Her name was Anne or Nancy.

Page 284 contd.

Great grandfather Robert King came from Cumberland, Eng., and brought his family with him, my grandfather being 16 at that time . They sailed near Fort Edward in Windsor, Hants County, N.S. There were several children all settling near there.

My grandfather Robert King married a Miss Cochran. She had a number of children and died early in life. My father being the eldest his name was Robert. About 1820 he married Nancy Reden who died on the 8th of Dec. 1831, having William, James, Ann and Jane.

My father then went to Bay DeVerte, Westmorland Col, N.B. about 12 miles from Fort Cumberland. Here he married a widow woman by the name of Nancy Farrow. They had two children, the eldest Elizabeth died young, the other Robert is living in Bathany, Missouri..."

line 39 ^{2}Francis G. Lawrence (^{1}Henry)
b. 23 Apr. 1781; d. 13 Jan. 1854 GR Old Parish Burying Ground, Windsor, N.S.; m. 2nd Mary McDonald, b. 15 June 1787; d. 15 Oct. 1860 OPBG; m. 22 Mar. 1810.

Page 285 line 1 Children of ^{2}Francis G. and Mary Lawrence

i Henry, b. 28 Oct. 1811
ii Mary, b. 22 Jan. 1813
iii John, b. 10 May 1815; d. 1893
iv Hannah, b. 8 June 1819; d. 15 Nov. 1863; GR Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. Wm. Burnham (1815-1890) (see Burnham family)
v ^{3}Francis, b. 31 March 1822; d. 18 Mar. 1847 GR POBG
vi Catherine, b. 22 Oct. 1824; m. 26 Dec. 1846 Peter Shaw Burnham (Chr. Mess.) (See Burnham Family).
vii ^{3}Robert, b. 21 Oct. 1827; d. July 1901
viii Harriet, b. 14 May 1830; d. 21 June 1853

^{3} ^{2} ^{1}

line 13 Robert Lawrence (Francis, Henry)

b. 21 Oct. 1827; m. (1) 3 Dec. 1856 Amanda Lavinia Manning, v. 2 Nov. 1837; d. 20/9 Sept. 1860 GR Falmouth Centre Cem.
Children (1st marr.):

i Emma Jane, b. 1 Nov. 1857
ii Anna Laura, b. 2 July 1860
iii Children (2nd marr):
iii Francis (Frank), b. 25 Mar. 1866 d. 1934
iv Lydia Kerr, b. 12 Aug. 1868 (See Hanson Family)

Page 285 line 13
Children of Robert and Isabella (Kerr) Lawrence contd.

v Matthew Henry Lawrence, b. 26 March 1871 (also see p. 91)
Children: 1. Robert Edward
vi Mary, b. 29 Dec. 1874; d. 1954 Reg. Nurse; unm.
vii Robert, b. 29 Mar. 1877
viii Jean, b. 27 Feb. 1881; d. 1957; unm.
ix Kenneth, b. 22 Aug. 1884; d. 3 May 1979 Windsor farmer at Windsor, N.S.; m. Sophie Gibson (1886-1966) dau. of Wm. and Jessie (Smiley) Gibson of Newport Station, N.S.
Children:
1. William Robert, barrister, Windsor, N.S.; m. Roberta May Cochrane dau. of Channing and Zelba (Brown) Cochrane of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Karen Louise, m. David Beaton, son of Ernest and Eileen (Flynn) Beaton - son Christopher, David, Sackville, N.S.
2. Wendell Robt., 3. Michael Channing, 4. Susan Marie, 5. Kimberley Anne, 6. Carolyn Roberta
2. Wilfred Gordon, m. Loretta McDonald of Cape Breton r. Windsor, Ont.; Children: 1. Gary, m. Elizabeth Zong, r. Toronto, 2. Margaret Ann, 3. Donald, 4. Mary Lynn
3. Isabell, m. Joseph Pozzo of Alberta; r. Hamilton, Children (surname Pozzo): 1. Robert, 2. Brian, 3. Robin.
4. Ralph Gibson, m. Gertrude Harvey dau. of Wm. and Sadie (Bond) Harvey of Ardoise, N.S.; Wm. Harvey was son of George and Henrietta (Hudgins) Harvey.
Children:
1. Kenneth Henry, m. 1980 Lucy Van Kippersluis dau. of Cornelius and Johanna Kippersluis.
2. David Ralph

Page 286 line 2 delete 3John and substitute
3. John Paul Lawrence, m. Joan Prudence Boyd, dau. of Leroy & Lillian (Redden) Boyd of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
i John Kenneth, m. Cheryl Wilcox, dau. of Charles and Ethel Wilcox of Burlington, N.S.
Children: 1. Melanie Rae, 2. Michael John Charles, 3. Paul Robert.
ii Thomas Michael, m. Darlene Church dau. of Stanley and Doris (Peach) Church of Vaughans, N.S.
Children: 1. Tracey Mae, Thomas James, 3. Holly Marie.
iii Tony Edward, m. Katherine Celeste dau. of Arnold

Page 286 line 2
Children of John Paul and Joan (Boyd) Lawrence contd.

iii Tony Edward Lawrence contd.
& Florence (Pitts) Zinck of Hantsport, N.S.
Children: 1. Terry Ann, 2. Angela Michelle
iv Mary Louise, m. Fred Huntley son of Fred & Grace Huntley; r. Calgary, Alta.
Children (surname Huntley): 1. Niel Frederick, 2. Jennifer Susan.
v Robert Alan, m. Catherine Jane dau. of George and Shirley Bosworth of Hantsport, N.S.
Children: 1. Charles Robert, 2.
vi Stephen Bruce
vii Frederick William
viii Susan Ruth

Page 286 line 23 delete 27 March and substitute m. 22 March 1853 at St. John's Anglican, Sackville, N.S.
line 29 ii Charles Davison delete Davison and substitute Dickson.
line 33 v. George delete b. 1861 and substitute bp. 18 Nov. 1860 St. John's Anglican, Sackville, N.S.
line 39 delete Davison and substitute Dickson
after 1859 add d. 7. Dec. 1926 after Anna Davison add (1865-1924)
line 45 Benjamin Davison, d. 31 Dec. 1977
Page 287 line 1 iv Maurice Black d. 03 Nov. 1979
line 3 Kathleen, b. 20 Dec. 1900; d. 20 Dec. 1934
line 4 Charles Dickson II, b. 21 May 1902; d. 10 Mar. 1977
line 9 delete Marie and substitute
Anna Marie, r. Winnipeg, Man.
line 10 Children (surname Graham) add 3 Laura Lee
4 James Michael
line 12 Charles Dickson III, m. 1956 Leona Irene Eldridge dau. of Gordon and Myrtle (Ettinger) Eldridge; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:1. Charles Dickson IV, m. (1) Shelley Sanford dau. of Ellsworth Sanford of Burlington, N.S.; r. Lethbridge, Alta.; m. (2) Joanne McKinnon of Windsor, N.S.; Children (2nd marr.): 1. Jessica Winter, 2. Cossia Joellen, 3. ___dau.
line 17 delete William and substitute
George William Lawrence, m. 1961 Cora Elizabeth Hines dau. of Wilfred and Mildred (White) Hines r. Falmouth, N.S. Children: 1. Victor Benjamin, 2. Marshall Wm., 3. Mark James, 4. Elizabeth Jeanette, 5. Christina Alice.
line 21 Robert Bruce Lawrence, m. 1964 Leah Jean Allen dau. of Edwin and Edna (Biggs) Allen of Grand Pre, N.S.; r. Brookfield, Col. Co., N.S.
Children: 1. Nancy Lee, 2. David Bruce.

Page 287
line 22 Peter Brian Lawrence, m. 1967 Brenda Lee Allen dau. of Gerald and Jean Allen of Grand Pre, N.S. r. Beach Meadows, N.S.; Children: 1. Heather Dawn, 2. Tracey Lee.
line 46 Georgina (Lawrence) Wilcox died Nov. 1980.

Page 289 3 2 1
line 8 WILLIAM LAWRENCE (Robert, Henry)

b. c1832; d. 16 Dec. 1910 ae 78 son of Robert and Mary Lawrence; lineage numbering corrected as above; m. Anna Fullerton, b. 1837; d. 1 July 1900; both bur. Falmouth Cen. Cem.
line 11 4 3 2 1
William Philip Lawrence (Wm., Robert, Henry) served in C.E.F. WWI; d. 1964 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Jimena Rankin, b. 26 June 1883; d. 27 Dec. 1975; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children: (order unknown)

i Ethel, b. 24 June 1900; d. 15 May 1976; m. (1) ____Taylor; m. (2) Douglas Morton; Children (1st marr.) 1. Carol Taylor m. B.D. Grover, 2. Marie, m. D.F. Stuart.
Children (2nd marr.) 3. Scott

ii Jean
iii Melvin
iv Carl
v Grant
vi Robert
vii Gordon
viii Ralph

Page 289 4 3 2 1
Eugene Ernest Lawrence (William, Robert, Henry) b. 1878; d. 1959 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Margaret B. Patterson of Cape Breton; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Margaret B. Patterson (1885-19 June 1966); both bur. Falmouth Cen. Cem.
Children (order unknown):

i Maxwell,
ii Anne, m. Sherman Clark, Kittery, Maine
iii William, r. Concord, Maine
iv Ernest, r. Windsor, N.S.
v Jean, m. Floyd Rockwell, Ridgecrest, Calif.
vi Ruth, m. Donald Fillmore, r. Milton, N.S.
vii John, r. Eliot, Maine.
viii Eric, r. Eliot, Maine.
ix Bert,
x Claude Frederick, b. 1924; d. 21 Mar. 1981 m. Pauline O'Neill

Page 289 Cont.

Children of Claude and Pauline (O'Neill) Lawrence
1. Claudia, m. David Woodill, 2. Heather, m. Stuart Dempsey, 3. Kevin, 4. Michael, 5. John, 6. Gregory.

xi Vivian Lawrence, m. (1) L. Dunfield; m. (2) John Amero; r. Brooklyn, Queen's Co., N.S.

Page 292 line 1 Harry Churchill Lawrence, m. 28 Apr. 1910 Gladys Constance Chisholm, dau. of G.R. Chisholm at Knox Presbyterian Church, Amherst, N.S.

THE LAYTON FAMILY

Page 293 line add

1
Francis Layton

b. 1735 Acklam, North Yorkshire; d. 26 Dec. 1829 Falmouth, N.S. (Acad. Rec. 6 Mar. 1830); m. (1) Elizabeth West, Birdsall, N. Yorkshire, m. (2) Ruth Amelia _____, m. (3) Mrs Mary Reid, m. (4) Letitia Graham; Francis Layton arrived in Nova Scotia aboard Two Friends from Hull in 1774; he settled at Falmouth and lived near the Bog Road between 1774 to c1779; he was a blacksmith; in the 1780's he lived in Cornwallis, N.S. where he operated a blacksmith ship and an inn; he later lived in Horton; between 1802 and 1809 he lived at Falmouth; he then moved to Mount Denson, N.S. and lived near the mouth of the Nine Mile River on land later occupied by Timothy and Charles Layton.

Children (1st marr.)

1. Francis, b. 1773 Yorkshire; lived at Great Village, N.S. his son Joseph Mahon Layton m. Ester Dickie of Great Village and their son John W. b. 1852 m. Ida Davison of Falmouth, N.S.
2. William, b. c 1775 probably at Falmouth; lived at Great Village.
3. Richard, b. 1776 Falmouth, m. Elizabeth Fox
4. John, b. 13 June 1777 Falmouth, N.S.; m. Catherine Marsters dau. of Capt. Jonathan Marsters (1734-1804) and Mary Knowlton (1734-1819) of Manchester, Salem, Mass. and Falmouth, N.S.; r. Middle Musquodoboit, N.S.

Children (2nd marr.)

5. Elizabeth, b. 12 Jan. 1781; m. Isaac Jackson probably at Horton, N.S.; lived at Great Village, N.S.
6. Charles, b. 27 Sept. 1782 Cornwallis, N.S.; d. 29 Feb. 1870; lived at Mount Denson, N.S.; m. Amelia
7. Timothy Dyer, b. c 1783; m. Emily____; Timothy d. 21 Mar. 1870 Hantsport, N.S.; r. Mount Denson, N.S.

Page 293 Children of Francis Layton contd.

Children (4th marriage) Francis and Letitia Layton
8. James Graham, drowned Sept. 1837

2 1
Richard Layton (Francis)

b. 1776 Falmouth, N.S.; farmer; m. Elizabeth Fox, dau. of Loran Fox of Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

1. Amy Ann, b. 25 Oct. 1804; d. 20 Feb. 1872 Wellhpool, Campobello, N.B.; m. 17 June 1826 Eleazor Taylor of Parrsboro, N.S.
2. Mary Jane, b. 29 Nov. 1806; m. 19 May 1833 Wm. Smith.
3. Samuel Albro, b. 22 Jan. 1809; m. 17 June 1847 Amy Ann Akinson Quinn, Cannan, Cum. Co., N.S.
4. William Alline, b. 27 Feb. 1812; d. unm.
5. Charlotte, b. 4 Sept. 1814; m. 1853 John Dewey Taylor of Parrsboro, N.S.
6. Joseph Hiram, b. 24 Oct. 1816; m. 10 Juen 1844 Sarah Jane Jenks. (see below)
7. Elizabeth, b. 18 Dec. 1823

3 2 1
Joseph Hiram Layton (Richard, Francis)

b. 24 Oct. 1816; d. 25 Apr. 1864; m. his 2nd cousin 10 June 1844 Sarah Jane Jenks (16 Feb. 1825- 6 Nov. 1889) dau. of David and Elizabeth Ann (Layton) Jenks of Halfway River, N.S.
Children:

1. Elizabeth Ann, b. 11 Aug. 1845 Falmouth, N.S.; m. John Wallace Bennett; Children (surname Bennett): 1. Emma, m. Arthur Burpee Dorman, 2. Alice, m. Thomas Berry of Hantsport 3. Edith, m. James Bowen, 4. Birdella, m. Peter Carlson, r. Winnipeg, 5. Catherine, 6. Aubrey, m. Jane Coldwell, 7. Harry, m. Mabel Coldwell.
2. James Edward, b. 22 July 1847 d. c 1896; Montclair, N.J. unm.; coachman
3. Joseph Hiram, b. 27 July 1854; m. Lillie Woodworth of Wolfville, N.S.
4. Mary Alice, b. 13 Mar. 1852 Falmouth, N.S. m. 2 May 1906 John Benjamin Lyon (1854-1931) (see Lyon Family)
5. David Francis, b. 11 Apr. 1857; m. Anna Snedich.
6. John Richard, b. 23 Feb. 1860; d. infancy.
7. Amy Jane, b. 6 Nov. 1849; m. Wm. Lawson Fullerton
8. Melissa Irene, b. 12 Feb. 1863; d. 1904; m. John B. Lyon as his 1st wife; her sister Mary Alice married J.B. Lyon as his 2nd wife and had a family of seven (see Lyon Family).

Page 293 Contd.

References of the Layton Family:
Lyon Family Bible, Probate Records and PANS Death Records; Mrs. Annie (Lyon) Avery, Windsor, N.S.; Mr.J.F. Layton, Innisfail, Alberta.

THE LOOMER FAMILY No. 1

Page 298
line 6 after Mary Babcock add 1759-1838
line 28 Sarah Loomer, m. 16 Jan. 1815 (Cornwallis Township Book)
line 49 Children of Gideon and Mehitable Loomer
1. Lemuel Charles, m. (3times) r. Brooklyn, N.Y.
2. Joseph, b. Windsor, N.S. 8 Feb. 1839; m. Louise Caroline Jerry; he d. 12 Sept. 1928.
3. Mary Elizabeth, b. 15 July 1842 Falmouth; m. Heman B. Johnson; she d. 16 Feb. 1894
4. George B., b. 1843 Falmouth; m. Amanda Maria Simpson, d. 23 May 1923.
5. Elisha, d. ae 4

Page 299 line 3 Backcock should read Babcock
line 9 Edward S. Loomerm. Elizabeth E. Brewer and had family
line 12 Lucinda Loomer had family
line 14 THE LOOMER FAMILY No. 2
add 5 4 3 2 1
DAN LOOMER (Levi, Stephen, Samuel, Stephen)

son of Levi Loomer (1758-c1832) and Lois Chase (1765-); Dan was born 1792 and d. 1859; m. Margaret Scott Rogers who d. 1879.
Children:
6
1. David Loomer, (1839-1916) m. Susan Wilcox of Walton, N.S.
Children:
1. Handley Wilcox (see page 299)
2. Mary Susan L., m. Wm. James Card - family of 2.
3. Julia Amanda, b. 1871
4. Clara Amelia, m. wm. Bonney - family of 2
5. Leslie Oran, m. Bertha Burgess
6. Nelson Foster, b. 1879; d. unm.
7. Percy William, m. Ida May Milbury - 1 dau.

Page 299 line 15 Handley W. Loomer and James Baker were proprietors of the Baker-Loomer Lumber Mills in Falmouth, N.S.; originally there were two others in the firm: R.J. Graham and Thos. B. Akin; the mill was sold to the International Cooperage in the 1940's; it was located on Alline Hill in Falmouth; the H. Loomer Greenhouses Ltd. ceased operations in 1977.

Page 299 The Loomer Family No. 2 continued

line 36 Alice May Loomer, r. Halifax, N.S. 1983; author of Famous Flaws, Macmillan, New York, 1976.
line 46 Ethel (McAuley) Neaves was a descendant of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins of the Mayflower.

Page 300
line 9 after Ian Rogers Fraser add son of Norman Fraser.
line 14 after Stewart MacMillan Bishop add
son of Robert Bishop of Greenwich, N.S.
line 21 for Verna Neaves substitute Verna Barbara Neaves (1908-21 Feb. 1977); m. (2) Mae (Munro) Ogilvie Boulter.
line 26 dau. of Dr. George Frederick and Mrs Clarke of Woodstock, N.B.
line 27 Leslie Sinclair Loomer, r. Windsor, NS.
line 28 Kenneth Earle Loomer, d. 24 Nov. 1980
line 31 Children of Kenneth E. and Marjorie Loomer
1. Jean Marie Loomer, m. Darrel Chute
2. Garnet Kenneth, 3. Heather Joy.
line 35 Children of David O. and Ruby (Carey)Loomer
1. David Alexander, 2. Shannon.
line 36 Paul Howard Loomer, m. Betty Lou Schurman
dau. of Amos and Mary(Redden) Schurman of Mount Denson, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children: 1. Earle Raymond Paul, 2. Glen Howard
3. Nancy Mae.

THE LOVELESS - LOVELACE FAMILY

Page 300 revision

2 1

JOHN LOVELESS (Thomas)

b. 11 Apr. 1736 North Kingstown, R.I. son of Thomas and Isabel Lovelace of Rhode Island; d. 1811; m. 11 May 1762 Hannah Vincent (c1740-2 Mar. 1837); the Chr. Mess. 19 May 1837 states that there were 10 children, 66 grandchildren, 206 great granchildren and 16 great great grandchildren. the marriage of John and Hannah was recorded in the Fal. Tsp. Book; John Loveless was a grantee at the founding of Falmouth township in 1761; grant of 250 acres, ½ Farm Lot #32; grant dated 21 Jul. 1761; on 17 July 1765 he exchanged land at Falmouth for Daniel Hovey's and Andrew Marster s' lots at Horton, N.S.; 29 Oct. 1765 sold 6 acres lots to Thomas Woodworth; settled at Horton, N.S.; he was listed in the 1770 census for Falmouth as head of a family of six, Protestant and American.

Page 300 continued 2

Children of John and Hannah (Vincent) Loveless

i 3 Isabel, b. 24 Mar. 1763 Falmouth, N.S.
ii Hannah (Sarah), b. 1 Feb. 1765 Falmouth, N.S.
iii John, b. 11 Feb. 1767 Falmouth,N.S.
iv Samuel, b. 29 Mar. 1769
v William Davis, b. 18 May 1771 Horton, N.S.; d. between 8 and 28 Dec. 1832; Probate (L13) dated 8 Dec. 1832 refers to dau. Mary Jane Young, son Alfred and grandchildren Jack, William Hanley and Jane Loveless. Wm. Davis Loveless m. Mary Anne_____
vi Thomas, b. 27 Nov. 1773 Horton, N.S.;d. Nov. 1856 m. Hannah _____
vii Eunice(Emma), b. 2 Jan. 1786; d. 29 Dec. 1873 Aylesford (King's County Reg.); m. 11 Apr. 1805 Samuel Cogswell - family of eight (Horton Tsp. Records) - son Oliver H. Cogswell, Aylesford, N.S.

3 2 1
HANNAH (Sarah) LOVELESS (John, Thomas)

b. 1 Feb. 1765 Falmouth Tsp. Bk.; d. 1856; Chute Gen. lists her name as Hannah; m. Abner Woodworth who was b. at Cornwallis, N.S.; Chute Genealogy by Wm. E. Chute, p. ccliv, refers to Abner Woodworth as a "sturdy old farmer and a pious Presbyterian"; there is a tradition in the Dodge family that Sarah Loveless marr. Gardiner Dodge Sr. father of Gardiner Dodge, b. c Aug. 1808.

Children (surname Woodworth):

i John Woodworth (1798-1799)
ii Alice (1800-1825); m. Isaac Shaw (1798-1874)
iii Jane (1802-1847)
iv Elizabeth Ann, b. 1804; m. Deacon Wm. H. Skinner
v Lydia, (1806-1856); m. John Brown
vi Solomon, b. (1808; m. Sophia Sanford
vii Hannah, (1810-1835)
viii Frances Susan, b. 1813; m. Gardner Dodge
ix Submit, (1815-1870) m. John Ells
x Isabel, b. 1817; m. Rev. John C. Morse
xi John H. (1820-1822)

3 2 1
JOHN LOVELESS (John, Thomas)

b. 11 Feb. 1767 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 15 Nov. 1841 ae 75 y 6m and 2 days GR Old Cemetery Wolfville, N.S.; m. 10 Feb. 1793 Sarah Liddle (probably Little) (1767-1 Feb. 1858) ae 91 y 10 m 7 d GR Old Cem. Wolfville, N.S.; marr. record from the Horton Township Book

Children (Horton Township Book)

i Isaac, b. 16 Dec. 1794; d. 31 Dec. 1872 Horton,N.S.
ii Hannah, b. 18 Sept. 1785

Page 300 continued

3

Children of John and Sarah Loveless continued

iii James b. 23 April 1798; m. Elizabeth_____ bur. Scott's Bay.
iv Ann, b. 17 Sept. 1799
v Margaret Olivia, b. 11 Aug. 1801
vi Elizabeth, b. 4 Nov. 1803; m. 2 Feb. 1820 Archibald Bishop, family of 14 including Eunice Lavinia, b. 30 Apr. 1823, d. 4 May 1877 m. Daniel B. Witter, b. 5 Jan. 1814 son of Samuel and Eunice (Sharp) Witter.
vii Joseph, b. 12 Apr. 1805; m. Rebecca Annis, b. 20 Jan. 1807 (see below)
viii Sophia, b. 17 Nov. 1807
ix John, b. 7 June 1809
x Emelia, b. 16 Jan. 1811
xi Sarah, b. 1 Feb. 1813
xii Solomon, b. 14 Feb. 1815

4 3 2 1

JOSEPH LOVELESS (John, John, Thomas)

b. 12 Apr. 1805 Horton, N.S.; m. Rebecca Annis (1807-)
Children all born at Horton, N.S.

i James Annis, (1840-1927) (see below)
ii Solomon, (1852-1900); m. Jane Wolfe - Liverpool, N.S.
iii Margaret, m. William Gardiner - Liverpool, N.S.
iv Lavinia, m. _____Ford - Massachusetts.

5 4 3 2 1

JAMES LOVELACE (Joseph, John, John, Thomas)

b. 1840; d. 1927; m. (1) Ellen Telfer (1847-1894)
m. (2) Margaret Telfer, sister of Ellen and widow of Alvin Freeman Foster of Caledonia, Queen's Co., N.S.
Children (i - vii born at Bedford, Mass., vii and ix born at Liverpool, N.S.
i Una, (1873-1956); m. Delbert Annis; bur. Caledonia
ii Dean Hawthorne, (1875--1963); unm. bur. near Houston, Texas
iii James Gibson, (1877-1945); m. Margaret Hanifan; bur. Rolling Mills, N.B.
iv Clara Bell, (1879-1959); m. Howard M. Whitman
v Bertha May, (1881-1956); m. Allister Whitman, d. 1975 both bur. Sydney, N.S.
vi Perle Avery, (1883-1901) unm. bur. Caledonia, N.S.
vii Harriett Ellen, (1886-1941); m. George Moland; d. 1973 Caledonia, N.S.
viii Leonard Telfer, (1889-1963); m. Jessie Cameron r. Enfield, N. S.; Leonard T. bur. Sydney, N.S.(see below)
ix Margaret Foster, (1892-1893)

Page 300 continued

6 5 4 3 2 1

LEONARD LOVELACE (James, Joseph, John, John, Thomas)

b. Feb. 1889; d. May 1963; m. Jessie Cameron of Richmond County, N.S. who was b. 8 Apr. 1898.
Children (all born at Sydney, NS.):

i James Cameron, r. Port Stanley, Ont.; he has supplied much of the information for this revision of the Loveless-Lovelace family (see below).
ii Mary Ellen, m. Wallace Thompson, South Maitland N.S.; he d. 1972; bur. Upper Rawdon, N.S.
iii Bertha Dorothy, (1923-1923); bur. St. Georges Channel, N.S.
iv Frederick Allen, m. (1) Wilma MacDonald of Sydney, N.S.
m. (2) Marie LeJeune of Montreal.
m. (3) Linda LeJeune of Montreal.
v Donald Leonard, b. 24 Mar. 1926; d. 1970; bur. Sydney
vi Gordon, b. 30 June 1928; m. Christine Curry; r. Sydney,NS.
vii Dorothy Kathleen, b. 19 Sept. 1927; m. John Franklin Kerr, r. Sydney, N.S.
viii Marjorie Jean, (1930-1968) unm., bur. Sydney, N.S.

References: Falmouth and Horton Township Books, Town Book, Lebanon, Conn. 1700-1750; Old Cemetery, Wolfville, N.S.; Public Archives of North Kingstown, R.I.; J.C. Lovelace, Port Stanley, Ont.
(Mr. James C. Lovelace states that he has documented the Loveless-Lovelace genealogy back to 1367 at Canterbury, Kent. The surname first appears as Luvlaz in 1145 at Nottingham in the Court of Assizes. He states that the Bodleian Library at Oxford University claims that the name is of Norman French origin from the expression "l' oeuvre-laisse", a military function similar to that of the present day adjutant.)

THE LUNN FAMILY

Page 302 line 17 Augusta Amelia Lunn marr. 21 Dec. 1854 D. Fraser, Esq. at School Springs by the Rev. J. Crawley.
Page 303 line 37 2. Fred Lunn should read
2. Frederick Chales Lunn
3. Edward Lunn should read
3. Edward Richard Lunn, m. Helen Doris Wiles dau. of Gilbert and Dorothy (Barkhouse) Wiles of Bridgewater, N.S.
r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children: 1. Cheryl Eileen, 2. Richard

Children of Edward R. and Helen (Wiles) Lunn continued

2. Richard Charles, 3. Edward William, 4. Ellen Jane 5. Arthur Gregory.

4. Isabell Lunn should read
4. Isabella May Lunn, m. William Brown of Windsor, N.S.; Children (surname Brown): 1. Carolyn, 2. Marion, 3. William.

Page 304 line 5 1. Arlene Wade,m. George Milton Stephenson of Pascoag, R.I.; Children (surname Stephenson): 1. Robin Joy, b. 19 Nov. 1954 d. 18 Oct. 1974, 2. David Herbert.

line 27 James Lunn, b. 8 Aug. 1866; d. 8 Oct. 1938
his wife Elizabeth_____d. 3 Aug. 1916 ae 50;
both bur. Falmouth Centre Cem.

Additional information on the Lunn family

The obituary of James Lunn appeared in the Hants Journal of 19 April 1916. It stated that he died "recently at the age of 90 at New Salem, Cumberland County, N.S. He was of Sturdy stock and with two brothers of Falmouth settled in the lumber region many years ago before Salem was inhabited. He was survived by a wife and several children and numerous grandchildren. Burial was in the family Burial Ground at the back of the farm.

The following poem which appeared in the Teleguide of 1 Aug. 1982 is included here with the permission of the author, Margaret Beatrice (Lunn) Wade of Ashaway, Rhode Island.

MY NOVA SCOTIA HOME

As a little girl I wandered
In my Nova Scotia home;
In the glebe and in the orchards
Apples galore on the ground.

I would gather up my dress
As an apron it would be;
Fill it full of apples
All kinds of variety...

There were Gravensteins so lovely
Oh! so juicy and so sweet;
Made for pleasure eating
For a little girl so sweet.

I would sit down and eat them
Oh! so crisp and juicy sweet;
In that Nova Scotia climate
Made by God so discreet.

Page 304

THE LYON FAMILY

line 36 [1] Henry Lyon's will was dated 24 May 1798 and proved at Windsor, N.S. on 26 Nov. 1798; it is a family tradition that Henry Lyon was a Sea Captain and was lost at sea while carrying plaster to Rhode Island; his death occurred between 24 May 1798 and 30 Nov. 1798; the inventory in his estate was made on 30 Nov. 1798 and included: farming and blacksmith utencils, blacksmith's vice, books incl. small volumes of Watt's hymns (Hants County Estate Papers 52A)
line 36 his wife Sarah Bliss (1734-11 Apr. 1805) bur. at Falmouth Centre Cemetery; the slate marker has the following inscription:

Heaven is my inheritance
I shall soon remove from here
As the stars in glory shine
God and Christ and all are mine.

Page 305 line 4 [2] Henry Lyon marr. Margaret Anderson (marr. bond dated 20 Nov. 1802)
line 7 Children of Henry and Margaret Lyon add
vi Margaret Lyon, m. Richard Deal son of John Adam and Susan Amelia (Boyd) Deal; their dau. Jennet Drusilla Deal marr. George Sangster (see Sangster Family); information on this branch of the Lyon family was obtained from the notes of the dau. of George and Jennet (Deal) Sangster, Catherine Margaret (Sangster) Croft.
line 36 ii Susie E., m. Dec. 1908 at Cliftondale, Mass. George F. Littlefield of Malden, Mass; r. Centre Barnstead, N.H.
line 18 Rachel Lyon, m. 2nd James Whitford

Page 306 line 1 after Hayward add r. West Bridgewater, Mass.
delete Texas and substitute Oregon.
line 12 vii Cecil add b. 1910; d. 30 June 1961
line 20 add 3. Jamie Robinson
line 28 Children of John L. and Gloria Lyon
r. Falmouth, N.S.
1. Todd Mitchell Lyon
2. Dana Trevor Lyon

Page 307 line 18
3 2 1
Richard B. Lyon (Henry, Henry)
line 27 delete Augustus and substitute
Albert Augustus
after Davison add (1859-1944)
line 31 Children of Albert Augustus and Annie (Davison) Lyon
1. Charles, d. 4 Oct. 1918 Mount Hope Cem., Boston, Mass.; r. Boston.
2. Harry, d. 1918; 3. Burton, 4. Joseph
5. Clarence.

Page 307 contd. 4 3 2 1

line 33 Alonzo S. Lyon (Richard, Henry, Henry)

b. 15 Oct. 1843; d. 16 Feb. 1901; bur. Brooklyn, Hants Co., N.S.; m. Sarah Jane Davison, b. 3 Oct. 1844; d. 20 Dec. 1906 dau. of Amos and Elizabeth (MacDonald) Davison of Falmouth N.S.; Alonzo was a blacksmith at Newport, N.S. Children:

i Walter Richard, b. 27 Feb. 1870; d. unm. Mantua, N.S.

ii Leonora Tooker, b. 4 Jul. 1872; d. 16 Nov. 1961; m. 17 Nov. 1897 Joseph Ryle Hunter. Children (surname Hunter): 1. Ryle Raymond (1898-1976), 2. Pearl, d. infancy, 3. Evelyn May, d. young, 4. Earl Charles (1903-1911), 5. Harry Robert, b. 13 Nov. 1906, r. Sweet's Corner, N.S.; 6. Joseph Owen, b. 25 Mar. 1910; d. Jan. 1972, 7. Fredy Richmond, b. 4 Jan. 1913; d. 8 Jul. 1951.

iii Annie Laurie, b. 28 Jul. 1874; m. Leonard Harvey of Union Corner, Children (surname Harvey): Harry, Prescott, Freda, Annie.

iv Florence Agusta, b. 5 Aug. 1876; d. 19 Mar. 1958; m. Harry Fletcher son of John and Katherine (Phillips) Fletcher of Sweet's Corner; Children (surname Fletcher): 1. Hilda m. (1) Francis Bowie of Antigonish, N.S. m. (2) Percy,Greenough son of John Greenough of Avonport, N.S. Children 1st marr. 1. Oeen Bowie, 2. Clara, 3. Pauline, m. Chas. Baxter; Children 2nd marr.: 4. Earl, 5. Stella 6. Myrtle, 7. Herbert, 8. Glenna.; 2nd dau. of Harry and Florence (Lyon) Fletcher-Stella Marie Fletcher, m. Frank Phillips son of Charles and Georgina (Fletcher) Phillips of Sweet's Cor., N.S. Children (surname Phillips): 1. Harry Wm. m. Cathleen Young, dau. of Robert 2. Ryle Carlton, m. Helen Lavers day of Harry 3. Herbert Frank, m. (1) Vera Harvey, m. (2)Pauline Clarke, 4. Walter Earl, m. Lillian Barker, 5. Virginia Mabel, m. Leo Bulger of P.E.I., 6. Florence Gertrude, m. Owen Cochrane son of Wilfred of Sweet's Corner, N.S., 7. Joan Marie, m. Frank Warner of Walton, N.S., 8. Dianna Betty, m. Robert John Skuffham son of Jack and Freda (Gauley) Skuffham of Morrisburg, Ont.

Page 307 line 33 contd. 4
Children of Alonozo and Sarah Jane (Davison Lyon

v William Henry, b. 5 Oct. 1879; d. 1949; m. (1) Sadie A. Blackburn, b. c1879; d. 30 Dec. 1909 dau. of Morton Blackburn of Belmont, N.S.; m. (2) Hannah Rebecca dau. of John Blackburn of Belmont, N.S.; bur. Belmont Cem; Children (1st marr.) 1. Pamela Fields, m. Charles Hill of Poplar Grove. 2. Morton H., d. 21 Oct. 1907 ae 14mos., 3. (son) d. young. Children (2nd marr.): 4. John Elliot, m. Lillian Reley dau. of Fred and Lena (Pemberton) Riley; r. Avondale, N.S.
Children: 7 7 7
1. David William, 2. Earl Henry, 3. Roy Elliot, m. Juanita Purdy of Nfld. - son Glenn Roy,
4. Donald Frederick, m. June Barkhouse of Halifax their children: Joseph Donald, Kevin Christopher,
5. Gary Roger, m. Betty Nunn of Summerville - their Children: Shelly Ann, James Richard, Rebecca Dawn.
6. Reginald Rupert, m. Paulette Mahar, dau. of George and Pauline (Manning) Mahar - their children: Adam Reginald, Matthew Paul, Tanya Lillian.
7. Ralph Bruce, r. Avondale, N.S.
8. Mildred Rebecca, m. Leonard Levy of Black River, N.S. son of Freeman and Lexie Levy; Children surname Levy): Shawn Paul, Kimberley Denise, Perry Elliot.
5. Winnifred Grace, m. Rupert Mosher Pemberton son of Arthur Mowat and Edith (Seary) Pemberton:
Children (surname Pemberton): David, Ross Gordon, Charles, m. Elaine Benedict dau. of Arthur and Stella Benedict, Douglas, James, Wayne Sheldon, m. Ann Porter dau. of Irvin & Thelma Porter
8. Marilyn.
vi Jessie P., b. 28 Jan. 1882; d. Nov. 1957; m. Clark Fitz-Gerald of Upper Falmouth, N.S.
vii Julia M., b. 28 Jan. 1882; m. Dennis Demont, r. Kingston N.S.; one dau. Marie m. Cecil Huntley. r.
viii Sarah, r. Oregon
ix Robert Weston, b. 5 Aug. 1889; d. 14 May 1965
x John A., b. 5 Mar. 1891; m. (1) Alice Purcell; m. (2) Maude_____; r. Amherst, N.S.; Children (1st marr.): Hilda, m. Earl Tanner of Purcell's Cove, N.S.
xi Bessie R., b. 20 Aug. 1893.

Page 308 line 13

5 4 3 2 1
ROBERT WESTON LYON (Alonzo, Richard, Henry, Henry)

b. 27 Feb. 1870; d. 14 May 1965; m. (1) Annie Coldwell dau. of Charles and Jane (Hunter) Coldwell of Sweet's Corner, N.S.; m. (2) Muriel Connors dau. of Charles Connors of Avondale, N.S.
Children (1st marr.):

i Stewart Robert, d. at age 14

6
ii Medford George, m. Myrtle Amelia Stoddard dau. of J. Starr and Mary)Patterson) Stoddard of Falmouth r. Falmouth, N.S. Children:

1. 7Ruth Louise, m. Joseph Christian (Jim) Wile son of Aubrey and Nellie (Leopold) Wile of Leminster, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. Children (surname Wile) Derek, Brian, Randall.
2. Marian Matilda, m. Findley Quinn; Children (surname Quinn: Darlene Marie, Benj. Starr, James Finlay, Joseph Arthur.
3. Stewart Robert, m. Donna Dempsey daul of Vernon & Kathleen (Boyd) Dempsey of Falmouth, N.S.; Children: 8
   1. Trenton Stewart Robert, m. 14 Jul. 1983 Anglina Veronica Obermeier dau. of Frank and Christine (Becker) Obermeier of Vancouver, B.C.
   2. Tia Lisa
4. Annie Margaret, m. Donald Wilson son of Raymond & Winnifred (O'Leary) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S.; (See Wilson Family): Children (surname Wilson): George Stewart, Kenneth Eugene, Jason Andrew, Monique Darlene.
5. Judith Mae, m. Kenneth Davison son of Albert of Gaspereau, N.S.; Children (surname Davison): Carmen Elliott, Bernard Todd; Kenneth & Judith r. Gaspereau
6. John Starr, d. young
7. Patricia Janet, m. Barney Walker son of Joseph Walker of Martock, N.S.; Children (surname Walker) Ronald Joseph, Laurie John, Cindy Annette, Robert Daniel; r. Falmouth, N.S.

Children (2nd marr.) Robert W. and Muriel (Connors) Lyon

iii Ida Mae, m. 1962 Edwin Dimock; r. Belmont, N.S. Children(surname Dimock): Celeste E., Reuben James; r. Belmont, N.S.
iv Colin Edward,
v Lawrence Frederick, m. 1970 Glenda Ivie_____; Children: 1. Kimberley Anne, 2. Heather Louise.
vi William Henry, m. Ruth Conley; Children: 1. Jason William

Page 308 line 13 contd.

Children of Robert W. and Muriel (Connors) Lyon contd.

vii Nancy Jean, m. Gordon Flynn; Children (surname Flynn): Rhonda Lee, Jennifer Anne.
viii Katherine Myina

Page 308 line 37 add

THE LYNCH FAMILY

WILLIAM LYNCH

b. c1842; m. Annie_____, b. c1854; farmer; on 1 May 1895 William Lynch, farmer of Falmouth leased his farm at Falmouth to Frederick C. and Frank E. Lynch; $150 to be paid annually to William Lynch (Hants County Reg. Book 88/496).
Children (all born in Nova Scotia):
i James, b. c.1870
ii Frederick, b. c. 1873
iii Francis E., b. c. 1875; d. 24 Oct. 1950; farmer at Falmouth; known by the name Frank; m. Bessie Margaret Gormley, bp. 26 Sept. 1875, d. 5 Mar. 1952 dau. of Henry and Agnes (Benedict) Gormley of Upper Falmouth, N.S. both buried in Maplewood Cem., Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Evela V., b. 1901; d. 6 Jul. 1921; bur. Maplewood Cem., Windsor, N.S.; m. Leo Curry of Windsor, N.S. - one dau. Cleora
2. Muriel V, b. 9 Sept. 1909; d. 9 Sept. 1944; m. Carl Porter Faulkner of Mount Denson, N.S.; both bur. at McNab's Cem., Malagash Centre, N.S. Children (surname Faulkner): Vivian, Marion, Beverly, Evelyn, Leslie, Gordon Alfred.
iv Bertha, b. c 1877
v Emma, b. c 1879.
vi Clifford, b. c May 1880.
and probably
vii? Arthur

FRANK LYNCH, b. 1828 N.S.; Irish descent; Master Mariner; m. Mary A. _____, b. c 1840 in Ireland; Children: (1871 Falmouth census)
1. Teresa, b. c 1857

JOHN LYNCH, b. c 1820; d. before 1881; Irish descent; Mariner; m. Martha _____b. c 1824 N.S. English descent; Children:

1. Sophia, b. c 1850, 2. James M., b. c 1852 Mariner, 3. John W., b. c 1854 seaman, 4. Henry P., b. c 1863.

Miscellaneous information on the Lynch families at Falmouth

Timothy Linch and his wife Briget are listed in the Falmouth Township Book when the death of Briget Linch is reported for 1 March 1763; Timothy married (2) 1 Feb. 1764 Mary Steel.

George Lynch was listed in the 1838 Falmouth census as head of a household of two; he was shown as a farmer.

James Lynch of Falmouth made his will on 4 Jan. 1857; it was proved at Windsor, N.S. 28 Dec. 1857 (Hants County Estate Papers 610A); wife Sophia; Children: James, Francis, Martha Adelaide, Olivia Victoria; the will provided that the Pew "in the Baptist Meeting House shall be for the use of my family living on the farm"; Witnesses: Elkanah Young, Allen Young and James Elderkin.

Francis Lynch of Hantsport died about Jan. 1892; he was a Master Mariner; his will was filed at the Probate Court, Windsor, N.S. on 31 March 1892; he left a widow and "only child Norah T. Elder, married woman of Hantsport, N.S."

THE MANCHESTER FAMILY

Page 309 on 18 Nov. 1748 Edward Manchester was wounded in the 1745 New England expedition against Cape Breton and petitioned the government (?Mass. Assembly Min. Co 141/134/1442).

Page 310 THE MANNING FAMILY

line 3 Walter Manning, b. c.1723 Ireland; d. 27 Mar. 1764 GR St. Paul's Cem., Halifax, N.S.

Page 311

line 37 add to list of Children of Peter Manning vii Benjamin (Hants County Reg. Book 4/101)

line 41 Acad. Rec. reports the date of death of Deborah, "consort of John Manning, Esq." as 10 April 1831 ae 59.

line 29 after Nancy (Manning) Eaton's death James Eaton married Lucy Farnsworth and their dau. m. Benjamin 6 Sanford son of John 5; when James Eaton died his wife Lucy married John 5 Sanford, father of Benjamin.

Page 313 line 2 iv delete Brainard Suther and substitute Brainard Souther.

line 3 v delete Lizzie June Marie and substitute Lizzie Jane Morse.

line 11 delete 1. Elizabeth June and substitute 1. Elizabeth Jane and add m. D. Cordell Grant, Brandon, Manitoba; (Children (surname Grant,): 1. Margaret Elizabeth, 2. Deborah Christine.

line 11 after 2. Margaret Archibald add m. Michael H. Merrifield, Edmonton, Alberta.

Page 313
line 32 5 William Clarence Manning, m. (2) 19 June 1910 Matilda Lauretta Patterson (1890-5 Feb. 1938).
line 47 7 1. Malcolm Garth Manning, m. 1964 Gail Suzanne Miller dau. of Ronald and Betty (Dill) Miller of Falmouth, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
8 Children:
1. Ronald Garth
2. Dean Edward
3. Michael Dale
2. Barbara Jean, m. Arthur Mitchell; r. Edmonton, Alta;
7 Children (surname Mitchell: 1. Christine, 2. Daniel.
3. Walter Edward, m. Debbie Nickerson of Rockingham, Halifax Co., N.S.; Sackville, N.S.
8 Children:
1. Joanne
2. David

Page 314 line 15
iii Ralph Hamilton Manning, b. 1896; d. 15 Aug. 1973; m. (1) Marguerite Alethia Gibson of Brooklyn, Hants Co., N.S.; she d. 1935; m. (2) 1939
Children (1st marr.):
i Barbara Pauline, b. Shubenacadie, N.S.; m. 1946 Wm. Kenneth Dawley at Carroll, Man.; he was a graduate of the University Manitoba, B.Sc. Agric., he was b. 17 Sept. 1923 and d. 17 Aug. 1978. Children (surname Dawley): 1. Peter Manning Dawley, m. Brenda Neilson - their dau. Kaurtney Marie, 2. Mark Douglas, m. 1973 Marjorie Johnson at Vanderhoof, B.C. - their daus. Catherine Faye and Nana Lee, 3. Judith Pauline, m. 31 Jul. 1971 Harley Adams at Prince George, B.C.; Children (surname Adams): Jennipher Leigh, Kristy Pauline. 4. Randall Trevor, m. 30 July 1977 Rozalind Prideaux at Prince George, B.C. 5. Robyn Louise, m. 30 Nov. 1974 James Parrish at Prince George, B.C.

ii Shirley, m. Les Blanland of Dartmouth, N.S.

Page 316 line 36 Rev. James Manning (Peter) date of death Should read 27 May 1818 at Granville, N.S. ae 54 (Acad. Rec. 13 June 1818).

Page 317 line 2
delete Caroline's marr. to Benj. Sanford; in correspondence with Jack M. Sanford in 1966, author of the John Sanford Genealogy the following correction is given: "turn to Page 311 and note that Nancy Manning m. John Eaton and had Ruth and Mary Ann; Nancy died and James Eaton m. 2nd Lucy Farnsworth and had as their first child Caroline Eaton and she m. Benjamin Sanford son of John5. To make this a real mess when James Eaton died, Lucy Farnsworth-Eaton married John5 Sanford, the father of Benjamin6 Sanford".

Page 319 line 31 Walter^{2} Carroll Manning (^{1}Peter)
line 37 Sarah Manning d. 15 Aug. 1815 ae 34
GR St. Paul's Halifax, N.S.
Acad. Rec. of 23 Aug. 1813 shows her
date of death as 22 Aug. 1813.
line 32 Walter Carroll Manning b. 1770 delete
d. c. 1820 and substitute d. 16 Feb. 1820.
line 38 after 3rd add 15 Dec. 1818 Mrs. Mary Drew
(Acad. Rec. 2 Jan. 1819).
line 43 Frances Theresa Manning delete 16 Apr. 18____
and substitute m. 1 Jul. 1813 (NSRG 7 Jul. 1813)

THE MARSTERS FAMILY

Page 321 Considerable research is underway concerning this family and it is hoped that a detailed genealogy of the various branches of the family will be published.

line 4 Nancy Anne Marsters, d. before 1829.
line 6 Sarah Ann Marsters, d. c 1830.
line 9 Richard Upshaw should read Richard Upham
line 15 add Acad. Rec. gives the death of Thomas N.
son of N. Marsters at Onslow 30 Dec. 1820.
line 17 1. Richard Upshaw Marsters should read
1. Richard Upham Marsters; Acad. Rec. gives
the death at Halifax 5 Aug. 1824 of Eliza
eldest dau. of Thomas Hazard of Charlottetown,
P.E.I.; her funeral was held from the home of
R.U. Marsters, Sackville Street (Halifax).
line 21 4 Jonathan m. Jane Fulton
line 28 add xii Susan, d. before 1829; m. _____Wiggins
line 30 Abraham4 Marsters, b. 1726
line 37 Ezekiel Marsters bp. 10 Mar. 1758
line 42 v Silas, b. 1762; d. 1859 ae ?67
line 47 add (Family of nine).

Page 321 line 37

5 4 3 2 1

EZEKIEL MARSTERS (Abraham, Abraham, Abraham, Nath.)

bp. 10 Mar. 1758; d. 1839; m. Alice Athurd (Atherton?) Ezekiel did not purchase property until 1795 and it is possible that he was a seafaring man; the 1817 Newport census has two Ezekiel Marsters: Ezekiel as above and Ezekiel Jr. son of John; Ezekiel Jr. m. Lydia Mosher who was listed in the 1817 census as head of a household of eight; Ezekiel Sr. son of Abraham, the subject of this paragraph was listed as head of a household with two shown as of Irish descent (perhaps Alice Athurd and the eldest child); the family consisted of seven in the 1770 census; on 7 Mar. 1795 Ezekiel Sr. bought400 acres in Newport Township from John Bentley (Hants Co. Reg. Book 6/117); on 14 Nov. 1797 Ezekiel and his wife Alice sold property to Allen Mosher of Newport(Hants Co. Reg. Book 6/280); this property was located well up the Herbert River on 27 Dec. 1801 Ezekiel bought 200 acres in Newport from Joseph Bradshaw (HCR Book 8/180); this property was on the Kennetcook River and is the location of a burial ground later used by the family of Dr. Samuel Dennison and now owned by Albert Smith of Burlington; the burial ground is mentioned in Ezekial's will of 1839; the will identifies four daughters.

Children:

6
i Robert, b. 1784 or 1781; d. 20 Apr. 1864; m. Margaret Allen dau. of Thomas Allen, MLA and wife Desire Card; Margaret was b. 1782 and d. 28 June 1860; Gravemarker in the Allen Burying Ground on Armitage Rd., Burlington, N.S. has her date of death as 2 Dec.; Robert was a Master Mariner; his will was dated 31 Jan. 1864 and lists his children.

ii John, m. ?Lemina Mosher, b. c 1810; m. (2) Ann_____ on 6 June 1840; John and his wife Ann sold land in Newport to Charles Hayward of Newport HCReg. Book 27/195); r. Horton Township 1840.

iii James, d. 1. Dec. 1872 Loyal Hill; m. (1) Tryphosa Dimock, b. 1790; d. 17 Feb. 1848 Scotch Village m. (2) 1857 Rebecca G., b. 1819; d. 8 Jan. 1883 Loyal Hill; family of nine.

iv Daniel, m. Charlotte Schneider dau. of Lydia Marsters and Henry Schneider of Windsor, his cousin; 29 Jan. 1840 he and his wife sold property inherited from Ezekiel to Stephen Lake and quotes the reservation of the burial ground; moved to Kempt about 1842.

Page 321 continued

Children of Ezekiel and Alice Marsters contd.

v Abraham, b. 1797 d. 1858; m. Phebe Card, b. 1797; d. 1866 r. Kempt, N.S.; family of five.
vi Ann, m. Capt. Abraham Bradshaw of St. Martins, N.B. on 20 Nov. 1811.
vii Ruth, m. 10 Nov. 1814 Ebenezer Bradshaw of St. Martins N.B. son of Joseph Bradshaw; there was a Joseph and Mary Bradshaw at Newport Township where their sons Thomas was b. 10 Sept. 1792 and John b. 5 July 1795; these births are recorded in the Newport Township Book; Joseph was probably the son of Abraham Bradshaw from Mass. to Chester 1762; Abraham Bradshaw d. Chester, N.S. 1775; A Jonathan Bradshaw who married Sarah Brothers dau. of William and Margaret (Bourgeois) Brothers may be another of Joseph and Mary Bradshaw of Newport, N.S.
Viii Sarah, m. 2 June 1814 John Bradshaw of St. Martins, N.B. the marr. took place at Mr. Marsters' at Kennetcook.
ix Hope, m. Issac Bradshaw, r. St. Martins, N.B.
x Margaret, m. _____Stevens
xi ____(dau.), m. ?William Founs or Jones
xii Rebecca
xiii Jonathan
xiv Timothy

(The data concerning Ezekiel and Alice (Athurd)Marsters has been supplied by Mr. L.S. Loomer of Windsor, N.S.)

Page 322 line 13 Marietta (Mazie) Card should read Marietta (Maxe) Trefry.
line 18 Glant Glen should read Grant Glen
line 29 add to Children of Joseph7 Dimock Marsters
7. Mary Tryphosa, b. 31 May 1858
line 34 add to Children of James6Marsters
vi ? May m. Albion Ryan

Additional data on the Marsters family

Samuel Marsters, Mariner, Falmouth purchased land on the Mount Denson to Horton Road on 23 Oct. 1849 from Samuel Dickey and wife Sarah of Falmouth (Hants County Reg. Book 32/123)

Andrew Marsters' name appears in the Falmouth Township Book indicating that he lived in the area in the early period of the settlement. His wife Anne's death is recorded as of 7 Nov. 1762. Their daughter Elizabeth was b. 16 Nov. 1762 and d. 20 Nov. 1762.

Page 325

add THE MATHESON FAMILY

1

GEORGE MATHESON, b. c 1860; d. 24 Dec. 1942; bur. Falmouth Centre Cem; son of Lydia Ann_____who later married Patrick John Driscoll of Cork, Ireland; r. Aylward Mill property, Eldridge Rd., Falmouth, N.S.; m. Mary Aker (1870 - 7 Feb. 1941 dau. of Levie Aker of Falmouth, N.S. (See Aker Family). Children:

2

i Perley Edgar, b. c 1887; served in the Armed Forces WWI; d. unm.

ii Blanch Amada, b. 1890; m. George Arthur Lyon son of Leonard4 Lyon and Theresa Wolf (See Lyon Family p. 305)

iii William Alex. b. 1891; d. 1957 (see below)

iv Jennie Kathleen, b. 1892; m. ____McClare

v Lena Mabel, b. 1897; m. Levi Deal Boyd son of Wm. Palmer and Sarah (Barkhouse) Boyd of Upper Falmouth, N.S. b. 1912; d. 19 Mar. 1942; bur. Fal. Cen. Cem.; m. ____White of Chester, N.S.

vii

viii

2 1

William Alex Matheson (George)

b. 1891; d. 1957; m. _____

Children: 1. Gilbert, m. Cora Silver, r. Falmouth, N.S. their children: 1. William, 2. Gilbert 3. Donald, 4. Kenneth, 5. Susan, 6. Peggy, 7. Perley, 8. Timothy, 9. Robin.

THE MACDONALD FAMILY

Page 329

line 38 iv Margaret delete all data and substitute died unm.

line 45 Children of Eunice MacDonald

2. Eva, m. Dr. Willis Moore, r. Kentville; their property was located where the Kentville Publishing Company is now situated (1983).

Page 330 line 3 x Alice, b. 1859; m. (1) Henry Garrett from Isle of Man who d. Boston; m. (2) Robert Powers of Steam Mill Village, r. Kentville, N.S.; Children (surname Garrett): James Clyde (Bunny) m. Gertrude Vaughn of Halifax; r. Florida.

line 22 delete all data concerning Children of Charles Herbert and Minnie (Houghton) MacDonald and substitute

Page 330 line 22
Children of Charles Herbert and Minnie (Houghton)MacDonald

i Dora Martha, m. Osmond Elden, r. Everett, Mass.
one dau. Clara

ii Ethel Mae, m. Earl Murphy, dau. Virginia
r. Everett, Mass.

iii Charles Herbert, m. Bessie_____of Maine; r. Norwood, Mass.
Children:
1. Phyllis, 2. Pearl, 3. Charles.

iv James Ira, moved to Slatersville, R.I.; m. Hazel_____
Children:
1. Charles, 2. Gertrude, 3. Arlene, 4. Richard

v Allen Leroy, m. Ethel Harvey dau. of Stanley and Jessie (Flynn) Harvey of Newport Corner, N.S.
r. Falmouth, N.S. Children:
1. Gordon Stanley, r. Falmouth, N.S.
2. Earl, (1935-29 Jan. 1949)
3. Ruth Edith, m. Dr. Wilson Siddall son of A.M. Siddall of Pubnico, N.S.; r. Port Hawkesbury, N.S.; Children (surname Siddall): 1. Kevin Wilson, m. Katherine Hubbard, r. Halifax, 2. Wendy Ruth, m. James Thibeau, r. Yarmouth, N.S.;3. Wade Harvey, 4. Kimberley Anne, 5. Wanda Jill.

vi Edith Maud, m. Harris Arnburg, r. Greenwich, N.S.
Children (surname Arnburg):
1. Robert, 2. Elizabeth, 3. Herbert

vii Margaret Pauline, m. Charles E. Chambers (1909-1978) of Windsor, NS. and Windsor, Ont., r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children (surname Chambers): 1. Minnie Emma, m. Doug. Whitford of Malagash, N.S.; m. (2) Wm. O'Brien of Westville, N.S.; Children (1st marr): one son; r. Westville, N.S. 2. Marjorie Pauline, m. Oliver Johnson of Windsor, N.S.; r. Agincourt Ont. - family of four., 3. James Herbert, m. Hazel Rhodes of Riverside, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children (surname Chambers): 1. Daniel, 2. Donald
3. David, 4. Dennis.
4. Charles Reid Chambers, m. Phyllis Pitts of Lockhartville, N.S.; r. Hants Border, N.S. Children: 1. James Reid (3 Jan. 1961-19 Jul. 1980), 2. Darin, 3. Charles, 4. Tina, 5. Dana, 6. Lisa.
5. Allen Leslie, m. Isabel Woodworth; r. Hants Border, N.S. Children (surname Chambers): Paula, Dale,Robert.
6. Sharon Elaine, m. Garnet Dalrymple of Hantsport, N.S.; r. St. Catherines, Ont., family of 2
7. Darrel William, m. Sue _____; r. St. Catherines
Children (surname Chambers): Jennifer.
8. Mary Elizabeth, r. St. Catherines, Ont.
9. Michael Phillip, m. Corrine Warren of Brooklyn,
10. Timothy Wade, r. Falmouth, N.S.

Page 330 Children of Charles H. and Minnie MacDonald contd.
5

viii William Freeman, m. Florence Kerr dau. of Albert Kerr of Windsor, N.S.; r. Windsor, N.S. Children: 1. William, 2. Mabel.

ix Minnie Laura, m. Richard Covey of Shelburne, N.S.; r. Greenwich, N.S.; family of two

x Florence Rita, m. Garth Russell of Kentville, N.S.; r. Kentville, N.S.

xi Georgina Ruth, m. George DeEll of Kentville, N.S.; r. Kentville, N.S.; Children (surname DeEll) David, goldsmith, Edith, Joan, Judy, Brenda.

Page 331 line 28
add to Children of Leon Clair and Lena MacDonald
4. Brenda Lee
line 38 6. James Norman MacDonald's children should read 7
1. James Clair MacDonald
2. Cindy
3. Ricky
4. Edward

THE NICOLL FAMILY

James Crawford Nicoll (1907-1968) son of David Wesley and Lydia Anne (Mann) Nicoll of Sydney, N.S.; Partner of Barrow and Nicoll, Chartered Accountants, Halifax, N.S.; r. Halifax, N.S.; m. Dorothy Pearl Duncanson dau. of Ralph Inglis and Lurana Akin (Aylward) Duncanson of Falmouth, N.S.
Children (surname Nicoll):

1. David Wesley, m. (1) Carol Ann Chaddock dau. of William and Lillian Chaddock of Jollimore, N.S.; m. (2) Eleanor (Bournes) (Wright) of Petiticodiac, N.B.
Children (1st marr.): James David, Kristina Lynn, David Wesley.
2. Carol Anne, m. (1) Robert Campbell Risley son of Robert Campbell and Anne (Bourque) Risley of England; m. (2) Franklyn Jabborn of Ontario; Children (1st marr.): Elisabeth Anne (Lisa), Stephen Campbell.

Page 337 THE PALMETER FAMILY

line 21 Leroy Gardiner Palmeter should read
Leroy Armstrong Palmeter

Page 340 5 THE PATTERSON FAMILY

line 10 x Arthur W. Patterson, d. 4. Mar 1979
m. Ida Hergett who died
before 1979.

Children (order unknown):

1. Marie, m. Harry Lynch, r. Kentville
2. Gladys, m. Reg. Wilson, r. Fredericton.
3. Ralph, r. Windsor, N.S.
4. Eric, r. Milford, N.S.
5. Laurie, r. Regina, Sask.
6. Lita, d. young.

line 14 5

xiii Clarence should read Clarence Henry Patterson, b. 1900 Upper Falmouth, N.S.; d. 4 Aug. 1982 Windsor, N.S.; m. Edith Mosher of Chester, N.S.; r. Upper Falmouth

Children (not in correct order):

1. Marjorie, m. George Robarts, Paradise, N.S.
2. Geneva, m. Geo. Coyle, P.E.I.
3. Jean, m. _____Hunter of Windsor, N.S.
4. Lena, m. Leon MacDonald, Falmouth, N.S.
5. Louise, m. Mrs Wm. Sabean, " "
6. Dorothy, m. ____Walker, Upper Brulington, N.S.
7. Lloyd, r. Lively, Ont.
8. Francis r. Falmouth, N.S.
9. Gordon "
10. Everett "
11. Ruben "
12. Gilbert, r. Naughton, Ont.
13. Robert, r. Hopewell, N.S.
14. Ronald, d. young

line 31 Nelson Patterson, m. Julia _____

line 35 Lillian Lee Patterson, m. 9 Sept. 1896 Charles Ephraim Weaver, age 20, b. Pereau, N. S., son of Ephraim and Martha Weaver; r. Hantsport, N.S.

Page 346 THE PAYZANT FAMILY

line 2 John Payzant (there is a notation made by Dr. E.N. Payzant (1830-1905) that John Payzant of Black River was buried on 28 Feb. 1885 in the Black River Cem. The Dr. E.N.P. notes also show the marriage of Mary Irene Curry dau. of Robert Curry and Keziah Fitch of Lower Horton to John Payzant of Black River as his 2nd wife but this information has not been verified.

Page 349 line 34 iii Mary Ann Payzant, m. 19 Sept. 1822
line 42 iv Lucy Payzant, marr. bond 17 Sept. 1805
Page 350 line 8 delete d. 13 Jul. 1876 and substitute
d. 29 Jan. 1864.
line 9 delete 1863 and substitute 13 Jul. 1870
Page 354 line 8 1890 should read 1899
line 42 Rev. Harry Young Payzant, Baptist clergyman, Pastor at Chester, N.S.; author of People, a story of the People of Nova Scotia, Bridgewater, N.S., 1935; on page 12 of the work he refers to his father George D. Payzant.
Page 355 line 5 Prudence E. (Dill) should read Prudence E. (Deal)
line 24 Lily Lucilla Payzant, b. 1900; d. 28 Feb. 1968; bur. Falmouth Centre Cem.
line 42 Joel Francis Payzant, b. 1903; d. 24 Apr. 1977.
Page 356 line 2 ^{11}Robert William Payzant, m. (2) Marilyn_____
Children : add 3. Brenda, 4. Daryl.
line 7 children (surname Schofield): add 5. Darren
line 13 ^{11}Joel Francis after Ethel Sanford add dau. of Theodore and Nina (Sibley) Sanford of Belmont.
line 15 Children of Joel F. and Ethel Payzant
^{12}1. Carolyn, m. Gerald (Dale) Lake son of Gerald and Helen Lake of Bramber, N.S.; Children (surname Lake): Gerald Francis, Rachel Carrie Anne.
^{12}2. Theodore, 3. ^{12}Darlene, 4. Linda^{12}
line 25 viii Caroline Elizabeth, m. Milton Schofield son of Aubrey; r. Falmouth, N.S.; Children (surname Schofield): Pamela, ^{11}Garnet, Timothy.
line 26 ix Alfred George, m. Doreen White of Noel, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S.; Children:
^{12}1. Terry, 2. Joanne, 3. Michael.
line 27 x Barbara Louise, m. Roger Miller of Kennetcook, N.S. ; r. Crow's Nest Pass, Alta. Children (surname Miller): Theresa Jacquelyn, Keith, d. ae 6.
Page 359 line 5 Children of John Marshall Payzant
^{12}1. Karen June Wilson, m. Albert Earl Northrup son of Rev. Albert A. Northrup of Grand Manan, N.B. and Vancouver,,B.C.
2. Charles George Marshall, m. Gail Elizabeth Swan dau. of Charles Blair and Isabelle Marie (Gibson) Swan of Charlottetown, P.E.I.; Children:
1. Carrie Marie
2. Kathryn Elizabeth

Page 360 line 18 St. George Charles Payzant, b. Halifax, N.S.; 18 Feb. 1898; d. 24 Nov. 1980 Corona del Mar, Calif.; m. Terry Shannon; he studied art in London, Eng. and at the Otis Art Inst. and Chouinard; his career incl. freelance commerical art at the Los Angeles Times and twelve years with Walt Disney Studios; he was a painter, teacher and muralist; he illustrated books for young readers written by his wife Terry Shannon; he generously donated his art work for the Falmouth Township Map used for the end papers of Falmouth, A New England Township in Nova Scotia.

line 27 Irene Silver, m. Lt.-Col. Walter Reginald Ward (Morgan: Canadian Men and Women of the Time, 1912)
line 31 Arthur Silver, b. 1884; B.A. Dalhousie 1905 M.A. 1906, D.D. Episcopal Theological School, Cambridge Mass., 1909; m. Aug. 1910 Mary Phoebe Payson dau. of W.W. Payson of Deep Brook; Asst. at St. George's Church New York, 1909 (Morgan: Canadian Men and Women of the Time, 1912).

THE PEACH FAMILY

Page 361 line 16 Neister should read Meister

Children of Alonzo William Peach

1. Marion, m. Lawson Taylor, 2. Daisy, 3. Sylvia
line 19 Walter Leslie, d. 8 Feb. 1977; Children: 1. LeRoy 2. Vivian Doris, m. Stanley David Churchill.
line 20 Arthur Burton, m. Wilhelmina Porter (1792-5 Dec. 1975 dau. of Sherman and Wilhelmina (Parker) Porter of Scott's Bay, N.S.; Children (order unknown): 1. Lena, 2. Estella, m. Larry Patterson, 3. Lillian, m. Fred Wilkins, 4. Nina, m. Stanley Hunter, Scott's Bay 5. Eugene, r. Mount Denson, 6. Erlston, r. Coldbrook, 7. Carl, r. Hantsport, m. Barbara _____; he is Shore Mgr. for the Gypsum boats.

THE PORTER FAMILY

Page 366 line 30

7 iii Montson Edward Porter Children:

1. David Edward, m. Patricia Morton dau. of Paul;
8 r. Mount Denson, N.S.; Children:
7 Michelle, Darren
2. Lorraine Elizabeth, m. Lyle Northrop son of Harold
7 of Calgary, Alta.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
3. Robert Leslie, m. Anna Hagenah dau. of Rudolph & Violet (Rose) Hagenah; r. Falmouth, N.S. Children: 1. Tracey

line 39 Children of v Irvin Howard Porter and Thelma Quinn

1. Jean Elizabeth, m. Terry Newcombe of Kentville, N.S.
2. Anne Edna, m. Wayne Sheldon Pemberton, son of Rupert and Winnifred (Lyon) Pemberton; r. Windsor, N.S. Children (surname Pemberton): Jacklyn Jean, Ian Wayne

Page 366 line 41

vi John Carl Porter
Children of John Carl and Jessie Porter
r. Falmouth, N.S.

1. Joy Lorraine, m. Samuel Carnegie, r. Ottawa.
Children (surname Carnegie):
Geoffrey, Johnathan.
2. Harry John, m. Mrs Carol Fellers whose dau.
was named Tammy Fellers;
r. Greenville, Tenn.
Children:
1. Misty

6 5 4 3

Page 367 line 7 iv Everett Porter (Albert, Edward, Elisha)
line 11 Children of Everett and Olive (Cochrane) Porter

1. David Albert, m. Heather Marie Gibson dau. of Robert and Goldie (Stillman) Gibson of Newport Station, N.S.; Children: 1. David Jeremy, 2. Everett Jason.
2. Elizabeth, died in infancy
3. Nancy Elaine, m. Harold MacDonnell son of Harold an Mable (Smith) MacDonnell of Windsor, N.S. their son Joshua James MacDonnell.
4. Beth Denise, m. Raymond McKay son of Gervaise and Christine (Sabean) McKay of Brooklyn, Hants Co., N.S.; their dau. Denise Christine McKay.
5. Anne-Marie

6 5 4 3

line 16 vi Edward Oliver Porter (Albert, Edward, Elisha)
line 19 Children of Edward[6] and Shirley Porter

1. Catherine Paula, m. Paul Vincent Langdon son of Oscar and Jessie Langdon of Hantsport, N.S.; r. Yorkton, Sask.; Children (surname Langdon): Meaghan, Ashley.
2. Stephen Edward, m. Susan Florence Deal dau. of Elmer and Florence Deal of Leminster, N.S.; r. Saint John, N.B.
3. Michael Frederick, m. Sheila Aileen Smith dau. of Kenneth and Helene (Stephens) Smith; r. Windsor, N.S.
4. Lynn Marie

THE POTTER FAMILY

Page 368
line 1 the spelling Stocks should be replaced by Stokes

5 4 3 2 1
lineage should read
STOKES POTTER (Cornelius, Nathaniel, Nath., Nath.)

Page 368 line 12 i Barshaba Potter and substitute
i Bathsheba, b. 12 Nov. 1791; m. Thomas Shey
r. Parish of Prince William, N.B.
in 1842.

line 13 George Willard Potter, m. 24 May 1823 Jane Borden

line 2 Cornelieus Potter was born 20 May 1739 Dartmouth, Mass. son of Nathaniel3 and Mary (Devol) Potter of Dartmouth, Mass; he died after 1811; the genealogy of Cornelieus will be included in the proposed Newport, Nova Scotia, A Rhode Island Township

THE RANDALL FAMILY

Page 368 add Thomas Randall son of Nathan and Susannah (Gates) Randall.

5 4 3 2 1
THOMAS RANDALL (Nathan, David, Stephen, John)

son of Nathan and Susannah (Gates Randall; r. Aylesford, N.S. he was an engineer employed on the building of the Old Wooden arch bridge over the Avon River in 1837; m. 6 Sept. 1843 at Windsor, N.S. Hannah Dennett.
Children:

1. Capt. Alfred Thomas, b. 27 Oct. 1845 Windsor, N.S.; d. 1884 Orange City, Florida; Master of a Clipper Ship sailing around the Horn to China; he was never shipwrecked and never lost a ship or a seaman, sailing mostly out of Boston; in a fierce Antartic storm while rounding Cape Horn he contracted pneumonia; doctors prescribed a warm climate and he moved with his brother Edwin to Florida where the two bought an orange grove; the grove was frozen to the ground during the Big Freeze; Capt. Alfred was bur. in the Randall plot at Orange City, Florida; unm.
2. Edwin Bennett, b. 14 May 1844 Windsor, NS; d. 4 Aug. 1938 Daytona, Florida; m. 4 July 1876 at Lynn Mass. Anna Maria Curry, dau. of Edward and Rhoda (Nutter) Curry of Windsor, N.S.; d. 17 Oct. 1949 Datona, Fla.; bur. in the Old Cemetery, Orange City, Florida; Edwin B. was an architect, contractor and builder; Children: 1. Emma (1877-1965, 2. Anna Maria (1878-1968) who marr. George Randall, a distant kinsman; their son Laurence H. Randall, Sr of Sandord, Florida and Knoxville, Tenn. has researched his branch of the Randall family and has supplied the information for Thomas and Susannah (Gates) Randall and their descendants; 3. Edwin B. Jr. (1886-1967), 4. Charles, (1888-1888).
3. Charles David Randall, b. 15 June 1884 Orange City, Florida; d. 27 Aug. 1884.

Page 370 THE REYNOLDS FAMILY
additional information

NATHANIEL REYNOLDS (John,

b. 25 Oct. 1730 Marblehead, Mass. son of John and Anna (Blanch) Reynolds; m. (1) 8 Nov. 1753 Lydia Raymond/ Rayment dau. of Banarges and Jemima (Meechum) Raymond; m. (2) 13 Jan. 1782 Marblehead, Mrs Mary (Chappell) Blaney dau. of William; listed as head of a family of eight in the 1770 census for Cumberland, N.S.; he was active in the Eddy Rebellion at Fort Cumberland in 1776 and his family suffered great hardships due to this participation; escaped to Machias, Maine; Nathaniel was a Sea Captain and was lost at sea on a passage to Marblehead 1782; his heirs received a land grant in the Ohio Refugee Tract.
Children:

i Benjamin, bp. Marblehead, Mass. 1 Dec. 1754; d. Lubec, Me. ae 82; m. before 1779 Lydia Watson of N.S.; the Watson family were from England.
ii Mary, bp. Marblehead, Mass. 17 Apr. 1757; m. ____Campbell
iii Sarah, b. c1759; m. _____Pond.
iv John, b. c 1762; d. near Cherry Valley, N.Y. 4 July 1827/8.
v Lydia, b. 9 Mar. 1762 (recorded in the Falmouth Tsp. Book) d. probably Worcester, Otsego Co., N.Y. May 1847 m. 1779 Elisha Freeman, b. Jul. 1757 son of Elisha and Mary (Vincent) Freeman; d. 5 May 1818 ae 55.
vi Nathaniel, b. 9 Aug. 1763 (FTB); settled New York State.
vii Parker, b. c 1772; d. lost at sea
viii Jonathan, b. Amherst, N.S. 7 Mar. 1774; d. Pembroke, Maine 1886 ae 92; m. c 1794 Persis Wilder dau. of Theophilus Wilder.
ix Eunice, b. 1776; d. 1860 ae 84; probably M. Thomas Colpitts, b. 3 Dec. 1773, son of Robert John and Margaret (Wade) Colpitts.

References: Falmouth Township Book, Louise Walsh Throop, "Early Settlers of Cumberland Township, N.S." National Genealogical Society Quarterly, Vols 67 and 68,

Page 371 THE ROURKE FAMILY

The following statement of Mr. Wm. Rourke of Falmouth appeared in a pamphlet entitled Nova Scotia Canada published by Hon. W.J. Roche, Minister of the Interior, Ottawa, 1912.

"I value my farm to-day at $10,000. Fourteen years ago, I bought my property for $2,000, when it was quite undeveloped, though it included a small immature orchard. I have developed the farm by my own labour without the expense of

Page 371 contd.

any more money, and to-day it produces an average of $2,500 a year for apples alone, and has done so for the last eight years. I have twenty acres under orchard; the balance of the farm being woodland and under cultivation with ordinary farm produce."

Page 375 THE SANGSTER FAMILY

Page 376 line 5 Elisha Sangster should read Elijah Sangster

line 38 after Maria Wilcox add a Mrs Wilcox kept a stage coach stop believed to be at the SW corner of Gray and Stannus Streets in Windsor, N.S., Maria was probably her daughter.

Page 377 line 23 Mrs Matilda (Phinney) Sangster's statement on apple production at Falmouth, N.S. was included in a pamphlet entitled Nova Scotia Canada published by Hon. W.J. Roche, Minister of the Interior, Ottawa, 1912. Mrs Sangster had won the Bronze Banksian Medal at the Royal Horticultural Show in London, England for her exhibits of fruit.

"In 1884 we set out 350 trees of different varieties on the poorest piece of land on the farm (not knowing any better). We cultivated and raised different kinds of small fruits, potatoes and other vegetables, each year receiving about $500 returns from the sale of the small fruits and vegetables. Seven years after planting the trees we sold $150 worth of apples, and each year giving a little large returns until the year 1896 we sold 470 bbls., realizing $650, and since 1901 we have sold from $800 to $1,000 worth of apples each year. We have always made it a practice to put back 10% of the amount received for the sale of apples, that is, if we sold the apples for $800, we would put on the following year $80 worth of fertilizers. Since 1900 the trees being so large we have not raised any crop, such as strawberries, among them. The 350 trees were set 15ft. by 30 ft., covering nearly four acres of land. We have never kept any record of the labour, as we have considered that was the farmer's buriness to cultivate the soil. We find that raising orchard pays better than any other kind of farming, and any person can make from 15 to 20 per cent on money invested. A great many people think they cannot afford to plant an orchard, for it takes so long for the trees to give any return. They do not realize that the trees after ten years given more than 30% of money invested, and then with a little care they will get a permanent income for a great many years."

Page 377 line 34 4
Arthur Gordon Dangster, d. 26 Jan. 1977

line 37 Children of Arthur and Ella (Lawrence) Sangster

5
1. Charles William, m. (1) Thelma Estelle, dau. of J.H.C. Beck and Bessie McNeil of New Glasgow N.S.; m. (2) Katherine Mae Henderson dau. of Frank and Edith Henderson of Gaspereau, N.S.; r. Grand Pre, N.S.; Children (1st Marr.):

6
1. David McKay, grad. of N.S. Ag. College, McDonald College and Cornell Univ., m. Sylvia dau. of Amos and Ida Blenkhorn of Maccan, N.S.
7 Children:
1. Christy, 2. Heather, 3. Amy.

2. Arthur Lawrence, m. Debra Turner of Kentville.
7 Children:
1. Lisa, 2. Michael
Children of (2nd marr.):
3. Charles William

line 42 Ruth Pauline Sangster, m. Clyde Lamont Baltzer son of Thomas and Ethel (Marshall) Baltzer of Aylesford, N.S.; Children (surname Baltzer):
1. Clyde Lamont II, m. Susan Elizabeth Beattie - their children: Elissa Wyna, Jennifer Lynn, Heather Lucretia.
2. Susan Jane Sangster Baltzer, m. Alan Edw. Puxley of Ottawa; r. Ottawa; Children (surname Puxley: 1. Edward Arthur, 2. David Clyde.

Page 379 line 38 i Herbert Warren Sangster, m. 1904 Clara Beatrice dau. of Col. Richard Nagle of the Imperial Army at Halifax, N.S.

Page 380 line 3
4. Eric Sangster (1908-1971)

line 4 Children of Eric and Patricia (Gildea) Sangster

6
1. Peter Warren, m. Maureen Inwood; r. Mississauga, Ont.
2. Carol, m. David DeMontmorency; r. Cambridge, Ont.; family of three.
3. David Eric, m. _____; r. Waterloo, Ont.
Children:
1. Jennifer Dawn, 2. Jessica Anne,
3. John David

Page 378 line 14 William John Sangster[4] died 9 May 1972
line 33 v. Madeline (Sangster) Comeau
Children (surname Comeau):
1. Patricia, 2. Joseph Wayne John.

Page 380 THE SCHURMAN FAMILY
line 23
v Joseph Morton Schurman, m. Mary Elizabeth Winnifred Dill of Hantsport, N.S.; their son Edgar Morton b. Mount Denson, N.S.

line 26 vii Lee Harferd Schurman, m. Rose E. Nichols their dau. Bessie Mina b. Mount Denson, N.S.

Page 380 THE SCOTT FAMILY[2]

Page 382 line 1 Capt. James A. Scott delete information an substitute:[1][2]

Capt. James A Scott (David)

b. 1825 Windsor, N.S.; d. 21 May 1913; m. (1) Mary Janet Turner (1822-1893) GR Falmouth Centre Cem; m. (2) Alice Beckwith (1852-1923); Sea Captain; r. Mount Denson, N.S.
Children (lst marr.)

i John, (1858-1877) GR FCC
ii Louise, (-1945) bur. Hazel Bluff U.C. Cem. near Westlock, Alta.; m. Thomas Leake (1854-1922) bur. Spirit River, Alberta son of Thomas Leake and Olivia Lockhart, Parrsboro, N.S.; Thomas and Louise married at Falmouth, N.S. 7 July 1877.
Children (surname Leake):
Flora Leake, m. 1901 H. Wilson (see Wilson family)
John
Olivia, m. H. Keith
Mary, m. ___Blake
Margaret
Clara
William
Dorothy, m. Bickerton Pratt
Edwin, m. Agnes Gaines
Albert
iii Charlotte, b. 24 Sept. 1854 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 1938 Westlock, Alta.; m. 16 June 1875 Falmouth, N.S. Charles Edward Leake (1844-1926) son of Thomas Leake and Olivia Lockhart of Cross Roads, Parrsboro, N.S.; homestead 1905 at Swallowhurst, Alberta. Children (surname Leake): 1. Edna Mary Leake (1876-1962) b. Parrsboro, N.S.; m. 1898 James E. Nix.
2. Olivia Lockhart (1878-1957) b. Parrsboro, N.S.; m. George Carmichael.

Page 382 contd.

Children of Charlotte (Scott) and C.E. Leake contd.

3. Annie Laura (1879-1882); b. Falmouth, N.S.
4. James Frederick (1882-); b. Ojata, N.D.; m. Vivian McKenzie; m. (2) Hattie Bell; he d. at Sebastopol, Calif.
5. Jessie Maude (1884-1942) b. Fort Worth, Texas
6. Gertrude May (1886-) b. Vernon, Texas; m. Lloyd R. Lowry.
7. Charles Edward (1889-1922); b. Vernon , Texas; m. Dorothy Fone.
8. Vernon Charlotte (1891-1922); b. Vernon, Texas; m. Thomas Burr.
9. Louise Margaret (1894-) b. El Reno, Okla. m. George D. Admins.
10. Thomas Bryan (1898-1898) b. Hartshorn, Okla.

Children of Capt. James A. Scott and Mary Janet Turner contd.

iv Maria Jessie, b. 20 Jan. 1847; d. 18 Sept. 1901; m. William Wilson (1834-1920) son of Simeon and Lucy (Young) Wilson of Falmouth, N.S. (See Wilson Family).

v Mary, d. 1905 Los Angeles, Calif. m. 1892 Windsor, N.S. Joseph Norman Elderkin; Children (surname Elderkin):

1. Helen Elderkin, b. 1893 Parrsboro, N.S.; unm.
2. Louise, b. 1894 Parrsboro, N.S.; m. Albert Stroven
3. Bessie, b. 1896 Parrsboro, N.S.; m. 23 Sept. 1916 Charles W. Bently
4. Kathleen, b. 1900 Roxbury, Mass; m. Edwin Jones.

Page 382 THE SEXTON FAMILY

line 18 after Hannah Eldridge add (1832-11 Sept. 1865)
line 39 after Smith add of Toronto, Ont.
line 41 2. Dale Smith m. Mary

line 42 2. Linda Jean Sexton m. John Boutilier of Halifax, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. Children (surname Boutilier): 1. John Patrick.
line 43 2. John Inglis Sexton after Boyd add dau. of Archibald and Hazel (Shaw) Boyd of Upper Falmouth, N.S.; Hazel Shaw was the dau. of Howard and Elizabeth (Keith) Shaw of Windsor N.S.
line 45 2. Kristen Mary Sexton m. Joseph MacLellan son of Aloysius and Viola MacLellan of Charlottetown, P.E.I.; r. Dartmouth, N.S.; Children (surname MacLellan): 1. Erin Viola, 2. John Brenton

Page 384 line 48
delete iii Henry Sexton, r. Sc. Village,N.S.
and substitute.

iii Henry Joseph Sexton, son of Harold Ernest
and Agness (Hebb) Sexton of Scotch Village
m. 1966 Doreen Sharon Wilcox dau. of
Percy and Leora (Burgess) Wilcox of
Walton, N.S.; he inherited his grand-
father Sexton's Falmouth farm.
Children:
1. Craig Kenneth; 2. Wayne Douglas, 3. Brian Keith

line 49 William Robert Sexton, b. 17 Sept. 1933; d. 10
Sept. 1975 Walton, N.S.; m. Elizabeth
Smith dau. of Lawrence and Rita (Burgess)
Smith of Walton, N.S.; Children:
1. Harold Lawrence, 2. Lucinda Mae

Page 385 line 1 vi Ernest Herbert Sexton, m. Zola____; r. Milk
River, Alberta.; Children:
1. Sharline, 2. Nadine, 3. Karen, 4. Kim,
5. Sharon, 6. Linda, 7. Harold

line 4 vii James Howard Sexton, m. Doris Ross dau.
of John and Etta (Davis) Ross of
Walton, N.S.; Children: add to list:
4. Angela, 5. Adam.

line 7 viii Eric Embert Sexton, m. Irene Frances
Himmelman; r. Greywood, Anna. Co., N.S.
Children:
1. Michael Joseph, 2. Sandara Lynn

line 8 Charles Brenton Sexton, m. Shirley Mae Morash
dau. of Donald and Evelyn (Swinamer)
Morash of Scotch Village, N.S.
Children:
1. Timothy Charles, 2. Jacquelyn Michelle

line 9 x Marie Pauline Sexton, m. David Dill son of
Joseph and Annie Dill of Windsor, N.S.
Children (surname Dill): add 4. Cathy.

Page 387 THE SHAW FAMILY

line 4 the dates for Israel Shaw should read
(1660-1710)
line 6 Grace Shaw m. 1729 Edward Church; they were
the parents of Constant Church, Falmouth, N.S.
and Edward Church, Newport grantee.
line 10 delete all information concerning
Benjamin Shaw (1763-1810); this Benjamin

Page 387 line 10 contd.

Benjamin Shaw (1763-1810) was NOT the son of Benjamin Shaw (1720-1794) but of Thomas Shaw of Portsmouth, R.I. and Martha Fish; Benjamin, their son was a tanner at Falmouth, N.S. where he marr. Lucinda Akin, dau. of Stephen Akin, the Falmouth grantee.

Page 388 line 50 ^{6}iii Elizabeth Shaw add probably the Elizabeth who m. 16 Oct. 1822 Joseph Irish (Acad. Rec. 26 Oct. 1822).

Page 392 line 30 ^{8}i Judson Freeman Shaw (1876-28 May 1976) Mary Sophia Phinney (1883-1967) m. (2) Hazel Vivian (Woodman) Davison who died 1979 dau. of Isaac Woodman and widow of Frank H. Davison.

Page 395 line 1 iii Clara Shaw delete 1904 and substitute 1924.

THE SHEY FAMILY

Page 397 line 10 ^{1}Peter Shey delete 1748 and substitute c1739 Acad. Rec. of 19 Sept. 1818 gives his death on 7 Sept. 1818 "in his 80th year...an old and respectable inhabitant, having been a resident of this province 58 years."

THE SMITH FAMILY

Page 400 line 34 iii Margaret Elizabeth b. 1789; m. John Harris; d. 13 Jan. 1821 at Cornwallis, N.S.; family of four; (Acad. Rec. 27 Jan. 1821).

line 35 iv Rachel Susannah Shey m. Mar. 1813 Nathan Smith of Douglas (Acad. Rec. 6 Mar. 1813).

Page 402 line 13 ^{9}John Inglis Smith
Children of John I. and May (Davison) Smith

1. Charles Inglis, m. Caroline, Gormley dau. of Norman and Myrtle (DeLaughry) Gormley; Children:
   1. John Robert Inglis, m. 9 Apr. 1966 Marilyn Ramona Brown dau. of Raymond and Annie (Shanks) Brown of Ellershouse, N.S; r. Brooks, Alta.

Page 400 continued
line 13
Children of Charles and Caroline (Gormley) Smith

1. John Robert Inglis Smith and Marilyn Brown
   Children:
   1. Gregory John Inglis
   2. Derek Dwayne
   3. Heather Renee
   4. Trevor Wade

2. Judith Ann, m. Lloyd Zinck; Children (surname Zinck): Anna Lise, Nadja
   r. Fall's Church, Virginia
3. Jeffrey William Charles

2. John Nathaniel Smith, son of John I. and May (Davison) Smith
   m. Pauline Fredericks dau. of Frank and Mabel (DeLaughry) Fredericks of Coldbrook, N.S.;
   r. Falmouth, N.S.
   1. Saundra Mae, m. Edwin Bain of Sydney, N.S.
      r. Enfield, N.S.; Children (surname Bain): Brian Trevor
   2. Cheryl Lorraine, m. Wynn Rutledge son of Albert Rutledge of Honeywood, Ont.,
      r. Falmouth, N.S.; Children (surname Rutledge): Gregory, Tara.
   3. John Frederick, died in infancy.
   4. Allen George Inglis, " "

Page 406 line 8 i Maud Smith should read Olivia Maud Smith
line 9 ii Florence Smith, m. Wm. Seaboyer, Dartmouth
line 10 iii Nellie Alberta Smith, b. 1892; d. 1976
m. Raymond Dimock of South Rawdon, N.S.; Children (surname Dimock): 1. Alberta, m. John Blois, 2. Pearl, m. Donald McClare of Lockport, 3. Arthur, 4. Harris.
line 13 vi Blanch Smith, m. Guy Hawbold of Wentworth

THE STARRATT FAMILY

Page 406 line 31 James Starratt after Jane Allender add (1806-1891) GR Covenanter Church, Cemetery, Grand Pre, N.S.
Page 407 line 9 Albert Fuller Starratt delete 1862 and Substitute 1962.

Page 407

The Starratt Family of Hantsport, N.S.

HARRIS RAYMOND STARRATT

b. 1867; d. 7 May 1941 Hantsport, N.S.; bur. Riverbank Cemetery; m. Rebecca Tracey
Children:

i Lillie, m. Roy Frizzle, r. Hantsport,N.S.
ii Lela, m. Malcolm, r. Hantsport, N.S.
iii Dorothy, m. John McHugh, r. Worecester, Mass.
iv Ola, m. Arthur Laurilliard of Falmouth, N.S.
v Lowyn, r. Quincy, Mass.
vi Medford, r. Malden, Mass.
vii Charles, Hantsport, N.S.
viii Harry, Hantsport, N.S.
ix Roy, Hantsport, N.S.
x Lloyd, Hantsport, N.S.

Reference: Hants Journal obituary 21 May 1941 issue.

THE STODDARD FAMILY
2

Page 408 Capt. Ichabod Stoddard

line 29 iii Elizabeth Stoddard, m. 20 Oct. 1774 Levan Stott

line 37 LABAN STODDARD's identity has NOT been established; there was considerable traffic between Maine and Nova Scotia by sailing ships during the early 1800's and it is possible that the Laban Stoddard of the Eastport Company of Militia on 28 Aug. 1800 is the Laban who settled at Falmouth, N.S. (Ref. W.H. Kilby, Eastport and Passamaquoddy, Eastport, Maine, 1888, p. 497.

Page 409 line 1

iv Stephen Stoddard, m. 9 Feb. 1832 Sarah Burnham, eldest dau. of Jacob Burnham (St. Geo's Records, Falmouth).

line 9

Hezikiah and Caroline had a dau. who married C.W. Jenner of Woodstock, N.B.

line 11 Happy E, Smith died 15 March 1902 ae 32

line 18 Children of George Stoddard, b. 1826; carpenter d. 1871 Falmouth Cen.)

i Rufus, b. c1849
ii Emma, b. c1854
iii Elisha, b. c1860
iv Willard, b. c1863
v Laura, b. c1865
vi Susan, b. c1832

line 20 Willard Stoddard, b. 1863; m. Lyde Smith

Page 409 line 32 4. Bertha Baxter, b. 1887; m. George Murphy

line 32 GEORGE RUFUS STODDARD, his lineage based on the 1871 census is probably as follows:

4 3 2 1
GEORGE RUFUS STODDARD (George, Benjamin, Laban)

Page 410 line 5 5 John Starr Stoddard, b. 3 June 1885
2. Myrtle, m. Medford Lyon - son Ryan should read Brian (See Lyon Family)

line 32 6 Perley LeRoy Stoddard, m. Minnie Mauritta Dorman dau. of Wm. and Carrie (Coldwell) Dorman of Newtonville, N.S.; r. Falmouth N.S.

7 Children;

1. David William, m. Ellen Crawly dau. of Michael and Alice (Murphy) Crawley of British Columbia; Children:
1. Matthew Aaron, 2. Michael Jordan
2. Barbara Susan, Teacher at Fort Erie, Ont.
3. Sherri Lynn
4. John Alec

line 35 2 1
STEPHEN STODDARD (Laban), m. 9 Feb. 1832 Sarah, eldest dau. of Jacob Burnham of Falmouth (Acad. Rec.)

Page 412 THE TAYLOR FAMILY

2
line 17 i John Parr Taylor, b. Diligent River; moved to Westbrook with father; he later settled at Five Islands where he died about 1810; m. Elizabeth Dewey; Children:

1. Eleazer, m. Ann Layton of Falmouth, N.S. dau. of Richard; family of five; moved to Campobello; eldest dau. Charlotte m. Michael Atkinson Jr. of Westbrook and moved to Apple River.
2. John Dewey
3. Stephen Layton
4. Silas, m. ___Fales; he was living in Nov. 1900 "he could build a ship, a house or anything needful in this country. One son John S. Taylor lives near him, a great carpenter of ship and houses. He is also a respected deacon of the Baptist Church of Five Islands."
5. Alexander F., 6. Catherine, 7. Eunice, 8. Sarah, 9. Olivia, 10. Sabra, 11. Mary, 12. Rosamond.

Page 412 line 22

v Eleazer Taylor son of Eleazer and Susan m. 17 Mar. 1813 Meriah Jenks, b. 29 Sept. 1792; d. 9 May 1862 dau. of James and Martha (Lewis) Jenks of Halfway River, N.S... Children:

1. (son)
2. (son)
3. [3]Nathan, b. 21 Mar. 1819; m. Lavinia, 2nd dau. of William Canning formerly of Canaan and later at Halfway River and Westbrook; Children (order unknown):
   1. [4]William Bartlett, r. Windham Hill, N.S.
   2. Willard Parker, r. Brandon, Man.
   3. Edward Eleazer, r. in West and married.
   4. Nathan Emerson, r. in West
   5. Matilda, m. Wm. Rogers
   6. _____, , m. twice and r. N.B.
   7. Fannie, m.
   8. Elizabeth, m.
4. [3]David Jenks, b. 1 Apr. 1826 Westbrook; m. (1) Amelia Fullerton, eldest dau. of Hugh and Phoebe (DeWolfe) Fullerton; r. Westbrook, Cornwallis and Parrsboro; David Jenks Taylor was the author of the historical sketches which were serialized in the Parrsboro Leader in 1900 and from which many of the revisions for the early members of the Taylor family have been obtained; Children (1st marr.):
   1. [4]James Lafayette, m. with family; r. Course Gold, Madeira County, Calif.
   2. Elisha DeWolfe, m. in Maine; bur. in the Bapt. Cemetery, Five Islands.
   3. David Edward, m. ____Lane of Saint John, N.B.; r. Cambridge, Mass. - one son David Wm. and one dau. Amelia Beatrice.
   4. Ancil Eleazer, moved to Mass.; m. _____Jefferson of Lexington, Mass.
   5. Phoebe Ann, m. Silas Taylor Corbett of Five Islands.

Page 415

line 37 Children of Colin Ross and Florence Taylor

6
i Ronald Colin, died young
ii Conroad (Tip) Ross, m. Lois Grace Stickney, dau. of
Frank and Margaret (Black)
Stickney of Florenceville, N.B.;
r. Windsor, N.S.
7 Children:
1. Janet Lynne, m. Lawrence Gagnier son of Bert Gagnier of
Campbellton, N.B.;
r. Fredericton, N.B.
2. Nancy Dale, r. Halifax, N.S.
3. Susan Lois, r. Windsor, N.S.

6
iii Richard George, m. Ruth Murray Creighton dau of
Dr. Howard and Catherine (Oxner) Creighton of
Lunenburg, N.S.;
r. Windsor, n.S.
7 Children:
1. Colin Howard
2. Stephen Richard
3. Blair Douglas

iv Florence Elizabeth, m. 1956 Roger Thomas Erskine
son of John S. Erskine of Wolfville
N.S.; Children (Surname Erskine): Gerald,
6 Neil, Joseph, Jane Elizabeth.
v Annabelle Rose, r. Halifax, N.S.

Page 417 2 THE TRENHOLM FAMILY
MATTHEW TRENHOLM

line 14 after Catherine Miller add banns dated 22 Nov.
1777.
line 15 after Sarah Northup add dau. of Gould and
Elizabeth (Salter) Northup.
line 15 Children of Matthew and Catherine (Miller)
Trenholm
i Catherine, b. 1778; m. 12 Oct. 1805 Duncan MacKenzie
ii Jane, b. 7 Feb. 1787; bp. 18 Sept. 1793.
iii Elizabeth Lucy, b. 17 Mar. 1788; m. 23 Sept. 1813
Robert King at Christ Church, Windsor,
N.S. as his 2nd wife.
iv Edward, b. 15 Aug. 1790.
v Matthew, b. 17 Apr. 1792; bp. 1 Sept. 1793.

Children of Matthew and Catherine (Miller) Trenholm Contd.

vi Anne, b. 2 Nov. 1794; m. 12 Apr. 1814 John Hutchinson of Falmouth, N.S.

Children of Matthew and Sarah (Northup) Trenholm

vii George Willard, b. 4 Dec. 1794 North Kingstown, R.I.

viii Robert, m. 6 Dec. 1815 Theresa Beckwith dau. of David Beckwith.

ix Susan, m. 7 Jan. 1817 John Fawson, Falmouth

x William b. 1798; m. 14 Dec. 1820 Susan Potter

xi Richard, b. 1806; d. 15 Jul. 1883; m. Hannah Redden (1807-1858) dau. of James and Margaret (Lawrence) Redden.

Page 417 line 29
3
Matthew Trenholm delete Stocks and substitute Stokes

delete m. 2 Apr. 1819 and substitute m. 12 Apr. 1819

Page 418 line 1 - 10 delete all information for vi, vii,viii, and ix and substitute:

4

vi John Trenholm, b. 1834; d. 12 Oct. 1889

vii Catherine (Kate) b. 1830; d. 1 Dec. 1853

viii Bertha, b. 1838

ix William Elder, b. 1840; d. 9 Jul. 1886 Hantsport
m. May 1860 Pauline Davison dau. of William Davison of Hantsport, N.S.; she d. 6 Feb. 1875.
Children: 1. William, 2. Charles,
3. Eva, 4. Archie (1874-1884), 5. James,
6. Jeanie (1883-1884)

Page 418 line 11
delete all data concerning Robert Trenholm and substitute

3 2 1

ROBERT TRENHOLM (Matthew, Robert)

m. 6 Dec. 1815 Theresa Beckwith (St. George's Rec. Falmouth): listed at head of a household at Horton, N.S. 1827.

Children:

i Sarah, b. Castle Frederick, Falmouth,N.S.; d. 2 Apr. 1908 Five Islands, N.S.; m. 23 Sept. 1843 John Wilson Corbett at Wolfville, N.S., family of 5 - son David Beckwith Corbett.

Page 418 line 11 contd.

ii Elizabeth, b. 1821; d. 28 Oct. 1880; m. Michael Sanford 27 Sept. 1855; r. Centre Burlington, N.S.; one son Edward Dewolfe Sanford (1857-1942) m. Edna Avelina Smith.

iii Joanna, d. ae 16

iv Capt. David, bp. 18 Mar. 1860; m. 17 Sept. 1850 Phoebe Bishop; Sea Captain; lost on trip from Boston; Phoebe listed in the Wolfville census for 1860 as head of a household of six.
Children:

1. Sarah, d. 1941; m. Alfred Slingsby, Holyoke, Mass.
2. Theresa, m. Alva Davis; r. California.
3. Annie, r. Fitchburg, Mass.; unm.
4. Albert, r. Washington, D.C.

v William, drowned off coast of England ae 18.

vi Edward Thomas, b. 1818; d. 11 Feb. 1908 Grand Pre N.S.; m. (1) Maria Gilliard of Windsor NS. b. 1828, d. 10 Nov. 1857; m. (2) Maria S. Lorrell, b. 1829 Walton, N.S.
Children(1st marr.)

1. Bessie Jane, b. 21 Feb. 1857; d. 9 May 1943; m. Arthur C. Trenholm (John George; Willard, Matthew, Robert); family of nine; r. Medford, Mass.
Children of (2nd marr.)
2. George Lorrell, b. 13 Feb. 1860; m. Sarah M.A. Franklin.
3. Edward Thomas Jr., b. 28 Mar. 1862; d. 31 Nov. 1947; m. Minerva____family of three daus.; Long Island, N.Y.
4. Laura Sophia, b. 5 Mar. 1864; d. 27 Sept. 1952; m. Wm. Burton Jordan 19 Apr. 1882; he was b. 14 Jul. 1855; d. 23 May 1920 parents of Mildred (Jordan) Ebersole who supplied much of the information for this revision to the Trenholm family.
5. Hattie Emma, b. 1 June 1866; d. Sacramento, Calif.; m. Robert Luce.
6. Florence Murray, b. 14 Mar. 1874; d. 10 Aug. 1935 Wallbrook, N.S.; m. Harry Carlton Trenholm (Robert, George, Willard, Matthew, Robert); no family.

vii Robert, b. 1821; d. 1901 unm., r. Grand Pre.

viii Henry, b. 1829; d. 13 Nov. 1909

(continued next page)

Page 419 line 4

viii Henry, b. 1829; d. 13 Nov. 1909; m. (1) Margaret J. Chambers (1833-1890); marr. 7 Nov. 1852; m. (2) Mrs Mary (Dodge) Lytle who died 9 Apr, 1906 ae 49 yrs.; Children (1st marr.): adopted by Henry and Margaret

1. Mark Weston, b. 10 Apr. 1866; d. 20 Apr. 1961; m. 1889 Ellen A. Haley dau. of Richard Haley; r. Brookfield, Col. Co., N.S.; Children:

   1. Charlotte, m. Samuel Archibald
   2. Clifford Henry, m. Mabel Cochran; r. Scotch Village - son of Eric.
   3. Harold Moody, m. Emma Marsh
   4. Jean Haley m. John Phillips
   5. Earl Weston m. Fern Malay
   6. Hazel Ellen, m. Wm. Hamner
   7. Dorothy, r. New York
   8. Charles Wm., m. Jean Matheson
   9. Marion Edna, m. Harold Redden; r. Armdale, N.S.

Children (2nd marr.) Henry and Mary Trenholm

2. Margaret Henrietta, b. 17 Mar. 1896; d. 22 June 1960; m. Harlan Thompson, r. California.
3. Richard, m. Ellen Taylor (see below)
4. Robert George, b. 1864; d. 10 Apr. 1938; Children of Robert George and Rosabelle (Wellwood) Trenholm
   1. Robert Victor, b. 17 Aug. 1899; d. 27 Aug. 1970; m. 16 June 1949 Violet Fiendel.
   2. Charles Morris, b. 28 Dec. 1901; d. unm.
   3. Harold Grant, m. 11 Sept. 1930 Mary Meister dau. of Judson and Mary (Rafuse) Meister of New Ross, N.S.; r. Martock, N.S. Children:
      1. Aubrey Grant, m. 24 Apr. 1976 Phyllis Cushine, r. Ottawa, Ont.
      2. George Meister, m. 16 Jul. 1974 Mrs Florence (Evans) Saulnier - son Joseph Vincent Saulnier and dau. Theresa Jane. Children:
         1. Devin George Trenholm

line 23 5. Catherine, delete all data; (See Robert Trenholm page 80 of this revision)

line 28 x Lucy, delete m. _____Knowles

Page 419 3 2 1
GEORGE WILLARD TRENHOLM (Matthew, Robert)

line 35 Margaret King was the dau. of John King of Windsor, N.S.
line 42 i John Trenholm, m. Nancy Benjamin, b. 1832; d. 6 June 1860.
Children, :
line 51 2. Cynthia, b. 28 Jan. 1857; d. 13 June 1919; m. Levi Redden 25 Dec. 1875 son of William and Mary (Caldwell) Redden of Lockartville, N.S.
3. Jannette, delete 19 June 1852 and substitute 26 Dec. 1872.

4 3 2 1
Page 421 William Trenholm (George, Matthew, Robert)
line 4 Children of William and Mary Trenholm
line 5 l. Frank, married Isabelle Hardwick
4
line 13 viii Jane, b. 17 Nov. 1835; d. 4 Feb. 1912; m. Frank Chart of Belmont, Mass.
4
line 14 ix Thomas Henry, bp. 8 Aug. 1837
add x Charles, b. 1838; d. 12 May 1911 unm.
3 2 1
line 15 RICHARD TRENHOLM (Matthew, Robert)
revised
b. 1806; d. 14 July 1883; bur. Redden Family Burying Ground, Windsor Forks, N.S.; m. Hannah Redden dau. of James and Margaret (Lawrence) Redden; Hannah was b. 1807 and d. 1858
Children:

i John
ii Elizabeth, m. William Bell
iii Robert, bp. 31 May 1835; m. 24 Dec. 1860 Ellen Taylor dau. of Wm. and Catherine (Long) Taylor of Martock, N.S. ; she m. (2) _____ Baxter. Children of Robert and Ellen:
1. Robert Jr.
2. Catherine (Cad) Ann, bp. 17 Aug. 1862, m. James Brown - their dau. Blanch A. m. Carl F. Lockhart of Falmouth, N.S.
iv Henry, bp. 31 May 1835
v Wm. John, bp. 31 May 1835; d. 12 Nov. 1889.
vi Margaret Elizabeth, bp. 21 Aug. 1840
vii Lucy Ann, bp. 5 June 1849; d. 1882; m. Wm. H. Knowles, r. Martock, N.S. Children(surname Knowles)
1. Bertie, d. young, 2. George H. (1870-1943), 3. Phillip R. (1871-1929), 4. Wiley, (1875-1938), 5. Edw. (1876-1935), 6. Nora, (1878-1947), 7. Annie Elizabeth, 8. Jennie (1882-1937), 9. Lucy, (1893-1944).

Page 421 THE THOMAS FAMILY

line 35 Charles Thomas (Thomas)

b. 1827; m. Sarah Allen of Grand Pre. N.S.; she was b. 1832; Charles was a farmer at Falmouth; he moved to Berwick, N.S.

Children:

i Charles, b. 1864; m. Edith Pineo dau. of Gibbs and Mary Ann (Rafuse) Pineo of Falmouth, N.S.

ii Frederick, b. 1870; dentist in Windsor, N.S.

iii Agnes, b. 1875; d. young.

THE WALKER FAMILY

Page 425

line 2 John Walker died 5 Dec. 1831 ae 69; will proved 31 Jan. 1832 (Halifax County Estate Papers RG 48).

line 8 after Harvey add (1800-1832)

line 15 Lot 21 should read Lot 71

line 24 20 Jan. 1833 should read 23 Jan. 1832

THE WILE FAMILY

Page 428

line 2 Austin W. Wile (Henry)

line 6 add after Austin W. Wile's death in 1912 his wife Alice Etta m. Ellsworth Cameron; one son by this marriage, Laurie Cameron; r. Mount Denson m. Mary Grace Boyd dau. of Fred and Grace Boyd; Laurie's son Bruce married Nancy Redden dau. of Sam and Margaret Redden - they have a dau. Vicky Lee Cameron.

line 11

ii Henry Evans Wile d. 20 Mar. 1978.

Page 428 THE WILSON FAMILY

Page 429 JAMES WILSON his will was dated 15 Jul. 1771 and the inventory in his estate taken 27 Feb. 1772; Ruth to receive "my Royal Estate"; refers to a brother William and "cozen" Barnabus Willson (Hants County Estate Papers 5A).

Page 429

line 14 Martha Tillinghast was the great granddau. of Pardon Tillinghast (1622-1718) who was at Providence, R.I. from the early period and joined Roger Williams Baptist congregation.

Page 429 Joseph Wilson contd.

Joseph Wilson is referred to in "The Slave in Canada" Collections of the Nova Scotia Historical Society, Vol. X, as a slave owner; in his will Joseph devised two negro women to his wife; the slaves Byna and Sylla were to become the property of his son Jonathan on his wife's death.

Page 434 line 4 Children of Elias and Mary (Wilson) Dimock should read:
i Edward W., ii Constant W., iii William, iv Isaiah, v Louisa, m. Edward Smith.
line 7 delete all data and substitute

3 2 1

BENJAMIN WILSON (Jonathan, Joseph)

b. 12 May. 1792 son of Jonathan Wilson (1749-1832) and Lucy DeWolfe (1756-1808); d. 31 May 1863 Windsor, N.S.; m. (1) Eliza Austin, m. 1822 who d. 1 July 1823 - she was a native of Halifax, N.S.; m (2) 28 Feb 1826 Camilla Godfrey who d. 4 July 1880. (Revisions supplied by Mrs T.R. Heim, Vero Beach, Florida)
Children (1st marr.):
i Maria Wilson, d. young
Children (2nd marr.):
ii Eliza, b. 4 Dec. 1826; d. 6 Jul 1879; m. D.P. Allison.
iii George, b. 15 Jan. 1828; d. 26 Feb. 1828
iv Maria, b. 2 Jan. 1829; d. 8 Nov. 1834.
vi George Henry, b. 17 Oct. 1835; d. 15 Dec. 1890; m. 15 Jan. 1868 Margaret Jane Wiley dau. of Dr. David Wiley of Ireland; she d. 20 Oct. 1901 r. London, Australia and Windsor, N.S. (see below)

v Charles Benjamin, b. 15 Jan. 1831; d. 15 May 1833

vii John Fraser, b. 20 Feb. 1834; d. 3 Aug. 1872; m. June 1860 Liverpool, Eng., Annie Helena Helm; Sea captain;
Children:
1. Alice Helena Wilson, b. 14 Dec. 1861 Liverpool, Eng. m. John Lawson of Haze Hill, Canso, N.S.; 2. Florence Schwartz, b. 23 Aug. 1864 Liverpool, Eng., m. 19 Feb. 1891 E. Friend of Gloucester, Mass., 3. Frank Allison b. 13 Mar. 1866 Liverpool, Eng. d. at age 35 Silver City, New Mexico; 4. Annie Fraser, b. 1872 Windsor, N.S. m. 11 May 1896 Maximilliam Wies of Boston, Mass.

viii Charles Edward, b. 30 Sept. 1838; d. 9 May 1883; m. 3 Sept. 1879 Emma King Anslow dau. of Dr. Robt. McFatridge; she d. Apr. 1952; Charles Edward was a Dry Goods merchant at Halifax, N.S.; Children: 1. Charles John, b. Dec. 1881; d. 14 Sept. 1882

ix Maria, b. 13 Apr. 1842; d. 17 Oct. 1846

GEORGE HENRY WILSON (Benjamin, Jonathan, Joseph)

b. 17 Oct. 1835; d. 15 Dec. 1890 Windsor, N.S.; m. 15 Jan. 1868 Margaret Wiley dau. of Dr. David Wiley of Ireland; she d. 20 Oct. 1901; r. London, Australia and Windsor, N.S.; Merchant (C & G Wilson).
Children:

i Annie Belle, b. 21 Aug. 1869; d. 9 Nov. 1918; m. 1894 Hamilton Percy Scott of Windsor, N.S. author of Seeing Canada and the South and The New Slavery; Children (surname Scott): 1. Cyril George (1895-1949), 2. Alyne Hamilton, (1898-1918), 3. Ida Margaret, (1900-1900), 4. Mary Kathleen, b. 28 Sept. 1903; d. 19 Apr. 1971; m. 22 Oct. 1923 Alfred Douglas Smith of Mount Denson son of Capt. James and Annie (Duncanson) Smith (See Smith Family); 5. John Gidley, r. Windsor, N.s'; 6. Rupert Kirtland, 7. Sheila Tillinghast, b. 12 Aug. 1911; d. 19 Oct. 1969.
ii Eliza Allison, b. 13 Dec. 1872 Windsor, N.S.; d. 10 Oct. 1885
iii Georgie Camilla, b. 14 June 1874' d/ 4 June 1853; m. 12 June 1900 Wm. Arthur Ernest Eville (1868-1929) son of Edw. and Arabella (Woodhill) Eville of Kilburn, England; Children (surname Eville): 1. Margaret Ariel, 2. Ernest Edw., 3. Alfred Tedyard, 4. Barbara Wiley, m. Theodore R. Heim; r. Vero Beach Fla., (she supplied data on this family): 5. Eleanor Elliot, m. 1943 Louis Henry Swan.

Page 436
line 39 2. Dorothy Elizabeth Wilson (James A.S. Wm.) m. Rev. Howard Christie; r. Montreal, P.Q. Children (surname Christie): 1. Robert W., 2. Kenneth George, 3. Karen Elizabeth, 4. David Scott, 5. Donald Howard.
line 41 Marjorie Elloise Wilson (James, William, Simeon) marr. Leonard Pottie; Children (surname Pottie) 1. David Leonard, 2. Richard John, 3. Judith Ann, 4. Gillian Eloise.

THE WILSON FAMILY NO. 2

Page 438
line 13 Clara Jean Wilson, b. 9 Mar. 1921 Falmouth d. 18 July 1983 Bellevelle Ont.

Page 439line 11 Bertha King should read Alberta Louise

Page 439 line 16
GEORGE HENRY WILSON

he was Manger of the Falmouth Fruit Company for 35 years; elected to the Nova Scotia Legislature in 1949 and represented West Hants for fourteen years; chosen Deputy Speaker of the House on 5 Mar. 1957; m. (1) Mabel Dorothy Beckman (1900-1960) dau. of William and Sarah (Wheeden) Beckman of Tennecape N.S.; Wm. Beckman from Germany settled first at Ellershouse, N.S.; Sarah Wheeden was from Hartville, N.S.; m. (2) Marjorie Lydia Mason dau. of Wm. Francis and Drucilla (Harvey) Mason of Coldbrook, N.S.; Drucilla Harvey was the dau. of Delancy and Lydia (Baxter) Harvey of Ardoise, N.S.
Children (1st marr.):

1. Dorothy Etta, m. Jack Edward Walker, son of Herbert and Sarah (Bigney) Walker of Saint John, N.B.; Sarah Bigney of Joggins, N.S.; r. Saint John, N.B.; Children (surname Walker): 1. Jacqueline Faye, m. Geo. Wiley of Saint John, N.B.; 2. Stephen George, m. Cathy Gallant of Minto, N.B.
2. Frances Anne, m. George A. Christie of Collingwood, Ont. Children (surname Christie): 1. Philip, m. Dana r. Willowdale, Ont. ; 2. Linda.

Page 439 line 22 Katherine should read Catherine A. Wilson m. 26 Sept. 1906 Arthur W. Doyle of theS.F. Benjamin Co. and North Alton, N.S. at St. John's Church, Windsor, N.S. - one dau. Mary Grace, d. c 1910 ae 2.

Page 439 THE WOLSELEY FAMILY

line 32 Crosby should read Cosby

THE WOOD FAMILY

Page 440
line 14 Ephraim Wood, b. 10 Dec. 1752 Fal. Tsp. Book.
line 16 Birth recorded in Falmouth Tsp. Book
line 17 Daniel Wood, b. 17 Jan. 1758 Tsp. Book
line 19 Marble to read Nehemiah Marbel Wood son of Nehemiah and Elizabeth Wood, b. 27 June 1760
line 20 Jonathan son of Nehemiah & Elizabeth Wood b. 26 Nov. 1769.
line 21 David son of Nehemiah & Elizabeth b. 31 Oct. 1771
line 22 add to list of Children of Nehemiah & Elizabeth Wood
viii John Slapwood, b. 8 Jul. 1764 (FTB)
ix Enoch, b. 5 Nov. 1766 (FTB)

Page 440 line 38
^{6}
Marble Wood should read
^{6} ^{4} ^{4} ^{3,2} ^{1}
NEHEMIAH MARBEL WOOD (Nehemiah, Thomas, Thomas, Edward)

line 46 add THE WOOD FAMILY NO. 2

William Wood, m. Amy _____
Grantee at Falmouth, N.S.; 250 acres; he is shown in the early records of Falmouth as a brickmaker
Children (recorded in the Falmouth Tsp. Book):
i Bethal, b. 2 June 1753 Stoughton, Mass.
ii Amy, b. 15 Mar. 1755 Stoughton, d. 12 Dec. 1760.
iii Silva, b. 31 Jan. 1757 Bridgewater, Mass.; d. 1761
iv William, b. 22 Feb 1760 Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N.Y.
d. 16 Jan. 1761
v William, b. 5 Feb. 1762

Page 441 ^{3} THE WOODMAN FAMILY
Page 442 line 27 Walter Aylward Woodman
add
line 36 ii Cyril Frederick's Children:
^{5} ^{5}
1. Dean Frederick, 2. James Bradley Cyril,
3. Scott Walter, 4. Tamara Jane.
line 51 vii John W. Should read John Delbert
m. Gladys Margaret Richards
Children: ^{5} ^{5}
1.^{5}Dawn Elizabeth, 2. Lori Ellen, 3. Beverly Ann
^{3}
Page 443 line 30 OWEN CLARK WOODMAN
marr. Freda Irene Rockwell dau. of Ralph and Martha (Gill) Rockwell of Ellershouse, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
^{4} Children:
i Mildred, m. Lorne Schofield; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children (surname Schofield): 1. Terry, 2. Crysta Joy. ^{4}
ii Douglas, m. Vivian Gross of Manitoba; r. Rolling Hills, Alta., Children:
1.^{5}Bradford, 2. Janet

iii David Robert, m. Donna Mae Burgess dau. of John and Hazel (Brown) Burgess of Hillsvale, N.S.
Children:
1.^{5}Pamela Corrine, 2. Robert Craig, 3. Cheryl Anne

Page 443 Children of Owen and Freda Woodman continued.

iv Frank Gilbert, m. Elizabeth Karen dau. of Howard and Irene (MacDonald) Dickson of Five Mile River, N.S.; Howard was the son of Levi & Mary (Laffin) Dickson; Irene was the dau. of George Gordon MacDonald and Harriett May Allison of Little Harbour and Five Mile River
r. Falmouth: Children:
1. Darren Frank, 2. Denise Marie

Page 445 THE YORKE FAMILY
line 12 Capt. Edward Yorke first took his seat in the legislative Assembly on 6 June 1771.
line 36 2 1
Daniel Yorke (Edward) should read
3 2 1
Daniel Yorke (Edward, James)
line 37 Daniel Yorke drowned in the Avon River June 1814.
3
Page 446 line 11 vi Jane Yorke m. 17 Dec. 1829 Jonathan Vickery; Children; (surname Vickery): Hannah, b. 9 Sept. 1833 Diligient River, Cumb. Co., N.S.; d. 26 Mar. 1914 Allen Hill, Diligent River; m. Alfred Allen (1840-1889) son of John and Anna (Loomer) Allen of Allen Hill, Spencer's Island, Cumb. Co, N.S.; family of 7; their grandaughter Hattie (Allen) Perry of Barrington, N.S. supplied information on her branch of the Yorke-Vickery family.

(See the Yorke Family in the forthcoming Newport, Nova Scotia, A Rhode Island Township)

Page 447 THE YOUNG FAMILY
line 13 Priscilla Alline died 2 Dec. 1826 ae 81.
line 31 v Rebecca Young, b. c 1771 Falmouth; she marr. and moved to Michigan and lived to the age of 110 "probably the greatest instance of longevity of any-one born in Hants County" (MG 9 #170).
Page 448 line 41 4
Charles Esmond Young's Estate Papers (1911) at Windsor, N.S. show the following persons and their degree of relationship to the deceased; Clair Gunn, Bakerfield, Calif. age 33, widow of Dr. Gunn, Bakerfield Calif. age 33, widow of Dr. Gunn, 2nd cousin, Mary Van Buskirk, Baltimore, Md., age 70, 1st cousin, Eliza Cox Falmouth, N.S.; age 89 wife of Rev. Joseph Cox, 2nd cousin, Florence Hallett, Truro, N.S., age 45, dau. of Rev. Joseph Cox, 3rd cousin, Gordon Brown, Falmouth, N.S. age 8 dist. relative; Gwendoline Fullerton, Port Williams, N.S.

Page 448 line 41 contd.

age 19, 2nd cousin, Wilemina Wilson, Falmouth, age 23, 3rd cousin, Frances Church, Falmouth, age 22, 3rd cousin, Mabel Wilson, Falmouth, age 21, 3rd cousin.

Page 449 line 3 Sarah Marie Smith (1843-1847) should read Sarah Marie Smith (1813-1847)

add Acad. Rec. gives date of marriage of Sarah Marie and John Wilson Young on 11 Feb. 1832 She is described as "fifth and youngest dau. of John Smith", he is described as the "second son of the late William Young."

Page 450 line 17 Edward Young (1814-c1906) married Augusta Maria Theresa Bishop dau. of Ebenezer and Ann (Lewis) Bishop of Horton, N.S.; Edward Young was a publisher in Philadelphia in the 1860's Dr. Young visited Russia and dined with the Czar; when offered wine, declined which others thought would offend the czar; instead the czar complimented him and next day sent him a valuable diamond.

line 21 ii Rev. William H. Young should read

Rev. William Henry Young; he married and had a family of two daughters.

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION WHICH HAS BEEN SUBMITTED SINCE THIS SUPPLEMENT WAS COMPLETED:

THE AKER FAMILY

Page 160 line 1 Children of Wilbur L. and Laura I. (Blinknorn) Aker

i Etta May, m. Walace Lantz son of "Wit" Lantz

ii Levi John, m. Lillian Nowlan, their dau. Thelma m. Keith Legge; r. Truro, N.S. Children (surname Legge): Donald, Carol, Ann, Warren.

iii Edward W., b. 1899; d. 15 Sept. 1965; bur. Falmouth Centre Cem.; Children:

1. Stanley McKinnon, m. Shirley (Brown) Salter of Falmouth, N.S.; served in the RCAF; r. Ottawa Children: 1. Frederick, 2. Ronald Edward
2. Earl John, m. Yvonne Sampson of Newfoundland served in the RCAF; r. Mount Pearl, Newfoundland; Children: 1. Donald John, 2. Kenneth Paul.

iv Albert, b. 1900 Falmouth, ; d. 10 Aug. 1975 unm.

vi Francis Mary, m. (2) Joseph Morin; r. Springfield, Ms. Children (surname Vaughan): Leona Dorothea, Barbara Frances, Dorothy Phyllis, Gloria Jean.

Page 160 line 1 Children of Wilbur and Laura Aker contd.

vii Stanley Blinkhorn, m. Rnnie MacKenzie dau. of Wm. and Annie (Thompson) MacKenzie of Maitland, N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:
1. Austin Samuel, m. Jean Alexander dau. of Carl & Marion (Reynolds) Alexander of Cayley, Alta.; r. Calgary, Alta. Children
1. Keith Bryan, 2. Carla Mae.
2. Evelyn Margaret, m. (1) Wm. Harvey son of Gerald and Louise Harvey of Sweet's Corner, N.S.; m. (2) Frank Harvey; Children (1st marr. surname Harvey): Reid Jean, Anne, Robert.
3. Eric Elroy, m. Aubrey Pettigrew dau. of Clarence and Dorothy Pettigrew of Lockartville, N.S.; r. Calgary, Alta.; Children:
1. Richard Elroy, 2. Bonita Joy, 3. Randy, 4. Susan 5. Wendy.
4. Clayton Alfred, m. Brenda Cochrane of Wentworth, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S. Children:
1. Joanne Darlene, m. Garth Redden son of Clarence and Dorothy Redden; r. The Pas, Man. where Garth is serving in the RCMP.
2. Katherine Lorraine
3. Shelley Fae.
5. Sydney Addison, m. Gail Young; r. Calgary, Alta.
Children:
1. Kimberley Lynn
6. Henry Wm., m. June Mason of Wentworth, N.S.
Children:
1. Steven James

vii Hilda Evelyn, b. 1912 Falmouth dau. of Wilbur & Laura (Blinkhorn) Aker; d. 1982 bur. Port Williams, N.S.

xi Phyllis Irene, b. 1917 Falmouth,N.S.; dau. of Wilbur and Laura Aker; d. 6 Nov. 1981; r. Falmouth, N.S.; her son Donald Laurie McKay m. Kathryn Marjorie Starratt dau. of Pearl Starratt of Cambridge, N.S.

THE HANNA FAMILY
an additional family

HUGH HANNA (John H. Alexander)

b. 27 Mar. 1851 Nova Scotia; d. 13 Mar. 1915; bur. High River, Alberta; m. 8 Dec. 1881 at Parrsboro, N.S. Ellen T. Taggart, b. 25 Feb. 1858 Minudie, N.S.; d. 3 May 1938 Calgary; bur. High River, Alta.' Hugh Hanna was

Hugh Hanna (1851-1915) contd.

was a farmer at Mount Denson, N.S.; in Sept. 1912 he sold his farm to Capt. Oliver Watts Hind, an English solicitor of Nottingham who acted on behalf of John L. Player of the Player Cigarette Company of London, England; the farm became the Dakeyne Farm for the Nottingham Company of the Boys Brigade and many English boys were trained there.

Children:

i Ellen Bessie, b. 15 May 1883 Halfway River, Cumb. Co., N.S.; m. Calgary 11 Oct. 1934 Wm. H. Echmier (1886-1972); she d.21 Oct. 1963 Medicine Hat, Alta.

iii Ashley Roland, b. 6 May 1885 Halfway River, N.S.; d. 28 Jul. 1958 Lethbridge, Alta.; m. 16 Mar. 1919 Florence Badgley at Entrance, Alta.

iii Hugh Norris, b. 19 Jul. 1886 Halfway River, N.S.; at Entrance, Alta. to Alberta Badgley, b. 8 Sept.1894

iv Frank Wendell, b. 19 Jul 1886 Halfway River, N.S.; d. 26 June 1975 Vulcan, Alta.; m. 14 Dec. 1915 Medicine Hat, Alta. to Annie Marie Holo (1884-1976) their dau. Ruth (Hanna) Fath of Vulcan, Alta. has supplied much of the information concerning this family.

v Morton Hamilton, b. 10 May 1890 Halfway River, N.S.; d. unm. 9 Jan. 1929 Lamond, Alta.

vi Beatrice Mildred, b. 24 Oct. 1891 Halfway River, N.S.; d. 23 Nov. 1965 Windsor, N.S.; m. 27 Nov. 1919 Milford C. Dimock - their dau. Eleanor Dimock r. Windsor, N.S.

vii Ethel Marguerite, b. 29 Apr. 1893 Halfway River, N.S.; d. 2 Jan. 1968 Calgary; m. 22 Apr. 1920 Calgary to Douglas Stephen Wadleigh.

viii Gordon Clement, b. 10 May 1895 Lower Falmouth, N.S.; d. 4 Apr. 1976 Turner Valley; bur. High River, Alta. m. 1921 Vandle Rose Campbell, b. 29 June 1903; d. 3 Mar. 1944.

ix John Clayton, b. 25 Nov. 1896 Lower Falmouth, N.S.; d. 9 Sept. 1957 Vulcan, Alta.; m. 4 Oct. 1940 Calgary to Mrs Margaret (Schuler) Kusch.

x Rachael Jean, b. 23 Jul. 1898 Lower Falmouth, N.S.; d. 10 Dec. 1962 Calgary; m. (1) 12 Aug. 1919 High River to Trevor Daw; m. (2) 22 May 1925 at Calgary to Godfrey Neil CAMPBELL.

xi Winnifred Anna, b. 5 June 1900 Lower Falmouth, N.S.; m. 5 Sept. 1923 Calgary to Roy James Lightbody.

The immigrant ancestor of this family was Alexander Hannah(1786-1861) of Northern Ireland who settled at Southampton, N.S. about 1824. He and his wife Mary____(1794-1877) had a family of five sons and two daus. Their son John Hamilton Hannah, b. 1 Jul. 1811 Northern Ireland died 18 May 1882 at Lakeland, N.S.

John H. Hannah (1811-1882) married Eunice Jeffers (1823-1884) of Lakeland who was probably a descendant of John Jeffers the Newport grantee when Newport Township was formed in 1760.
The Children of John H. and Eunice (Jeffers) were:
1. Mary Ann Hanna (1848-1902); m. Robert Johnson HIll.
2. Hugh Hanna (1851-1915); m. Ellen Taggart
3. John Alexander Hanna (1853-1925); m. (1) Martha Law, m. (2) Sarah Rosemond Taylor.
4. Amos Hamilton Hanna (1857-1940); m. Harriet R. Johnson.
5. Margaret Jane Hanna (1860-1937); m. John Taggart.

additional family THE MACLEOD FAMILY

JAMES MACLEOD (John)

b. 19 Apr. 1885 Barney's River, Pictou Co., N.S.; son of John and Margaret (Inglis) MacLeod of Kenzieville, N.S.; m. 18 Jan. 1913 Brocton, Mass. Maggie Belle Berringer, b. 8 Oct. 1889 Lunenburg, N.S.; bp. St. Andrew's Presbyterian Church, Lunenburg, N.S.; dau. of Henry and Lucretia (Emeneau) Berringer of Lunenburg, N.S.; she d. 6 Oct. 1979 Windsor, N.S.; both bur. at Maplewood Cemetery, Windsor, N.S.; James MacLeod and his wife returned to Nova Scotia in August 1914 and settled at Falmouth, N.S. where he operated the blacksmith's shop located near the present site of the home of Mrs Murdock Armstrong (1983); he moved the shop across the road to the corner of the property which he later occupied; the site of the MacLeod Blacksmith shop is the land bounded by Highway 1 and the roadway leading to the Brenton-MacLeod-Orde house; the Falmouth Fruit Company warehouse was located on this roadway at the back of the MacLeod property.
Children:
i Margaret, b. Brocton, Mass.; m. Arthur Coleman; r. Halifax,
iii Dorothy, b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. John Davis, r. Ardoise, N.S.
iii Frances, b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Bernard Rawle, r. St. Margaret's Bay, N.S.
iv Alexander John, b. Falmouth, N.S. Feb. 1919; d. Aug. 1919
v Helen, b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Wm. Ingram, r. Halifax, N.S.
vi Louise, b. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Ernest Parker, r. Three Mile Plains, N.S.

Page 422 THE VICKERY FAMILY

line 37 The Vickery Family Bible, published in Edinburgh, Scotland, His Majesty's Printers, MDCCXCIV gives the name of Abraham Vickery 1730 and the marriage of Jonathan Vickery on 2 Sept. 1795 to Hannah Allen; also given are the names and birthdates of six children; also given is the marriage on 21 June 1863 of Hannah Vickery, b. Sept. 1833 to

Vickery Family contd.

Alfred Allen; their children are named.
2
line 49 iii Jonathan Vickery, b. 21 Aug. 1769 (Falmouth Township Book); m. 2 Sept. 1795 Hannah Allen; this is probably the Jonathan Vickery Jr. of Diligent River who petitioned in 1818 for a land grant; he was shown as a married man with four sons and four daus.; he received Lot 72 "back of lot" at Diligent River, N.S.
Children:
1. John, b. 4 Sept. 1796, 2. Jane, b. Aug. 1797,
3. Christoper, b. ?May, 4. Ann, b. 14 Mar.; d. 29 Mar. 1805,
5. Fones, b. 19 May 1806, 6. Stephen, b. 16 June 1809,
7. ?dau. 8. ?dau., 9. ?dau.

Page 423 line 3 vi Christopher Vickery; probably the applicant for the land grant in 1818; he was shown with a wife and two sons and three daus.
line 4 vii James Vickery; probably the applicant in 1818 for a land grant; he was shown with a wife.

THE WISE FAMILY

additional

ALONZO WISE, b. c 1850 N.S.; d. 1924 Falmouth Centre Cem.; African race; r. Falmouth, N.S.; m. Agnes M.____b. c 1836; d. 1926 GR FCC.
Children:
i Thomas, b. c 1858
ii Mary, b. c 1863
iii Martha, b. c 1867
iv John, b. c 1872
v Elizabeth, b. c 1875
and probably
vi Annie r., b. 2 Dec. 1860; d. 27 Mar. 1937 bur. Willowbank Cem. Wolfville, N.S. m. Charles Gray (1851-1939) of Lower Horton, N.S.; Seaman; African race (see Gray Family).

additional information on the LAWRENCE FAMILY

Page 36, line 3 of this supplement:
5 4 3 2 1
Matthew Henry Lawrence (Robert, Francis, Henry)

b. 26 Mar. 1871 Falmouth, N.S.; d. 10 Oct. 1938 Gladstone, N.J.; bur. Basking Ridge, N.J.; m. 1908 at Ispwich, Mass. Harriet Louise Piper, b. 24 Aug. 1887 Dorchester, Mass.; d. 2 Feb 1978;

Matthew Henry Lawrence contd.

Summit, N.J. dau. of Erastus Edward and Mary Elizabeth (Young) Piper.
Children:
1. Robert Edward, b. 1 Dec. 1911 Menham, N.J.; m. 25 May 1932 Mary Elizabeth MacDonald; r. Summit, N.J.
   Children:
   1. Beverly Donford, b. Orono, Maine; m. 1976 at Elkton, Maryland Donald Cafferty; r. Hillsborough, N.J.
   2. Roberta Piper, m. (1) 1956 at Morrestown, N.J. James Ely Ward; m. (2) 1970 at Leyard Conn. Stanley Sadinsky; Children (1st marr. surname Ward): Mary Jane, Jacqueline Lee, Jason Christopher.
   3. Suzanne Stuyeant, m. 1973 at Summit, N.J. William Raymond Barnum; Children(surname Barnum): Justin William, Kirster Elizabeth

THE SALT FAMILY

additional

WILLIAM J.SALT

settled at Falmouth, N.S. 18 May 1898 from England with his wife and family; he had purchased land"north of the Mill Road" in Upper Falmouth and part of lot 81 in the 2nd Div. adjoining the Lyon Mill road on 16 Sept. 1896 from William and Matilda Sangster (Hants County Reg. Book 92-609) he and his wife Emily sold their Falmouth properties on 12 March 1919 to William G. Lane of Wolfville, N.S. (Hants County Reg. Book 126/777); there were seven children in this family including Mabel who married 26 Sept. 1905 Aubrey Stoddard, son of George Rufus Stoddard and Annie Merilla Porter of Falmouth, N.S.; Aubrey and Mabel Stoddard moved to Booth Bay, Maine; a letter by W.J. Salt, "A Well Satisfied Settler" appeared in a publication issued by Hon. W.J. Roche, Minister of the Interior, Ottawa, 1912.

"I began to think seriously of coming to Nova Scotia through reading pamphlets obtained from the Government Emigration Department at London, principally the British Farmer delegate's reports. I landed here on May 18th, 1998, and had about $300 on arriving at Falmouth, Hants County. I rented the place I am now on and hired out among the neighbouring farmers when opportunity offered at $1.00 a day. Now when I work out I get from $1.50 to $2.00 a day. Besides running my farm I engage at times in lumber

and land surveying.

My farm contains 310 acres. The land was rough and the buildings in poor condition when I bought. I have paid for the farm in full, have rebuilt the house, and have money out at interest. There are lots of improvements to do yet, however. The neighbourhood I live in is especially adapted to fruit-growing. I have about 400 trees, mostly apples just beginning to bear.

The opportunities for farming in Nova Scotia are good, but I would not advise anyone to rent or buy a farm here until they have been out one or two years, got into the ways of the country, and worked among the farmers, as there are many ways and conditions here very different from the old country. I notice that generally the soil is not so productive as in England, and the various fertilizers do not retain their valuable properties so long here as there. Germination and vegetation, however, are much quicker out here. The methods of farming and the quality of the live stock have improved very much during the past few years.

I did not find it very difficult to learn the methods of work here. The greatest difficulty with most immigrants is the winter work in the country. They are not used to using an axe. Farmers with some capital should certainly come to Nova Scotia, especially if they have been farm servants who were thrifty, industrious, frugal and temperate. There are good openings here, too, for intelligent and temperate farm hands, and also for female servants. They must be smart and intelligent.

A farmer who comes out here intending to rent should have $1,000 for stock, implements, etc. If he wants to buy a place he should have from $4,000 to $5,000. A stranger cannot start on so small capital as a native.

I am well satisfied with my prospects. If I had not worked hard and lived frugally and temperately we would not be in the position we are to-day. I say 'we' for I have a good mate. We have had a large family ofseven children to bring up."

Hants County (signed) W.J. Salt

additional

THE SANDERS - SAUNDERS FAMILY

3 2 1

TIMOTHY SANDERS (Henry, James)

b. 20 Nov. 1721 Haverhill, Mass. son of Henry Sanders (1688-1769) and Mary Mitchell dau. of Andrew Mitchell of Old Charlestown, Mass.; Henry Sanders (1688-1769) was the son of James Sanders and Hannah Tewksbury dau. of Henry Tewksbury and Martha (Coop) Harvey; Timothy Sanders, b. 1721 was a grantee at the founding of Falmouth Township and is listed in the crown grant of 21 July 1761; on 2 Sept. 1765 Timothy and wife Judith sold Farm lot # 6 to H.D. Denson; he moved to Annapolis Township before 1768 when he and his family were listed in the census return; he had moved to Wilmot or Spencer, N.S. before the 1770 census; m. Judith Rowell 19 Nov. 1744 at Salem, N.H.; she was b. Amesbury, Mass. dau. of John Rowell and Elizabeth Colby.
Children:

i Henry Sanders, b. 3 Feb. 1747 Salem, N.H.
ii John, b. 8 Feb. 1749 Salem, N.H.
iii Judith, b. 19 Dec. 1751 Salem, N.H.; m. c 1778 Moses Banks, Wilmot, N.S. (as 2nd wife) (see p. 472 of Calnek's History of Annapolis County, N.S.)
iv Timothy b. 10 Feb. 1752 Salem, N.H.; m. Martha(Neily) Reigh, dau. of John Neily and widow of John Reagh, Wilmot, N.s.; d. 1838 buried in a private cem. on land of Donald K. Foster, Kingston, N.S.; Martha (Neily, Reigh) Sanders is buried in the same lot, she d. 1832, b. 1751.
v Elizabeth, b. c. 1756; m. c 1774 Abner Morse; d. 27 Aug. 1792 Paradise, N.S. (see Calnek's History of Annapolis)..
vi Hannah, b. 7 Feb. 1758; m. 26 Nov. 1781 John Sanders son of her father's brother Joseph of Yarmouth N.S.; settled in Paradise, N.S. where she d. 11 Aug. 1835; he d. 1842.

References: George S. Browne's "Letters to the Yarmouth Herald" W.A. Calnek, History of Annapolis County Nova Scotia, 1897, A.W. Savary, Supplement to the History of Annapolis, 1913, Gilbert's History of Salem, Morse's Gravestones of Acadie... 1929, Hurling's"Rhode Island Emigration to Nova Scotia" D.K. Foster, Kingston, N.S.; Morton W. Saunders, Edgewood, R.I.

additional THE STATES FAMILY

JOHN STATES, b. 1826 N.S.; d. 6 Sept. 1898 (Borden Funeral Rec.) he was listed in the 1871 Falmouth Census as a mariner of African descent; he appears later in the records as a farmer at Hantsport, N.S.; m. Sarah Jane Kental, b. c1832, N.S. d. 6 Jan. 1917 at Panuke Rd.; bur. Stoney Hill Cem., Hants Border, N.S. (Borden F. Rec .) John States' will was dated 10 Aug. 1898 and proved at Windsor on 12 Sept. 1898 (Hants County Estate Papers 1943A).
Children:

i Job (Mick), b. c 1855 N.S.; in Aug. 1898 he was living in Boston and in April 1917 his residence was 110-3rd Ave., Brooklyn, N.Y.; there is a family tradition that he held the post of Harbour Master and that he was drowned in N.Y. Harbour; m. 1 July 1875 Rebecca Jane Eddison dau. of Edward and Mary Eddison; Rebecca Jane was b. 1863 and d. 22 Oct. 1942; bur. Riverbank Cem., Hantsport, N.S.; Job was listed as a mariner when he married in 1875; Rebecca Jane was known as Aunt Becky to generations of Hantsport and Mount Denson residents; her obituary states that she was a descendant of a freed slave, John Eddison; she is mentioned in Hattie Chittick's Hantsport on Avon, 1965, p. 22 "Aunt Becky States worked daily for four and five generations of the same families. She saw many, many changes down through the years. Granddaughter of a Southern slave, she was typical of her race; willing, honest, faithful and ever smiling. She carried her hundred years, and over lightly. And when Aunt Becky 'dressedup' fashion catalogues were nowhere. Comfortable in her old days in her little cabin on the Mount Denson Road, liked by all and friend to many, made almost daily trips into Hantsport, and all doors stood open to her dusky countenance. She passed away in October (1942), at it is estimated, 104 years of age."
Children:

1. Alonzo Howard, b. 1874; d. 7 Jan. 1948; employee of the Avon River Power Co.; m. 12 Jan. 1898 Windsor Plains to Gertrude Bowles (her name is listed in the School Rec. of 5 Mile Plains as Gertie Prevo) she was b. 1879 and d. 24 Oct. 1934 at Windsor Plains, N.S.
   Children:
1. Ralph Havelock, b. 5 Oct. 1898; d. 30 Mar. 1973 Halifax M. Pearl Gray
2. Harold Delbert, b. 10 Aug. 1900; m. Iona Johnson dau. of George and Carrie Johnson of Newport Station, N.S.; r. Panuke Road, Windsor.

Children of Alonzo H. and Gertrude States contd.

3. Cornelius Howard, b. 10 Aug. 1900; r. Halifax, N.S.
4. George Fletcher, b. 29 Nov. 1902; m. Edith Upshaw empl. Avon River Power Co.
5. Sarah Jane, b. 2 Mar. 1904; m. Wm. Randolph States son of Charles and Alfretta States.
6. Maude Elizbeth, b. 10 Dec. 1906; d. 25 Dec. 1969; m. Gordon H. Hamilton.
7. Edith Marguerite, b. 5 June 1909; d. Sept. 1979; m. Howard Frederick Atkinson; r. Toronto, Ont.
8. Viola Gertrude, b. 10 Dec. 1911; r. Panuke Rd.
9. Dorothy Daisy Wilhelmina, b. 11 Mar. 1914; d. 18 Oct. 1980 at Halifax, N.S.
10. John Arnold, b. 23 Jul. 1916; d. Sept. 1979 Three Mile Plains, N.S.; r. Toronto served in the Cdn. Army WWII.
11. Annie May, b. 11 Sept. 1918; m. John Paris of Windsor, N.S.

Children of Job and Rebecca Jane States continued

2. Allister, b. c 1876.
3. Alberta, b. c 1879; d. c 1955; bur. Maplewood Cem., Windsor N.S.; m. Alfred (BAL) Croxen.
4. James, b. c 1880
5. Eva May, b. c 1881; m. 25 Dec. 1904 Hantsport, N.S. Terrance J. Gray (1877-1965) of Falmouth. (see Gray Family)
6. Harry Havelock, d. at Halifax, N.S.; m. 17 Nov. 1903 Mary Mitchell of Bridgetown, N.S.; he was employed at the Hantsport Fruit and Box Company for over 40 years.

Children of John States and Sarah Jane Kental continued

ii John William (Bony), b. 3 Oct. 1857 N.S.; d. 16 Sept. 1921; bur. Wolfville, N.S.; records of the Acacia Villa School at Grand Pre, N.S. state that a J.W. States attended as a student; m. Georgina Jackson dau. of Benjamin Jackson (1833-1915) and Rachel Carter (1832-1913); he worked at the Shaw Brickyards at Avonport, N.S. his name appears in L.E. Shaw, My Life in the Brick Industry, 1955, p. 8

John "Bony" States "Bony"who brought us home chewing-gum from the woods - not "chiclets", but the raw products from the spruce trees; Bony, who told me stories of the woods, as I stood beside his table while he ate his meals; Bony who later on showed me how to set rabbit snares, Bony, the one man who could chop four cords of wood and pile it up in one day - the only man in a million who could do it! Yes, it is Bony and Lon (Alonzo States) and Ted (Ted Gray) they stick in my memory."

Children of John William (Bony) States and Georgina Jackson

1. Walter Edward, m. 20 Oct. 1909 Ada Flossie Upshaw dau. of John and Margaret Upshaw of Three Mile Plains, N.S.
   r. Regina, Sask; family of five.
2. Lamont, r. Chicago.
3. Muriel Myrtle Viola, m. 1905 Rev. Wellington Ney (Wed) States (1873-1927) son of Joab (Job) and Mary E. McCulla of Wolfville, N.S.; Rev. Wellington States lived at Annapolis, N.S.; he attended Acadia Academy and was ordained a clergyman of the African Baptist Church at the Inglewood Church, Bridgetown, N.S. in 1899. Children (surname States): Leota Olga, r. Dartmouth, N.S.; Patricia Evelyn, m. John Riley, r. Dartmouth, N.S.; Coulter Basil, m. (1) Frances Kane, m. (2) Lottie Dearing Cromwell - the children 1st marr. - Sharon; Keith Wellington, d. infancy; Claud Mason, d. infancy.
4. Carl Arthur, r. New Glasgow, N.S.
   Children:
   1. Roy Wellinton, served in the Armed Forces.
   2. Lloyd
   3. Ethel
5. James Randolph, died during WWI, Canadian Army, unm.
6. Raphael Gilmore, his son Ronnie lives in the Annapolis Valley
7. Cecil Havelock, he attended Acacia Villa School, Grand Pre;
   Children:
   1. Winnifred
   2. Phyllis
   3. Jacquelyn
   4. Marguerite

Children of John and Sarah Jane (Kental) States continued

iii W. Frank, b. c 1860 N.S.; r. Boston in Aug. 1898; family tradition that he served in the U.S. Navy.

iv James Arthur, b. c 1861 N.S.; r. Boston Aug. 1898; family tradition that he served in the U.S. Navy; m. (1) 9 Jul. 1884 Wolfville, N.S. Sophia Gray, b. c 1862 dau. of William and Margaret Gray of Falmouth, N.S.; m. (2) Alice Jones of Rhode Island.

v Oscar Delbert, b. c1863 N.S.; in April 1917 he resided at 50 Dover St., Boston; worked at the Metropolitan Coal Co., Boston, m. Rebecca Williams of Fall River Children:
   1. Marguerite Elizabeth
   2. Byron, r. Boston

vi Alfretta M. (Affie), b. 1871 N.S.; m. 7 Dec. 1889 Charles States son of George and Ruth States; Alfretta d. 8 Jan. 1943; GR Mount Denson Cem.; (See Charles States below).

vii Thomas H. , b. c Nov. 1870 N.S.

GEORGE W. STATES

b. 1818 N.S.; d. 24 Oct. 1900 Mount Denson, N.S.; listed in 1871 Falmouth census: labourer, Free Will Baptist, African descent; married 3 Sept. 1855 to Ruth McColla, spinster, b. 1809, d. 14 Sept. 1907 dau. of an Irish immigrant from Belfast, Ireland; she was from Parrsborough, N.S.; family tradition is that her father operated a shingle mill at Parrsboro; George W. States' will dated 20 Oct. 1900 (Hants County Estate Papers 2046A).
Children:

i George W., b. Apr. 1856; d. 5 May 1859; GR Mt. Denson.
ii Martha (Mattie) b. Aug. 1859; d. 8 Oct. 1859; "
iii Robert (Bob) Isaiah, b. 1861 N.S.; farmer; m. 1 Dec. 1887 Winnie (Minnie) Dixon dau. of Wm. & Mary Dixon of Kentville, N.S.; r. Mount Denson, N.S.
Children:
1. Elta May, b. 1909 Gibson Woods, Kings Co., N.S. d. 27 June 1981 Windsor, N.S.; bur. Mount Denson Cem. m. C. Russell States (1897-1972) son of Charles R. and Alfretta States.
2. Mary, m. Dan Ross
3. Bertha, m. Abe Clements
4. Fred R.
5. Roy, m. Rita Burgess, r. Kentville, N.S.
6. Earl, unm.
7. Percy, unm.
8. Robert, m. Gibson
9. Bessie, d. Jam. 1906 ae 16
10. Laurie

iv Charles Richmond, b. 24 Apr. 1860; d. 6 Mar. 1942; m. Hantsport, N.S. 7 Dec. 1889 Alfretta States dau. of John and Sarah Jane (Kental) States; she d. 8 Jan. 1943; GR Mount Denson Cem.; Children:
1. George Edward, b. 25 Jul. 1890; d. 13 Jul. 1913; drowned.
2. William Randolph, b. 11 Dec. 1892; d. 31 May 1964; GR Mt. Denson Cem., m. Sarah Jane dau. of Alonzo and Gertrude States; their son Chas. Gordon bur. 3 Aug. 1940 at age 9 yrs. 3 mos. d. Mount Denson, N.S.
3. Henry Wellington, b. 29 Dec. 1894; d. 1927 unm.
4. Charles Russell, b. 25 Mar. 1897; d. 28 Oct. 1972 Mt. Denson, N.S.; m. Elta May States dau. of Robert and Minnie States.
5. Andrew Gordon, b. 14 Dec. 1899; d. 3 Sept. 1966 Nanton, Alta.; unm.; engaged in farming and ranching; bur. Nanton, Alta.; obit. in Nanton News 10 Sept. 1966.
6. Edith Jane, b. 22 Sept. 1902; d. 28 Nov. 1959; m. Charles Wm. Tyler 0 their son John Wm. Tyler d. at age 17, train accident.
7. Jennie Maria, b. 4 June 1905; d. 18 Oct. 1921.

Children of Charles Richmond contd.

8. John Francis (Frank)b. 14 Aug. 1908; m. Eunice Mildred Sanford of Lower Burlington, N.S.
9. Ruth Alfretta, b. 29 Sept. 1913; d. 25 Apr. 1914.

References for the States Family: H. Chittick, Hantsport on Avon, 1965, p. 22, L.E. Shaw, My Life in the Brick Industry, 1955, p. 8, Borden Funeral Records, Mrs Muriel States, Dartmouth, N.S.; Mr. Frank States, Mount Denson, N.S., Mrs Margaret Lawrence, Halifax, NS. and Mr. David W. States of Halifax, N.S. who has kindly shared with me his research records on the States family.

THE LANTZ FAMILY NO. 1

JOHN HENRY LANTZ (Jeremiah, J. Heinrich, Johann, Johann Heinrich)
5 4 3 2 1

b. 31 Aug. 1838 Chester, N.S. son of Jeremiah Lantz (1813-c1896) and Lucille E. Swienhammer (1816-1885) of Chester,N.S. d. 20 Oct. 1904 Davison's Lake, N.S.; m. (1) 1861 Mary A. Dickie of Hantsport, N.S. dau. of Patton and Sarah (Dimock) Dickie; m. (2) 7 Nov. 1896 Alice Helen Barkhouse (1864-1956) dau. of Benjamin and Eunice Barkhouse; both Henry and Alice are buried in the Mortonville Baptist Cem., Upper Falmouth, N.S.; Alice married (2) Elias Smith (1870-1942); during a convalesence between 22 Jan. and 7 May 1954 Alice (Barkhouse ,Lantz)Smith employed her time in preparing a fleece of wool which she washed, picked, carded, spun and knit into socks.
Children (1st marriage)

i Leonard, (1863-1922); d. Lynn, Mass.
ii Joshua, (1865-1925); d. Arlington, Mass.
iii William, (1869-1952); d. "" ""
iv Emma, (1871-1925); d. London, Ont. unm.
v Joseph, (1874-1901); d. unm.
vi Judson, (1880-c1961), d. Boston, Mass.
Children (2nd marriage):
vii Frederick
viii Edward Albert, (1898-1974); d. Halifax, N.S.;m. Edna M. Umlah, d. 20 June 1977 Mount Denson, N.S. Children:
1. Elva, m. Walter Nickel; r. Everett, Wash. State.
2. Frederick Carl, (1923-1976); m. Frances Atwood of Cape Sable Island; r. Falmouth, N.S. Children:
1. Edward Carl, r. Calgary, Alberta
2. Shirley Jean, m. Robert Comeau
3. Bertha, m. (1) Walter Sheehy; m. (2) Robt. Barker
4. Dorothy E., m. Reginald McCoombs; r. Dartmouth, N.S.
ix James
x Peter
xi (son), d. young

References: Mrs Frances Lantz, Falmouth
Mr. Fred R. Lantz, W. Bath, Maine.

THE LANTZ FAMILY NO. 2

OLIVER BURTON LANTZ (Freeman)
son of Freeman and Lydia Iantz of Chester Basin; Cooper
b. c 1882; d. 19 Apr. 1927 Falmouth, N.S.; millwright at the
Falmouth Mill (Shand); m. Pearl Stacia Nauss of Marriott's
Cove, N.S.; b. c 1884; d. 19 Mar. 1954 Windsor, N.S.; both
buried at Maplewood Cem., Windsor, N.S.
Children:

i Nellie, b. 1905; d. 6 Jan. 1975; m. 1922 Arden Eldridge
(See Eldridge family)
iii Lettie, m. Wilbur Roy Aker (1902-1932) son of Wilbur
and Laura I. (Blinkhorn) Aker of Falmouth, N.S.;
(See Aker family)
iii Ruth, d. 13 Feb. 1961, m. Matt MacMillan of Guysborough
County, N.S.
iv Bert, m. Ivy Davis of Poplar Grove, N.S.
v Robert Neil, b. c 1912; d. 28 'ct. 1932 Windsor, N.S.
vi Roy Abner, r. Falmouth, N.S.
vii Charles, m. Dorothy Swinamer dau. of Otis Swinamer of
Three Mile Plains, N.S.

Reference: Mr. Roy A. Lantz, Falmouth, N.S.

THE LANTZ FAMILY NO. 3

BENNETT TAYLOR LANTZ (George)

b. c 1851; d. 20 Jan. 1929 Brookville, Hants County (Bramber);
listed in the 1871 Kempt census in household of George and
Abigail Lantz; Bennett was shown as aged 20 and his occupation
was a farmer; m. Mary Alice Cox; after her husband's death
she lived with her daughter at Bergfield, Sask.;
Children:
i. Charles A. Lantz, m. Sarah C. Burgess, r. Cambridge, N.S.
iii Elsie Carola, m. Emery Wilcox son of Stanley and Hephzibah
(Hazel) Wilcox of Cambridge, N.S.; Children (surname Wilcox):
Gerald, Avard, Lorna, Stanley, Willard, Basil.
iii Mabel, m. George Leighton of Wentworth, N.S.; Children
(Surname Leighton): Alice, Thomas, Lindfield.
iv Grace, m. Fred Boyd of Three Mile Plains, N.S.
v Guilford George, m. Ethel McKay (See below)
vi Helena Muriel, m. John Haglund of Bergfield, Sask.; Children
(surname Haglund): Mary, Charles.

GUILFORD GEORGE LANTZ (Bennett, George)

b. 1893 d. 22 Oct. 1968; bur. Maplewood Cem. Windsor, N.S.
son of Bennett and Mary A. (Cox) Lantz of Cambridge, N.S.
m. Ethel Maude McKay (1890-1968) dau. of John and Sarah McKay
of Falmouth, N.S.; Guildford moved to Falmouth, N.S. where
he was employed in the Baker and Loomer Mills
and the International Cooperage.

Lantz Family No. 3 Contd.
Children:

i Arnold George, m. Edith Dearman dau. of Dexter Dearman of Windsor, N.S. r. Toronto, Ont.
Children:
1. Shirley, 2. Joan, 3. Marie, 4. Elaine

ii Orland Nelson, m. Madge Evelyn Lake dau. of Melvin and Maud (Lake) Lake of Bramber, N.S.; Maud Lake was the dau. of Benjamim and Elizabeth (Rolfe) Lake of Bramber, N.S. r. Falmouth, N.S.
Children:

1. Bernice Maud, m. Frederick Owens r. Sackville, N.S. Children (surname Owens) Carla Diane
2. James Orland, died young.
3. Mirna Sharon, m. Lawrence Spencer son of Rev. Geo. Spencer of Summerville, N.S.; r. Gypsum Mines, N.S. Children (surname Spencer): Sharon Elizabeth, Karen Anne, James Murray.
4. Mary Diane, m. Bernard Wile son of Reuben and Laura Wile of Leminster, N.S. r. Oromocto, N.B.; Children (surname Wile): Bernard Nelson, Shawn James, Derek.
5. Marvin Curtis, m. (1) Jean Seary dau. of Robert and Jean (Townsend) Seary of Three Mile Plains; m. (2) Mrs Emma (Lohnes, Botten) of Windsor, N.S.;r. Windsor, N.S. Children (1st marr.):
1. Kevin Scott, Jeffrey Wade, 3. Andrew.
6. Barbara Anne, m. Bernard Ainslie son of Bruce and Leone (Turple) Ainslie of North Salem, Hants Co., N.S.; r. Falmouth, N.S. Children (surname Ainslie): Patricia Ann, Pamela Jean.
7. Wanda Madge, m. Malcolm McArthur of Antigonish, N.S. Children (surname McArthur): Amy Jean, Michael David.
8. Catherine Joyce, m. Roddy Carr son of Pat and Evelyn (McLeod) Carr of Three Mile Plains; Children (surname Carr): Charles Joshua, Jennifer Adele, Matthew Travis.

iii James Raymond, b. 1919; d. 27 July 1966; served in Cdn. Army WWII (West Nova Scotia Highlanders; m. Peggy Townsend of Kent, England; Children:
1. Brian Guilford, m. Rosemary____of New Zealand; r. Australia.
Children:
1. Christie, 2. Jocelyn.
2. Raymond Barry, (1945-11 Jul. 1982); m. Aletha Swinamer r. Windsor, N.S.
Children:
1. Rosemary, 2. Adam, 3. Joseph, 4. Rocky, 5. Jack.
3. Darrell Wayne, m. Edna Catherine Fleet of Brooklyn, Hants County.
r. Three Mile Plains.
Children:
1. Catherine Darlene, 2. Karen Anne.
4. Stephanie Bonita, m. Charles Dykens son of Peter and Mona Dykens. r. Three Mile Plains; Children(surname Swinimer) Kevin, Derek.

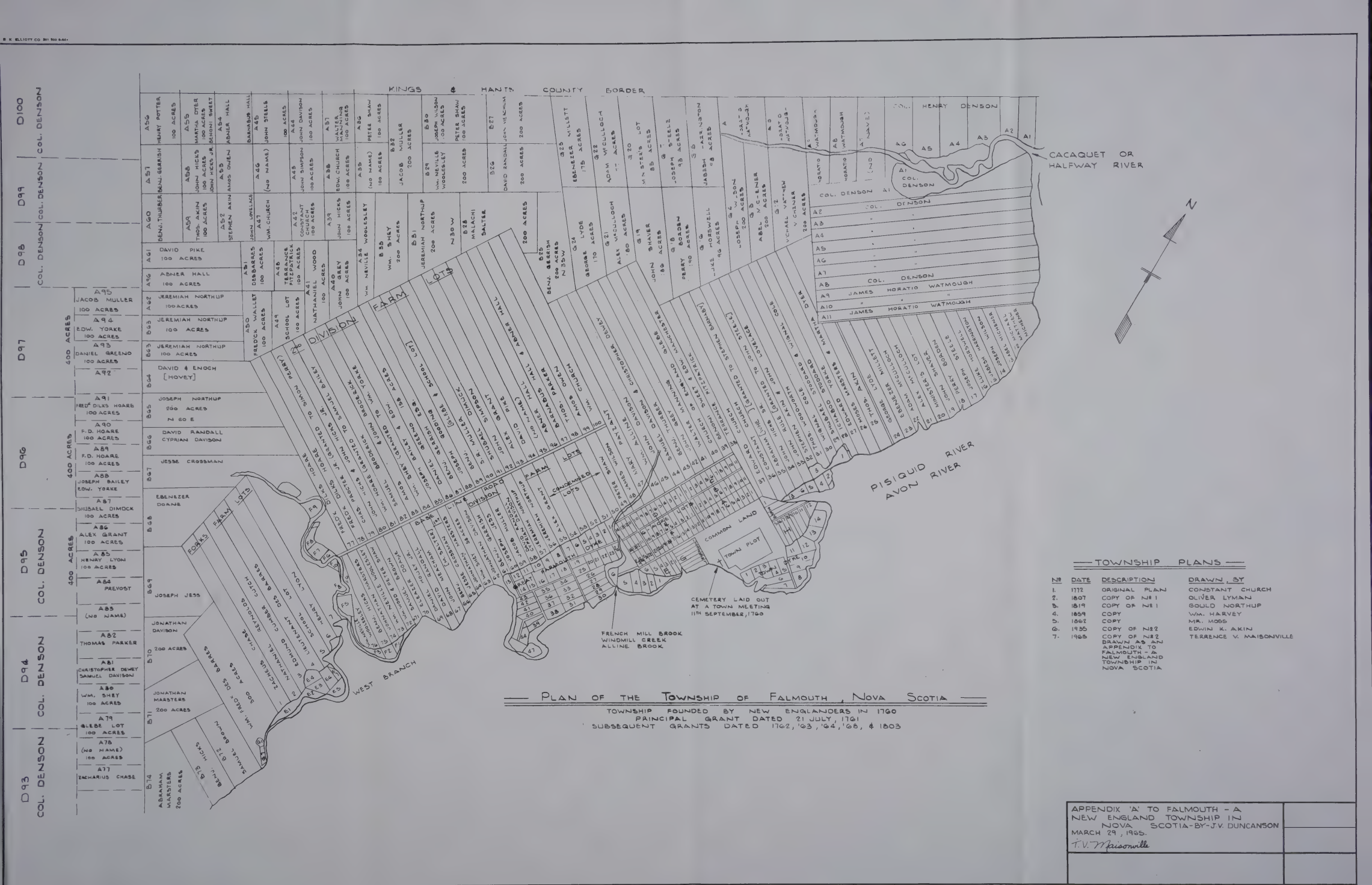
Lantz cont.

6. Daphanie Ann, m. Bruce Caldwell of Three Mile Plains; r. Three Mile Plains; Children (surname Caldwell): Tod, Tina, Brian.
7. Peter James, r. Three Mile Plains
8. Alan Frederick, " " "
9. Wendy Darlene, m. Donald Swinamer son of Leslie and Shirley Swinamer; Children (surname Swinamer): Michael, Corry.
10. Janice, r. Three Mile Plains

iv Mirna Lillian, m. Frank Phillips of Calgary, Alta.; r. Tennecape, N.S. Children (surname Phillips): Sharon, Guilford

v Carleton Bennett, r. Falmouth, N.S.

References: Mrs Elsie Wilcox, Windsor, N.S., Orland Lantz, Falmouth, N.S., Darrell Lantz, Three Mile Plains, L.S. Loomer, Windsor and Hants County Estate Papers 3883A



PLAN OF THE TOWNSHIP OF FALMOUTH, NOVA SCOTIA

TOWNSHIP FOUNDED BY NEW ENGLANDERS IN 1760
PRINCIPAL GRANT DATED 21 JULY, 1761
SUBSEQUENT GRANTS DATED 1762, '63, '64, '68, & 1803

APPENDIX 'A' TO FALMOUTH - A NEW ENGLAND TOWNSHIP IN NOVA SCOTIA-BY-J.V. DUNCANSON
MARCH 29, 1965.
T.V. Maisonville

8 9-14-87

KINGS COUNTY
HANTS COUNTY
Township of
FALMOUTH
• NOVA SCOTIA •
Founded 1760
WOOD LOTS
WOOD LOTS
FRENCH ACADIANS FIRST SETTLED IN THE AREA ABOUT 1685 · · · THE DISTRICT WAS KNOWN TO THEM AS LA PAROISSE SAINTE-FAMILLE DE PISIGUIT
2ND. DIV. FARM LOTS
1ST. DIV. FARM LOTS
OLD HORTON ROAD
ACADIAN FRENCH CHURCH
ST GEORGE'S CHURCH 1786
SHAW FAR
DUDLEY PARK HOME OF BENJ. GERRISH
ACADIAN FARM HOMES
WEST BRANCH
THE VILLAGE
LYON FARM
SANGSTER INN
DYKE LAND
CASTLE FREDERICK
FIRST BRIDGE OVER AVON RIVER (BUILT 1802)
ACADIAN FARM HOMES
ACADIAN LANDRY FAMILY FARM
Avon
(PISIQUID)
SAILING SHIPS WERE BUILT AT FALMOUTH AND HANTSPORT FROM THE EARLIEST DAYS

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 08859 933 5

KINGS

HANTS

HALFWAY RIVER (CACAQUET)

DYKE LAND

WOOD LOTS

OLD FRENCH ROAD TO GRAND PRÉ

MOUNT DENSON

ACADIAN RIVET FAMILY FARM

ST. DIV. FARM LOTS

ALLINE BROOK

AYZANT FARM

"GREENWOOD"- ELDER AND DUNCANSON FAMILY FARM 1830

BAPTIST CHURCH

1ST. DIV. FARM LOTS

AKIN FARM

ACADIAN FORET FAMILY FARM

SITE OF FRENCH CHURCH

ARMSTRONG INN

SITE OF CONGREGATIONALIST CHURCH

SITE OF FORT LAWRENCE

GRAND PARADE IN TOWN PLOT

DYKE LAND

COVERED BRIDGE (BUILT 1837)

SITE OF CADIAN CHURCH ND CEMETERY SAINTE-FAMILLE DE PISIGUIT)

FALMOUTH CEMETERY FOUNDED 1760

FORD TO WINDSOR

River

WINDSOR (PISIQUID)

SITE OF FORT EDWARD FRENCH ACADIAN LA PAROISSE DE L'ASSOMPTION

Charles Payzant